THE

# Statutes at Large,

VOLUME THE TENTH.

CONTAINING

A COPIOUS INDEX,

FROM

MAGNA CHARTA,

To the Twenty-fifth Year of the Reign of

KING *GEORGE* the THIRD, inclusive;

AND

AN APPENDIX,

Consisting of OBSOLETE and CURIOUS ACTS,

some of which were never before printed.

LONDON:

Printed by CHARLES EYRE and ANDREW STRAHAN, Printers to the King's Most Excellent Majesty;

And by WILLIAM WOODFALL and ANDREW STRAHAN, Law Printers to the King's Most Excellent Majesty.

MDCCLXXXVI.

BRITISH MUSEUM

A COMPLETE

# INDEX

TO TH

# STATUTES AT LARGE,

FROM

MAGNA CHARTA, to the Twenty-fifth Year of GEORGE III. inclusive.

## A.

### Abatement.


1. WRIT of Dower *Unde nihil habet*, where abateable, 3 *Ed.* i. *c.* 49.
2. Where an Appeal shall abate for not being brought in Time, 6 *Ed.* 1. *st.* 1. *c.* 9.
3. Writs abated during the Circuit of Justices in *Eyre*, may be amended, 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 10.
4. Writ of Ravishment of Ward not to abate by the Death of the Party, 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 35.
5. View not to be granted after Abatement of the first Writ, where there was a View upon the first Writ, 13 *Ed.* 1. *st.* 1. *c.* 48.
6. Nontenure, or misnaming of a Town, is a dilatory Abatement of Assize, *ibid.*
7. Where a Writ shall abate for Jointenancy, 34 *Ed.* 1. *st.* 1.—Where, by Exception of Nontenure, the Writ shall only abate for the Parcel, 25 *Ed.* 3. *st.* 5. *c.* 16.
8. Where a Writ shall not abate for Villenage, 37 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 17.
9. If the Declaration allege the Contract to be made in another County than that in which the Writ was brought, the Writ shall abate, 6 *R.* 2. *c.* 2.
10. There may be Execution upon a Statute Merchant once shewn in *C. B.* though the Process be discontinued, 5 *H.* 4. *c.* 12.
11. Writs of Assize in Franchises, where abateable, 9 *H.* 4. *c.* 5. 8 *H.* 6. *c.* 26.
12. Where Writs, Indictments, &c. shall abate for want of an Addition, 1 *H.* 5. *c.* 5.
13. Writs purchased by or against the Wardens of *Rochester* Bridge, shall not abate by the Death of some of them, 9 *H.* 5. *st.* 1. *c.* 12.
14. Certain Suits not to be abated for Acceptance of Knighthood, 4 *H.* 6. *c.* 4.
15. Where a Sheriff is named one of the Disseisors in an Assize, and it is found he is not, it shall abate, 11 *H.* 6. *c.* 2.
16. Attaint shall not abate, though one of the Plaintiffs die, or be nonsuit; nor for the Death of any of the Petty Jury, so that two of them be living, 11 *H.* 7. *c.* 21.
17. Actions shall not abate by the Execution of the Possession to the Use, 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 10. § 15.
18. Writs shall not abate by reason of new Commission, &c. or the Plaintiffs or Commissioners taking a new Name of Dignity, 1 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 7. § 2, 3, 4, 6.
19. The Heir may pursue a Writ of Error to reverse a Fine, notwithstanding the Death of the Ancestor, 27 *El.* *c.* 9. § 4.
20. Suits in the Name of the Clerk of the Peace against the Inhabitants of a Hundred, not abated by his Death, 27 *El.* *c.* 13. § 3.
21. Commissioners shall proceed to Execution, though Bankrupt die, 1 *Jac.* 1. *c.* 15. § 17.
22. Writs not abated for using the Stiles of the Usurpation, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 3. § 3.
23. Death of a Party between Verdict and Judgement, not to be Error, provided Judgement be entered within two Terms, 17 *Car.* 2. *c.* 8.

24. Plea to an Information not to abate by Death of the King, 4 & 5 *W. & M. c.* 18. § 7.
25. Death of the Party after Interlocutory Judgement not to abate, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 11. § 6.
26. Death of one Plaintiff or Defendant, where there is another surviving, not to abate, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 11. § 7.
27. No Plea of Abatement in Suits for Partition, *&c.* 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 31. § 3.
28. Certain Processes not to abate by the Death of the King, 1 *Ann. st.* 1. *c.* 8. § 5.
29. No dilatory Plea without Affidavit, 4 *Ann. c.* 16. § 11.
30. Commission of Bankrupt does not abate by Death of the King, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30. § 45.

*For other Matters, see* **Addition, Attaint** 14. **Bankrupt** 3, 23. **Discontinuance of Process, Dower** 5. **Error** 9, 14, 15. **Jeofails, Justices of Peace** 13. **Indictment** 8. **Information** 13. **Judgement** 4, 5. **Partition** 3. **Trespass** 3.

## Abbey Lands and Abbot. See Monasteries.

**Abdication of King** *James*, 1 *W. & M. sess.* 2. *c.* 2. § 7.

## Aberbrothock.

A Duty of Excise granted to the Town, 11 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 4.

## Aberdeen.

1. The Records of the Court destroyed by Fire to be supplied, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 28. 9 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 25.
2. A Duty of Excise continued to the Town, 4 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 13.
3. For cleansing, *&c.* the Harbour of *Aberdeen*, erecting Piers, and regulating Vessels there, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 29.

## Aberystwyth.

For enlarging and repairing the Harbour, 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 26.

## Abettors. See Accessary, Principal.

## Abjuration.

1. Deerstealers that cannot find Sureties, shall abjure the Realm, 9 *H.* 3. *st.* 2. *c.* 10. 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 20.
2. Persons abjured not bailable, 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 15.
3. Ancient Provisions concerning the Abjuration of Felons, 9 *Ed.* 2. *st.* 1. *c.* 10 & 15. 21 *H.* 8. *c.* 2. 22 *H.* 8. *c.* 14. § 1, 2. 28 *H.* 8. *c.* 1.
4. Popish Recusants, how to abjure the Realm, 35 *El. c.* 1 & 2. § 8, 9, 10.
5. Sanctuaries abolished, 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 25. § 34. 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 28. § 7.
6. Where Nonconformists to abjure the Realm, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 1. § 2.

## Abjuration Oath. See Oaths, Forestallers 2.

## Abridgment. See Assize 23.

## Absolution.

Persons wilfully absolved, *&c.* guilty of Treason, 23 *El. c.* 1. § 2. *See* **Rome.**

## Abthorpe, Northamptonshire.

Making the Chapel a Parish Church, 10 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 21.

## Accessary.

1. Shall not be outlawed in Appeal till the Principal is attainted, *St. Westm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 14.
2. Shall be kept till the Principal is attainted, 4 *Ed.* 1. *st.* 2. *De Offic. Coron.*
3. On false Appeal, if Appellor be not able, Abettors shall pay Damages, and be imprisoned a Year, 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 12.
4. Accessaries to the taking away Women against their Will to be deemed Principals, 3 *H.* 7. *c.* 2.
5. Indictment of an Accessary in one County, to a Felony committed in another, 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 24. § 3 & 4.
6. Act against *Egyptians* does not extend to Accessaries, 1 & 2 *P. & M. c.* 4. § 8.
7. Receivers of stolen Goods shall be deemed Accessaries after the Fact, 3 *W. & M. c.* 9. § 4. and may be punished as for a Misdemeanor, though the Principal is not convicted, 1 *Ann. st.* 2. *c.* 9. § 2. 5 *Ann. c.* 31. § 5 & 6. may be transported for 14 Years, 4 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 11.
8. Where the principal Felon has his Clergy, *&c.* the Accessary may be proceeded against, 1 *Ann. st.* 2. *c.* 9.
9. Accessaries in stealing Black Lead, and Receivers, guilty of Felony, 25 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 10. § 1, 3.
10. Receivers of stolen Lead, Iron, *&c.* may be convicted without the Principal, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30. § 1. and Felon convicting the Receiver pardoned, § 8.

*For other Matters, see* **Felonies without Clergy,** *Title* **Accessaries. Habeas Corpus** 12.

## Account and Accountant.

1. The King's Accountants to be imprisoned for Default, *St. Scacc.* 51 *H.* 3. *st.* 5.
2. Guardian in Soccage to account, 52 *H.* 3. *c.* 17.
3. Bailiffs Accountant, not having Lands, to be attached by their Bodies to render Account. *St. Marleb.* 52 *H.* 3. *c.* 23.
4. Accountants to be committed in Execution for their Arrears, *St. Westm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 11.
5. Process of Outlawry granted against Accountants, *St. Westm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 11.
6. Executors shall have a Writ of Account, *St. Westm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 23.
7. Where Plaintiff suggests an Account, Justices shall examine Attorney, *&c.* 5 *H.* 4. *c.* 8.
8. Commissions shall go to enquire into Accounts passed in the Exchequer, 6 *H.* 4. *c.* 3.
9. Accountants for Dismes, not chargeable to other Men's Suits in the Exchequer, 1 *R.* 3. *c.* 14.
10. Penalty on Auditors, *&c.* not accounting for Debts to the King, or concealing Rent, *&c.* 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 39. § 23, 24.
11. Actions of Account to be brought within six Years, 21 *Jac.* 1. *c.* 16. § 3.
12. Action of Account given against Executors, and to Joint-tenants, and Tenants in Common, 4 *Ann. c.* 16. § 27.

*For other Matters, see* **Administration,** *&c.* 7, 12. **Exchequer** 3, 7, 18, 19, 20. **Debt to and from the King** 6, 15, 26, 29. **Receivers** 5, 7, 11, 12, *&c.*

## Accountant General in Chancery.

1. Appointed, 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 32. § 3.
2. To stand in the Place of the Masters and Usher, 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 3. § 4.
3. Securities in the Names of the Masters and Usher, transferred to him, 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 32. § 5 & 7.
4. He is not to meddle with the Suitors Money, 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 32. § 8.
5. Charges of his Office to be paid out of the Interest of the Suitors Money, 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 24.

6. Salary of the Accountant General and his Clerk, 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 24.

*For other Matters, see* **Chancery, Felonies without Clergy,** *Title* **Forgeries.**

## Accounts.

1. To be taken of Prize Goods, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 14. 16 & 17 *Car.* 2. *c.* 6.
2. Of Publick Monies, 19 *Car.* 2. *c.* 8. 2 *W.* & *M. ſt.* 2. *c.* 11. 4 *W.* & *M. c.* 11. 5 *W.* & *M. c.* 23. 6 & 7 *W.* 3. *c.* 9. 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 8. 1 *Ann. ſt.* 1. *c.* 10. 1 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 19. 9 *Ann. c.* 13. and ſee No. 7.
3. Of Money given for Relief of indigent Officers, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 21.
4. Of the Debts of the Army, 1 *Ann. ſtat.* 2. *c.* 20. 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 17.
5. How Accounts are to be kept of Money due to the Army, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 3. § 48.
6. Paymaſters to account with Executors of every Officer and Soldier, *ibia.* § 60.
7. Commiſſioners appointed to examine and ſtate the Publick Accounts, 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 54. continued and amended by 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 45. 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 50. 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 68. 24 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 13. 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 68.
8. For better examining and auditing the Publick Accounts, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 52.

## Accuſations.

1. Suggeſtions made to the King ſhall be referred to the Chancellor and Treaſurer to be proved, and then Proceſs of Law made out, 37 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 18.
2. Falſe Suggeſtions puniſhed by Impriſonment, 38 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 9.
3. No Man ſhall be put to anſwer without Preſentment of lawful Proceſs, 42 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 3.
4. No Appeals ſhall be purſued in Parliament, 1 *H.* 4. *c.* 14.
5. Anonymous Accuſations of High Treaſon made Felony, 37 *H.* 8. *c.* 10. Repealed 1 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 12. § 4.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Information, Habeas Corpus** 13. **Liberties.**

## Achurch. See Lilford.

## Actions on the Caſe.

1. Shall be granted, rather than any ſhould depart the King's Courts without Remedy, *Weſtm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *ſtat.* 1. *c.* 50.
2. For ſuing in the Admiralty, where there was Remedy at Common Law, 2 *H.* 4. *c.* 11.
3. For procuring the Party to be indicted in a foreign Country, an Acquittal, with treble Damages, 8 *H.* 6. *c.* 10. § 4.
4. The ſame Proceſs therein as in Treſpaſs or Debt, 8 *H.* 6. *c.* 10. § 4. 19 *H.* 7. *c.* 9.
5. Againſt the Ordinary for Citation out of the Dioceſe wherein the Party inhabits, 23 *H.* 8. *c.* 9. § 3.

## Actions Popular.

1. The Plaintiff may by Replication allege Covin in a former Action pleaded, 4 *H.* 7. *c.* 20.
2. A Releaſe of a common Perſon pending the Suit, not available, 4 *H.* 7. *c.* 20.
3. Shall be commenced within three Years for the King, and within one Year for another Perſon, 1 *H.* 8. *c.* 4.
4. Other Limitations of Preſcription, 7 *H.* 8. *c.* 3. 18 *El. c.* 5.
5. The Informer ſhall not compound without Conſent of the Court, 18 *El. c.* 5. § 3.
6. An Informer miſbehaving to ſtand on the Pillory, *&c.* 18 *El. c.* 5. § 4. 27 *El. c.* 10.
7. Defendants in Suits on penal Statutes may appear by Attorney, 29 *El. c.* 5. § 21. Reſtrained by 31 *El. c.* 10. § 20.
8. None reſtrained by Order of Court, ſhall purſue a popular Action, 31 *El. c.* 5. § 1.
9. Actions on penal Statutes ſhall be laid in the proper County, 31 *El. c.* 5. § 2. Caſes excepted, § 4.
10. Common Informers ſhall bring their Action within one Year, and the Crown within two Years after, 31 *El. c.* 5. § 5.
11. Certain penal Statutes on which the Suit ſhall be at the Quarter Seſſions or Aſſizes, or Leet, 31 *El. c.* 5. § 7.
12. Informations that may be proſecuted in the County, ſhall be proſecuted there, 21 *Jac.* 1. *c.* 4.
13. All Offences againſt penal Statutes ſhall be laid in the proper County, 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 4. § 2. Not extended to Informations, *&c.* for defrauding Cuſtoms, *ibid.* § 5.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Coſts, Error** 18. **Information.**

## Acton Burnel, 11 *Ed.* 1.

## Adam, (John, Robert, James, and William,)

Enabled to diſpoſe of Buildings by Lottery, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 75.

## Addition.

Defendants Addition ſhall be inſerted in Writs of *excommunicato capiendo*, 5 *El. c.* 23. § 13 & 14.

*See* **Abatement** 12. **Excommunication** 12. **Juries** 33. **Outlawry** 11.

## Adjournment.

Of Aſſizes and *Niſi prius* on account of the Parliament, 9 *H.* 6. *c.* 1.

*See* **Common Pleas** 2. **Fines** 20.

## Admeaſurement of Dower, and Paſture.

1. Guardian ſhall have a Writ of Admeaſurement of Dower, *St. Weſt.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 7.
2. Proceſs in Admeaſurement of Dower and Paſture ſhortened, *St. Weſtm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 7.
3. The Writ of *Secunda ſuperoneratione* given, *St. Weſtm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 8.
4. Juſtices ſhall award Damages, and deliver the Eſtreats to the Barons of the Exchequer, *&c. ibid.*

## Adminiſtration and Adminiſtrators.

1. The Ordinary ſhall be anſwerable for the Goods of an Inteſtate to his Creditors, *St. Weſtm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 19.
2. Shall commit Adminiſtration to the moſt lawful Friends, 31 *Ed.* 3. *ſtat.* 1. *c.* 11.
3. Fees for granting Adminiſtration, 21 *H.* 8. *c.* 5.
4. Shall be granted to the Widow of Inteſtate, or next of Kin, or both, at Diſcretion; and when one or more in equal Degree requeſt, Ordinary may admit the Widow, or elect one at Pleaſure, 21 *H.* 8. *c.* 5. § 3, 4.
5. Perſons fraudulently obtaining Goods of an Inteſtate ſhall anſwer as Executors of their own Wrong, 43 *El. c.* 8.
6. Where an Executor or Adminiſtrator has obtained Judgement after Verdict, the Adminiſtrator *de bonis non* may have a *Scire facias*, 17 *Car.* 2. *c.* 8. § 2.
7. Directions for the Diſtribution of Inteſtates Eſtates, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 10.

8. No Distribution till one Year after Intestate's Death, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 10. § 8.
9. Estates *pur autre vie* deviseable and Assets, 29 *Car.* 2. *c.* 3. § 12.
10. A Husband shall not be compelled to distribute his Wife's Estate, 29 *Car.* 2. *c.* 3. § 25.
11. Creditors enabled to recover their Debts of Executors, and Administrators of Executors in their own Wrong, 30 *Car.* 2. *st.* 1. § 7.
12. Administrators shall not be cited to account, but at the Instance of a Minor or Creditor, or next of Kin, 1 *Ja.* 2. *c.* 17. § 6.
13. The Brothers and Sisters of the Intestate shall have equal Shares with the Mother, 1 *Ja.* 2. *c.* 17. § 7.
14. Shares claimed by the Administrator by Custom shall be distributed, 1 *Ja.* 2. *c.* 17. § 8.
15. The Power of granting Administration of Goods of Persons in the Dock Yards granted to Ordinary of Diocese where they die, and their Wages not deemed *bona notabilia*, 4 *Ann.* *c.* 16. § 26.
16. Executors and Administrators of Colonels, &c. to pay Soldiers, &c. in Preference to others, 12 *Ann. st.* 1. *c.* 13. § 7.
17. Distribution shall be made of Estates *pur autre vie*, whereof there is no special Occupant, and which are undevised, 14 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 20. § 9.

*For other Matters, see* **Executors** 11. **Frauds** 10. **Inventory, Kindred, Ordinary, Recusants** 30.

## Administration cum Testamento annexo.

To be granted as usual, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 10. § 9.

## Admiral and Admiralty.

1. The Admiral shall not hold Plea of Things done on Land, 13 *R.* 2. *stat.* 1. *c.* 5.
2. Nor of Matters arising in the Body of the County, or of Wreck, 15 *R.* 2. *c.* 3. 2 *H.* 4. *c.* 11.
3. Shall not take any Money of those that go to *Iseland*, *Newfoundland*, or *Ireland*, to fish, 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 6.
4. Piracy, &c. to be tried within the Realm, and not before the Admiral, &c. 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 4. § 1.
5. What Offences shall be tried by the Admiral, 5 *El.* *c.* 5. § 30.
6. Sentences of the Delegates upon Appeal in Marine Causes, shall be final, 8 *El.* *c.* 5.
7. Act against Cottages not to extend to Parts where Admiral ought to have Jurisdiction, 31 *El.* *c.* 7. § 5. repealed by 15 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 32.
8. Proceedings on Process out of Court of Admiralty, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. § 5.
9. The Office of Lord Admiral may be executed by Commissioners, 2 *W.* & *M.* *st.* 2. *c.* 2.
10. Powers given to the Commissioners of the Admiralty and Navy, for preventing the imbezzling of Naval Treasure or Stores, 1 *Geo.* 2. *st.* 2. *c.* 25.
11. Proceedings in Court of Admiralty may be certified beyond Sea in Latin, 4 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 26. § 3.
12. Register of Court of Admiralty to transmit Copies of Seamen's Letters of Attorney, to Treasurer of *Greenwich* Hospital, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 24. § 13.—Copies of such Letters Evidence, *ibid.* § 14.
13. Powers of the Admiralty relating to Courts Martial, 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 33.
14. Admiralty may make Articles of War, &c. for the Government of the Marine Forces on Shore, 28 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 11. 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 6. 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 11.
15. Admiralty to give Commissions to Privateers; and Directions for condemning Prizes, 17 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. 29 *Geo* 2. *c.* 34. § 2, 32. 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25.
16. Admiralty empowered to grant Commissions to Privateers against the rebellious Colonies, 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 7. See 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 26.

*For other Matters, see* **Courts, Limitations** 11. **Prizes** 5, 11, &c. **Marque and Reprizal, Safe Conduct, Wreck.**

## Ad quod damnum.

1. Persons purchasing a new Park, and Men of Religion amortising Lands, must sue out a Writ of *Ad quod damnum*, 27 *Ed.* 1. *st.* 2.
2. Persons injured by Inclosures after a Writ of *Ad quod damnum*, may appeal to the Quarter Sessions, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 16. § 6.

*For other Matters, see* **Highways.**

## Advertisements.

1. Duty of twelve Pence on every Advertisement in the News Papers, 10 *Ann.* *c.* 19. § 101. an additional Duty of 6*d.* 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 28. § 1.
2. Penalty of 50*l.* on Persons advertising a Reward, with no Questions asked, for the Return of Things stolen or lost, and on the Printer, 25 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 36. 28 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19.

## Adultery.

Archbishops, &c. may punish Priests convicted of Adultery, 1 *H.* 7. *c.* 4.

## Advowson.

1. King's Clerk not to receive Presentment of a Church which is in Debate, 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 28.
2. A Reversioner shall not be put out of Possession by a Presentation during the particular Estate, nor an Heir within Age, nor an Ecclesiastical Person during Vacation, *St. Westm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 5.
3. Penalty of the Defendant's own Presentation shall be no Plea to a Writ brought within six Months, *St. Westm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 5. § 2.
4. The Writ of Right *De advocatione decimarum*, granted, *St. Westm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 5. § 4.
5. Usurpation by a Parcener upon a Co-heir shall not put out of Possession, *St. Westm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 5. § 5.
6. Advowsons, unless expressed, do not pass with the Grant of a Manor, 17 *Ed.* 2. *c.* 15.
7. View shall not be granted in a Writ of Advowson, but where there be more Churches than one in a Town, *Stat. de Visu Terre, Temp. H.* 3. & *Ed.* 1 & 2.
8. All Persons having Advowsons shall have their Presentments freely; and if the Pope make Provisions, King to present, 25 *Ed.* 3. *st.* 6. § 3.
9. The 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 2. not to extend to Writs of Right of Advowson, 1 *Mar.* *st.* 2. *c.* 5. § 4.
10. The King shall have the Advowson of Vicarages belonging to Rectories impropriate, renounced by Queen *Mary*, 1 *El.* *c.* 4. § 25.
11. The Presentation to Benefices belonging to Papists, given to the two Universities, 3 *Jac.* 1. *c.* 5. § 18 & 19. 1 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 26. 12 *Ann.* *st.* 2. *c.* 14.
12. Days in Bank in Writs of Right of Advowson, 16 *Car.* 1. *c.* 6. § 5.
13. Conveyances of Advowsons, Impropriations, &c. to Trustees appointed by the Long Parliament, by pretended Delinquents, made void, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 25.
14. Patrons of United Parishes to present by Turns, 22 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. § 68.
15. Where Partition is made to present by Turns, each shall be seised of a separate Estate, 7 *Ann.* *c.* 18.
16. The Rights of Patrons in *Scotland* restored, 10 *Ann.* *c.* 12.
17. Agree-

17. Agreement about Patronage of augmented Cures confirmed, 1 *Geo.* 1. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 10. § 8.
18. Colleges holding more Advowſons than half the Number of Fellows, not capable of taking any more, 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 36. § 5.
19. Grants of Advowſons by Papiſts, unleſs for a valuable Conſideration to a Proteſtant Purchaſer, and Deviſes of Advowſons by Papiſts made void, 11 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 17. § 5.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Biſhops** 4. **Eccleſiaſtical Courts** 17, 25. **First Fruits, Lapſe, Limitations, Papiſts, Quare Impedit, Rome, Simony, Prerogative** 10. **Preſentment.**

## Affidavit.

1. The Chancellor of the Duchy may grant Commiſſions to take Affidavits, 16 & 17 *Car.* 2. *c.* 9.
2. Affidavits in the Courts at *Weſtminſter* may be taken before Commiſſioners, or before a Judge of Aſſize, 29 *Car.* 2. *c.* 5.
3. Affidavit of Burial in Woollen, 30 *Car.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 3. § 4, 5. 32 *Car.* 2. *c.* 1. § 3.
4. To be made where Cauſe of Action amounts to 10 *l.* 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 29. § 2.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Abatement** 29. **Plantations** 37. **Stamps, *Title* Affidavit,—Juſtices of Aſſize** 20. **Durham** 9.

## Affirmation. See Quakers.

## Affray.

No Man ſhall bring Force in Affray of the Peace, 2 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 3.

## African Company and Trade.

1. Twenty Shillings payable to the Crown for the Shares, 4 & 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 15. § 11.
2. General Permiſſion to trade to *Africa*, paying 10 *per Cent.* 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 26.
3. The Agreement between the *African* Company and their Creditors made effectual, 10 *Ann.* *c.* 27.
4. Traders to *Africa* incorporat d, and the Company's Settlements, &c. veſted in them, 23 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 31. 25 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 40.
5. Time given to ſettle the old Company's Debts, &c. 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 49.
6. New Company may raiſe Forces, 25 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 40. § 5.
7. The Fort of *Senegal* and its Dependencies veſted in the *African* Company, 4 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 20.
8. *Senegal* with its Dependencies veſted in the Crown, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 44. § 1. repealed and veſted in the Company, 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 65.
9. The Trade to *Africa* declared open to all his Majeſty's Subjects, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 44. § 4. & 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 65. § 3.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Courts** 10. *and* **East India Company.**

## Age.

1. Not to delay the Demandant in a Writ of Entry upon Diſſeiſin in the *Per*, *St. Weſtm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 47.
2. Nonage of the Plaintiff ſhall not delay the taking an Inqueſt in *Mortdanceſter*, *St. Glouc.* 6 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 2.
3. Age ſhall not be allowed the Vouchee in *Cui in vitâ*, *St. Weſtm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 40.

*For Execution againſt an Heir, ſee* **Execution** *and* **Recognizances.**

*For other Matters, ſee* **Infant.**

## Aggregate Fund. See Chatham, Funds, Glouceſter (Duke of).

## Agiſtment in a Foreſt. See Foreſt.

## Agnus Dei. See Rome.

## Agreements.

1. Are to be in Writing, 29 *Car.* 2. *c.* 3. § 4.
2. And ſtamped, 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 58.

*See* **Frauds, &c.**

## Aid of the King.

1. On what Grants the Grantee ſhall have it, *St. de Big.* 4 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 3. *c.* 1, 2, 3.
2. There ſhall be but four Writs of Search for the King, 14 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 14.
3. Where the King grants without Title found, the Diſſeiſee ſhall have a Special Aſſize; and if the Grantee pray in Aid of the King, the Chancellor ſhall iſſue a *Procedendo*, 1 *H.* 4. *c.* 8.
4. In Actions againſt the King's Purveyors for taking Cattle, &c. without paying for them, the Defendant ſhall not have Aid of the King, 20 *H.* 6. *c.* 8.
5. In what Manner the Court of Augmentations ſhould make Satisfaction where the King was bound to Warranty, 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 39. § 58. 34 & 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 19. § 6.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Search.**

## Aids.

1. *Pur faire fitz Chivalier*, &c. regulated, *St. Weſtm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 36. 25 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 6. 25 *Ed.* 5. *ſt.* 3. *c.* 11.
2. Free Will Aids not to be drawn into Cuſtom, 25 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 5.
3. None to be taken but by common Aſſent, 25 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 6.
4. No Aid but by Aſſent of Parliament, 14 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 1.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Benevolences, Liberties.**

## Aiel and Beſaiel. See Mortdanceſter.

## Air and Calder. See Ayr.

## Alamodes. See Silks.

## Albans (St.) Town of.

For Recovery of ſmall Debts, 25 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 38.

## Alderney. See Corn, Guernſey, Man (Iſle of), Salt.

## Alderſgate Church.

For rebuilding it, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 94.

## Aldgate (St. Botolph). See Botolph (St.)

## Ale and Alehouſes.

1. The old Aſſize, *Aſſiſa panis*, &c. 51 *H.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *Judic. Pillor.* 51 *H.* 3. *ſt.* 6. *Ordin. pro Piſtor. incerti temp.* *c.* 6.
2. Juſtices of Peace enabled to ſuppreſs Alehouſes, 19 *H.* 7. *c.* 12.
3. Alehouſes ſhall be licenſed by the Juſtices, 5 & 6 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 25. Fairs excepted, *ibid.* § 6.

4. Keepers

4. Keepers of Alehouſes not to ſuffer Tipling, 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 9.
5. The Prices of Ale, *&c.* 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 9. § 3.
6. Saving of the Privileges of the Univerſities, 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 9. § 6. 4 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 5. § 10. 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 31. § 15.
7. The Penalty of ſelling Ale, *&c.* to any unlicenſed Alehouſe, 4 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 4.
8. Penalties of Tipling and Drunkenneſs, 4 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 5. 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 7. 1 *Car.* 1. *c.* 4.
9. Offenders unable to pay Forfeiture to be ſet in the Stocks, 4 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 5. § 2, 4.
10. Not to reſtrain Eccleſiaſtical Juriſdiction, 4 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 5. § 8.
11. Alehouſe-keepers offending, diſabled, 7 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 10. 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 7.
12. Penalties of keeping an Alehouſe without Licence, 3 *Car.* 1. *c.* 3. Fairs excepted, *ibid.* § 6.
13. Vintners who keep Inns, *&c.* to be within the Act againſt Tipling, 3 *Car.* 1. *c.* 3. § 2.
14. Offenders unable to pay Penalty to be whipped, 3 *Car.* 1. *c.* 3. § 2.
15. Publick Houſes prohibited to uſe Plate, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 19. § 3.
16. Retailers of Ale to ſell it only in Veſſels of a Standard Meaſure marked by the Mayors of Corporations, *&c.* 11 & 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 15.
17. Ale Licences to be duly ſtamped, before Recognizances taken, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21. § 56.
18. Licences to be granted at publick Meetings of the Juſtices only, 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 28. § 11. In *September*, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 31. § 4.
19. Form of Conviction for keeping an Alehouſe, *&c.* without Licence, 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 23. § 15.
20. Penalty on Alehouſe-keepers entertaining Perſons againſt whom Proceſs has iſſued for Offences againſt the Laws of Cuſtoms or Exciſe, 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 35. § 30.
21. None to ſuffer for ſuch Entertaining, unleſs Notice have been given in *Gazette*, of Offenders abſconding, 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 35. § 31.
22. Penalty on Alehouſe-keeper having Licence to retail Spirituous Liquors exerciſing particular Trades during the Continuance of ſuch Licence, 17 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 17. § 18.
23. Houſes or Gardens for Muſick or Dancing not to be kept without Licence, 25 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 36. § 2.
24. Juſtices being Brewers, Maltſters, Diſtillers, or Victuallers, reſtrained from granting Licences, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 13. § 12.
25. Reſtrictions of Licences for Alehouſes, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 31. 28 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 2. 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 12.
26. Recognizances to be regiſtered, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 31. § 5.
27. Pariſhioners may be Witneſſes, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 31. § 17.
28. Penalty on Publicans permitting Journeymen, *&c.* to game in their Houſes, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 24. § 14.
29. Soldiers may be quartered in Alehouſes, 33 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 6. § 23. and *c.* 8. § 16. and ſubſequent Acts.
30. Penalties on Retailers of Exciſeable Liquors refuſing Officers of the Stamp Duties Copies of their Licences, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 46. § 20.
31. Penalty of Clerks of the Peace, Town Clerks, Common Clerks, *&c.* refuſing Officers of the Stamp Duties Liſts of licenſed Perſons, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 46. § 21.
32. Alteration of Penalties on retailing Beer, *&c.* without Licence, 5 *Geo* 3. *c.* 46. § 22, *&c.*
33. Additional Duty of 10*s.* 6*d.* on all Licences for retailing Beer and other Exciſeable Liquors, 24 *Geo.* 3. *ſeſſ.* 2. *c.* 30.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Beer and Ale** 6, *&c.* **Brandy** 25, *&c.* **Coffee** 12. **Churchwardens** 1, 2. **Clerk of the Peace** 9. **Conſtables** 6, 7. **Diſtillers** 6, *&c.* **Exciſe, Highways** 36. **Stamps,** *Title* **Licence, Victuals** 11, 14, 21. **Priſons,** *&c.* 25, *&c.*

## Alienation without Licence.

1. Old Statutes relating thereto, 18 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 1. 17 *Ea.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 6. 1 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 12 & 13. 34 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 15. 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 10. § 12. 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 1. § 3, 5, 15. 34 & 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 5. § 13.
2. Fines for Alienation taken away, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 24. § 1.

*See* **Biſhops, Blenheim Houſe.**

## Aliens.

1. The King's Prerogative with reſpect to their Lands, *Prærog. Reg.* 17 *Ed.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 12.
2. Children of the King's Subjects, born beyond Sea, held natural-born Subjects, 25 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 2.
3. Born in the King's foreign Dominions, 42 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 10. Or born out of the King's Allegiance, 7 *Ann.* *c.* 5. 4 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 21.
4. Aliens prohibited to take Benefices without the King's Licence, 3 *R.* 2. *c.* 3. 7 *R.* 2. *c.* 12. 1 *H.* 5. *c.* 7. See No. 20.
5. *Bretons* baniſhed on Pain of Death, 3 *H.* 5. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 3.
6. No Alien to uſe any Handicraft in *England*, 1 *R.* 3. *c.* 9. § 9. Bakers, Brewers, Surgeons, and Scriveners, not accounted Handicrafts, 22 *H.* 8. *c.* 13.
7. An Alien made Denizen ſhall pay the ſame Cuſtoms as before, 1 *H.* 7. *c.* 2. 11 *H.* 7. *c.* 14. 22 *H.* 8. *c.* 8. altered by 25 *Car.* 2. *c.* 6.
8. Regulations of the Apprentices and Journeymen of Alien Artificers, and of the Wares made by them, 14 & 15 *H.* 8. *c.* 2. 21 *H.* 8. *c.* 16.—Exception as to Strangers in the Univerſities, 14 & 15 *H.* 8. *c.* 2. § 11. 21 *H.* 8. *c.* 16. § 9.
9. An *Engliſhman* ſworn to a foreign Prince ſhall pay Aliens Cuſtoms, 14 & 15 *H.* 8. *c.* 4.
10. Strangers made Denizens to conform to the Laws, and a Proviſo for that Purpoſe to be inſerted in their Patents, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 16. § 7 & 9.
11. Reſtraint of the Number of foreign Servants, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 16. § 8, 10, 12.
12. Leaſes of Houſes or Shops to Aliens not Denizens made void, and a Penalty of 5 *l.* on the Leſſor and Leſſee, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 16. § 13.
13. Aliens ſhall not be Merchants or Factors in the Plantations, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 18. § 2.
14. Goods not to be carried from one Port in *England* to another, in Veſſels of Aliens, not denizened, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 18. § 6.
15. What are to be deemed Aliens Goods, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 18. § 9.
16. Children of Aliens under the Age of twenty-one, ſhall not enter Goods for Import or Export, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. § 10.
17. Natural Subjects may inherit and make their Title by Anceſtors born beyond Sea, 11 & 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 6. 25 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 39.
18. Aliens not to enjoy a Place of Truſt, or take a Grant of Lands from the Crown, 12 & 13 *W.* 3. *c.* 2. § 3. 1 *Geo.* 2. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 4.
19. Goods imported in *Britiſh*-built Ships, being the Property of Foreigners, to pay Aliens Duty, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. § 20.
20. The Biſhop of *London*, or any Biſhop by him appointed, impowered to admit Aliens to the Order of Deacon or Prieſt, without the Oath of Allegiance, 24 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 35.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Apprentices** 3. **Archery** 2. **Artificers** 5, *&c.* **Cuſtoms** 24, 59, *&c.* **Chancery** 8. **Drapery** 4, *&c.* **Fiſh** 6, 21, 26, 45, 54, 67. **Flax** 5. **Gold** *and* **Silver** 18. **Grocery Wares** 1. **Hats** 11. **Hoxners** 2. **Leather** 4, 9. **Manufactures,**

tures 4. Medietate Linguae 1. Merchants 5. 18, & ſequent. Money 19, &c. Naturaliſation, Parliament, Pewterers 4. Plantations 14, 16, 51. 64, &c. Ships 3, 18, &c. 28, 51, 78, 94, &c. Tithes 4. Victuals 8. Wool 31. Supremacy 3.

## Allegiance.

None that faithfully ſerve the King for the Time being ſhall forfeit any Thing for the ſame, 11 *H.* 7. *c.* 1.

## Allom.

1. To what Duties liable, 2 *W. & M. ſeſſ.* 2. *c.* 4. § 50.
2. Duties payable on Exportation not altered by 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 15. § 8.

## Almanacks. See Stamps, Tit. Almanacks.

## Alms-houſes.

1. The Quarter Seſſions how to order Buildings for their Poor, 43 *El. c.* 2. § 5.
2. How exempt from Taxes, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 6. § 22 & 26.
3. The Tenants of Alms-houſes where not to claim ſuch Exemption, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 6. § 23 & 24.
4. Commiſſioners how to determine Queſtions relating to the taxing of Alms-houſes, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 6. § 25.

*See* Charitable Uſes 1.

## Altar. See Service.

## Altcar, in Lancaſhire.

For draining low Lands in Pariſhes of *Altcar*, *Seſton*, *Halſall*, and *Walton upon the Hill*, 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 33.

## Ambaſſadors.

1. Where their Servants are excepted from the Penalties of Recuſancy, 1 *W. & M. ſt.* 1. *c.* 9. § 5.
2. Privileged from Arreſts, 7 *Ann. c.* 12.
3. Traders not privileged by putting themſelves into the Service of Ambaſſadors, 7 *Ann. c.* 12. § 5.—The Servants to be regiſtered, *ibid.*
4. Violations of their Privileges excepted out of general Pardon, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 52. § 11.
5. Aſſeſſments on their Houſes to be paid by their Landlords, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 6. § 43.

## Amber.

Duties on Amber Beads, Amber-rough, and Amber Oil, 4 & 5 *W. & M. c.* 5. § 2.

## Amendment.

1. No Fines to be taken for Amendments, 52 *H.* 3. *c.* 11.
2. Errors in Records owing to the Miſpriſion of Clerks, may be amended, 14 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 6.
3. Records not to be amended in a Term after the Judgement given and inrolled, 11 *H.* 4. *c.* 3.
4. May be amended as well after Judgement given as before, 9 *H.* 5. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 4. 4 *H.* 6. *c.* 3.—Except Appeals and Indictments of Treaſon, &c. 8 *H.* 6. *c.* 12. § 2. *et c.* 15.
5. Not to extend to *Wales* or Proceſs of Outlawry, 4 *H.* 6. *c.* 3. 8 *H.* 6. *c.* 15.
6. Writs of Error may be amended, 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 13.
7. Judgement not to be reverſed for Error, 8 *H.* 6. *c.* 12.—Defendant in Error may allege a Diminution or Variance, and it ſhall be amended, 8 *H.* 6. *c.* 12. § 2.
8. Judge may amend Miſtakes of Clerks, 8 *H.* 6. *c.* 15.
9. Defects in Orders of Juſtices, relating to the Duties on Malt and Leather, to be amended at the Seſſions, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21. § 10.
10. Defects in Juſtices Orders may be amended at the Seſſions, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19.

*For other Matters, ſee* Aſſize 23. Jeofails, Records.

## Amerciaments.

1. Shall be *ſalvo contenemento*, and ſhall be aſſered, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 14.
2. Who may amerce for Default on common Summons, 52 *H.* 3. *c.* 18.
3. Townſhips ſhall not be amerced by Juſtices in *Eyre*, if a ſufficient Number come, *St. Marleb.* 52 *H.* 3. *c.* 24.
4. Vouchee ſhall not be amerced before Juſtices in *Eyre*, for not appearing, except on the firſt Day, *St. Marleb.* 52 *H.* 3. *c.* 26.
5. Shall be reaſonable, *St. Weſtm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 6.
6. Where Diſſeiſors ſhall be amerced, 6 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 14.
7. Fines for Treſpaſs ſhall be reaſonable, 34 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 1.
8. Fines ſhall be taken in the Preſence of the Pledges, 38 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 3.
9. Amerciaments for inſufficient Returns, ſhall be ſet on Bailiffs, &c. of Franchiſes, and not on Sheriffs, 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 24.
10. Exceſſive Fines and unuſual Puniſhments declared illegal, 1 *W. & M. ſt.* 2. *c.* 2.
11. Grants of Fines before Conviction illegal, 1 *W. & M. ſt.* 2. *c.* 2.

*For other Matters, ſee* Bank 3. Eſtreats, Fines, Default, Capiator pro fine.

## America. See Plantations.

## Amoveas Manum.

In what Caſes to be granted, 29 *Ed.* 1. *Stat. de Eſcheatoribus.*

## Ammunition. See Gunpowder.

## Ampthill.

The Honour of, 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 37.

## Anabaptiſts. See Non-conformiſts.

## Anchovies.

1. To what Duties liable, 4 *W. & M. c.* 5. § 2.
2. Their Importation provided for, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 24. § 14.

## Ancient Demeſne.

1. Lords not to loſe Conuſance by being named Diſſeiſors, 9 *H.* 4. *c.* 5.
2. Or through Defendant's Default by Colluſion, 8 *H.* 6. *c.* 26.

## Andrew (St.) Holbourn. See Holbourn.

## Angleſea.

1. Inhabitants of *Angleſea* where excepted with regard to Duties of Cuſtoms, 1 *El. c.* 11. § 12.
2. Power given to adjourn the Quarter Seſſions for adminiſtering the Oaths, 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 26. § 8.

3. Exciſe Offices, where to be kept in *Angleſea*, 1 *W. & M. ſt.* 1. *c.* 24. § 14.

## Annates. See Firſt Fruits.

## Anne (St.) Weſtminſter.

For building the Church, 1 *Jac.* 2. *c.* 20.

## Annuities.

1. Thoſe chargeable for the Maintenance of Grammar Schools, *&c.* to be paid as uſual, 22 *Car.* 2. *c.* 6. § 14.
2. Annuities with Survivorſhip charged on the Exciſe, 4 *W. & M. c.* 3.
3. Annuities for Lives charged, 5 *W. & M. c.* 5.
4. For one, two, or three Lives, 5 *W. & M. c.* 20. § 34.
5. Changed into certain Intereſts, 6 & 7 *W.* 3. *c.* 5. 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 2. 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 5 & 24. 11 & 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 3. § 7.
6. Annuities of 3 *per Cent.* granted on the Bankers Debt, redeemable on Payment of a Moiety of the Principal, 12 & 13 *W.* 3. *c.* 12. § 15. 2 & 3 *Ann. c.* 15.
7. Annuities for 89 Years upon the Exciſe, *&c.* 1 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 5. For 99 Years, 2 & 3 *Ann. c.* 3. 3 & 4 *Ann. c.* 2. 4 *Ann. c.* 6. 5 *Ann. c.* 19. 6 *Ann. c.* 5 & 11.
8. Annuities granted to the Bank in lieu of Exchequer Bills, 7 *Ann. c.* 7.
9. Lottery Annuities for 23 Years, 8 *Ann. c.* 4. § 13, 14.
10. Annuities for 32 Years granted on the Coal Duty, *&c.* 8 *Ann. c.* 7. § 28.
11. Annuities granted payable at the Bank, 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 12, 19, 21. § 11. 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 3. 16 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 13.
12. Time limited for Annuitants for Life, claiming their Annuities, 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 36. § 16.
13. Annuities granted in lieu of Lottery Orders, 3 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 7.
14. Certain Annuities paid at the Bank, 3 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 8. § 50.
15. Lottery Annuities made payable at the Bank, 4 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 10. 4 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 5. § 12.
16. Indorſed Aſſignment of Orders for Annuities, how made good, 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 2. § 8.—Annuities of 3 *per Cent.* granted to the Inhabitants of *St. Nevis* and *Chriſtopher*'s, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 20. § 43.
17. Who ſhall be deemed the Proprietors of certain Annuities, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 4.
18. Annuities granted on the Duty upon Plate, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 11. § 28.—To ceaſe on Notice in *Gazette* and Payment of Principal, *ibid.* § 38.
19. Annuities charged on the Civil Liſt Revenues, 7 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 27. 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 20. § 32.
20. Annuities redeemed, 9 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 5. 10 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 5. 13 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 3. 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 3. § 15.
21. Proviſions for the more eaſy aſſigning redeemable Annuities, 9 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 12.—Counterfeiting Orders, Death, *ibid.* § 4.
22. Annuities granted to the Bank reduced, 11 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 9.
23. Civil Liſt Annuities redeemed, 11 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 17.
24. Six Pence in the Pound to be deducted from all Annuities, Penſions, *&c.* 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 2.
25. Lottery Tickets remaining in the Exchequer 1726, how applied, 13 *Geo.* 1. *c* 3.
26. Annuities at 3 *per Cent.* on a Lottery, 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 2.
27. Annuities on the Coal Duties, 1 *Geo.* 2. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 8.
28. Annuities perpetual payable at the Exchequer, 4 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 5.
29. Annuities on the Stamp Duties, 4 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 9.
30. Annuities on the Sinking Fund, 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. 11 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 27. 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. 15 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 23. 23 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 16. 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 2. 28 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 15. 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 7. 2 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 9 & 10. 3 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 9.
31. Annuities to be enjoyed Tax-free, 4 *W. & M. c.* 3. § 26. 5 *W & M. c.* 5. § 3. 6 & 7 *W.* 3. *c.* 5. § 8. 1 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 5. § 2. 2 *Ann. c.* 3. § 17. 3 *Ann. c.* 2. § 7. 4 *Ann. c.* 6. § 25. 5 *Ann. c.* 19. § 19. 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 11. § 28. 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 2. § 21.
32. Annuities on the Duties on Spirituous Liquors, 16 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 13. 17 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 18.
33. Where an Annuitant for Life does not claim for two Years, the Reverſioner may receive the Annuity, 17 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 33. § 27.
34. Bank Annuities on the additional Duty on Wine, 18 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 9. § 5.
35. Annuities for Lives granted to the Contributors to a Lottery, 18 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 9. § 38. 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 12. § 64.
36. Annuities on the Duties on Glaſs and diſtilled Spirituous Liquors, 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 12. § 32.
37. Annuities on the Duty upon Houſes, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 3. § 46.
38. On the Duty upon Coaches, 20 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 10. § 19.
39. On the laſt Subſidy, 21 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 2. § 11.
40. Annuities on the publick Debts reduced, 23 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22. 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 4. § 17.
41. Payment of Annuities, *&c.* not accelerated by Alteration of Stile, 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 23. § 6.
42. Annuities payable at the Bank and *South Sea* Houſe, conſolidated, 25 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 27. 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 1. § 66. 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 23. § 12.
43. Annuities granted on the Stamp Duties, and Licences for Spirituous Liquors, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 31.
44. Annuities charged on the Duties on Offices and Penſions, and upon Windows, 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22. § 35.
45. Annuities charged on additional Subſidy, and on additional Duties on Coffee and Chocolate, 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 10. § 19.
46. Annuities 1757, added to 3 *per Cent.* conſolidated, 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22.
47. Annuities charged on the perpetual Duties on Malt, 33 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 7. Times of Payment altered, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 16. § 1.
48. Annuities 1759, conſolidated, 33 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 12.
49. Annuities to the Royal Family exempted from Taxes, 1 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 19.
50. Annuities on the Sinking Fund, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 23. 6 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 39.
51. Times of Payment of the Annuities granted by 33 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 7. and 2 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 10. ; altered, with the Proprietors Conſent, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 16. § 1.
52. All other Proviſions relative to the Payment of the ſaid Annuities, to remain in force, *ibid.* § 3.
53. One Fourth Part of the Annuities eſtabliſhed by 3 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 9.; redeemed, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 42.
54. For redeeming one Third Part of the Annuities eſtabliſhed by 3 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 9. 6 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 21. For redeeming the Remainder of theſe Annuities, 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 26.
55. For redeeming one Fourth Part of the Joint Stock of Annuities eſtabliſhed by 3 *Geo.* 3 *c.* 12. 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 25. For redeeming the Remainder, 8 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 29.
56. For redeeming the 3 *per Cent.* Annuities eſtabliſhed by 29 *Geo.* 2 *c.* 7. 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 36. 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 76. 15 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 41.
57. Annuities at 3 *per Cent.* on a Lottery, 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 34. § 20.
58. 5,000,000 *l.* to be raiſed on Annuities, and 500,000 *l.* by a Lottery, 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 46.
59. 5,000,000 *l.* by Annuities, and 480,000 *l.* by a Lottery, 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 22.
60. 7,000,000 *l.* by Annuities, and 490,000 *l.* by a Lottery, 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 18.
61. 12,000,000 *l.* by Annuities, and 480,000 *l.* by a Lottery, 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 16.

62. 12,000,000 *l.*

62. 12,000,000*l.* by Annuities, and 480,000*l.* by a Lottery, 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 14.
63. 13,500,000*l.* by Annuities, and 405,000*l.* by a Lottery, 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 8.
64. 12,000,000*l.* by Annuities, and 480,000*l.* by a Lottery, 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 35.
65. 6,000,000*l.* by Annuities, and 360,000*l.* by a Lottery, 24 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 10.
66. 650,000*l.* by a Lottery, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 59.

*For other Matters, see* **Bank** 18, 21, 23, 28, *&c.* **South Sea Company** 14, 15, 22, 27, *& sequent.* **East India Company** 25, 27, 28, *&c.* **Executors** 14. **Funds, Felonies without Clergy,** *Title* **Forgery, King, Queen, and Royal Family.**

## Annuities for Life.

1. A Memorial of every Deed, *&c.* granting Annuity for Life or Lives, to be inrolled in Chancery within 20 Days after Execution, *&c.* 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 26. § 1.
2. And all Warrants of Attorney before Judgement entered, *Id.* § 2.
3. Directions as to Deeds, *Id.* § 3.
4. If not for valuable Consideration, may be set aside, *Id.* § 4.
5. All Contracts for Annuities with Infants void, 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 26. § 6, 7. Exceptions, § 8.

## Anstruther Easter. See Scotland.

## Answers in Chancery. See Chancery.

## Apothecaries.

1. Recusant convict not to exercise the Trade of an Apothecary, 3 *Jac.* 1. *c.* 5. § 8.
2. Where exempt from Offices, 6 & 7 *W.* 3. *c.* 4.—Made perpetual by 9 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 8.
3. Excepted in the Acts laying Duties on Spirituous Liquors, 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 23. § 12. 16 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 8. § 12.

*For other Matters, see* **Physicians.**

## Apparel.

1. Persons of low Degree prohibited to wear Fur, 11 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 4.
2. Apparel of Servants, 37 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 8.
3. Of Artificers and Yeomen, 37 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 9.
4. Of Esquires and Gentlemen, 37 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 10.
5. Of Merchants, Citizens, *&c.* 37 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 11.
6. Of Knights, *&c.* 37 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 12.
7. Of Clerks, 37 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 13.
8. Of Plowmen and others of mean Estate, 37 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 14.
9. Limitations of Apparel, 3 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 5. 22 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 1. 1 *H.* 8. *c.* 14. 6 *H.* 8. *c.* 1. 7 *H.* 8. *c.* 6. 24 *H.* 8. *c.* 13. 1 & 2. *P.* & *M.* *c.* 2.—Who may wear the King's Livery, and to what Persons it may be given, 1 *H.* 4. *c.* 7.
10. Debts contracted for foreign-made Apparel discharged, 5 *El.* *c.* 6.
11. None under the Degree of a Knight to wear a Velvet Cap, 8 *El.* *c.* 11.
12. Acts restraining Excess in Apparel repealed, 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 25. § 45.

## Appeals.

1. A Woman to have no Appeal, but for the Death of her Husband, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 34.
2. Shall not be abated where there is sufficient Certainty, and may be sued within the Year and Day, *St. Glouc.* 6 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 9.
3. Malicious Appellors and their Abettors shall restore Damages and be imprisoned, *St. Westm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 12.
4. Appellees shall be brought to the Prisons where the Proveis are, *St. pro Appellat.* 28 *Ed.* 1. *st.* 2.
5. Appeals of Facts done within the Realm shall be tried at the Common Law, and of Facts without the Realm before the Constable and Marshal, and no Appeals shall be pursued in Parliament, 1 *H.* 4. *c.* 14.
6. Where Appeals are void, 7 *H.* 5.
7. What Process is awardable on Appeals of Persons in foreign Countries, 8 *H.* 6. *c.* 10. 10 *H.* 6. *c.* 6.
8. Where Appellees may have Writs of Conspiracy against their Indictors, 18 *H.* 6. *c.* 12.
9. A Person acquitted of Murder, *&c.* shall be detained or bailed till the Year and Day be passed, 3 *H.* 7. *c.* 1.
10. Acquittal of Attainder at the King's Suit, no Bar; unless Clergy be had, 3 *H.* 7. *c.* 1.
11. Appellants may commence their Appeal before the Sheriff and Coroners, or at the King's Bench, or Gaol Delivery, 3 *H.* 7. *c.* 1.
12. Where Battle lieth not, the Appellant may pursue the Appeal by Attorney, 3 *H.* 7. *c.* 1.
13. In what County to be sued, where the Stroke is in one, and the Death in another, 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 24. § 3.
14. Appeals excepted in Amendment of Error, 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 13. § 2.
15. Appeals allowed against County Rates, 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 29. 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 1.

*For other Matters, see* **Accessary** 1. **Amendment** 7, 8. **Accusations** 4. **Rape** 4. **Appraver.**

## Appeals from Spiritual Courts.

See Bishops, Court of Delegates, Ecclesiastical Courts, *and* Rome.

## Appeals to Sessions. See Poor.

## Appearance.

1. Penalty of entering Plaintiff's Appearance falsly, 10 *H.* 6. *c.* 4.
2. Bonds for Appearance where discharged, 13 *Car.* 2. *st.* 2. *c.* 2. § 3.
3. Where to be entered by Plaintiff for Defendant, 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 29. § 1.
4. Defendant in Equity not appearing, but absconding, Plaintiff's Bill to be taken *pro confesso*, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25. § 1.—Defendant brought into Court, and refusing to appear, Court may enter Appearance, § 2.
5. Defendant served with Copy of Process to appear within eight Days after Return, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 27.

*For other Matters, see* **Attaint** 16. **Chester Outlawry** 20. **Stamps, Wales, Warrants of Attorney** 4.

## Apples.

1. Apples imported, to what Duties liable, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 20. § 46. 11 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 7. § 11. 10 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 27.
2. By what Measure Apples to be sold, 1 *Ann. st.* 1. *c.* 15.

*For other Matters, see* **Fruit.**

## Apportionment. See Tenure.

## Appraisers and Appraisement.

Appraisers in what Cases to take the Goods appraised, 11 *Ed.* 1. *Statute of* Acton Burnel.

## Apprehenders of Felons.

1. Apprehenders of Highwaymen, 4 & 5 *W. & M. c.* 8.
2. Burglars, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 23. § 2. 5 *Ann. c.* 31. § 1.
3. Counterfeiters or Clippers of Coin, 6 & 7 *W.* 3. *c.* 17. § 9.
4. Persons taking Money to help others to stolen Goods, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 23. § 9.
5. Discoverers of Runners of foreign Goods, how rewarded, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 18. § 7, 8. 9.

*For other Matters, see* Durham, Pardons, *and* Sheriffs.

## Apprentices.

1. None to put their Children Apprentices to Trades, unless they have 20*s.* a Year in Land, 7 *H.* 4. *c.* 17.
2. Citizens of *London* to take Apprentices according to the Custom, 8 *H.* 6. *c.* 11.
3. Aliens where disabled to take Apprentices, 1 *R.* 3. *c.* 9. § 11. 14 & 15 *H.* 8. *c.* 2.
4. Fees of admitting Apprentices limited, 22 *H.* 8. *c.* 4. 28 *H* 8. *c.* 5.
5. Not to be restrained by Oath or Bond from setting up their Trade, 28 *H.* 8. *c.* 5.
6. Who may be Apprentices, and to what Trades, 5 *El. c.* 4.
7. None to exercise a Trade but such as have erved seven Years Apprenticeship, 5 *El. c.* 4. § 31.
8. Cloth Maker, *&c.* having three Apprentices shall keep one Journeyman, 5 *El c.* 4. § 33.
9. Persons refusing to be Apprentices how punished, 5 *El. c.* 4. § 35.
10. Justices of Peace may redress Complaints between Masters and Apprentices, 5 *El. c.* 4. § 35. 2 & 3 *Ann. c.* 6. § 12. 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 3.
11. None bound to enter into Apprenticeships, but such as are under twenty-one Years of Age, 5 *El. c.* 4. § 36.
12. Apprentices may be taken by Owners of Ships, and Traders, in Fishing, 5 *El. c.* 5. § 12.
13. How many by Hat-makers, *&c.* 8 *El. c.* 11. § 8, 9.
14. Poor Children to be bound Apprentices, 43 *El. c.* 2. § 5. 7 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 3. 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 28.
15. All Persons to whom Children are bound Apprentices, in pursuance of the above Acts, to provide for them, 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 36. § 1.
16. No Persons compellable to take poor Children Apprentices from Parishes in which they do not inhabit, *&c.* 20 *Geo.* 3. *c* 36. § 2.
17. Penalty on Apprentices hunting, *&c.* 4 & 5 *W. & M. c.* 23. § 10.
18. Tax on Apprentices for the Use of Orphans, 5 *W. & M. c.* 10. § 6.
19. Apprentices discovering Clippers and Coiners made free, 6 & 7 *W.* 3. *c.* 17. § 12.
20. In what Cases poor Boys shall be put out Apprentices to the Sea-service, and at what Age, 2 & 3 *Ann. c.* 6. § 1, 6. 4 *Ann c.* 19. § 16.
21. The Age to be inserted in the Indentures, 2 & 3 *Ann. c.* 6. § 1.
22. Indenture to be sent to the Collector of the Port to which the Master belongs, 2 & 3 *Ann. c.* 6. § 5.
23. And entered and indorsed, 2 & 3 *Ann. c* 6. § 5.
24. Certificates of the Names and Ages of such Apprentices to be transmitted to the Lord High Admiral, 2 & 3 *Ann. c.* 6. § 5.
25. Fifty Shillings to be paid to the Master at Binding, 2 & 3 *Ann. c.* 6. § 2.
26. Such Apprentices not to be impressed till they attain their Age of eighteen Years, 2 & 3 *Ann. c.* 6. § 4.
27. Protections to be given them till such Age, 2 & 3 *Ann. c* 6. § 5.
28. Persons voluntarily binding themselves to the Sea-service, exempt from being impressed for 3 Years, 2 & 3 *Ann. c.* 6. § 15.
29. Masters intitled to the Wages, when their Apprentices are impressed, or voluntarily enter into the Service, 2 & 3 *Ann. c.* 6. § 17.
30. What Masters of Ships obliged to take such Apprentices, and how many, 2 & 3 *Ann. c.* 6. § 8.
31. And to give an Account to the Collector of the Poor to which they belong of their Names and Number, 2 & 3 *Ann. c.* 6. § 9.
32. Their Number, Names, Ages, and Dates of Indentures to to be inserted by the Custom house Officers in the Coquets, on the Ship's going out, 2 & 3 *Ann. c.* 6. § 14.
33. Apprentices how to be conveyed to their Master's Ports, 2 & 3 *Ann. c.* 6. § 10.
34. Counterparts of their Indentures to be transmitted to the Churchwardens of the Parishes from whence they are bound, 2 & 3 *Ann. c.* 6. § 11.
35. A Register of the Masters, and the Number and Burden of their Ships, with the Owners and Apprentices Names, and from what Places sent, to be kept, and Copies thereof transmitted to the Quarter Sessions, 2 & 3 *Ann. c.* 6. § 13.
36. What to be paid to the Crown out of Money given with an Apprentice, 8 *Ann. c.* 9. § 32. 9 *Ann. c.* 21. § 7.
37. Or for any Thing given not being Money, 8 *Ann. c.* 9. § 45.
38. The Sum given with an Apprentice, to be inserted in the Indenture, 8 *Ann. c.* 9. § 35.
39. Indenture to be stamped, 8 *Ann. c.* 9. § 36, 37, 38, 39.
40. And where to be admitted as Evidence, 8 *Ann. c.* 9. § 43.
41. Penalty on Masters not paying Duty, 9 *Ann. c.* 21. § 66.
42. Apprentices under fifteen excepted out of the Act, which takes Clergy from those who steal in a House to the Value of 40*s.* 12 *Ann st.* 1. *c.* 7. § 2.
43. Persons above fifteen Years old may bind themselves Apprentices to go to *America*, 4 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 11. § 5.
44. Time given for Payment of Apprenticeship Duties, 10 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 27. § 6. 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 18. 13 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 28. § 6. 27 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 16. § 5. 28 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 4. 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 77.
45. Further Penalty on not paying Apprentices Duty, 18 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22. § 24.
46. Encouragement to Apprentices paying the Duty in the Master's Default, 18 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22. § 25. 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 45. § 5.
47. Where Justices may discharge Apprentices, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 3.
48. Penalties on Non-payment of Apprenticeship Duties to be discharged on Payment of Double Duties, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 45. § 5.
49. Exercising Trades not having served Apprenticeship, excepted out of Pardon, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 52. § 26, 27.
50. Apprentices not removeable on account of Contracts not being indented, 31 *Geo.* 2 *c* 11.
51. Time allowed for Payment of Duties on Indentures, 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 23. § 7.
52. Entry to be kept of all Apprentices, *&c.* within the Jurisdiction of every City or Corporation, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 46. § 18.
53. For the better regulating Apprentices, 6 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 25.

*For other Matters, see* Aliens 8. Canterbury, Cutlers 2. Charitable Uses 8. Drapery 57, *&c.* Dyers 18. Felony within Clergy, *Title* Servants, Greenland 9. Hats 10, 14. Leather 27. Plantations 26. Poor 10, 12, 25, 34, 38, *&c.* Seamen

men 7, 21, &c. Stamps, *Title* Apprentices, Watermen 5, 10, 13. Worsteds 3. Greenwich Hospital.

## Appropriation and Impropriation.

1. On the Appropriation of Churches, the Poor and Vicar are to be provided for, 15 *R.* 2. *c.* 6. 4 *H.* 4. *c.* 12.
2. And a secular Person ordained Vicar perpetual, 4 *H.* 4. *c.* 12.
3. Appropriations, &c. renounced by the Queen, 2 & 3 *P.* & *M. c.* 4. Resumed by the Crown, 1 *El. c.* 4. § 25.
4. Grants of Impropriations made by pretended Delinquents during the late Usurpation, how avoided, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 25.
5. Owners of Impropriations may unite the same to the Parsonage and Vicarage of the Parish Church where the same do lie, 17 *Car.* 2. *c.* 3. § 7.

*For other Matters, see* Vicars.

## Appropriation of Supplies.

4 & 5 *Ann. c.* 12. 5 *Ann. c.* 19. 27. 6 *Ann. c.* 5. 11. 6 *Ann. c.* 8. 8 *Ann. c.* 13. 9 *Ann. c.* 6, 23. 10 *Ann. c.* 26. 12 *Ann. st.* 1. *c.* 11. 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21. 3 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 7. 4 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 3. 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 19. 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 11. 7 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 20. 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 20. 9 *Geo* 1. *c.* 19. 10 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 2. 11 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 8. 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 12. 13 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 7. 1 *Geo.* 2. *c* 9. 2 *Geo* 2 *c.* 18. 3 *Geo* 2. *c.* 16. 4 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 9. 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 17. 6 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25. 7 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 12. 8 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 23. 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. 10 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 17. 11 *Geo* 2. *c.* 27. 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. 13 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 23. 14 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 41. 15 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. 16 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25. 17 *Geo* 2. *c.* 33. 18 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22. 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 31. 20 *Geo.* 2. *c* 36. 21 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 23. 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 42. 23 *Geo* 2. *c.* 21. 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 47. 25 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25. 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 23. 27 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 10. 28 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22. 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 2, 29. 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 26. 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 33. 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 36. 33 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 18. 1 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 19. 2 *Geo.* 3 *c.* 34. 3 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 17. 4 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 23. 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 40. 6 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 41. 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 28. 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 40. 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 85. 15 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 42. 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 49. 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 47. 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 54. 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 25. § 8. 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 71. 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 57. 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 62. 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 57. 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 67. 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 78. 24 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 44. 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 60.

## Approvement.

1. Lords may approve their Wastes, leaving sufficient Common for their Tenants, 20 *H.* 3. *c.* 4.
2. Lords may approve against their Neighbours, *St. Westm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 46.
3. Triple Damages given upon these Statutes, 3 & 4 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 3.
4. With the Consent of Lords and Tenants, Commons may be inclosed for planting Timber, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 36.
5. Recompence for Common to be paid to Persons interested, 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 41.

*Breakers of Inclosures how punished, see* Common, Inclosures, Poor.

## Approvers.

Felony to compel a Prisoner to be Approver, 14 *Ed.* 3. *st.* 1. *c.* 10.

*For other Matters, see* Appeal, Felony.

## Aqua Vitae. See Brandy.

## Arbitrement. See Award.

## Archbishops. See Bishops.

## Archdeacons.

How to compound for First Fruits, 6 *Ann. c.* 27. § 6.

## Archdeaconry of Richmond. See Richmond.

## Archery.

1. To be used by all under the Age of forty Years, 3 *H.* 7. *c.* 3. 6 *H.* 8. *c.* 2. 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 9.
2. Aliens not to export Bows, nor shoot in long Bows, 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 9. § 9, 10.

*For other Matters, see* Arms, Bows, &c. 3.

## Arms.

1. To all Parliaments, &c. Men shall come peaceably without Force and Arms. *St. de Defens. part. arm.* 7 *Ed.* 1.
2. All Men shall have Arms according to their Ability, and View of Arms shall he made twice in the Year, *St. Wint.* 13 *Ed.* 1. *st.* 2. *c.* 6.
3. What Arms shall be worn at Tourneys, *St. Armor. incert. Temp.* Vol. 1. 200.
4. None to walk armed after Curfew, except, &c. 13 *Ed.* 1. *st.* 5.
5. Nor come armed before the Justices, 2 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 3.
6. Going and riding armed an Offence, 25 *Ed.* 3. *st.* 5. *c.* 2. Launcegays prohibited, and riding armed, 7 *R.* 2. *c.* 13. 20 *R.* 2. *c.* 1.
7. Servants and Labourers shall use Bows and Arrows on *Sundays*, &c. and not bear other Arms, 12 *R.* 2. *c.* 6.
8. Conusance of Matters touching Feats of Arms appertaineth to the Constable, 13 *R* 2. *c.* 2.
9. Bearing Arms at Assemblies in *Wales* prohibited, 26 *H.* 8. *c.* 6. § 4.
10. Cross Bows, and Hand Guns, &c. prohibited, 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 6.
11. All old Statutes concerning finding Armour repealed, 4 & 5 *P.* & *M. c.* 2. 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 25. § 47.
12. Imbezzling the King's Armour Felony, 31 *El. c.* 4.
13. Armour may be exported, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 4. § 10. Unless prohibited by Proclamation, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 4. § 12.
14. Deputy Lieutenants may search for Arms, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 3. § 14.
15. Importing Arms or Ammunition prohibited, 1 *Ja.* 2. *c.* 8.
16. Protestant Subjects may have Arms for their Defence, 1 *W.* & *M. st.* 2. *c.* 2.
17. Arms, &c. shipped after Prohibition, forfeited, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 16. § 2.

*For other Matters, see* Deer, &c. 5, &c. Game 12, &c. Militia, Papists 5, &c. Recusants 34, &c. Wales.

## Army. See Soldiers.

## Arrack. See Brandy.

## Arrest.

1. Bailiffs not to attach Persons out of their Jurisdiction, 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 35.
2. None arrested for Trespass to be discharged without Award, 13 *Ed.* 1. *st.* 5.

3. Prieſts attending Divine Service not to be arreſted, 50 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 5. 1 *R.* 2. *c.* 15.
4. Perſons having unlawful Arms may be arreſted, 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 6. § 16.
5. Arreſts at the Suits of Perſons knowing nothing thereof, how puniſhed, 8 *El.* *c.* 2. § 4.
6. No Sheriff ſhall grant a Warrant before he receives the Writ, 43 *El.* *c.* 6. 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21. § 53.
7. Service of Proceſs on *Sunday*, void, except in Treaſon, Felony, or Breach of the Peace, 29 *Car.* 2. *c.* 7. § 6.
8. Day and Year how to be ſet down on the Proceſs, *&c.* 5 & 6 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 21. § 4. 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 42. 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21. § 54.
9. Arreſts not to be upon any Proceſs, unleſs Oath be made of the Debt, 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 29. 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 27. 21 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 3. Extended to *Wales*, *&c.* 6 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 14.
10. Where Perſons are not to be arreſted, but ſerved, 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 29.
11. Priſoners not to be carried to Gaol, *&c.* in leſs than 24 Hours, 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22. unleſs they refuſe to name a proper Houſe, 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 27. § 6.
12. Sheriffs ſhall grant Special Warrants at the Requeſt of the Solicitors of the Cuſtoms or Exciſe, and be indemnified, 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 35. § 32, 33.
13. Seamen in the King's Service privileged from Arreſts for Debts under 20*l.* 1 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 14. § 15. 14 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 38. § 3.
14. So Soldiers or Marines for a Debt leſs than 10*l.* 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 6. § 64. 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 11. § 37.
15. Men impreſſed according to the Directions of the Act not to be taken out of the Service but for a criminal Matter, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 8. § 20.
16. Seamen privileged from Arreſts, except for Crimes and Debts of 20*l.* 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 10. § 28. and other ſubſequent Acts.
17. Soldiers were privileged from Arreſts, 33 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 6. § 65. 33 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 8. § 38. and other ſubſequent Acts.
18. No Perſon to be arreſted upon Proceſs out of any inferior Court for leſs than 10*l.* 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 70. § 1.
19. So much of all Acts for the Recovery of ſmall Debts, as authoriſes Impriſonment for leſs than 10*l.* repealed, *Id.* § 3.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Account** 1, 2, 3. **Ambaſſadors** 2. **Attornies** 30, 35, *&c.* **Bail** 8, 9, 10. **Bankrupt** 26, 28, *&c.* **Brandy** 38, *&c.* **Coſts, Hue and Cry** 4. **Murder** 5. **Night-walkers, Parliament** 28. **Priſon, *&c.*, Proceſs, Sheriffs, Stannaries** 2. **Suits** 4.

## Arreſts of Felons, how rewarded. See Apprehenders of Felons.

## Arreſt of Judgement. See Judgements.

## Arrows.

1. Arrow Heads ſhall be well tempered and pointed with Steel, 7 *H.* 4. *c.* 7.
2. Patten-makers ſhall not uſe Aſp, that Arrows may be cheap, 4 *H.* 5. *c.* 3.

## Arſon. See Burning.

## Articles of Religion.

1. By whom and how to be ſubſcribed, 13 *El.* *c.* 12. § 1. 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 4.
2. The Penalty for maintaining Doctrine againſt the Article 13 *El.* *c.* 12. § 2.

## Articuli ſuper Chartas, 28 Ed. 1. ſt. 3.

## Articuli Cleri, 9 Ed. 2. ſt. 1.

## Artificers.

1. Artificers reſtrained in their Wages, 25 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 4. 2 *H.* 6. *c.* 15.
2. Limited to one Employment, 37 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 6.
3. Reſtraints on foreign Artificers, 14 & 15 *H.* 8. *c.* 2. 21 *H.* 8. *c.* 16.
4. Bakers, Brewers, Surgeons, and Scriveners, not accounted Handicraftſmen, 22 *H.* 8. *c.* 13.
5. Aliens made Denizens bound by theſe Statutes, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 16.
6. Conſpiracies of Handicraftſmen and Victuallers to raiſe their Prices prohibited, 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 15.
7. Handicraftſmen may work in Towns where they are not free, 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 15. § 4. Repealed 3 & 4 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 20.
8. What Perſons may be taken Apprentices by the ſeveral Kinds of Artificers, 5 *El.* *c.* 4. § 2.
9. The Sellers of *Welſh* Cottons ſhall pay their Sheermen and Cottoners ready Money, 8 *El.* *c.* 7. § 6. 14 *El.* *c.* 12. § 4.
10. Perſons enticing Artificers into foreign Countries, 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 27. § 1. 23 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 13. § 1.
11. Penalty on Perſons enticing Printers of Callicoes, Cottons, *&c.* to leave the Kingdom, 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 60. § 1.
12. And Artificers in Iron or Steel, except to *Ireland*, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 67. § 6.
13. Penalty on Artificers not returning within ſix Months after Warning, 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 27. § 3.
14. Artificers under Contracts to go beyond Sea, refuſing to give ſuch Security as the Statute requires, how puniſhed, *Id.* § 4.
15. Offences committed againſt 5 *Geo.* 1. in *Scotland*, where to be proſecuted, *Id.* § 5.
16. Penalty of Artificers not fulfilling their Contracts, 6 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 25.
17. Lace Manufacturers to be paid in Money, not in Goods, 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 49.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Aliens** 6, 8. **Labourers** 12, *&c.* **Leather** 11, 13, 21, 45, *&c.* **Trades.**

## Arundel (Borough).

For better paving, *&c.* the Streets, *&c.* there, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 90.

## Artillery Ground (Old). See Poor.

## Arundel (Port).

For Repair thereof, 6 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 12.

## Arun (River).

For amending and extending the Navigation, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 100.

## Aſhes.

1. Pot Aſhes, 2 *W.* & *M.* *ſeſſ.* 2. *c.* 4. § 39.
2. Wood or Soap Aſhes, 4 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 5. § 2.
3. And *German* Pearl Aſhes, to what Duties liable, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 21. § 30.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Plantations** *and* **Pot Aſhes.**

## Aſſault.

1. Aſſaulting a Privy Counſellor in Execution of his Office, Felony without Clergy, 9 *Ann. c.* 16.
2. Aſſaulting with Intent to rob, puniſhed with Tranſportation, 7 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 21.

*See* Church 8. Felony within Clergy, *Title* Aſſault, Palaces 5. Parliament 11, *&c.*

## Aſſembly. See Riot.

## Aſſeſſments. See Bridges, Highways, Land-Tax, Paving, &c. and Poor.

## Aſſets.

1. Truſts in Fee deemed Aſſets by Deſcent, *&c.* 29 *Car.* 2. *c.* 3. § 10, 11.
2. Eſtates *pour auter Vie* where chargeable as Aſſets by Deſcent, 29 *Car.* 2. *c.* 3. § 12.

*For other Matters, ſee* Executor, Heir, Plantations.

## Aſſignment.

1. Where Aſſignee ſhall have the Benefit of a Leſſee, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 34.
2. Eſtates of Freehold or for Years not aſſignable but by Deed, 29 *Car.* 7. *c.* 3.

*For other Matters, ſee* Bills of Exchange *and* Promiſſory Notes, Bail 16. Bank 2. Bankrupts 8. Replevin 10.

## Aſſize.

1. Aſſizes ſhall be taken in the Counties once a Year, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 12.
2. Shall be adjourned to the Bench *propter difficultatem*, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 12.
3. Of *Darrein Preſentment* ſhall be taken before the Juſtices of the Bench, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 13.
4. Aſſizes may be taken in Advent and Lent, *St. Weſtm.* 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 5.
5. In Aſſize of *Novel Diſſeiſin*, Alienee of Diſſeiſor to pay Damages, 6 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 51.
6. Proceedings in Aſſize, *St. Wall.* 12 *Ed.* 1. *fol.* 80, 81.
7. Aſſizes ſhall lie of Eſtovers of Wood, *&c. St. Weſtm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 25.
8. Shall lie againſt a Tenant for Years and his Feoffee, *St. Weſtm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 25.
9. Defendant pleading a falſe Plea adjudged a Diſſeiſor, *St. Weſtm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 25. and ſhall pay double Damages, *&c. Ibid.*
10. Remedy by Certificate of Aſſize where Defendant has a Releaſe, *&c. St. Weſtm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 35.
11. Juſtices of Aſſize ſhall be aſſigned who ſhall aſſociate Knights, *&c. St. Weſtm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 30.
12. Aſſizes of *Mortdanceſter* may be adjourned into the Bench, *St. Weſtm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 30.
13. Of *Darrein Preſentment*, *&c.* may be taken before the Juſtice and one Knight in their proper Counties, 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 30. § 2.
14. The Creditor after Execution on a Statute Merchant may maintain an Aſſize, *&c. Stat. de Mercator.* 13 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 3.
15. The Proceedings when Jointenancy is pleaded in Abatement, *Stat. de Conjunctim Feoffatis*, 34 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 1.
16. Tenants in Aſſize of *Novel Diſſeiſin* may plead by Attorney or Bailiff, *St. Ebor.* 12 *Ed.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 1.
17. Writs of Nuſance may be in Nature of Aſſize, 6 *R.* 2. *c.* 3.
18. Juſtices of Aſſize ſhall hold their Seſſions in principal Towns, 6 *R.* 2. *c.* 5. The Chancellor and Juſtices ſhall appoint where, 11 *R.* 2. *c.* 11.
19. An Aſſize *in Confinio Comitat.* of a Rent out of Lands in two Counties, 7 *R.* 2. *c.* 10.
20. Writs of Aſſize in a Franchiſe where abateable, 9 *H.* 4. *c.* 5. 8 *H.* 6. *c.* 26.
21. A Copy of a Panel ſhall be delivered to the Defendant ſix Days before the Seſſion of the Juſtices, that he may inform the Aſſizers of his Title, 6 *H.* 6. *c.* 2.
22. The Sheriff ſhall not be named Diſſeiſor or Tenant where he is not ſo, 11 *H.* 6. *c.* 2.
23. Plaintiffs may abridge their Plaints, 21 *H.* 8. *c.* 3.

*For other Matters, ſee* Abatement 11. Cornwall 2. Diſcontinuance of Proceſs, Diſſeiſin 3, 6, 7. Eſſoin 8. Limitation, Records 4.

## Aſſize of Bread. See Bread.

## Aſſize of Fewel. See Fewel.

## Aſſize of the Foreſt. See Foreſt.

## Aſſociates. See Juſtices of Aſſize.

## Aſſociation.

1. Aſſociation for the Security of King *William*'s Perſon eſtabliſhed, and required of all Perſons in Office, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 27.
2. Made void, 1 *Ann. ſt.* 1. *c.* 22. § 3.

## Aſſumpſit. See Frauds.

## Aſſurance. See Inſurance.

## Attachment.

1. Perſons taken upon an Attachment for a Contempt, *&c.* not to be diſcharged without a lawful *Superſedeas*, 13 *Car.* 2. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 2. § 4.
2. Attachment for Contempt in not paying Coſts on *Certiorari*, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 3.

*For other Matters, ſee* Conſpirators 3. Liberties, Proceſs 1, 3.

## Attachment (Foreign).

1. Members of the Bank, their Stock not ſubject to foreign Attachment, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 20. § 47. 7 *Ann. c.* 7. § 62.
2. Stock of *Eaſt India* Company exempted, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 20. § 74. 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 44.
3. Stock of *South Sea* Company alſo, 9 *Ann. c.* 21. § 42. 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21. § 12.
4. Annuities not liable to foreign Attachment, 3 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 8. § 16. 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 2. § 22.

## Attainder.

1. Of the Archbiſhop of *York*, and others, 11 *R.* 1. *c.* 1. Confirmed, 20 *R.* 2. *c.* 6.
2. Reverſal of Attainders, 1 *H.* 4. *c.* 5.
3. The Attainder of *Owen Glandourdy* confirmed, 9 *H.* 6. *c.* 3.
4. Of *John Cade*, 29 *H.* 6. *c.* 1. 31 *H.* 6. *c.* 2.
5. Of *Elizabeth Barton*, and others, 25 *H.* 8. *c.* 12.

6. At-

6. Attainder of Treaſon by Common Law ſhall be of as much Force as by Parliament, 33 *H.* 8. *c* 20.
7. Queen *Katherine Howard*, *&c.* attainted, 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 21.
8. Debts accruing by Attainder to be declared for generally, 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 39. § 25.
9. Attainder of Sir *William Sherrington*, a great Coiner, 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 17. His Reſtitution, 3 & 4 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 13.
10. Of *Thomas* Lord *Seymour*, 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 18.
11. Of the Duke of *Northumberland*, and others, 1 *Mar. ſt.* 2. *c.* 16.
12. Of the Earl of *Weſtmorland*, and others, confirmed, 13 *El. c.* 16. 18 *El. c.* 4.
13. Of Lord *Paget*, and others, confirmed, 29 *El. c.* 1.
14. No paſt Attainder of Treaſon ſhall be reverſed after the Execution of the Party, 29 *El. c.* 2.
15. Confirmation of the Attainder of Sir *Francis Engleſield*, 35 *El. c.* 5.
16. Attainder of the Traitors in the Gunpowder Treaſon, 3 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 2.
17. Of *Oliver Cromwell*, and others, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 30.
18. Pains and Penalties of certain Regicides, *&c.* 13 *Car.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 15.
19. Reverſal of the Earl of *Strafford*'s Attainder, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 29.
20. Attainder of *Thomas Doleman*, and others, 17 *Car.* 2. *c.* 5.
21. For baniſhing the Earl of *Clarendon*, 19 *Car.* 2. *c.* 10.
22. Attainder of the Duke of *Monmouth*, 1 *Ja.* 2. *c.* 2.
23. Of Sir *John Fenwick*, 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 4.
24. Of the Traitors in the Aſſaſſination Plot, 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 5. 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 4. 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 13. 1 *Ann. ſt.* 1. *c.* 29.
25. Of the pretended Prince of *Wales*, 13 *W.* 3. *c.* 3.
26. Of Lord *Bolingbroke*, 1 *Geo.* 1. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 16. Enabled to take certain Manors, *&c.* according to a Settlement by a Private Act, 11 *Geo.* 1.
27. Of the Duke of *Ormonde*, 1 *Geo.* 1. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 17.
28. Of the Earl of *Mar*, and others, 1 *Geo.* 1. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 32.
29. Of the Earls of *Mariſchall*, *Seaforth*, and others, 1 *Geo.* 1. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 42. Diſability of the Earl of *Seaforth* removed, 8 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22.
30. Of *Tho. Forſter*, *junior*, and *Will Mackintoſh*, Eſquires, 1 *Geo.* 1. *ſt.* 2. *c* 53.
31. Of *Plunket*, *&c.* 9 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 15.
32. Of the Earl of *Kellie*, and others, for Rebellion, 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 26.
33. *Ogilvy*, *David*, relieved from the Diſabilities occaſioned by his Attainder, 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 24.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Forfeiture**, **Monaſteries** 11, *&c.* **Treaſon** 45.

## Attaint.

1. To be granted in Plea of Land, *St. Weſtm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 38. 34 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 7.
2. Two Juſtices ſworn to take Aſſizes and Attaints three Times a Year, 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 30.
3. Attaint may be taken by Default of the Petit Jury at the great Diſtreſs, *St. de Vic.* 14 *Ed.* 2.
4. Shall be granted in Treſpaſs as well of the Principal as of the Damages, and though the Damages be not paid, 1 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 6.
5. Eſſoin *de ſervitio*, *&c.* and Protection not to be allowed in Attaints, and five Days in the Year ſhall be given, 5 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 6.
6. Shall be granted in Treſpaſs *ſine brevi* if the Damages exceed 40 *s.* 5 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 7. without regard to the Quantity of the Damages, 28 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 8.
7. Shall be granted on eaſy Fine, and to the Poor without Fine, 34 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 7.
8. Shall be granted to a Reverſioner, 9 *R.* 2. *c.* 3.
9. In Attaint of a Verdict of the City of *Lincoln*, the Jury ſhall be impanelled of the County of *Lincoln*, 13 *R.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 18. 3 *H.* 5. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 5.
10. The Plaintiffs ſhall recover their Coſts and Damages, 11 *H.* 6. *c.* 4.
11. Jurors in Attaint ſhall have 20 *l.* a Year in Land, 15 *H.* 6. *c.* 5.
12. A falſe foreign Plea ſhall be peremptory, 15 *H.* 6. *c.* 5.
13. A Tenant in Gavelkind may be returned in Attaint in *Kent*, 18 *H.* 6. *c.* 2.
14. Regulations of Attaints in *London*, 11 *H.* 7. *c.* 21.
15. Perſons convicted in Attaint diſabled to be Jurors, 11 *H.* 7. *c.* 21.
16. Proceedings in Attaint regulated, 11 *H.* 7. *c.* 24. 19 *H.* 7. *c.* 3. 23 *H.* 8. *c.* 3.
17. In Attaint, Petty Jury may appear by Attorney, 23 *H.* 8. *c.* 3. § 8.
18. Perſons worth 400 Marks in Goods may be impanelled in Attaints in *London*, 37 *H.* 8. *c.* 5.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Abatement** 16. **Challenge** *c.* **Eſſoin** 3. **Excommunication** *c.* **Juries** 21. **Niſi Prius** 7. **Outlawry** 16, *&c.*

## Attornies and Solicitors.

1. Freemen owing Suit to the County or Lord's Court, may make an Attorney, 20 *H.* 3. *c.* 10. 15 *H.* 6. *c.* 7.
2. Barrators not to be Attornies in County Court, 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 33.
3. Form of Writ of Attorney in *Wales*, 12 *Ed.* 1. § 47.
4. An Attorney may be made where an Appeal doth not lie, 6 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 8.
5. Who may make General Attornies, 13 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 10. 7 *R.* 2. *c.* 14.
6. Fine to be made in the Exchequer before granting a Writ *de Attornato generali faciendo*, *St. de Libert. perquirend.* 27 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 2.
7. Writ *de Attornato faciendo* for Parties not able to travel, *St. de Libert. perquirend.* 27 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 2.
8. Tenants in Aſſize may make Attornies, 12 *Ed.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 1.
9. The Judges may admit Attornies in Pleas before them, *St. de Fin.* 15 *Ed.* 2. *ſt* 1.
10. General Attornies may be made in *Præmunire*, by ſuch as paſs the Sea with Licence, 7 *R.* 2 *c.* 14.
11. General Attornies may ſubſtitute other Attornies, 7 *R.* 2. *c.* 14.
12. Shall be examined by the Judges, and their Names put on the Roll, 4 *H* 4. *c.* 18. 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 23.
13. Shall be ſworn not to bring Suits in foreign Counties, 4 *H.* 4. *c.* 18.
14. No Officer of a Franchiſe ſhall be Attorney in a Plea within the Franchiſe, 4 *H.* 4. *c.* 19.
15. Impotent Perſons being outlawed may make Attornies, 7 *H.* 4. *c.* 13.
16. Underſheriffs, *&c.* not to be Attornies while in Office, 1 *H.* 5. *c.* 4.
17. A particular Act for the Duke of *Bedford* to make his Attornies, 2 *H.* 6. *c.* 3.
18. The Number of Attornies in *Norfolk* and *Suffolk* limited, 33 *H.* 6. *c.* 7.
19. Attornies, *&c.* not puniſhable for pleading a forged Deed for their Clients, not being privy to the Forgery, 5 *El. c.* 14. § 15.
20. Defendants informed againſt upon a penal Law, may appear by Attorney, 29 *El. c.* 5. § 21. Reſtrained to natural-born Subjects and Denizens, 31 *El. c.* 10. § 20.

21. Re-

21. Recusants convict not to practise as Attornies or Solicitors, 3 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 5. § 8.
22. Attornies shall take Tickets of their Disbursements, 3 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 7.
23. Shall deliver a Bill signed before they charge their Clients with their Fees, 3 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 7. 2 *Geo.* 2 *c.* 23. § 23.
24. None shall be admitted Attornies but they that are brought up to it, 3 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 7. 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 23.
25. Attornies shall not suffer others to practise in their Names except in special Cases, 3 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 7. § 2 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 23. § 10, 17.
26. Persons convicted of Forgery or Perjury, and practising as Attornies, to be transported, 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 29. § 4.
27. Regulations of Attornies Clerkships, 2 *Geo* 2 *c.* 23. § 5. 7, 12, 15, 16. made perpetual, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 75.
28. Solicitors in Equity to be admitted and sworn, 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 23. § 7, 20, 21.
29. Attornies and Solicitors to be inrolled without Fee, 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 23. § 18.
30. Attorney's Name to be indorsed on every Process for arresting, 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 23. § 22.
31. Directions for the Taxation of Bills, 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 23. § 23. not to extend to Cases between Attorney and Agent, 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 13. § 6.
32. The six Clerks Attornies and Clerks, in the Exchequer, and Solicitors of the Treasury, &c. excepted, 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 23. § 26, 27, 28.
33. Attornies, Solicitors, and Proctors incapacitated to act as Justices, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 18. § 2.
34. Shall take no more than 5*s.* for serving Copy of Process, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 27. § 2.
35. Penalty of issuing special Writs in small Suits, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 27. § 5.
36. Attornies of the superior may be admitted in inferior Courts, 6 *Geo.* 2 *c.* 27. § 2.
37. Not indorsing Attorney's Name on Warrant does not vitiate, 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 13. § 4.
38. Attornies may use Abbreviations in their Bills, 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 13. § 5.
39. Penalty on Persons not admitted practising in County Courts, 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 13. § 7.
40. Quakers may be admitted on their Affirmation, 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 13. § 8.
41. Attornies not to begin any Suit while in Prison, 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 13. § 9.
42. Affidavits to be made of the Articles and Service of Clerks, 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 46. § 3. 27 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 16. § 6. 28 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 5. 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 32. § 4. 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 76.
43. Penalties on acting without being admitted, or on behalf of Persons not qualified, 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 46. § 12.
44. Exception of Attornies in *Wales* and Counties Palatine, 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 46. § 13.
45. Clerk of the Peace and Undersheriff not to practise at the Sessions, 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 46. § 14.
46. Solicitors may be admitted Attornies without Stamp or Fee, 23 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 26. § 15.
47. Attornies, &c. subject to the Court of Conscience for *Westminster*, 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 42.
48. Attornies, &c. imbezzling their Clients Money, excepted out of the Insolvent Debtors Act, 28 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 13. § 23.
49. Where Persons indemnified who have omitted Affidavits of Execution of Contracts to serve as Clerks to Attornies, 33 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 16.
50. Attornies imbezzling their Clients Money excluded from Act of Insolvency, 1 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 17.
51. Attornies not to be Commissioners of the Land Tax without possessing 100*l.* a Year, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 6. § 90.
52. Certificates to be taken out by all Attornies, Solicitors, and others, practising in any Court holding Plea for 40*s.* and upwards 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 80.
53. Certain Duties imposed on all Warrants, &c. filed of Record, *Id.* § 1, 13, 19.
54. None of the Duties to be charged to Clients, *Id* § 20.

*For other Matters, see* **Appeals** 12. **Assize** 16. **Attaint** 17. **Certiorari** . **Costs** 10. **Debt**, &c. 11. **Disseisin** 5. **Ecclesiastical Courts**, &c. 35. **Outlawry** 22, &c. **Stamps**, *Title* **Attorney**, **Warrant of Attorney**.

## Attorney General.

1. Shall be paid his Wages at *Easter*, &c. 10 *H.* 6.
2. His Residence dispensed with, 2 *H.* 5. *st.* 1. *c.* 4.
3. Shall have Conusance of Fines, and Inrolment of Deeds, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 20. § 5, 6.

## Attornment.

1. They who claim by Recovery may avow without Attornment, 7 *H.* 8. *c.* 4.
2. Grants to be good without it, 4 *Ann.* *c.* 16. § 9.
3. Attornment of Tenants except to a Mortgagee, &c. void, 11 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 11.

*See* **Fines** 25.

## Aubyn (St.) Sir John.

How Leases and Sale of his Lands at *Plymouth Dock* are to be made during his Minority, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 50.

## Auctions and Auctioneers.

1. Auctioneers to take out a Licence, 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 50. § 1.
2. Duties laid on Lands, Houses, Goods, &c. sold by Auction, 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 50. § 5. Exemptions, § 11, 12, 13. altered and amended by 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 56.

## Auditor of the King. See King, Debt to and from the King.

## Auditor of the Receipt of the Exchequer. See Exchequer.

## Augmentations.

Reservations in Church Leases for the Augmentation of poor Livings established, 29 *Car.* 2. *c.* 8.

## Aulnage.

1. The Subsidy discharged for three Years on Cloths of small Value, 1 *H.* 4. *c.* 19.
2. May be let to Farm, 4 *H.* 4. *c.* 24.
3. Aulnage Duties taken away, 11 & 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 20.

*See* **Drapery**.

## Avon (River).

1. Made navigable to *Salisbury*, 16 & 17 *Car.* 2. *c.* 12.
2. For preserving the Rivers *Avon* and *Frome*, 11 & 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 23. 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 20.
3. For regulating the Navigation of the *Avon* in *Warwickshire*, 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 39.

## Avowry.

1. Recoverers in a Recovery may avow for Rent, 7 *H.* 8. *c.* 4. § 2.

2. An Avowant recovering ſhall have Coſts, 7 *H.* 8. *c.* 4. § 3. 21 *H.* 8. *c.* 19.
3. The Lord may avow upon the Land as within his Seigniory, without naming his Tenant, 21 *H.* 8. *c.* 19. § 2.
4. Avowant muſt alledge Seiſin within 50 Years, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 2. § 4.
5. Writs ſhall go to inquire of the Sum in Arrear, and the Value of the Diſtreſs, on Nonſuit of the Plaintiff, or Verdict, or Judgement on Demurrer againſt him, 17 *Car.* 2. *c.* 7. § 2, 3.
6. 17 *Car.* 2. extended to *Wales* and the Counties Palatine, 19 *Car.* 2. *c.* 5.
7. They who diſtrain for Rent or Services may avow generally, 11 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 22.

*See* **Limitations.**

## Aurum Reginae.

A Proviſo that it ſhall not run upon a Grant made by the Commons, 15 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 3. *c.* 6. 31 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 13.

## Authors. See Books.

## Award.

Where a Submiſſion to an Award may be made a Rule of Court, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 15.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Reference.**

## Ayr.

1. *Ayr* and *Calder* Rivers made navigable, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 19. 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 96.
2. For cleanſing, &c. the Harbour of *Ayr*, enlarging and improving the Quays, Piers, &c. 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 22.
3. For building a Bridge acroſs the River *Air* at *Carlton*, in the Weſt Riding of *Yorkſhire*, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 63.
4. For rebuilding Bridge acroſs the River *Ayr* in the Town of *Ayr*, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 37.

## Ayr, Bank of.

For redeeming Annuities granted by the Bank of *Ayr* in *Scotland*, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 21. Further Time allowed by 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 11.

---

# B.

## Bablach. See Coventry.

## Bacon and Pork.

1. The Importation thereof how formerly prohibited, 18 *Car.* 2. *c.* 2. 20 *Car.* 2. *c.* 7.
2. What Price they muſt be at when exported, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 4. § 11.
3. Any Perſon may export them, 22 *Car.* 2. *c.* 13. § 4.
4. Pork may be exported to Alien Friends Duty free, 3 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 8.
5. Duties upon Bacon imported, 4 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 5. § 2. 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 2. § 4.
6. What Allowance to be made for ſalted Pork exported, 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 20. § 16. 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 6. § 4.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Salt Proviſions.**

## Badgers of Corn.

1. Where exempted from the Puniſhment of an Ingroſſer, 5 & 6 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 14. § 7. Repealed, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 71.
2. To be licenſed by the Juſtices, 5 *El.* *c.* 12. 13 *El.* *c.* 25. § 20. Repealed, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 71.

*See* **Foreſtallers.**

## Bail and Mainprize.

1. What Perſons are bailable, and by whom, 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 15. 3 *H.* 7. *c.* 3. 1 & 2 *Ph.* & *M.* *c.* 13.
2. Where required *in Ceſſavit*, 6 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 4.
3. Accountants where not bailable, 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 11.
4. Penalty for bailing or not bailing unduly, *Id.* & 27 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 3.
5. The Marſhal of the *King's Bench* not to bail Felons, 5 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 8.
6. The Bail anſwerable for Delay of Appearance of the Defendant, 7 *R.* 2. *c.* 17.
7. Where required before granting Writ of *Subpœna*, 15 *H.* 6. *c.* 4.
8. Sheriffs and Gaolers ſhall let all Perſons to Bail that are in their Cuſtody upon *Meſne Proceſs*, 23 *H.* 6. *c.* 9.
9. Juſtices of Peace may bail Perſons arreſted on Suſpicion of Felony, 1 *R.* 3. *c.* 3. Reſtrained to two Juſtices, 3 *H.* 7. *c.* 3. 1 & 2 *Ph.* & *M.* *c.* 13. § 3.—Not to reſtrain Juſtices in *London* and *Middleſex* and Towns Corporate, 1 & 2 *Ph.* & *M.* *c.* 13. § 6.
10. Where the Cauſe of Action is not expreſſed in the Proceſs, Bail ſhall not be required in more than 40 *l.* 13 *Car.* 2. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 2.——Not to extend to Arreſts upon *Capias Utlagat'*, 13 *Car.* 2. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 2. § 4.
11. Perſons committed for Treaſon or Felony, and not indicted the next Term, to be bailed, 31 *Car.* 2. *c.* 2. § 7.
12. Exceſſive Bail not to be required, 1 *W.* & *M.* *ſt.* 2. *c.* 2.
13. Commiſſions to be granted by the Courts at *Weſtminſter*, to take Bail in the Country, 4 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 4.
14. Bail may be taken by a Judge of Aſſize, 4 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 4. § 3.
15. On a *Capias Utlagatum*, Bail may be taken, 4 & 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 18. § 4.
16. Bail Bonds may be aſſigned to the Plaintiff, 4 *Ann.* *c.* 16. § 20.
17. Special Bail not requiſite in Cauſes in the ſuperior Courts under 10 *l.* nor in inferior Courts under 40 *s.* nor without Affidavit, 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 29. 21 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 3.
18. Nor upon Proceſs out of any inferior Court for leſs than 10 *l.* 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 70. § 1.
19. So much of all Acts for Recovery of ſmall Debts, as authorizes Impriſonment for leſs than 10 *l.* repealed, *Id.* § 3.
20. Where Bail may have Writ of Detainer againſt Priſoner, 1 *Ann.* *ſt.* 2. *c.* 6. § 3.
21. The Court of *King's Bench* and *Juſticiary* in *Scotland*, not reſtrained from bailing Perſons committed for Felonies againſt the Laws of Cuſtoms or Exciſe, 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 35. § 38. 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. § 12.
22. Juſtices of Peace required to bail Officers of Cuſtoms and Exciſe, who kill Perſons reſiſting, 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 35. § 35.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Certiorari** 12. **Cheſter** 17. **Corpus cum Cauſa, Deer,** &c. 3. **Error** 12. 13, 16, 21, &c. **Eccleſiaſtical Courts, Felonies within and without Clergy,** *Title* **Bail. Habeas Corpus, Money, Sheriffs** 28, &c. **Silk** 35. **Stannaries** 2. **Wales.**

## Bailiffs and Bailiwicks.

1. Bailiffs not to hold Pleas of the Crown, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 17.
2. Not to attach Perſons out of their Juriſdiction, 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 35.
3. Diſtreſs to be taken by ſworn Bailiffs, 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 37.
4. Indentures to be made between Sheriffs and Bailiffs of Returns, 12 *Ed.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 5.
5. An Averment may be had againſt their falſe Returns, 1 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 5.
6. They are to have ſufficient in the Place where they are Officers, 2 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 4. 4 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 9. 5 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 4.
7. How Bailiwicks, *&c.* may be let to Farm, 14 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 9.
8. Bailiwicks not to be let to Farm, 23 *H.* 6. *c.* 9.
9. There ſhall be but one Bailiff errant in one County, 14 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 9.
10. Juſtices of Aſſize ſhall inquire of the Miſdemeanors of Bailiffs, 14 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 9. 20 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 6.
11. A Bailiff ſhall not be an Attorney, 1 *H.* 5. *c.* 4.
12. Proviſions againſt their having the ſame Office within three Years, 1 *H.* 5. *c.* 4.
13. Later Proviſion for their holding their Offices for the Time they are given them, 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 24. § 15.
14. How puniſhable for Defaults in warning Defendants, *&c.* 11 *H.* 7. *c.* 15.
15. And for inſufficient Returns, 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 24. § 9.
16. They are to attend Juſtices of Aſſize, 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 24. § 7.
17. Bailiwicks not to be let at exceſſive Sums, 28 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 3. *c.* 14.
18. But at the ancient Farm, 14 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 9.
19. Bailiffs that gather Amerciaments how to be ſworn, 11 *H.* 7. *c.* 15.
20. Juſtices may puniſh Bailiffs of Hundreds, 11 *H.* 7. *c.* 15.
21. Bailiffs impannelling Jury, what Oath to take, 27 *El.* *c.* 12. § 4.
22. The buying or farming the Office, what to forfeit, 3 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 15. § 10.

*For Accounts of Lords Bailiffs, ſee* **Account.**
*For other Matters, ſee* **Malt, Sheriffs.**

## Bakers.

Not to conſpire to ſell Bread at certain Prices, 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 15.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Bread, Certiorari.**

## Ballaſtage.

1. Liberty given to take Ballaſt on the Shelps in the *Thames*, 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 18.
2. Unlading of Ballaſt, *&c.* in a Haven or River running to a Port, what to forfeit, 34 & 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 9. § 6.
3. Ballaſtage and Laſtage how regulated in the River *Thames*, 6 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 29. 11 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 12. 18 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 21. 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 16.——Theſe ſeveral Laws continued until 24th *June* 1782, 11 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 51. § 1. Further continued, 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 8.
4. Prices of Ballaſt, 6 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 29. § 1.
5. Penalty of Frauds by Ballaſt Men, 6 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 29. § 3. *& ſequent.*
6. Permiſſion to carry Dung and Chalk as Ballaſt, 6 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 29. § 14.
7. Penalty of throwing out Ballaſt, 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Bricks, &c.** 5. **Briſtol, Yarmouth.**

## Balloting.

## Balloting for Juries. See Juries.

## Ball Sope. See Sope.

## Balſam.

Balſam of *Peru* and *Tolu* may be imported from the *American* Plantations, 7 *Ann.* *c.* 8. § 12.

## Baltick. See Exportation.

## Bambridge (Thomas).

How incapacitated to enjoy the Office of Warden of the *Fleet*, 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 32.

## Bancroft (Edward). See Dyers 17.

## Baniſhment.

No Man ſhall be exiled but by lawful Judgement of his Peers, or the Law of the Land, 9 *H.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 29.

*See* **Abjuration.**

## Bank of Ayr. See Ayr.

## Bank of England.

1. Eſtabliſhed, 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 20. § 20.
2. Bank Bills may be aſſigned by Indorſement, 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 20. § 29.
3. Amerciaments on the Bank to be detained by the Officers of the Exchequer out of the annual Fund, 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 20. § 31.
4. Not to trade but in Bills, or in Gold and Silver, 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 20. § 27.
5. Scheme for a Land Bank, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 31.
6. Enlargement of the Funds, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 20. 7 *Ann.* *c.* 7. 12 *Ann.* *ſt.* 1. *c.* 11. 1 *Geo.* 1. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 12. 15 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 13.
7. Excluſive Privileges, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 20. § 28. 6 *Ann.* *c.* 22. § 9. 7 *Ann.* *c.* 7. § 61. 3 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 8. § 44. 15 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 13. § 5.
8. Bank Stock free of Taxes, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 20. § 31. 7 *Ann.* *c.* 7. § 62. 3 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 8. § 10.
9. Contracts for Stock not binding unleſs regiſtered within ſeven Days, and Tranſfer made within fourteen, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 20. § 34.
10. No Act of the Corporation to ſubject any Member to Forfeiture, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 20. § 35.
11. Dividends every ſix Months, 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 3. § 4.
12. Not compelled to make Dividends but by Order of a General Court, 12 & 13 *W.* 3. *c.* 12. § 14. 7 *Ann.* *c.* 7. § 65.
13. During the Continuance of the Bank of *England*, there ſhall not be more than ſix Bankers in Partnerſhip, 6 *Ann.* *c.* 22. § 9. 7 *Ann.* *c.* 7. § 61.
14. Qualifications of Directors, *&c.* 6 *Ann.* *c.* 32.
15. Bank to circulate Exchequer Bills, 9 *Ann.* *c.* 7.
16. None to be Director of the Bank and *India* Company at ſame Time, 9 *Ann.* *c.* 7. § 11.
17. Like Clauſe for *South Sea* Company, 9 *Ann.* *c.* 21. § 61.
18. Power given to the Bank to lend Money to the Treaſurer of the Navy on *South Sea* Stock, 12 *Ann.* *ſt.* 2. *c.* 3. § 10.

19. Five Sevenths of Exciſe Duty on Beer appropriated to the Bank, 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 12.
20. Duty on Spices, *&c.* appropriated to the Bank, 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 12.
21. Redemption of Bank Annuities, 3 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 8. 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 5. 13 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 3. 1 *Geo.* 2. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 8. § 21. 11 *Geo.* 2 *c.* 27. § 16.
22. Members not paying their Shares after Notice in *Gazette*, *&c.* Governor, *&c.* may ſtop Dividends and Transfers, 7 *Ann.* *c.* 27. § 72. 3 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 8. § 38.
23. Reduction of the Bank Annuity, 11 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 9. 15 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 13.
24. Annuities granted to the Bank upon the Coal Duties, 1 *Geo.* 2. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 8.
25. If the Produce be deficient, to be made good out of Sinking Fund, 1 *Geo.* 2. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 8. § 9. 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 3. § 8.— Overplus of additional Duties on Soap, Paper, *&c.* charged with Annuity of 50,000*l.* to Bank free from Taxes, 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 3.
26. Servants of the Company imbezzling Effects, guilty of Felony without Clergy, 15 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 13. § 12.
27. Directors may chuſe a Chairman in Abſence of the Governor, 15 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 13. § 13. 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 4. § 22.
28. Additional Annuity granted to the Bank for Exchequer Bills cancelled, 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 6.
29. General Court may proceed without taking the Oaths, 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 4. § 21.
30. Agreement with the Bank for raiſing Sums for 1764, in conſideration of which the Corporation is continued, *&c.* 4 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 25.
31. The Bank to continue a Corporation till the ſeveral Annuities eſtabliſhed by Parliament are redeemed, 4 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 9. § 33. 15 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 13. 16 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 13. § 32. 17 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 18. § 28. 18 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 9. § 33. 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 6. § 15. *and c.* 12. § 59. 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 3. § 55. *and c.* 10. § 45. 21 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 2. § 36. 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 23. § 14. 23 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 16. § 11. 28 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 15. § 31. 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 7. § 39. 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 51. 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22. 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 10. 33 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 7. 1 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 7. 2 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 10. 3 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 12.
32. Penalty of making and iſſuing Notes and Bills engraved to reſemble thoſe of the Bank, or having the Sum expreſſed in white Characters on a black Ground, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 79. § 2.
33. Perſons poſſeſſed of ſuch Notes may carry them for Payment, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 79. § 3.
34. Agreement with the Bank for raiſing 2,000,000*l.* for the Service of the Year 1781, 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 60.
35. Repayment of the above Sum poſtponed, 24 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 32. 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 83.

*For Annuities transferred from* South-Sea *Company, ſee* South-Sea Company.

*For other Matters, ſee* Annuities *per tot.* Chancery 19. Chriſtopher-le-Stocks, East India Company, Exchequer, Execution 16. Felony without Clergy, *Title* Bank 17, 18. Parliament 39, *&c.* Soap 12.

## Bank of Scotland. See Scotland.

## Bankers.

During the Continuance of the Bank, no other Company of Bankers to be exceeding ſix, 6 *Ann.* *c.* 22. § 9.

*See* Bankrupts.

## Bankrupts.

1. The Lord Chancellor to take Order with Bankrupts Bodies and Goods, 34 & 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 4.
2. Who ſhall be deemed Bankrupts, 13 *El.* *c.* 7. 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 15. 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 19. 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 24. 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30. § 39, 40.
3. Directions for ordering their Effects, 13 *El.* *c.* 7. 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 15. 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 19.
4. A Bankrupt abſconding ſhall be proclaimed, 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 15. § 6.
5. Penalty of Pillory, *&c.* on wilful Perjury to the Damage of the Creditors of 10*l.* 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 15. § 9.
6. Penalty of others committing Perjury, 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 15. § 11.
7. Witneſſes to be allowed Coſts, 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 15. § 11.
8. Power given to Commiſſioners to aſſign Debts, 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 15. § 13.
9. The Puniſhment of Pillory, *&c.* on a fraudulent Bankrupt, 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 19. § 7.
10. His Goods ſhall be rateably divided notwithſtanding any Judgement, *&c.* 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 19. § 9.
11. Commiſſioners may ſell an Eſtate Tail, which Bankrupt could bar, 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 19. § 12.
12. Commiſſioners may redeem Mortgages, 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 19. § 13.
13. Purchaſer not to be impeached after five Years, 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 19. § 14.
14. Members of the *India* Company, *Guinea* Company, and Fiſhing Company, not deemed Traders, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 24.
15. *Eaſt India* Company farther exempted by 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 44. § 74.
16. Members of the Bank not deemed Bankrupts on account of their Stock, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 20. § 47. 3 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 8. § 43.
17. Stock of *South Sea* Company exempted, 9 *Ann.* *c.* 21. § 42. 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21. § 12.
18. For puniſhing Frauds by Bankrupts, 4 *Ann.* *c.* 17. 5 *Ann.* *c.* 22. 3 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 12. 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 24.
19. Not paying a Debt in ſix Months after Proceſs, not an Act of Bankruptcy, 10 *Ann.* *c.* 15.
20. Diſcharge of a Bankrupt not to diſcharge his Partner or Surety, 10 *Ann.* *c.* 15. § 3.
21. Debt of a Bankrupt payable at a future Day to be allowed, 7 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 31.
22. Bankrupts ſince the Expiration of the Act 5 *Geo.* 1. diſcharged, 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 29. § 4.
23. The Act for preventing Frauds by Bankrupts, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30. continued by 4 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 36. further continued by 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 47. further continued by 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 54. 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 29. § 8.
24. Commiſſioners to appoint three Meetings in *Gazette*, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30. § 2.
25. Bankrupt to deliver Accounts upon Oath, and to attend Aſſignees, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30. § 4.
26. Bankrupt, after Surrender, free from Arreſts, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30. § 5.
27. Commiſſioners to attend Bankrupt if in Cuſtody, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30. § 6.
28. On ſecond Bankruptcy, Body only diſcharged, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30. § 9.
29. Bankrupt who has loſt 5*l.* in a Day, or 100*l.* in a Year by Gaming, to have no Advantage of this Act, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30. § 12.
30. Bankrupt after Certificate to be diſcharged from Priſon, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30. § 13.
31. Reward for diſcovering Bankrupt's Eſtate, and Puniſhment for concealing it, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30. § 20, 21.

32. How Debts are to be proved, and Aſſignees choſen, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30. § 26.
33. Where mutual Credit is given, one Debt may be ſet againſt another, and the Balance claimed or paid, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30. § 28.
34. Penalty of claiming Debts falſely, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30. § 29.
35. Chancellor may order new Aſſignees, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30. § 31.
36. After Certificate, Bankrupt to attend and be paid, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30. § 36.
37. Aſſignees not to commence Suit in Equity without Conſent of Majority of Creditors, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30. § 38.
38. Bankers, Brokers, and Factors, liable to Bankruptcy, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30. § 39.
39. Penalty on Commiſſioners incurring unneceſſary Expences, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30. § 42.
40. Payments in the Way of Trade without Notice valid, 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 32.
41. Demands on Policies of Inſurance, *&c.* may be claimed before the Contingency happens, 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 32. § 2.
42. Offences made Felony by 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30. excepted out of the General Pardon, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 52. § 23.
43. Certificate obtained from fictitious Creditors void, 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 57. § 9.
44. Power of Attorney from a foreign Creditor to be atteſted by a Notary, 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 57. § 10.
45. Bankrupts not obtaining their Certificates, excepted from the Inſolvent Debtors Act, 28 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 13. § 22. 1 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 17. § 30.
46. Members of Parliament made ſubject to Bankrupt Laws; but not ſubject to Arreſt, except in Caſes made Felony by thoſe Laws, 4 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 33.
47. Bankrupts who have conformed to all the Laws relating to them, but who cannot obtain their Diſcharge, may petition the Court of Chancery, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 77. § 59. 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 38. § 69.
48. Lord Chancellor impowered to allow Certificates to Bankrupts who have conformed, though not ſigned by four Fifths of their Creditors, 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 52. § 76.

*For other Matters, ſee* Abatement 21, 30. Baron *and* Feme 8. Cambrick 10. Certificate 6. Condition 3. Chancery 25, 26. Copyhold 1. Coſts, Debt, *&c.* Drovers 3. Eſcape 17. Evidence 9, 10. Farmers 3. Felony without Clergy, *Title* Bankrupt, Fiſh 37. Inſurance 15.

## Banks.

1. Who diſtrainable to make them, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 15.
2. How to be bounded. *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 16.
3. Cutting down the Dikes in *Marſhland* in *Norfolk*, Felony, 22 *H.* 8. *c.* 11. 2 & 3 *Ph. & M. c.* 19.
4. Sea Banks in *Norfolk* to be repaired at the Charge of the Inhabitants, 27 *El. c.* 24.
5. Commiſſions for ſupporting them, 7 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 20.
6. Removing Materials of Sea or Marſh Banks 20 *l.* Penalty, *&c.* 10 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 32. § 5. which is made perpetual by 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 42. § 5.
7. Penalty of cutting Star or Bent on Sand-hills, 15 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 33. § 6.

*For other Matters, ſee* Bedford Level, Felony without Clergy, *Title* Banks, Game, Sewers.

## Bans of Matrimony. See Marriage.

## Baptiſm.

Child of Popiſh Recuſant to be baptized within a Month after its Birth, *&c.* 3 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 5. § 14.

*For other Matters, ſee* Births *and* Regiſter.

## Barbers and Surgeons.

1. How incorporated in *London*, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 42. § 1.
2. How exempt from bearing Arms, or being put upon Watches or Inqueſts, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 42. § 1.
3. Barber not to exerciſe the Trade of a Surgeon in *London*, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 42. § 3.
4. Nor a Surgeon that of a Barber, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 42. § 3.
5. And none to ſhave but Freemen, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 42. § 4.
6. Barbers and Surgeons to pay Scot and Lot, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 42. § 6.
7. Any Perſon may keep a Barber or Surgeon as a Servant, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 42. § 7.
8. Four Maſters are to be choſen of the Company, who are to puniſh Offenders, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 42. § 5.
9. Barbers Aprons to what Duties liable, 4 *W. & M. c.* 5. § 2.

## Bargains and Sales.

1. Bargains and Sales of Freehold are to be inrolled within ſix Months, 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 16.
2. The Power of Corporations to inroll Bargains and Sales by Huſband and Wife confirmed, 34 & 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 22.
3. How to be inrolled in *Lancaſhire*, *Cheſhire*, and *Durham*, 5 *El. c.* 26.
4. In all Deeds of Bargain and Sale, the Words *grant*, *bargain*, *and ſell*, amount to expreſs Covenants to the Bargainee, *&c.* 6 *Ann. c.* 35. § 30.
5. A Copy of the Inrollment ſhall maintain a Plea of the Deed with a *Profert*, 10 *Ann. c.* 18. § 3.
6. Where Bargains and Sales are to be inrolled in the Huſtings of the City of *London*, 33 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30. § 10, *&c.*

*For regiſtering Conveyances in* Middleſex *and* Yorkſhire, *ſee* Regiſter.

*For other Matters, ſee* Executors.

## Barilla or Saphora.

To what Duties liable, 2 *W. & M. ſeſſ.* 2. *c.* 4. § 46.

## Bark.

1. Oaken Bark not to be regrated, 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 22. § 19.
2. Penalty of ſelling Oaks to be barked, 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 22. § 20.
3. All former Duties on the Importation of foreign Oak Bark repealed, and a Duty of 1 *d. per* hundred Weight impoſed, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 50. § 1, 2.——How to be applied, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 74. § 4.
4. No Oak Bark to be imported when Bark is under 10 *l.* the Load, or 2 *l.* 10 *s.* in the Rind, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 50. § 3. continued by 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 44. § 3. revived and continued by 24 *Geo.* 3. *ſeſſ.* 2. *c.* 19.
5. The Price of Bark how to be aſcertained in *London*, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 50. § 4.
6. Condemned Bark and Penalties how to be ſued for, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 59. § 14.

*For other Matters, ſee* Scotland, *Title* Bank.

## Barley. See Corn.

## Baron and Feme.

1. Where the Wife may be admitted to defend on Default of the Huſband, 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 3.

2. A Wife that continues with her Advowterer barred of Dower, 13 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 34.
3. Nonage not to delay a Woman's Suit on the Alienation of her Huſband, 13 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 40.
4. Where Alienations by a Woman, of Lands come from the Huſband, *&c.* ſhall be void, 11 *H.* 7. *c.* 20.
5. Huſband diſabled from diſcontinuing his Wife's Eſtate, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 28. § 6.
6. Where Leaſes by Huſband and Wife, of her Inheritance, are good, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 28. § 7.
7. A Saving of the Cuſtom of inrolling Bargains and Sales, *&c.* of the Lands of Femes Covert in Cities, *&c.* 34 & 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 22.
8. Wife of a Bankrupt may be examined, 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 19. § 6.
9. Of Women carried away with the Goods of their Huſbands, the King ſhall have Suit, 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 34.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Adminiſtration** 10. **Appeal** 1. **Cambrick** 6. **Copyhold** 6. **Eſſoins** 5. **Fines** 12, 14. *&c.* **Heir** 1. **Leaſes** 4, 22. **Nonconformiſts**, 6, *&c.* **Recuſants** 35, *&c.* **Rent** 3, *&c.*

## Barons. See Peers.

## Barons of the Exchequer. See Exchequer.

## Barras. See Buckrams.

## Barratoys.

How puniſhed, 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 33.

*See* **Attornies** 2.

## Barrels. See Beer, Meaſures, and Vinegar.

## Baſtard and Baſtardy.

1. Perſons born before Marriage deemed Baſtards, 20 *H.* 3. *c.* 9.
2. Baſtardy alledged againſt Perſons born beyond Sea ſhall be tried by Certificate, 25 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 2.
3. How Proclamations are to be made before Award of the Writ to certify Baſtardy, 9 *H.* 6. *c.* 11.
4. Cauſes of Baſtardy to be in the King's Name, and teſted by the Biſhop, 1 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 2. § 3.
5. Reputed Parents how chargeable for the Relief of Baſtards, and puniſhable by the Juſtices, 18 *El.* *c.* 3.
6. All Juſtices to have Juriſdiction to execute 18 *El.* *c.* 3. concerning Baſtardy, 3 *Car.* 1. *c.* 4.
7. Puniſhment of the lewd Mothers of Baſtards, 7 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 4.
8. Concealing the Death of Baſtard Children puniſhed as Murder, 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 27.
9. Expence of maintaining Baſtards may be levied on the Goods of the Father and Mother, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 12. § 19.
10. Women delivered of Baſtards in Pariſhes to which they do not belong, their Settlement deemed the Settlement of the Baſtard, 17 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 5. § 25.
11. For apprehending the putative Fathers of Baſtard Children, 6 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 31.
12. As to Baſtards born in Hoſpitals, ſee Title **Hoſpitals**.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Eccleſiaſtical Perſons**.

## Bath.

1. For paving and lighting the Streets, and regulating the Chairmen and the Watch, 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 20. 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 65.
2. For erecting an Hoſpital there, 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 31.—The Preſident and Governors enabled to hold Lands, 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 23.
3. Penalties in the Horſe Race Act incurred in *Somerſetſhire*, given to the Hoſpital at *Bath*, 13 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 6.
4. For the Recovery of ſmall Debts within the City and Liberties, 6 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 16.
5. For licenſing a Playhouſe there, 8 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 10.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Biſhops** 20. **Debts** 39.

## Batterſea, Surrey.

For rebuilding the Church, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 95.

## Battery. See Aſſault.

## Battle.

1. The Champion's Oath in a Writ of Right, 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 41.
2. Battle and the great Aſſize does not lie of Lands in *Wales*, *St. Wall.* 12 *Ed.* 1. *fol.* 82.
3. In what Caſes Battle and the grand Aſſize may be joined, *St. de Magnis Aſſiſis incerti Temp.* 1 Vol. 189.

*See* **Rape**.

## Bawdy-houſes.

1. Directions for proſecuting them at the Expence of the Pariſh, 25 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 36. § 5. 28 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 1.
2. Pariſhioners may be Witneſſes, 25 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 36. § 9.

*See* **Certiorari** 14. **Conſtable** 14. **Evidence** 14.

## Bays. See Drapery.

## Beads. See Bugles.

## Beans. See Corn.

## Beaver Skins.

1. To what Duties liable, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 15. § 13.
2. Being of the Product of the *Britiſh* Plantations, ſhall be imported directly into *Great Britain*, 8 *Geo* 1. *c.* 15. § 24.
3. What Drawback upon Exportation, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 15. § 14.
4. Former Duties on Beaver Skins repealed, and other Duties granted in lieu thereof, 4 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 9.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Skins**.

## Beaumaris in the County of Angleſea.

Its Quarter-Seſſions how to be adjourned, 1 *Geo.* 1. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 26. § 8.

## Beaupleader.

No Fine to be taken for it, 52 *H.* 3. *c.* 11. 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 8. 1 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 8.

## Beckenham. See Blackheath.

## Bedford Level.

1. Adventurers for draining it, how made a Corporation, and how to act, 15 *Car.* 2. *c.* 17.
2. Their Lands how to be taxed, 20 *Car.* 2. *c.* 8.
3. Repeal of a Clauſe in 15 *Car.* 2. concerning the dividing of Commons, 1 *Ja.* 2. *c.* 21.
4. Conſervators of *Bedford Level* diſcharged of a Debt to the Duke of *Bedford* and Earl of *Lincoln*, 27 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. amended by 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 40.
5. Executors of Sir *C. Orby* and *T. Orby Hunter* diſcharged from paying 100*l.* *per Ann.* to the Conſervators of *Bedford Level*, 27 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19.

6. Pro-

6. Proprietors of Lands in the North Level enabled to raiſe Money to diſcharge their Debt, 27 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. Amended as to the fourth Diſtrict of the North Level, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 49.
7. Commiſſioners enabled to charge further Taxes on North Level, 15 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 12. 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 24.
8. Taxes on *Bedford Level* regulated, and Directions given for the draining it, 27 *Geo.* 2. *c* 19.
9. Maliciouſly deſtroying the Works in *Bedford Level*, Felony without Clergy, 27 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 49.
10. 100*l.* Penalty for maliciouſly ſtopping up any Drain in *Bedford Level*, 27 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 49.
11. A Fund eſtabliſhed for Payment of the Bonds of the Conſervators of *Bedford Level*, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 9.
12. For draining Fen Lands in the Iſle of *Ely*, and Counties of *Cambridge* and *Norfolk*, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22. 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 18.
13. Conſervators of *Bedford Level* impowered to ſell inveſted Lands, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22. § 29. 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 35. § 26.
14. For draining certain Lands in the South Level between *Brandon River* and *Sam's Cut Drain*, and in the Townſhip of *Feltwell*, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 35.
15. For draining Lands in the Townſhip of *Ely*, and in the Pariſh of *Littleport* in the Iſle of *Ely*, and in the Pariſhes of *Mildenhall* and *Lakenheath* in *Suffolk*, and *Helgay* in *Norfolk*, between the Rivers of *Mildenhall* and *Brandon*, within *Bedford Level*, 33 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 32. 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 20.
16. For draining and preſerving certain Fen Lands in the South Level, Part of *Bedford Level*, in the County of *Cambridge*, and the Hardlands of *Bottiſham*, *Swaffham Bulbeck*, and *Swaffham Prior*, Eaſt; and for ſelling certain Fen Lands, 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 53. explained and amended by 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 34.
17. The Conſervators of *Bedford Level* enabled to borrow Money, and a Fund eſtabliſhed for the Payment of their Bonds, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 9.
18. For draining in the South Level, between *Stoke River*, *Brandon River*, *Feltwell New Diſtrict*, and the Hardlands of *Woodhall* and *Helgay* in the Counties of *Norfolk* and *Suffolk*, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 45.
19. Corporation impowered to ſell the Taxes of certain Lands in the Middle and South Levels, and to apply the Produce to the Diſcharge of their Bond Debts on the Account of thoſe Levels, 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 25.

## Beds. See Upholſterers.

## Beech Wood. See Fewel.

## Beef.

1. What Price it muſt be at when exported, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 4. § 11.
2. Beef imported how ſeizable, 18 *Car.* 2. *c.* 2. 20 *Car.* 2. *c.* 7. § 3.
3. Ships importing it forfeited, 20 *Car.* 2. *c.* 7. § 5, *&c.*
4. Perſons neglecting to ſeize forfeit 100*l.* and thoſe conſpiring to evade Seizure, incur a *Præmunire*, 20 *Car.* 2. *c.* 7. § 4, 10.
5. Any Perſon may export it, 22 *Car.* 2 *c.* 13. § 4.
6. And to Alien Friends Duty free, 3 & 4 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 8.
7. What Allowance on ſalted Beef exported, 3 *Geo.* 2. *c* 20 § 16. 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 6. § 4.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Salt Proviſions.**

## Beer and Ale.

1. Prices of Ale, 51 *H.* 3. *ſt.* 6. § 3.
2. Aſſize of Ale ſhall be according to Price of Corn, *Ordin for Bakers, &c. Temp. H.* 3. and *Ed.* 1 & 2.
3. Beer ſhall not be exported without giving Security to import Clap-board, 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 8. 35 *El. c.* 11.
4. Penalty on brewing with corrupt Hops, 1 *Ja* 1. *c.* 18.
5. Beer may be exported when Malt does not exceed 16*s.* the Quarter, importing Clap board, 3 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 11.
6. Penalty of ſelling Beer to unlicenſed Ale-houſes, 4 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 4.
7. May be ſold at higher Prices than formerly, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 5. § 12. 1 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 24. § 8.
8. A temporary Permiſſion to export Beer and Ale, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 13.
9. Beer, Ale, Cyder, and Mum may be exported with a Drawback of the Exciſe, 1 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 22.
10. Melaſſes not to be uſed in brewing, 1 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 24. § 17.
11. Beer and Ale to be ſold in ſealed Meaſures, 11 & 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 15.
12. Saving of the Rights of the Univerſities, 11 & 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 15. § 10. 12 & 13 *W.* 3. *c.* 11. § 19.
13. Melaſſes and other unwholſome Ingredients prohibited to be uſed in brewing, 13 *W.* 3. *c.* 5. § 34. 1 *Ann. ſt* 2. *c.* 3. 12 *Ann. ſt* 1. *c.* 2. § 32.
14. Penalty of uſing Broom, Wormwood, &c. 9 *Ann. c.* 12. § 24.
15. Additional Duty on Strong Beer and Ale, 1 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 7. in Part repealed by 2 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 14.
16. Price of Strong Beer may be reaſonably advanced without ſubjecting Vendor to Proſecution, 2 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 14.

| | *s.* | *d.* | |
|---|---|---|---|
| Barrels above ſix Shillings pay | 1 | 3 | 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 23. § 2. |
| And | 1 | 3 | 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 24. § 16. |
| And | 0 | 9 | 4 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 3. § 2. |
| And | 0 | 9 | 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 20. § 10. |
| And | 0 | 9 | 4 *Ann.* *c.* 6. § 7. |
| And | 0 | 3 | 8 *Ann.* *c.* 7. § 1. |
| And | 3 | 0 | 1 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 7. § 1. |

Duties on Beer from 6*s.* to 11*s.* *per* Barrel repealed, and other Duties granted in lieu thereof, 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 68.

| | *s.* | *d.* | |
|---|---|---|---|
| Barrels of ſix Shillings or under, pay | 0 | 3 | 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 23. § 3. |
| And | 0 | 3 | 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 24. § 17. |
| And | 0 | 3 | 4 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 3. § 2. |
| And | 0 | 3 | 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 20. § 10. |
| And | 0 | 3 | 4 *Ann.* *c.* 6. § 8. |
| And | 0 | 1 | 8 *Ann.* *c.* 7. § 1. |
| Barrels imported pay | 3 | 0 | 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 23. § 8. |
| And | 3 | 0 | 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 24. § 22. |
| And | 3 | 0 | 4 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 3. § 2. |
| And | 3 | 0 | 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 7. § 27. |
| And | 3 | 0 | 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 20. § 10. |
| And | 3 | 0 | 4 *Ann.* *c.* 6. § 10. |

*For other Matters, ſee* **Ale and Alehouſes, Brewers, Coopers, Exciſe, Gauging, Stamps, Victuallers.**

## Bees Wax. See Wax.

## Beggars. See Vagrants.

## Behaviour. See Peace.

## Bell-metal. See Metal.

## Benefices. See Churches.

## Benefit of Clergy. See Clergy.

## Benevolences.

None to be charged with them, 1 *R.* 3. *c.* 2. 13 *Car.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 4.

## Bengals. See Silks.

## Benhurſt in Berkſhire.

Remedy for Inhabitants of Hundred of *Benhurſt* to levy Money recovered againſt them on Statute of Hue and Cry, 39 *El. c.* 25.

## Bent.

Penalty of cutting it, 15 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 33.

## Bermondſey Pariſh.

For paving, lighting, cleanſing, *&c.* Part of that Pariſh, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 23.

## Berwick.

1. Merchandizes carried into, or brought out of *Scotland*, to be cuſtomed at *Berwick* or *Carliſle*, 22 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 8.
2. Freemen of *Berwick* ſhall have the Farm of the Fiſheries there, 22 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 8—Act not to prejudice the Biſhop of *Durham*, *Id.*
3. Confirmation of a Charter granted to the Mayor and Burgeſſes, 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 28.
4. Included in *England*, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 42. § 3.

*For other Matters, ſee* Corn 20. Leather 25. Militia 27. Mortuaries 4.

## Beſaiel. See Coſenage.

## Bethlehem Hoſpital. See Chriſt's Hoſpital.

## Bethnal Green.

1. For building a Church there, 16 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 28. 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 15.
2. For lighting and watching it, 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 26.
3. For enabling the Pariſh to pay the Debts contracted in finiſhing the Workhouſe, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 53.

## Beverley (Yorkſhire).

1. For Recovery of Small Debts, 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 38.
2. For draining Lands in Pariſhes of *St. John's* in *Beverley* and *Shridby*, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 92.

## Beverly Beck.

Cleanſed and deepened, and made navigable, 13 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 4. 18 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 13.

## Bever Wool.

To what Duties liable, 2 *W.* & *M. ſeſſ.* 2. *c.* 4. § 38.

## Bewdly.

Made Part of *Worceſterſhire*, 34 & 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 26. § 116.

## Bible.

Tranſlated into the *Welſh* Tongue, 5 *El. c.* 28.

## Bigamy.

1. Whether it ouſt a Man of Clergy, 4 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 3. *c.* 5. 1 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 12. § 16.
2. To be certified by the Ordinary, 18 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 3. *c.* 2.
3. Cauſes of Bigamy to be in the King's Name, and teſted by the Archbiſhop, 1 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 2. § 3.

*See* Felonies within Clergy.

## Bigg.

What Premium to be allowed on its Exportation, 5 *Ann. c.* 9. § 10.

## Billetting of Soldiers. See Soldiers.

## Billets. See Fewel.

## Billinghay (Lincoln).

For dividing and incloſing the Common Fields in that Pariſh, 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 70.

## Billingsgate.

1. Its Market open every Day (except *Sundays*) for all Sorts of Fiſh, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 24. § 1.
2. Proviſions againſt ſelling the ſame Fiſh there more than once, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 24. § 8. 9 *Ann. c.* 26. § 3.
3. Market Hours, 9 *Ann. c.* 26. § 5.
4. Againſt Fiſhmongers buying all the Fiſh, and dividing them into Lots, or buying for other Fiſhmongers, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 24. § 11, 12.
5. Toll, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 24. § 2, *&c.*
6. Penalty of demanding Toll contrary to 5 *El. c.* 5. 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 24. § 5.

*For other Matters, ſee* Coals 44. Fiſh.

## Bill of Exceptions. See Exceptions.

## Bills of Exchange and Promiſſory Notes.

1. Need not be ſtamped, 5 & 6 *W.* & *M. c.* 21. § 5.
2. Inland Bills may be proteſted for Non-payment, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 17. and Non-acceptance, 3 & 4 *Ann. c.* 9. § 4. 7 *Ann. c.* 25.
3. In what Caſe Drawer is obliged to give another Bill, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 17. § 3.
4. Promiſſory Notes aſſignable, 3 & 4 *Ann. c.* 9. § 1.
5. Where Drawer excuſed from Payment of Coſts or Intereſt, 3 & 4 *Ann. c.* 9. § 5.
6. Where Acceptance of a Bill of Exchange, in Satisfaction of a former Debt, ſhall be deemed Payment, 3 & 4 *Ann. c.* 9. § 7.
7. Bills of Exchange how chargeable with Poſt Duties, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21. § 51, 52.
8. No Promiſſory Notes, or Inland Bills of Exchange, to be negotiated under 20*s.* Value, 15 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 51.
9. The Negotiation of Notes and Inland Bills under a limited Sum in *England* further reſtrained, 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 30.

*Bills of Fees, ſee* Attornies, Coals 38. Felonies without Clergy, *Title* Forgery and Robbery, Plantations, Stamps.

## Birmingham.

1. For building a Workhouse within the Parish of *Birmingham*, and regulating the Poor, 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 54.
2. For the Recovery of Small Debts within the Town, 25 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34.
3. For laying open certain Ways, and cleansing and lighting Streets of the Town, 8 & 9 *Geo.* 3. *sess.* 2. *c.* 83. amended by 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 36.
4. For establishing two Chapels and Burying-places there, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 64.

*For other Matters, see* **Sheffield, Rivers, and Navigable Canals.**

## Births and Christenings.

Penalty on erecting Offices of Insurance of Births and Christenings, 10 *Ann. c.* 26. § 109.

*For other Matters, see* **Register.**

## Biscuits. See Bread.

## Bishops.

1. Bishops, &c. need not attend the Sheriffs Turn, unless required, 52 *H.* 3. *c.* 10.
2. None shall eat or lodge at their Houses without Leave, *St. Westm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 1.
3. Order of presenting and electing Bishops, *St. Westm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 5. 9 *Ed.* 2. *c.* 14. 25 *Ed.* 3. *st.* 6. § 3. 13 *R.* 2. *st.* 2. *c.* 2. 25 *H.* 8. *c.* 20. § 4, &c.
4. Where Bishops are aided on Presentations during Vacancy of See, 13 *Ed.* 1. *st.* 1. *c.* 5.
5. The King shall have the Escheat of their Tenants Lands for Felony during a Vacation, 17 *Ed.* 2. *c.* 14.
6. Their Temporalties not to be seized without just Cause, 1 *Ed.* 3. *st.* 2. *c.* 2. 14 *Ed.* 3. *st.* 4. *c.* 3. 25 *Ed.* 3. *st.* 3. *c.* 6.
7. Writs directed to Bishops to accurse Felons, &c. 9 *Ed.* 3.
8. How a Bishop's Temporalities shall be used and let during a Vacation, 14 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 4 & 5.
9. Contempts on Writs of *Quare non admisit* to be punished by Fine only, 25 *Ed.* 3. *st.* 3. *c.* 6.
10. Bishops shall not sequester the Fruits of Benefices given to Aliens, 3 *R.* 2. *c.* 3. § 2.
11. Bishops how to be elected, 25 *H.* 8. *c.* 20. § 4.
12. To take Restitution of spiritual and temporal Profits from the King, 25 *H.* 8. *c.* 20. § 6.
13. For the Nomination and Consecration of Suffragans, 26 *H.* 8. *c.* 14.
14. Authority of Suffragans to be limited by Bishops, 26 *H.* 8. *c.* 14. § 6.
15. Suffragans may hold two Benefices, 26 *H.* 8. *c.* 14. § 8.
16. The King impowered to make Bishops by Letters Patent, 31 *H.* 8. *c.* 9.
17. Bishops discharged from levying Tenths, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 22.
18. The Chapter of *Litchfield* shall be the Chapter of the Bishop of *Litchfield* and *Coventry*, 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 30.
19. Dioceses of *Chester* and *Man* added to the Province of *York*, 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 31.
20. The Dean and Chapter of *Wells* shall be the Chapter of the Bishop of *Bath* and *Wells*, 34 & 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 15.
21. The five new erected Bishops to pay Tenths, &c. 34 & 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 17.
22. Bishops to be appointed by the King, 1 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 2.
23. Method of making Bishops to be devised by 12 Persons, 3 & 4 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 12.
24. Bishoprick of *Durham* re-established, 1 *Mar. st.* 3. *c.* 3.
25. Queen impowered to take Lands of vacant Bishopricks in exchange for Impropriations, &c. 1 *El. c.* 19.
26. Alienations by Bishops void, 1 *El. c.* 19. § 5.
27. Manner of electing and consecrating Bishops, confirmed, 8 *El. c.* 1.
28. Remedy for Dilapidations against Predecessor's Assignee by Fraud, 13 *El. c.* 10. § 2.
29. Secret Appeals, &c. of deprived Bishops, 39 *El. c.* 8.
30. Establishment of the Bishoprick of *Norwich* against a concealed Title, 39 *El. c.* 22.
31. Bishops disabled from conveying their Lands to the Crown, 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 3.
32. Ordinary Jurisdiction of Bishops, &c. restored, 13 *Car.* 2. *st.* 1. *c.* 12. § 1.

*For other Matters, see* **Bastard** 2. **Contempts** 2. **Custos-Rotulorum** 4. **Ecclesiastical Courts** 7, 69. 72, &c. **Escheat** 4, &c. **Election of Bishops, Excommunication** 10, &c. **First Fruits, Hospitals** 1. **Ireland, Leases** 6. 15, &c. **Marriages, Ordination, Premunire, Probate of Wills, Receivers** 7. **Recusants** 16, &c. **Rome** 1. **Services** 6, &c. **Vicars, &c.** 17. **Waste.**

## Bispham. See Poulton.

## Black Fryar's Bridge.

For building that Bridge, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 86. 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 37.

## Blackheath.

For Recovery of Small Debts within the Hundreds of *Blackheath, Bromley, Beckenham, Rokesly* or *Ruxley, Little* and *Lesnes* in *Kent*, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 8. extended to the Hundred of *Wallington* in *Surrey*, 6 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 6. explained and amended, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 29.

## Blacks and Black Act, 9 Geo. 1. c. 22.

## Black Lead. See Lead, Mines.

## Black Mail.

Carrying it where Felony, 43 *El. c.* 13. § 2.

## Blackney Haven.

Regulations of the Fishery there, 31 *Ed.* 3. *st.* 3. *c.* 1, &c.

## Blackwell Hall.

1. Cloth sealed must not be searched in *Blackwell Hall* Market, during the Time of such Market, 4 & 5 *Ph. & M. c.* 5. § 26.
2. Cloths brought to *London* to be sold, shall be brought into *Blackwell Hall*, to be searched dry, 39 *El. c.* 20. § 12.
3. The Market at *Blackwell Hall* restored and regulated, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 9.
4. Buyer how to give Notice to the Seller of wetting Cloth, 1 *Geo.* 1. *st.* 2. *c.* 15. § 4.
5. In what Case the Buyer may prove the Cloth in the Absence of the Seller, *Id.*
6. The Keeper of *Blackwell Hall* how to ascertain and certify the Measure, *Id.*
7. Certificate to be the Rule of Payment to the Buyer, *Id.*
8. Table for measuring Medley Broad Cloth, how provided, *Id.*

*For other Matters, see* **Drapery.**

## Blandford Forum in Dorsetshire.

For rebuilding the Town, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 16.

## Blankets and Coverlets.

May be made in any Place where they were used to be made, 4 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 2. § 16.

## Blasphemy and Prophaneness.

What deemed Blasphemy, and how punishable, 3 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 21. 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 32.

## Blenheim-house. See Marlborough (Duke).

## Bloomsbury.

1. The Minister of the new Church there how provided for, 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19.
2. For the better governing and employing the Poor of the Parish of *Saint George, Bloomsbury*, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 62.

## Blubber. See Whale.

## Boats. See Watermen.

## Bocking. See Braintree.

## Bolingbroke.

For Recovery of Small Debts within the Soke of *Bolingbroke* and Wapentake of *Candleshoe*, in the Parts of *Linsey* in *Lincolnshire*, 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 34.

## Bolsters and Pillows. See Upholsters.

## Bona Notabilia. See Wills, Probate of Wills 4.

## Bonds. See Obligations.

## Bone-Lace.

1. Foreign Bone-Lace not to be imported, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 13.
2. May be exported free to *Scotland*, *Ireland*, or the Plantations, 11 & 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 3. § 15.
3. Prohibition of importing Bone-Lace repealed, 5 *Ann. c.* 17.
4. Manufactures excused from the Duty upon Hawkers and Pedlars, 4 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 6.

*For other Matters, see* Manufactures.

## Books.

1. All Foreigners allowed to import and sell Books, 1 *R.* 3. *c.* 9. § 12. Repealed by 25 *H.* 8. *c.* 15.
2. Importing of bound Books for Sale prohibited, 25 *H.* 8. *c.* 15.
3. The Prices of Books to be regulated by the Lord Chancellor, Treasurer, and Chief Justices, 25 *H.* 8. *c.* 15. § 4. 8 *Ann. c.* 19. § 4. Repealed by 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 36. § 3.
4. Importing, buying, and selling of Popish Books prohibited, 3 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 5. § 25.
5. For regulating and licensing the Press, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 33. 16 *Car.* 2. *c.* 8. 16 & 17 *Car.* 2. *c.* 7. 17 *Car.* 2. *c.* 4.
6. Three Copies of every new Book to be reserved for the King's Library and the two Universities, 17 *Car.* 2. *c.* 4. § 2.
7. Right of Copy preserved to Authors, 8 *Ann. c.* 19.
8. Nine Copies of new Books to be reserved, 8 *Ann. c.* 19. § 5.—Saving the Rights of the Universities, 8 *Ann. c.* 19. § 9.
9. Pamphlets required to be printed with the Name of the true Publisher, 10 *Ann. c.* 19. § 113.
10. Duty of 30 *per Cent.* on Books and Prints imported, 10 *Ann. c.* 19. § 33. Taken off, 12 *Ann. st.* 2. *c.* 5.
11. Duty on Books fixed at 14 *s. per* hundred Weight, 9 *Geo* 1. *c.* 19. § 6.
12. The Property of an Edition of *Thuanus*'s History secured for 14 Years, 7 *Geo* 2. *c.* 24.
13. Property of engraved Prints secured, 8 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 13.
14. Prohibition of importing Books printed Abroad, which were originally printed in *Great Britain*, 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 36. 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 47. 27 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 18. 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 35. 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 86. § 9. 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 13. § 4.
15. Property of *Byrom*'s Short-hand secured, 15 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 23.
16. Duties imposed by 12 *Ann.* made perpetual, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 4. Part subscribed to the *South Sea* Company, and Part mortgaged to the Bank.
17. Paper Duty on Books printed in the Universities how to be repaid, 10 *Ann* c. 19. § 63. 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 10. § 6.
18. Copy-right in Perpetuity secured to the Universities, &c. of *England* and *Scotland*, of Books given or bequeathed to them, 15 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 53. § 1.—Universities, &c. may sell their Copies, *Id.* § 3.—Entries in Register of Stationers Company necessary to secure their Copies, *Id.* § 4.

*For other Matters, see* Printing, Recusants 32. Stamps, Superstitious Books, Wales,

## Book of Rates, 12 Car. 2. c. 4. § 6.

## Book of Rates (Additional), 11 Geo. 1. c. 7. § 2.

## Booths.

1. Robbery in them where ousted of Clergy, 5 & 6 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 9. § 5.
2. Owners how taxable, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 3. § 121, 122.

## Borders of Scotland. See Northumberland.

## Boroughs. See Corporations.

## Borrowstowness. See Burrowstouness.

## Boston.

1. For Recovery of Small Debts within the Borough of *Boston*, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 7.
2. For lighting, watching, &c. the Streets, 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 25.

*For other Matters, see* Pilots.

## Boston in New England. See Plantations.

## Botargo or Caviar.

May be imported, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 24. § 14.

## Botolph (St.) Aldgate.

1. For rebuilding the Church of *St. Botolph* without *Aldgate*, 14 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 27.
2. For enabling the Parish to pay Debts contracted for Relief of their Poor, 16 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 9.

## Bottomry. See Insurance.

## Boughton Hundred, Kent. See Faversham.

## Boultel Reins.

To what Duties liable, 4 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 5. § 2.

## Bounty (King's).

His Majesty's Bounty to low and indigent Persons, to be paid by the Lord Steward of the Household, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 61.

## Bourn-eau (River).

For improving the Navigation thereof, 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 22.

## Bowater (John). See Dock-yard.

## Bows and Bow-staves.

1. Four Bow-staves shall be imported with every Ton of Merchandize from *Venice*, 12 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 2.
2. Ten Bows for every Butt of Malmsey, 1 *R.* *c.* 11. 6 *H.* 8. *c.* 11. 13 *El.* *c.* 14.
3. Archery to be used by all able Men, 17 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 3.
4. Price of Bows limited, 22 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 4. 3 *H.* 7. *c.* 13. 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 9. 8 *El.* *c.* 10.
5. Bow-staves discharged of Custom, 19 *H.* 7. *c.* 2.
6. Shooting in Cross-bows by those who have not 200 Marks Land prohibited, 19 *H.* 7. *c.* 4. 3 *H.* 8. *c.* 13. 6 *H.* 8. *c.* 13. 14 & 15 *H.* 8. *c.* 7.
7. Cross-bows and Hand-guns prohibited, 25 *H.* 8. *c.* 17. 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 6.
8. Shooting Hail-shot, &c. prohibited, 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 14. Repealed by 6 & 7 *W.* 3. *c.* 13. § 3.
9. Every Bowyer in *London*, &c. shall keep fifty Bows of Elm, &c. 8 *El.* *c.* 10.
10. Strangers bringing Wares from the East, to bring Bows, 13 *El.* *c.* 14.

*See* Archery.

## Borwood. See Wood.

## Bracelets. See Necklaces.

## Bradford, Wilts.

1. An additional Overseer of the Poor appointed for that Parish, 24 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 20.
2. For Recovery of Small Debts within the Hundreds of *Bradford*, *Melksham*, and *Whorlesdown* in *Wilts*, 3 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 19.

## Braintree and Bocking in Essex.

Misdemeanors of Spinners there how punished, 7 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 7. § 4.

## Brandon (River.)

The Rivers *Brandon* and *Waveney* made navigable, 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 12.

## Brandy, Rum, Arrack, and other Spirits.

1. Excise upon Brandy settled, 22 *Car.* 2. *c.* 4. 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 21. § 27. 6 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 17.
2. Duties upon Low Wines, 2 *W.* & *M.* *st.* 2. *c.* 9. 12 & 13 *W.* 3. *c.* 11. 4 *Ann.* *c.* 12. § 2. 1 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 16.
3. Allowance of Exportation of Malt Spirits, 2 *W.* & *M.* *st.* 2. *c.* 9. § 6. 12 & 13 *W.* 3. *c.* 11. § 7.
4. Excise upon *Guernsey* Brandy, 2 *W.* & *M.* *st.* 2. *c.* 9. § 12.
5. Penalty on Distillers concealing Spirits, 3 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 15.
6. Duties on Brandy how to be levied, 4 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 5. § 5.
7. Imported in Vessels of less than 60 Gallons forfeited, 4 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 5. § 8.
8. Repeal of the Prohibition of importing foreign Brandy, 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 2. § 5.
9. Low Wines to be drawn from Drink unmixed, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 30. § 7.
10. Distilled Liquors not to be retailed without Licence, 12 & 13 *W.* 3. *c.* 11. § 18. 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 28. § 10.
11. Brandy, &c. imported in Ships under 15 Tons Burthen forfeited, 12 & 13 *W.* 3. *c.* 11. § 20. 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 11.
12. Distillers permitted to retail Brandy without Licence, 1 *Ann.* *st.* 2. *c.* 14.
13. Brandy unduly imported forfeited, 1 *Ann.* *st.* 2. *c.* 14. § 2.
14. Regulations for securing the Duties upon Spirits, 4 *Ann.* *c.* 12. § 4.
15. All Persons permitted to distil Brandy from *British* Malt or Cyder, 12 *Ann.* *st.* 2. *c.* 3. § 9.
16. Low Wines not to be carried Coast-wise without Certificate, 3 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 4. § 17.
17. Rum not to be imported in Casks under 20 Gallons, 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 11. § 2. 27 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 18. § 4.
18. Dealers to enter their Warehouses, &c. 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21. § 11.
19. Brandy, &c. not to be imported in Ships less than 30 Ton, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21. § 29. not in Ships less than 40 Ton, 8 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 18.
20. Foreign Brandy to be kept separate from *British*, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 18. § 11.
21. Foreign Brandy not to be received without a Permit, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 18. § 13.
22. Foreign exciseable Liquor may be seized by any Officer of the Customs or Excise, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 18. § 24.
23. Where Brandy may be sold, 11 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 30.
24. A Duty on Spirits and on Retailers Licences, 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 17.
25. Retailers to be licensed as Alehouse-keepers, 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 28. § 10.
26. Excise on foreign Brandy, 6 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 17. § 3.
27. Not to alter Duties on Plantation Spirits, 6 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 17. § 9.
28. Penalties on hawking Brandy, &c. 6 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 17. § 11.
29. Duty on Arrack ascertained, 7 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 14.
30. Duties on Retailers of Brandy, &c. 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 23. 10 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 17. § 8. Made Part of the Aggregate Fund, 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 23. § 17.
31. Aqua Vitæ in *Scotland* excepted, 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 24. § 22. 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 40. § 26.
32. Wages not to be paid in Spirits, 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 23. § 11.
33. Where Brandy offered to Sale may be stopped, 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 35. § 20.
34. Brandy in small Parcels in hovering Ships forfeited, 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 35. § 22.
35. Where Persons unable to pay Penalties may be whipped, 10 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 17. § 9.
36. Occupiers of Houses where Brandy, &c. is retailed, deemed Retailers, 11 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 26.
37. Rescuing unlawful Retailers of Brandy, &c. or assaulting Informers, Transportation, 11 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 26. § 2.
38. Hawkers of Brandy, &c. may be apprehended by any Persons, 11 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 26. § 5.

39. Rum of the *Britiſh* Plantations may be landed and warehouſed before Payment of the Exciſe, 15 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25. Continued by 4 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 12. Further continued to *Michaelmas* 1778, 11 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 51. § 2. Further continued, 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 22. § 3. 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 69. § 6.
40. Duties on Retailers of Brandy, *&c.* altered, 16 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 8.
41. Penalty on retailing without Licence, 16 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 8. § 9. 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 40. § 9. 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 56.
42. Retailers of Malt Spirits in *Scotland* excepted, 16 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 8. § 13.
43. Penalties to be regulated by the Laws of Exciſe, 17 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 17. § 16.
44. Offenders to be whipped in the Houſe of Correction, 17 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 17. § 17.
45. Additional Duty on diſtilled Spirituous Liquors, 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 12. § 24. 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 40.
46. Melaſſes Spirits excepted, 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 12. § 27.
47. Duty on Diſtillers for Retail Licences, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 39.
48. Penalty on tippling in Diſtillers Shops, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 29. § 4.
49. Duty of 20*s.* yearly on Licences to retail, 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 40. § 5.
50. Debts for Spirituous Liquors under 20*s.* not to be recovered, 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 40. § 12.
51. Spirituous Liquors not to be retailed in Gaols, Workhouſes, *&c.* 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 40. § 13.
52. Regulations for preventing Frauds in Diſtillers, 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 40. § 18, *&c.*—Aſſembling to reſcue Offenders, Felony, *Id.* § 28.
53. Diſtillers, *&c.* where not to act as Juſtices, 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 40. § 22. 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 13. § 12.
54. Penalties of 10*l.* on Retailers not to be mitigated below 5*l.* 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 13. § 9.
55. Licences to retail may be granted where the Houſes are not rated to Church and Poor, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 13. § 10.
56. The Duty of 20*s.* *per* Ton on Brandy, *&c.* made Part of the Aggregate Fund, 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 23. declared to have Continuance, 27 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 11. § 3.
57. No Spirituous Liquors imported in Caſks of leſs than 60 Gallons to be entered for Exportation, 28 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 21.
58. Making Low Wines from Wheat, *&c.* prohibited, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 10.
59. Foreign exciſeable Liquors when to be entered, 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 36. § 5.—Plantation Rum excepted, § 6.
60. New Duty on Spirits, 33 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 9.
61. If Price of Wheat exceed 48*s.* King may prohibit making of Spirits, 33 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 9. § 5.
62. Penalty of uſing above the due Quantity of Wheat, 33 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 9. § 15.
63. Duties on Plantation Rum, *&c.* repaid on Exportation, 33 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 28.
64. Additional Drawback on *Britiſh* Melaſſes Spirits exported, 33 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 28. § 13.
65. Additional Duties on Spirituous Liquors, 2 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 5.
66. Duties on Plantation Rum, *&c.* repaid on Exportation, by 33 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 28. although not Proof Spirits, 8 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 25. § 7.
67. Foreign Brandy, Arrack, Rum, or other Spirits, imported in any Veſſel of 100 Tons, or under, forfeited, together with the Veſſel, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 43. § 27.
68. No Geneva or Rum to be imported in Caſks leſs than 60 Gallons, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 43. § 28. Except *Britiſh*-made Rum, imported directly from the Plantations for private Uſe, which may be entered and pay the Duties, *ibid.* § 29.
69. Spirits of any Kind ſhipped for Exportation from *Ireland*, in Veſſels under 100 Tons Burthen, forfeited, with the Veſſel, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 43. § 30.
70. *Britiſh*-made Spirits and Rum, and other Spirits of the *Britiſh* Sugar Plantations, may be exported or imported in Veſſels of 70 Tons Burthen, 6 *Geo* 3. *c.* 46. § 9.
71. Additional Duties on foreign Brandies, 6 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 47. § 1.
72. The Time granted for *Britiſh* Plantation Rum to be warehouſed before Payment of Duties, extended to 12 Months, 6 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 47. § 4.
73. Licence to import certificated Rum from *Dominica*, on certain Conditions, 6 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 49. § 16.
74. Foreign Liquors ſeized for the Duties, how to be diſpoſed of, 8 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 25. § 8.
75. Officers of Exciſe impowered to ſeize Horſes, Cattle, and Carriages uſed in conveying Foreign Spirits which have not paid Duties, 9 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 6. § 1.
76. The Powers given to Juſtices of Peace, *&c.* by former Acts, of tranſporting or whipping Perſons who retail Spirituous Liquors without Licence, taken away, 9 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 6. § 3.
77. A Drawback allowed on the Duties on Rum ſhipped as Stores, 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 52. § 16. under certain Regulations, 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 22. § 7. Revived and continued, 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 29. § 11. 24 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 50. § 2.
78. Regulations for the making and vending *Britiſh* Spirits for Home Conſumption and Exportation, 24 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 40. § 8, 9, 14.
79. Spirits ſeized and condemned to be valued and then deſtroyed, *Id.* § 33.
80. Certain Duties and Impoſts upon Rum and other Spirits imported from the *Weſt Indies* diſcontinued for a limited Time, *Id.* § 54.
81. Allowance to Diſtillers on their Stock in Hand in reſpect to the Duties on Low Wines impoſed by ſaid Act, 24 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 46.

| | Single Brandy, Spirits, or *Aqua Vitæ*. | Double Brandy, Spirits, or *Aqua Vitæ*. | |
|---|---|---|---|
| Clauſes charging every Gallon of Brandy imported with —— | *l. s. d.* 0 0 4 | *l. s. d.* 0 0 4 | 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 23. § 11. |
| And —— | 0 0 4 | 0 0 4 | 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 24. § 25. |
| And —— | 0 0 6 | 0 1 0 | 4 *&* 5 *W. & M. c.* 3. § 2. |
| And —— | 0 0 6 | 0 1 0 | 5 *&* 6 *W. & M. c.* 20. § 10. |
| And —— | 0 2 0 | 0 4 0 | 4 *Ann. c.* 6. § 12 *&* 13. |
| And —— | 0 1 0 | 0 2 0 | 6 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 17. § 3. |
| And —— | 0 1 0 | 0 2 0 | 33 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 9. § 1. |
| And —— | 0 0 6 | 0 1 0 | 2 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 5. § 1. |
| And —— | 0 0 6 | 0 1 0 | 6 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 47. § 1. |
| And —— | 0 1 0 | 0 2 0 | 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 35. § 9. |
| | 0 7 8 | 0 14 8 | |

Duties on the Importation of Brandy and Arrack, except Exciſe Duties, repealed, and *new Duties* granted, 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 28. § 3.

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Every Gallon of Spirits made with Wine and Cyder imported charged with | 0 0 2 | 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 23. § 10. |
| | 0 0 2 | 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 24. § 24. |
| | 0 0 2 | 8 *Ann. c.* 7. § 1. |
| And every Gallon of Strong Waters or *Aqua Vitæ* home-made with | 0 0 1 | 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 23. § 7. |
| | 0 0 1 | 12 *Car.* 2 *c.* 24. § 21. |
| | 0 0 1 | 8 *Ann. c.* 7. § 1. |
| And —— | 0 2 3 | 33 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 9. § 2. |
| And —— | 0 0 3 | 2 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 5. § 2. |
| And —— | 0 0 3 | 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 35. § 9. |

For

| | *l.* | *s.* | *d.* | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| For every Gallon of Low Wines or Spirits, if from foreign Materials, or any Mixture therewith | 0 | 0 | 4 | 12 & 13 *W.* 3. *c.* 11. § 2. |
| And ——— | 0 | 0 | 2 | 4 *Ann. c.* 12. § 2. |
| And ——— | 0 | 1 | 3 | 33 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 9. § 4. |
| And ——— | 0 | 0 | 3 | 2 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 5. § 4. |
| And (on Low Wines) | 0 | 0 | 3 | 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 35. § 9. |
| And (on Spirits) | 0 | 0 | 2 | |
| If from Drink brewed of malted Corn | 0 | 0 | 1 | 12 & 13 *W.* 3. *c.* 11. § 3. |
| And ——— | 0 | 0 | 5 | 33 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 9. § 2. |
| And ——— | 0 | 0 | 1 | 2 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 5. § 2. |
| And ——— | 0 | 0 | 1 | 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 35. § 9. |
| If from Brewers Waſh or Tilts, or any Mixture therewith | 0 | 0 | 1 | 12 & 13 *W.* 3. *c.* 11. § 4. |
| And ——— | 0 | 0 | 5 | 33 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 9. § 2. |
| And ——— | 0 | 0 | 1 | 2 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 5. § 2. |
| If from any other *Engliſh* Materials, or Mixture therewith | 0 | 0 | 1½ | 12 & 13 *W.* 3. *c.* 11. § 5. |
| If from Cyder or any other *Britiſh* Materials, except thoſe before mentioned, or any Mixture therewith | 0 | 0 | 6¾ | 33 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 9. § 6. |
| And ——— | 0 | 0 | 1¾ | 2 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 5. § 6. |
| And ——— | 0 | 0 | 1¾ | 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 35. § 9. |

Duties on Low Wines and Spirits for Home Conſumption diſcontinued, and other Duties granted, 24 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 46.

| | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| For every Gallon of Spirits from any foreign or imported Materials, or any Mixture therewith | 0 | 0 | 8 | 33 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 9. § 5. |
| And ——— | 0 | 0 | 3 | 2 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 5. § 5. |
| For every Gallon of Spirits from Cyder or any *Britiſh* Materials, except thoſe before mentioned | 0 | 1 | 1¾ | 33 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 9. § 7. |
| And ——— | 0 | 0 | 2 | 2 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 5. § 7. |
| And ——— | 0 | 0 | 2 | 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 35. § 9. |

A Duty of 5 *per Cent.* laid on the Amount of the above Duties, 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 35. § 12.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Alehouſes** 22. **Annuities** 43, *&c.* **Apothecaries** 3. **Brokers** 16. **Churchwardens** 5. **Coffee** 12, *&c.* **Cuſtoms, Diſtillers, Exciſe, Gauging, Man** *(Iſle of)*, **Ships** 65, 67, *&c.* **Wine.**

## Braſiers.

1. Their Weights and the Goodneſs of their Metal limited, 19 *H.* 7. *c.* 6. 4 *H.* 8. *c.* 7. 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 4.
2. Exportation of Braſs, *&c.* prohibited, 21 *H.* 8. *c.* 10. 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 7. 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 37. Tin and Lead excepted, 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 7. § 2. 2 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 37. § 2.
3. Penalty of uſing falſe Weights, 19 *H.* 7. *c.* 6. § 4.
4. Penalty of reſiſting a Search, 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 4. § 8.
5. Arrival and Delivery of Metals to be tried in the County where ſhipped, 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 7. § 3.
6. Tinkers to be licenſed by the Juſtices, 5 & 6 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 21.
7. Duties on wrought Braſs imported, 4 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 5. § 2.
8. Foreign Copper prohibited to be exported, 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 17. Permitted, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 26. § 19.
9. Penalty of ſeducing Artificers in Braſs, *&c.* 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 27.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Copper, Felons, &c.** 32. **Metal** 1. **Pewterers, Tin, Wire** 5.

## Braſen Noſe College. See Stepney.

## Braſs Wire and Thread. See Wire.

## Bread.

1. Aſſize of the ſeveral Sorts according to the Price of Corn, *Aſſiſa Pan', &c.* 51 *H.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *Ord. pro Piſtor. incerti Temp. c.* 1. Vol. 1. 186.
2. Penalties of offending againſt the Aſſize, *Judic. Pillor.* 51 *H.* 3. *ſt.* 6. *Ord. pro Piſtor. c.* 2. Vol. 1. 180.
3. Aſſize of Bread regulated, 8 *Ann. c.* 18. 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 26. § 5, *&c.* Extended to *Scotland*, 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 13. § 2.
4. Penalty on ſelling at a higher Price than is ſet by the Lord Mayor, *&c.* 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 29. § 2.
5. Bakers Marks to be ſet on their Bread, 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 46. § 21.
6. New Regulations concerning the Aſſize of Bread, and to prevent Adulteration, 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 29.
7. Saving the Rights of Univerſities, 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 29. § 45.
8. How Penalties not appropriated by 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 29. ſhall be diſtributed, 32 *Geo.* 2. *c* 18.
9. Farther Regulations concerning Aſſize of Bread, and to prevent Adulteration, 3 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 6. *and* 11. 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 62. § 1, 2, 4, 7, 10, 13, 15, 16, 17.
10. Penalty on Miller or Mealman ſelling Flour to make Standard Wheaten Bread of a Quality different from that directed by 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 62. § 6.
11. Juſtices at Seſſions may prohibit for a limited Time the making of any other than Standard or Wheaten Bread, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 62. § 8.—Bakers may offer Objection againſt ſuch Prohibition, *Id.* § 9.
12. Under what Regulations coarſer Bread may be made, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 62. § 11.
13. Former Laws relating to the due making Bread confirmed, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 62. § 18.
14. Where the chief Magiſtracy of any Corporation is veſted in two Bailiffs, one of them may aſſize Bread in the Abſence of the other, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 62. § 19.

*See* **Certiorari** 43. **Miller** *and* **Mills** 3.

## Breakers of Leagues and Truces.
See Safe Conduct and Truce Breakers.

## Breaking Priſon. See Priſon.

## Brecknock.

For paving, *&c.* the Town of *Brecknock*, and ſupplying it with Water, 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 56.

## Brentford (Old).

For building a Bridge over the *Thames* there, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 63.

## Brewers.

1. Aſſize of Beer to be kept by them, *Aſſiſa Pan. &c.* 51 *H.* 3. *ſt.* 1.
2. Penalties, *Judic. Pillor.* 51 *H.* 3. *ſt.* 6.
3. Shall not uſe the Trade of a Cooper, 23 *H.* 8. *c.* 4.
4. May keep Coopers in their Houſes, 23 *H.* 8. *c.* 4. § 10. & 12.
5. Prices of Beer and Ale aſſeſſed by Juſtices, 23 *H.* 8. *c.* 4. § 5.
6. Brewers may be charged for Worts miſſing, 1 *W.* & *M.* *ſt.* 1. *c.* 24. § 6.

7. Private Perſons prohibited to brew, where there is a common Brewhouſe, 3 *W. & M. c.* 1.
8. Melaſſes, *&c.* not to be uſed by common Brewers, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 21. § 34. 12 *Ann. ſt.* 1. *c.* 2. § 32.
9. Brewers, *&c.* where not to act as Juſtices, 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 40. § 22. 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 13. § 12.
10. Common Brewer altering the Situation of his brewing Utenſils without Notice, or placing any Thing in the dipping Place, *&c.* to prevent taking the true Gauge, forfeits 20 *l.* 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 43. § 25.
11. Allowances made to Brewers out of the additional Duties on Malt, 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 55. § 41. not to extend to Table-beer from 6 *s.* to 11 *s. per* Barrel, 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 68. nor to Retail-Brewers, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 73.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Ale, &c.** 7, **&c. Beer, &c.** 13. **Coopers** 1. **Eccleſiaſtical Perſons** 43. **Exciſe, Gauging, Hops, Victuals, Scotland,** *under the Article* BREWERS.

## Bribery. See Cuſtoms 141, &c. Exciſe 55, &c. Juries 53, &c. Parliament 78, 81, &c. Univerſities 6, &c. Wool 63, &c.

## Bricks and Tiles.

1. To what Duties Tiles liable, 4 *W. & M. c.* 5. § 2. and ſee No. 7.
2. How to be made in *London, &c.* 17 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 4. 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 35. 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22.
3. Proprietors how obliged to take off the Soil, when any Ground is dug up for making Bricks, 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 15. § 3.
4. What Quantity of Bricks may be carried at one Load in *London,* 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 6.
5. Bricks and Tiles may be carried as Ballaſt, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 29. § 20.
6. Several Acts for preventing Abuſes in making and vending Bricks and Tiles, revived, 9 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 37. § 1. Continued and amended, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 49. and ſee 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 42.
7. Duties impoſed on Bricks and Tiles made in *Great Britain,* and on Bricks and Tiles imported, 24 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 24. explained and amended, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 66.

## Bridewell Hoſpital. See Chriſt's Hoſpital.

## Bridges.

1. None ſhall be diſtrained to make Bridges but ſuch, *&c. M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 15.
2. Juſtices to make Rates for Repairs of Bridges, and to inquire of Annoyances, 22 *H.* 8. *c.* 5. 1 *Ann. ſt.* 1. *c.* 18.
3. For Repair of Highways and Bridges, 22 *Car.* 2. *c.* 12.
4. Juſtices may make Rates for Repair of Bridges, *&c.* 1 *Ann. ſt.* 1. *c.* 18.
5. Preſentments for not repairing Bridges not to be removed by *Certiorari,* 1 *Ann. ſt.* 1. *c.* 18. § 5.—Inhabitants Witneſſes, *Id.* § 13.
6. No Money to be expended in Repair of Bridges without Preſentment of Grand Jury, 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 29. § 13.
7. Juſtices may purchaſe adjoining Grounds for enlarging Bridges, 14 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 33.

*For the local Acts, ſee the Names of the reſpective Places; and for other Matters, ſee* **Certiorari** 18, 39. **Cinque Ports** 3. **County Rates** 1, *&c.* **Felonies within and without Clergy, Glaſgow, Highways, Norfolk** 12. **Scotland.**

## Bridgwater.

1. For repairing the Bridge there, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 12.
2. For erecting a Market-houſe, and regulating the Markets there, and for paving, cleanſing, and lighting the Streets, 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 36.

## Bridlington, alias Burlington.

Its Piers how repaired, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 29. 1 *Geo.* 1. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 49. 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 10. 7 *Geo.* 1. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 16. 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 10.

## Bridport.

1. For repairing its Harbour, Haven, and Piers, *&c.* 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 11.
2. For taking down and rebuilding the Market-houſe, and building a Seſſions-houſe, for removing the Butchers, better paving, *&c.* and prohibiting the covering any new Houſes there with Thatch, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 91.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Cables** 1.

## Briefs.

1. Charity-money how collected, and Abuſes in relation to ſuch Charities prevented, 4 *Ann. c.* 14.
2. Penalty of Pillory, *&c.* for counterfeiting Stamp, 4 & 5 *Ann. c.* 14. § 3.
3. Undertakers to account before a Maſter in Chancery, 4 *Ann. c.* 14. § 4.

## Brighthelmſtone (Suſſex).

For paving, *&c.* regulating the Market, and building Groynes, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 34.

## Brimſtone.

1. May be imported, 16 *Car.* 1. *c.* 21.
2. To what Duties liable, 2 *W. & M. ſeſſ.* 2. *c.* 4. § 51.

## Briſtles.

To what Duties liable, 4 *W. & M. c.* 5. § 2.

## Briſtol.

1. The Under-ſheriff, *&c.* ſhall continue in Office in like Manner as in *London,* 6 *H.* 8. *c.* 18.
2. Penalty on caſting Ballaſt in *Kingrod* Road, *&c.* leading to *Briſtol,* 34 & 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 9. § 2.
3. Corn ſhipped in the *Severn,* to be brought to *Briſtol,* 34 & 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 9.
4. In what Caſes *Briſtol* Merchants may uſe Strangers Bottoms, 1 *El. c.* 13. § 5.
5. The Streets cleanſed, paved, lighted, and watched, 11 & 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 23. 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 20. 28 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 32. 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 47. 6 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 34.
6. Brokers in *Briſtol,* 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 31.
7. For building Hoſpitals and Workhouſes in *Briſtol,* 18 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 38.
8. For removing the Danger of Fire from the Ships in the Port of *Briſtol,* and for other Regulations in the Harbour, 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 33.
9. For making Ways and enlarging Burial-ground in the Pariſh of *St. Stephen, Briſtol,* 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 55.
10. For licenſing a Playhouſe in *Briſtol,* 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 8.
11. For rebuilding *Chriſt Church, Briſtol,* 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 95.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Gold and Silver, Highways, Paving.**

## British Museum.

Truſtees impowered to diſpoſe of duplicate Articles, for the Purchaſe of other Books, Medals, or Curioſities, 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 18.

## Brixton Hundred.

For Recovery of Small Debts, 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 23.

## Broad Arrow.

1. Penalty on other than the Surveyor marking Pine Trees in the Colonies of *New Hampſhire*, *&c.* 9 *Ann. c.* 17.
2. And on ſuch as have Naval Stores in their Cuſtody ſo marked, 9 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 8. § 3.

## Broad Pieces.

Counterfeiting them High Treaſon, 6 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 26.

*For other Matters, ſee* Money.

## Brokers or Pawn-takers, and other Brokers.

1. No Brokers in *London* but thoſe who are admitted and ſworn by the Mayor and Aldermen, *St. Civ. Lond.* 13 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 5.
2. Sale, *&c.* to a Pawn-broker, not to alter Property in *London*, 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 21.
3. Pawn-brokers ſhall declare what Goods they have taken, 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 21. § 7.
4. Fees of Brokers, 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 17. § 3. 12 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 16. § 2.
5. Brokers not to buy and ſell Bullion, 6 & 7 *W.* 3. *c.* 17. § 7.
6. Fees of Brokers in Stocks, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 20. § 60. 10 *Ann. c.* 19. § 121.—Coſts for taking more, *Id.*
7. Regulations for Brokers in *London*, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 32.
8. To be admitted by the Court of Aldermen, and pay 40 *s.* yearly, 6 *Ann. c.* 16. § 4.
9. Penalty on Brokers ſelling Stock in prohibited Undertakings, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 18. § 19, 21.—Extended to *America*, 14 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 37.
10. Not to reſtrain carrying on any Home or Foreign Trade in Partnerſhip except as to Inſurance, *&c.* 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 18. § 25.
11. Not to prejudice *South Sea* Company, § 24, 27.
12. Nor *Eaſt India* Company, § 28.
13. Reſtraints and Penalties on Stock-jobbing, 7 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 8.
14. Brokers to enter all their Contracts, § 9.
15. Penalty on Retailers of Spirituous Liquors taking a Pledge, 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 40. § 12.
16. Regulations of Pawn-brokers, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 24.
17. Penalty of pawning or taking in Pawn Goods without Leave of the Owner, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 24. § 3 & 6.
18. Penalty of buying, *&c.* Linen or Apparel entruſted to waſh, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 24. § 6.
19. Suſpected Perſon offering Goods to pawn may be detained, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 24. § 7.
20. Pawn-broker's Houſe may be ſearched, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 24. § 9.
21. Goods pawned for ſmall Sums may be recovered within two Years by order of Juſtice, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 24. § 10.
22. Unredeemed for two Years may be ſold, § 11.
23. Pawn-brokers trading in Gold and Silver to take out Licences, 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 24. § 2.
24. The above Act, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 24. explained and amended, 24 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 42.
25. Stamp Duties on Licences to be taken out by Pawn-brokers, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 48.

*See Title* Stamps, Diviſion Licence.

*For Brokers in* Briſtol, *ſee* Briſtol.

*For other Matters, ſee* Bankrupt 38. Cattle 26. Coſts, Gold 24. Uſury 58.

## Bromley. See Blackheath.

## Bromley College.

Exempt from Taxes, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 3. § 22.

## Broom and Furze.

1. Perſons taking them away, how to be apprehended and puniſhed, 15 *Car.* 2. *c.* 2.
2. Heath, Furze, *&c.* when not be burnt, 4 & 5 *W.* & *M. c.* 23. § 1.
3. Penalty of ſetting Fire to Furze, *&c.* 28 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 3.

## Broſeley.

For Recovery of Small Debts in that Pariſh, and others, in the County of *Salop*, 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 37.

## Broughton in Lancaſhire.

Making of Cog-ware, *&c.* here, how encouraged, 7 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 16.

## Brugiata. See Drugs.

## Brunſwick (Hereditary Prince of Brunſwick).

Naturalized, 4 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 4 & 5.

## Brunt Iſland. See Scotland.

## Buckingham-houſe. See King.

## Buckingham (Town and Pariſh).

For rebuilding the Church there, 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 32.

## Buckinghamſhire.

1. For repairing the Roads, 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 11. 13 *Geo.* 2 *c.* 9.
2. Power given to Juſtices to raiſe Money for paying Debts contracted for building the Gaol, 10 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 10.

## Buckrams, Canvas, and Barras.

1. No Cuſtom payable for Canvas to pack Wool in, 34 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 19.
2. Buckrams imported, to what Duties liable, 4 *W.* & *M. c.* 5. § 2.
3. Barras, Canvas, and Buckrams, not chargeable with Duties granted by 10 *Ann.* 12 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 19.

*For other Matters, ſee* Linen.

## Buff Hides.

To what Duties liable, 4 *W.* & *M. c.* 5. § 2. 9 *Ann. c.* 11. § 1.

*For other Matters, ſee* Leather *and* Skins.

## Buggery. See Felonies without Clergy.

## Bugles and Beads.

1. What Time allowed from the Entry for their Exportation, 2 & 3 *Ann.* *c.* 9. § 13. 7 *Geo.* 1. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 21. § 10. 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 48. 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 28.
2. Alteration of the Duties on Bugles, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 30. § 4, *&c.*
3. A limited Quantity allowed to be annually imported from the *Iſle of Man*, 6 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 46. § 7.

## Buildings.

1. Directions for rebuilding the City of *London*, 19 *Car.* 2. *c.* 3. 22 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11.
2. What Party Walls to be within the Bills of Mortality, 6 *Ann.* *c.* 31. § 4. 7 *Ann.* *c.* 17. § 8.
3. New Buildings in *London* to be carried two Feet and a Half above the Garret Floor, and to have no Timber Corniſh, 6 *Ann.* *c.* 31. § 4.
4. Chimney Jambs and Backs, of what Breadth and Thickneſs, *&c.* 7 *Ann.* *c.* 17. § 10.
5. Brick or Stone Work in the Fronts or Party Walls, not to bear upon Timber, § 12.
6. Door Frame or Window Frame of Wood, how near to be ſet to the outſide Face of the Wall, § 13.
7. Penalty on Builders leaving their Work, 5 *El.* *c.* 4. § 13.—No new Buildings to be erected within three Miles of *London* and *Weſtminſter*, nor Inmates to be taken in, 35 *El.* *c.* 6.
8. Notice to be given by Perſons intending to pull down Party Walls to the Owner of the next Houſe, 11 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 28. § 1. This Act repealed by 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 78.
9. Directions for widening the Streets, *&c.* within the City of *London*, 33 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30.
10. Party Walls how to be built, *Id.* § 24.
11. The Expence of Party Walls, *Id.* § 26.
12. Further Proviſions for regulating Buildings and preventing Fires, 4 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 14. Explained and amended by 6 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 37.
13. The Laws for the Regulation of all Buildings in *London* and *Weſtminſter*, and other Places within the Bills of Mortality, *&c.* and for preventing Miſchiefs by Fire, reduced into one Act, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 73. Repealed by 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 78.
14. Buildings in *London*, *Weſtminſter*, and within the Bills of Mortality ſubjected to certain Rules, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 78. § 1, *&c.*
15. Detached Offices to be rated and claſſed independently of the Building to which they belong, *Id.* § 22.
16. How long old ſound Party Walls may remain, *Id.* § 23.
17. Regulations for new Party Walls, *Id.* § 26, 27, 28, 31, 42.
18. Regulations for Chimnies in Party Walls, *Id.* § 29, 30.
19. Party Walls in Inns of Court, *Id.* § 32.
20. How different Owners are to contribute in building Party Walls, *Id.* § 33.
21. Regulations for opening Chimnies, Hearths, Ovens, and Coppers, *Id.* § 45.
22. Materials of external Walls, *Id.* § 46.
23. Saſh Frames and Story Poſts how to be fixed, *Id.* § 46.
24. Flats, Roofs, Gutters, *&c.* how to be covered, *Id.* § 47.
25. Materials of external Decorations, *Id.* § 48.
26. Bow Windows, Shop Windows, and Projections, *Id.* § 49.
27. Communications through Party Walls, *Id.* § 53.
28. Warehouſes, *Id.* § 53. Stables, § 54.
29. Court of Aldermen of *London* to appoint Surveyors in that City. The Quarter Seſſions in other Places, *Id.* § 62.
30. Former Statutes regulating Buildings and Party Walls, repealed, *Id.* § 101.

*For building on Commons, ſee* **Approvement.**
*For other Matters, ſee* **Fire, Northampton, Gunpowder.**

## Bullion. See Gold.

## Bulls. See Rome.

## Bure (River).

For extending its Navigation from *Coltiſhall* to *Ayliham* Bridge in *Norfolk*, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 37.

## Burford Bridge.

For building *Burford* and *Culhamford* Bridge near *Abingdon*, 9 *H.* 5. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 11. 8 *H.* 6. *c.* 28.

## Burglary and Shoplifting.

1. Where ouſted of Clergy, 25 *H.* 8. *c.* 3. § 2, 3.
2. Clergy taken away from thoſe who rob any Perſon in Dwelling-houſe or Booth, 5 & 6 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 9. 18 *El.* *c.* 7.
3. From thoſe that ſteal Goods in a Houſe, Shop, *&c.* any Perſon being therein; or in a Houſe, Shop, *&c.* to the Value of 5*s.* 3 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 9. 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 23.
4. Reward for apprehending Houſe-breakers, 5 *Ann.* *c.* 31.
5. Stealing to 40*s.* Value in any Houſe, though it be not broke, and though no one be in it, ouſted of Clergy, 12 *Ann.* *ſt.* 1. *c.* 7. § 1. And ſee 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 23.
6. Felon breaking out of a Houſe in the Night guilty of Burglary, 12 *Ann.* *ſt.* 1. *c.* 7. § 3.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Apprehenders of Felons, Felonies without Clergy,** *Title* **Acceſſary, Pardon** 14.

## Burials.

1. Forfeiture for a Popiſh Burial, 3 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 5. § 15.
2. Sites of Churches to be demoliſhed to be incloſed for Burial-places, 22 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. § 66.—Miniſter to keep a Regiſter at Pariſh Charge, 30 *Car.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 3. § 7.
3. Proviſions for burying in Woollen, 18 *Car.* 2. *c.* 4. 30 *Car.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 3.
4. No Burials to be in new Churches, 10 *Ann.* *c.* 11. § 31.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Affidavit** 3. **Coaches** 11. **Regiſter** 1, *&c.*

## Burlington.

For repairing the Pier, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 29. 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 10. 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 10.

## Burning.

1. Burning Houſes in purſuance of incendiary Letters, High Treaſon, 8 *H.* 6. *c.* 6.
2. Wilful burning of Houſes where ouſted of Clergy, 23 *H.* 8. *c.* 1. § 3.
3. Burning loaded Carts or Wood Piles, puniſhed with treble Damages and 10 *l.* Fine, 37 *H.* 8. *c.* 6. § 4.
4. Penalty of burning Heath, *&c.* in *Sherwood* Foreſt, 5 *Ann.* *c.* 14. § 5.
5. Hundred where anſwerable for burning Houſes, *&c.* 9 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 22. § 7.
6. Burning of Houſes, Coal Mines, *&c.* excepted out of the general Pardon, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 52. § 12, 14.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Broom and Furze** 2, 3. **Felonies without Clergy,** *Title* **Acceſſary. Felonies with and without Clergy,** *Title* **Burning. Fire** 5. **Marches** 30. **Northumberland** 11,

Burning

## Burning in the Hand. See Clergy.

## Burport.

Cables how made there, 21 *H.* 8. *c.* 12.

## Burrowstouneſs.

A Duty of Exciſe granted to the Town, 17 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 21.
*See* **Rivers** *and* **Navigable Canals.**

## Burton upon Trent.

For paving, cleanſing, and lighting that Town, 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 39.

## Bury St. Edmund.

For erecting Workhouſes and paving the Streets there, 21 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 21.

## Buſhels. See Meaſures and Weights.

## Butchers.

1. Selling unwholeſome Meat to be puniſhed, *Ordin. pro Piſtor. incerti Temp. c.* 7. Vol. 1. 187.
2. Shall not kill Beaſts in Walled Town, or *Cambridge*, 4 *H.* 7. *c.* 3.
3. Shall not kill Calves between firſt of *January* and firſt of *May*, 21 *H.* 8. *c.* 8.
4. Prohibited to keep Tan-houſes, 22 *H.* 8. *c.* 6.
5. Butchers Meat to be ſold by the Pound, and Prices limited, 24 *H.* 8. *c.* 3. 25 *H.* 8. *c.* 1. 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 9.
6. May be ſold by Weight or otherwiſe, 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 11.
7. Butchers not to ſpoil Hides, 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 22. § 2.
8. Not to kill Calves under five Weeks old, 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 22. § 3.
9. Shall not ſell live fat Cattle, 3 & 4 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 19. § 3. 15 *Car.* 2. *c.* 8. Repealed, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 71.
10. Within 10 Miles of *London* not to ſell fat Cattle alive or dead to one another, 5 *Ann. c.* 34. § 2. Repealed, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c* 71.
11. May ſell dead Calves or Sheep, 7 *Ann. c.* 6.
12. Penalty on gaſhing Hides, 9 *Ann. c.* 11. § 11.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Cattle, Canterbury** 1. **Foreſtallers, Holidays** 14. **Leather, Tanner** 7. **Victuals.**

## Butlerage.

1. The King's Butler ſhall take his Priſage by the View of good Men who ſhall atteſt it, *Stat. of Eſtreats*, 16 *Ed.* 2. 43 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 3.
2. Penalty of his exceeding, 25 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 5. *c.* 21.
3. Perſons inhabiting Cinque Ports, and others free of Priſage and Butlerage, not to cuſtom the Wines of others, 1 *H.* 8. *c.* 5, § 6.
4. Priſage of Wines not charged with the Payment of any Cuſtom impoſed by 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 4. § 15.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Cuſtoms, Wines.**

## Butter and Cheeſe.

1. May be exported to any Place, 3 *H.* 6. *c.* 4. 18 *H.* 6. *c.* 3.
2. Weight of a Wey of Cheeſe, 9 *H.* 6. *c.* 8.
3. Againſt regrating them, 3 & 4 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 21. 5 & 6 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 14. Reſtrained to *London*, &c. by 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 22. Repealed, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 71.
4. Butter and Cheeſe not to be exported without Licence, 1 & 2 *Ph. & M. c.* 5. § 1, 2.
5. Buyers and Tranſporters of Butter and Cheeſe how to be licenſed, 5 *El. c.* 12. 13 *El. c.* 25. § 20.
6. Juſtices may reſtrain Buyers of Butter and Cheeſe, 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 22.
7. Proviſions to prevent Frauds in weighing and packing Butter, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 26. 4 *W. & M. c.* 7.
8. Foreign Butter, Cheeſe, &c. not to be imported, 32 *Car.* 2. *c.* 2. § 9.
9. Regulations of weighing Butter and Cheeſe, and ſhipping them for *London*, 4 *W. & M. c.* 7.
10. Regulations for weighing and packing Butter in *New Malton*, in *Yorkſhire*, 17 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 8.
11. Cheeſe may be imported for a limited Time Duty-free, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 5. § 2.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Cattle** 17. **Ireland** 60. **York** 11.

## Buttons.

1. Foreign Hair Buttons prohibited, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 13. § 2. 4 *W. & M. c.* 10.
2. Hair Buttons imported, to what Duties liable, 4 *W. & M. c.* 5.
3. Buttons and Button Holes made of Cloth, &c. prohibited, 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 2. 8 *Ann. c.* 6. 4 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 7. 7 *Geo.* 1. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 12.

## Buyers of ſtolen Goods. See Acceſſary.

## Buying and Selling of Offices.
See Officers.

## Buying and Selling of Titles.
See Champerty.

## Byal Fenn.

For draining ſame, 21 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 18. 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 11. 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 65.

## By-Laws.

1. By-Laws reſtraining Freemen of *London* to go to other Markets, void, 3 *H.* 7. *c.* 9.
2. By-Laws ſhall be approved by the Chancellor, Treaſurer, and Chief Juſtices, or by the Judges of Aſſize, 19 *H.* 7. *c.* 7.
3. Shall not be made in Reſtraint of ſuing in the King's Courts, 19 *H.* 7. *c.* 7.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Coaches, Corporations, Plantations, Watermen.**

## Byrom's Short Hand. See Books 15.

---

# C.

## Cabbages. See Tit. Treſpaſs.

## Cables, Hallers, Cordage and Cable Yarn.

1. For making Cables at *Burport* in *Dorſetſhire*, 21 *H.* 8. *c.* 12.
2. None to make Cables with overworn Stuff, 35 *El. c.* 8.
3. Cable-yarn and Cordage imported, to what Duties liable, 2 *W. & M. ſeſſ.* 2. *c.* 4. § 33 & 40.

4. No Drawback on Exportation of foreign Cordage, or Cable-yarn, 6 *Ann. c.* 19. § 13.
5. Twenty Pounds Weight ſhall be accounted to the Stone, 21 *H.* 8. *c.* 12. § 4.

## Cadiz.

Payment of Conſulage there enforced, 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25.

## Calais.

1. Proviſion for Repair of the Works there, 21 *R.* 2. *c.* 18.
2. Revenues of the Place applied to the Repairs, 1 *H.* 5. *c.* 9.
3. For Payment of Quit-rents there, 11 *H.* 7. *c.* 16.

## Calder River. See Ayr 4. and Canals.

## Calendar.

1. Eſtabliſhment of the New Stile, 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 23.
2. The opening Commons, and doing of other Things depending on any moveable Feaſt, muſt be according to the new Calendar, 25 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30.

*See* **Days in Bank, Scotland.**

## Callicoes.

1. Of what Length, 4 *W. & M. c.* 5. § 11.
2. Duty on Callicoes ſtained, *&c.* in the *Indies*, 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 3.
3. Wear of printed Callicoes, *&c.* prohibited, 11 & 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 10. 7 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 7.
4. Duty on White Callicoes, 3 & 4 *Ann. c.* 4. § 8.—Made perpetual and Part of Aggregate Fund, 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 12.
5. What deemed painted Callicoes, 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 11. § 14.
6. Duty on Callicoes, *&c.* ſtained in *Great Britain*, 10 *Ann. c.* 19. § 69. 12 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 9. § 6.
7. Callicoes within one Eighth of a Yard of Yard-broad to pay as Yard-broad, 10 *Ann. c.* 19. § 99.
8. Entries to be made by the Printers, 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 36. § 21.
9. Painted Silks, Callicoes, *&c.* found unſtamped, forfeited, 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 11. § 15.
10. Time for Sale enlarged, 7 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21. § 11.
11. Mixed Stuffs of *Britiſh* Manufacture may be worn if the Warp be Linen, 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 4.
12. Two *per Cent.* of Duties paid on Importation of white Callicoes or Muſlin, to be retained on Exportation of them unpainted, beſide one Half of the Duty called the *Old Subſidy*, not drawn back; excepting when exported to *Africa*, or the *Britiſh* Colonies in *America*, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 35. § 7.
13. The Drawback allowed by 6 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 52. on Exportation of printed Callicoes not to extend to the *Madeira* and *Canary Iſlands*, or the *Azores* or *Weſtern Iſlands*, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 74. § 5.
14. The Duties on Callicoes, Muſlins, and Nankeens to ceaſe, and a Duty of 18 *per Cent. ad valorem* impoſed, 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 74.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Artificers** 11. **Eaſt India Company, Felonies without Clergy,** *Article* **Stamps, India Goods, Man** (Iſle of), **Plantations.**

## Calne. See Chippenham.

## Calves. See Cattle.

## Cam (River).

Made navigable, 1 *Ann. Stat.* 2. *c.* 11.

## Camberwell.

For lighting, watching, *&c.* the Villages of *Camberwell* and *Peckham*, 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 26.

## Cambrick.

1. A Duty on foreign Cambricks, 15 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 29.
2. Penalty on wearing Cambrick or *French* Lawn, 18 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 36. 21 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 26.
3. Importing Cambrick or *French* Lawns reſtrained, 18 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 36. § 4.
4. May be imported for Exportation, § 6.
5. How Wearer may be diſcharged of Penalty, 21 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 26.
6. Penalty on Wife to be levied on Huſband, § 4.
7. Cambricks how imported, 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 32.
8. Manufactory at *Winchelſea* in *Suſſex* eſtabliſhed, 4 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 37.
9. *Engliſh* Linen Company incorporated, and may raiſe a Capital of 100,000 *l.* 4 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 37. § 2, 3.
10. Members not liable to Bankruptcy, § 13.
11. To amend and enforce the Acts already exiſting, to prevent the fraudulent Importation and wearing of Cambricks and *French* Lawn, 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 43. 8 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 25. § 10.

*See* **Felonies without Clergy,** *Title* **Forgeries.** *And* **Linen.**

## Cambridge.

1. A Rent given to the Knights of the Shire inſtead of their Wages, 34 & 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 24.
2. Town of *Cambridge* paved, 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 15.
3. Vice-Chancellor and Mayor may act as Juſtices for the County without landed Qualification, 7 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 10. 18 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 20. § 15.
4. Land-tax how to be raiſed there, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 6. § 122.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Univerſities.**

## Canals. See Rivers.

## Candles and Chandlers.

| | s. | d. | |
|---|---|---|---|
| 1. Clauſes charging every Hundred Weight of Tallow Candles imported, with ——— | 10 | 0 | 2 *W. & M. ſeſſ.* 2. *c.* 4. § 37. |
| 2. And every Pound imported, with ——— | 0 | 0½ | 8 *Ann. c.* 9. § 1. |
| And ——— | 0 | 0½ | 9 *Ann. c.* 6. § 11. |
| And (except Wax or Spermaceti) — | 0 | 0½ | 24 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 11. |
| 3. And every Pound made in *Great Britain*, with | 0 | 0½ | 8 *Ann. c.* 9. § 1. |
| And ——— | 0 | 0½ | 9 *Ann. c.* 6. § 11. |
| And (except Wax or Spermaceti) — | 0 | 0½ | 24 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 11. |
| 4. And every Pound of Wax Candles imported, with ——— | 0 | 4 | 8 *Ann. c.* 9. § 1. |
| And ——— | 0 | 4 | 9 *Ann. c.* 6. § 11. |
| 5. And every Pound made in *Great Britain* with | 0 | 4 | 8 *Ann c.* 9. § 1. |
| And ——— | 0 | 4 | 9 *Ann. c* 9. § 1. |

6. The old Duties on Wax Candles repealed, and other Duties granted, 24 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 36.
7. Candles having paid the Duties may be exported, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 4.

*c.* 4. § 11. 22 *Car.* 2. *c.* 13. § 4. 8 *Ann. c.* 9. § 24 & 26. Duty free, 3 *W.* & *M. c.* 8.
8. Duty on Candles imported, 2 *W.* & *M. ſeſſ.* 2. *c.* 4. § 37.
9. Duties on the Exportation of foreign Candles, 11 & 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 3. § 16.
10. Duties impoſed upon Candles, 8 *Ann. c.* 9. 9 *Ann. c.* 6. § 11.
11. The 8 *Ann. c.* 9. made perpetual, 9 *Ann. c.* 21. and Part of the *South Sea* Fund.
12. The 9 *Ann. c.* 6. made perpetual by 3 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 7. § 1. and Part of the General Fund.
13. Chandler to give Notice before he begins to make Candles, 10 *Ann. c.* 26. § 106.
14. Penalty on uſing an unentered Melting-houſe, *&c.* 11 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 30. § 23.
15. Working Hours for Officers to enter Workhouſes, ſettled, § 24.
16. Penalty on making Candles without Notice, § 27.
17. On removing or mixing Candles before they are ſurveyed, § 30.
18. Candles, Soap, and Starch may be ſeized by Officers of the Cuſtoms or Exciſe in any Ship or Carriage where there is reaſonable Suſpicion, 23 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 21. § 30.
19 Penalties on fraudulently unſhipping foreign Candles, *&c.* § 32.
20. Officers may by Warrant ſearch any Place for concealed Candles, *&c.* § 34.
21. No Drawback on Exportation of Candles made in *Ireland*, or in *Iſle of Man*, § 36.
22. Seamen's Wages may be detained for the Penalties of importing Soap, Starch, or Candles, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 32. § 8.
23. No Perſons allowed to make Candles within the Limits of the Head Office, but ſuch as occupy a Tenement of 10 *l. per Ann.* and pay Pariſh Rates, nor in any other Part of the Kingdom, without paying to Church and Poor, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 74. § 25.

*For other Matters, ſee* Certiorari 34. Exciſe. Lights. Soap.

## Candleſhoe. See Bolingbroke.

## Canes and Rattans.

To what Duties liable, 4 *W.* & *M. c.* 5. § 2.

## Cannoneers.

May take one or more Apprentices, 5 *El. c.* 5. § 12.

## Canons.

1. Convocation not to enact or promulge Canons without the King's Licence, 25 *H.* 8. *c.* 19. § 1. 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 15.
2. None to be made or executed, that are contrary to the Laws of the Land, 25 *H.* 8. *c.* 19. § 2, 7. 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 16.
3. Canons of 1640 or other *Eccleſiaſtical* Laws not allowed by Parliament, *&c.* not confirmed, 13 *Car.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 12. § 5.

## Canterbury.

1. The River of *Canterbury* made navigable, 6 *H.* 8. *c.* 17.
2. Privileges granted to the Citizens excluſive of Foreigners, 34 & 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 18.—Exception as to Butchers, *&c. Id.* § 6.
3. A Workhouſe erected there, 1 *Geo.* 2. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 20.
4. Rules for Elections in *Canterbury*, 1 *Geo.* 2. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 20. § 31.
5. For Recovery of Small Debts within the City of *Canterbury*, 25 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 45.

## Canvaſs. See Buckram.

## Capias.

May iſſue againſt any Perſon proſecuted for ſmuggling, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 86. § 5.

*For other Matters, ſee* Outlawry.

## Capias Utlegatum.

Perſons taken upon a *Capias Utlegatum* not to be diſcharged without a lawful *Superſedeas*, 13 *Car.* 2. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 2. § 4.

*For other Matters, ſee* Outlawry.

## Capiatur pro Fine.

Taken away, and other Proviſions in lieu thereof, 5 *W.* & *M. c.* 12.

## Capite.

Its Tenures taken away, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 24.

## Caps. See Hats.

## Captains. See Soldiers.

## Cardiffe.

1. For repairing *Cardiffe* Bridge, 23 *El. c.* 11. Repealed by 1 *Ann. ſt.* 1. *c.* 18. § 10.
2. For paving, *&c.* the Town, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 7.

## Cards and Dice.

1. Importation of Cards and Dice prohibited, 3 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 4. § 1. Enforced by 10 *Ann. c.* 19. § 167.
2. Every Pack of Cards pays 6*d.* 9 *Ann. c.* 23. § 39. and 6*d.* additional by 19 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 13. and 6*d.* additional by 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 34. § 6.
3. Every Pair of Dice, 5*s.* 9 *Ann. c.* 23. § 39. and 5*s.* additional by 19 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 13. and 2*s.* 6*d.* additional by 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 34. § 6.
4. What deemed Dice, 10 *Ann. c.* 19. § 168.
5. Penalty for not giving Notice of the Places where Cards and Dice are made, 9 *Ann. c.* 23. § 41. 10 *Ann. c.* 19. § 166.
6. Or removing Cards or Dice before they are marked, except in order for Exportation, 9 *Ann. c.* 23. § 41. 10 *Ann. c.* 19. § 170.
7. Or uſing them in Gaming-houſes before they are marked, 10 *Ann. c.* 19. § 162.
8. Limitation of the Time of Proſecution upon Bonds for exporting Cards and Dice, 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 19. § 48.
9. Penalty on defacing the Stamp of Cards or new ſpotting Dice, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21. § 55.
10. Card-makers to give Bonds for their Duties, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21. § 57.
11. Officers may ſearch for private making of Cards and Dice, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21. § 59.
12. Regulations concerning the making and ſtamping Cards, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 46. § 9 to 17.
13. Penalty on ſelling Packs of Cards after Wrappers broken open, 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 34. § 17.

*For other Matters, ſee* Stamps.

## Carliſle.

1. The Statute of *Carliſle*, of Fines, 15 *Ed.* 2. *ſt.* 1.
2. Aſſizes for *Cumberland* to be held in *Carliſle*, 14 *H.* 6. *c.* 3.

## Carlton Bridge. See Newport Bridge.

## Carmenia Wool.

To what Duties liable, 4 *W.* & *M. c.* 5. § 2.

## Carolina in America. See Plantations and Rice.

## Carpets.

To what Duties liable, 4 *W.* & *M. c.* 5. § 2.

## Carptmeals.

The making of them how encouraged, 7 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 16.

## Carriage.

1. Carriage for the King ſhall be paid for, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 21. *St. Weſtm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 32.
2. Price of Carriage reſtrained, 23 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 3.
3. Price of Carriage to be taken for the King, 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 3.
4. For providing Carriages for the King, 13 *Car.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 8. 1 *Ja.* 2. *c.* 10.
5. For the Navy and Ordnance, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 20. 1 *Ja.* 2. *c.* 11.
6. Rates of Carriage to be ſettled by Juſtices, 3 *W.* & *M. c.* 12. § 24.
7. Penalty of taking more, 21 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 28. § 3.
8. Commiſſioners for regulating Navigation of *Thames* to rate the Price of Water Carriage, 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 8. § 9.—Penalty, *Id.*
9. Juſtices of *London* to aſſeſs the Rates of carrying Goods between *London* and *Weſtminſter*, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22. § 3.
10. What Rates to be paid for Carriages attending Soldiers on their March, 33 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 6. § 40. 33 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 8. § 25.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Carts, Clerk of the Peace** 8. **Game** 21, *&c.* **Highways, Turnpikes.**

## Carrots. See Treſpaſs.

## Carts.

1. What Sort of Cart Wheels ſhall be uſed in *London*, *&c.* 2 *W.* & *M. ſt.* 2. *c.* 8. § 19. 3 *W.* & *M. c.* 12. § 16.
2. Penalty on Carmen riding on their Carts within the Bills of Mortality, 1 *Geo.* 1. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 57. § 8. Or within ten Miles of *London*, 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 43. § 8. A general Prohibition of it, 27 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 16. § 7. 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22. § 9.
3. Loads of Carts in *London* reſtrained, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 6. repealed, 11 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 51. § 4.
4. Carts to be drawn with three Horſes only, 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 12. § 1. 14 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 42. § 6. 18 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 33. § 3. With four Horſes, 16 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 29. With five Horſes having broad Wheels, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30. § 4 & 6.
5. Carts to be numbered, and to have the Owner's Name, 18 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 33. § 4.
6. On changing Property, new Owner's Name to be affixed, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22. § 2.
7. Cart Wheels may be bound with Iron, 18 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 33. § 7.
8. Penalty of obſtructing Streets with empty Carts, *&c.* 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22. § 5.
9. Carts not to ply at *Weſtminſter* Bridge, *&c.* 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22. § 6.
10. Penalty of obſtructing Highways by empty Waggons, *&c.* 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22. § 8.
11. Carriages travelling with Goods for Hire, deemed Common Stage Waggons, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 28. § 13.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Highways, Holidays.**
*As to Duties, ſee* **Coaches** 24, *&c.*

## Caſks. See Beer, &c. Coopers.

## Caſſena. See Drugs.

## Caſtle Guard.

1. Purveyance for Caſtles regulated, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 19.
2. None ſhall be diſtrained for Caſtle Guard who will find a Man, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 20.

## Caſtles. See Dover.

The King's Caſtles to be rejoined to the Counties, 13 *R.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 15.

## Cathedrals. See Churches.

## Catherine Coleman (St.)

For rebuilding Church of *St. Catherine Coleman* in *Fenchurch Street London*, 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 17. 15 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 12.

## Catherine Cree Church (St.)

Proviſion for the Curate of *St. Catherine Cree Church London*, 13 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 35.

## Catlings.

To what Duties liable, 4 *W.* & *M. c.* 5. § 2.

## Cattle.

1. Calves ſhall not be killed that fall between the firſt of *January* and the firſt of *May*, 21 *H.* 8. *c.* 8. 24 *H.* 8. *c.* 7.
2. Nor Weanlings under two Years old, 24 *H.* 8. *c.* 9.
3. None to buy Cattle within *Wales*, out of Market or Fair, 34 & 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 26. § 105.
4. Penalty of cutting out the Tongue of any tame Beaſt, 37 *H.* 8. *c.* 6.
5. Regrating Cattle prohibited, 3 & 4 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 19. 5 & 6 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 14. § 9. Repealed, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 71.
6. Butchers not to buy Cattle and ſell the ſame alive, 3 & 4 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 19. § 3. Repealed, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 71.
7. Licenſed Drovers may buy Cattle to ſell again, 5 & 6 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 14. § 16.
8. May be tranſported from one Place to another with Licence, 5 & 6 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 14. § 12.
9. A Milch Cow ſhall be kept and a Calf reared, for every ſix Score Sheep, *&c.* 2 & 3 *Ph.* & *M. c.* 3. 7 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 8. Repealed, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 71.
10. Drovers to be licenſed, 5 *El. c.* 12.
11. Duties on foreign Cattle imported, 15 *Car.* 2. *c.* 7. § 13. Repealed, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 71.
12. Importation of foreign Cattle prohibited, 18 *Car.* 2. *c.* 2. 20 *Car.* 2. *c.* 7. 32 *Car.* 2. *c.* 2.
13. Importation of Cattle a publick Nuiſance, 18 *Car.* 2. *c.* 2. § 1.

14. *Iſle of Man* excepted, 18 *Car.* 2. *c.* 2. § 3.
15. Ship in which Cattle imported forfeited, 20 *Car.* 2. *c.* 7. § 5.
16. Perſons agreeing to evade the Forfeitures incur a *Præmunire*, 20 *Car.* 2. *c.* 7. § 10.
17. Exportation permitted of Beef, Pork, Bacon, Butter, Cheeſe, and Candles, 22 *Car.* 2. *c.* 13. § 4. 3 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 8.
18. Duty on Cattle exported, 22 *Car.* 2. *c.* 13. § 6.
19. Treble Damages for maiming Cattle in the Night, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 7. § 5.
20. An expired Act for preventing Frauds in buying and ſelling Cattle in *Smithfield*, &c. and for regulating the licenſing of Drovers, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 19. 25 *Car.* 2. *c.* 4. Not to extend to Saleſmen, 1 *Ja.* 2. *c.* 17. § 10.
21. *Engliſh* Cattle mixed with *Iriſh* may be ſeized, 32 *Car.* 2. *c.* 2. § 11.
22. His Majeſty to make Regulations for preventing the ſpreading of the Diſtemper among the Cattle, 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 5. 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 4. 23 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 23. 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 54. 25 *Geo.* 2 *c.* 31. 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. 27 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 14. 28 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 18. 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 28. 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 20.
23. Tanners to give Notice to the Officer before they bring in raw Hides, 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 46. § 24.
24. His Majeſty impowered to prevent the killing of Cow Calves, 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 46. § 26.
25. Regulations for the ſelling and driving Cattle, 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 46. § 27, &c. 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 20.
26. Saleſman, Broker, or Factor not to buy Cattle on his own Account, 31 *Geo.* 2 *c.* 40. § 11.
27. Allowance of free Importation of Cattle from *Ireland*, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 10. Continued till *Michaelmas* 1778, by 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 56. § 5.
28. To indemnify Perſons for adviſing or carrying into Execution the Orders of Council for preventing the ſpreading of a contagious Diſtemper among the horned Cattle, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 4.
29. Regulations to prevent the ſpreading the contagious Diſorder among the horned Cattle, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 45.
30. The Exportation of live Cattle and other freſh Proviſions prohibited until the 20th Day after the Commencement of the next Seſſion of Parliament, 11 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 37.
31. For preventing Miſchief in driving Cattle within *London* and *Weſtminſter* and Bills of Mortality, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 87. 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 67.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Butchers** 2, 3, 8, 9, 10, 11. **Diſtreſs** 2, 20. **Drovers. Felonies with and without Clergy. Foreſts** 22, &c. **Horſes, Sheep, Swine, Treſpaſs** 9. **Woods** 4, 8, &c.

## Catwater.

For preſerving the Harbour of *Catwater* near *Plymouth*, 8 *Ann.* *c.* 8.

## Cavear. See Botargo.

## Cauſeys. See Highways.

## Cawdle Fenn.

For draining, &c. *Cawdle* Fenn in the Iſle of *Ely*, 11 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34.

## Ceded Iſlands.

Any Goods or Effects being the Growth or Produce of any of the Iſlands, ceded by the definitive Treaty of 10 *March* 1763, to the Crowns of *France* and *Spain*, may be imported by *Britiſh* Subjects in *Britiſh* Ships, until 1 *May* 1765, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 3.

## Cement.

The Property of a Cement, the Invention of *John Liardet*, veſted in him, his Executors, &c. for a Term of Years, 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 29.

## Cenſor of the College of Phyſicians. See Phyſicians.

## Certificate.

1. In what Caſes Remedy by Certificate of Aſſize, 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 25.
2. Certificate of Attainders, Indictments, Outlawries, or Convictions, by whom and where to be made, 34 & 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 14. 3 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 9. § 7.
3. Certificates from Eccleſiaſtical Perſons to the King's Courts, in whoſe Name and under whoſe Seal to be made, 1 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 2. § 7.
4. Certificates on Convictions for Robberies, &c. 4 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 8. 6 & 7 *W.* 3. *c.* 17. 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 23. 5 *Ann.* *c.* 31. 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 23.
5. Certificates concerning Poor, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 12. § 3. 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 30. 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 11. 12 *Ann. ſt.* 1. *c.* 18. § 2.
6. Concerning Allowance of Bankrupt Certificate, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30. § 10.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Baſtard** 2, 3. **Felony without Clergy, Poor** 16, 30, 36, &c.

## Certiorari.

1. If, on *Certiorari*, it be returned, that the Priſoner is condemned by Judgement, he ſhall be remanded, &c. 2 *H.* 5. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 2.
2. *Certiorari* for removing a Recognizance ſhall be ſigned by a Judge, 1 *P.* & *M.* *c.* 13. § 7.
3. *Certiorari* ſhall not be allowed for a Defendant without finding Security for Coſts, 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 8. § 7.
4. Proceedings upon the Exciſe Laws ſhall not be ſuperſeded by *Certiorari*, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 23. § 36. *c.* 24. § 50.
5. Indictments for the Repair of Highways, Pavements, &c. not removeable but in ſpecial Caſes, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 6. 22 *Car.* 2. *c.* 12. § 4. 3 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 12. § 23.
6. Security to be taken on Allowance of a *Certiorari* to remove a Conviction of Deer-ſtealing, 3 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 10. § 6. On the Game Laws, 4 & 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 23. § 7. 5 *Ann.* *c.* 14. On the Act to prevent exceſſive Gaming, 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 28. § 7.
7. Not to remove Preſentments of the Highways, 3 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 12. § 23. 1 *Ann. ſt.* 1. *c.* 18. § 5.
8. No *Certiorari* to remove an Indictment in Term Time, but upon Motion, 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 11.
9. Security for Coſts, and to try, to be found before the Allowance of a *Certiorari* to remove an Indictment, 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 11.
10. In Vacation may be granted by Judge of *B. R. Id.* § 4.
11. *Certiorari* may be granted to remove an Indictment touching the Highway, Bridges, &c. on a Suggeſtion, &c. that the Right to repair may come in queſtion, 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 11. § 6.
12. Party proſecuting a *Certiorari* to remove an Indictment, may find Bail in the King's Bench, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 33.

13. No Judgement or Order to be removed by *Certiorari* without Sureties found, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 2.

14. *Certiorari* to remove Proceedings of Juſtices to be applied for within ſix Calendar Months, and upon ſix Days Notice to the Juſtices, 13 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 18. § 5.

Caſes wherein a *Certiorari* is not grantable.

| | |
|---|---|
| 15. Shall not ſuperſede Proceedings of Juſtices on Exciſe Laws, | 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 23. § 36.<br>22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 5. § 14.<br>5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 7. § 17.<br>6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21. § 21, 22. |
| 16. Nor to remove Judgement in Suits for Tithes, unleſs the Title of ſuch Tithes come in Queſtion, — — | 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 6. § 7. |
| 17. Nor Proceedings by virtue of the Act to compel Quakers to pay Tithes, — — | 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 34. § 4. |
| 18. Nor on Preſentment for not repairing Bridges, &c. - | 1 *Ann. ſt.* 1. *c.* 18. § 5. |
| 19. Nor on Proceedings on the Act for laying Duties on Hides, &c. — — — | 9 *Ann.* *c.* 11. § 47. |
| 20. Nor on Proceedings of Commiſſioners for licenſing Coaches, | 9 *Ann.* *c.* 23. § 15.<br>1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 57. § 6. |
| 21. Nor on Order of Juſtices on the Malt Act, — — | 12 *Ann. ſt.* 1. *c.* 2. § 37. |
| 22. Nor on Judgements of Commiſſioners for Inland Duties on Coffee, &c. — — | 10 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 10. § 42. |
| 23. Nor on Proceedings on the Act for Regulation of the Woollen Manufacture, — | 13 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 23. § 6. |
| 24. Nor Convictions on the Act to prevent Diſturbances by Seamen, — — — | 1 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25. § 15. |
| 25. Nor proceeding on the Act for the better Regulation of Attornies, — — | 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 23. § 25. |
| 26. Nor on the Act againſt deſtroying Turnpikes, &c. | 8 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 20. § 16. |
| 27. Nor on the Act for more eaſy aſſeſſing County Rates, — | 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 29. § 21. |
| 28. Nor on Orders of Juſtices for regulating Houſes of Correction, | 17 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 5. § 31. |
| 29. Nor on Conviction for ſwearing, — — — | 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 21. § 8. |
| 30. Nor on Conviction on the Act for Preſervation of Havens, &c. | 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22. § 5. |
| 31. Nor on Proceedings on the Act to prevent Frauds, &c. in the Admeaſurement of Coals, | 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 35. § 23. |
| 32. Nor on Proceedings on the Act for the more eaſy Recovery of Servants Wages, | 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 6. |
| 33. Nor on Conviction on the Act againſt ſeducing Artificers, &c. | 23 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 13. § 9. |
| 34. Nor on the Act againſt the clandeſtine Importation of Soap, Candles, and Starch, — | 23 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 21. § 33. |
| 35. Nor on the Act for more ſpeedy Recovery of Small Debts in County Court, | 23 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 33. § 4. |
| 36. Nor for removing Indictment for keeping Bawdy-houſe, | 25 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 36. § 10. |
| 37. Nor on Conviction on the Act for preventing Frauds, &c. in Clocks and Watches, — | 27 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 7. § 4. |
| 38. Nor on the Act againſt ſtealing Lead, Iron, &c. — | 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30. § 7. |
| 39. Nor for Offenders againſt the Act for widening *London* Bridge, | 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 40. § 39. |
| 40. Nor againſt the Act for preſerving Fiſh in the *Thames*, &c. | 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 21. § 13. |
| 41. Nor on Conviction of Alehouſe-keepers for permitting Gaming, — — | 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 24. § 20. |
| 42. Nor on Orders of Lieutenants in the Militia, — | 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25. § 58 & *ſeq.* |
| 43. Nor on the Act for the due making of Bread, &c. — | 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 29. § 37 & *ſeq.* |
| 44. Nor on the Act concerning Laſtage and Ballaſtage in the *Thames*, — — | 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 16. § 24, 27. |
| 45. Nor on the Act for widening the Streets, &c. in *London*, | 33 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30. § 31. |
| 46. Nor on Convictions on the Act for preventing Theſts by Perſons navigating Boats on the *Thames*, — — | 2 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 28. § 11. |
| 47. Shall not ſuperſede Proceedings on the Act for eſtabliſhing a Street Toll on *Sundays*, in the City of *Weſtminſter*, | 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 13. § 13. |
| 48. Nor on the Act for enlarging the Powers of former Acts for paving the City of *Weſtminſter*, | 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 50. § 29. |
| 49. Nor on the Act for paving the Borough of *Southwark*, | 6 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 24. § 90. |
| 50. Nor on the Act for paving the City of *London*. — | 6 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 26. § 90. |
| 51. Nor on the Act to explain and amend the Act for widening the Streets, &c. of *London*, | 6 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 27. § 9. |
| 52. Nor on the Act for widening, paving, &c. the Streets, &c. of *Briſtol*, — — | 6 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 34. § 49. |
| 53. Nor on Conviction for Fraud in the Admeaſurement of Coals in the City of *London*, — | 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 23. § 24. |
| 54. Nor on the Act for reducing the Turnpike Laws into one Act, — — — | 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 40. § 56. |
| 55. Nor on the Act for reducing the Highway Laws into one Act, — — — | 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 42. § 53. |
| 56. Nor on Proceedings of the Commiſſioners for licenſing Coaches and Chairs, — | 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 44. § 21. |
| 57. Nor on the Act for paving the Pariſh of *St. Leonard, Shoreditch*, — — | 8 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 38. § 87. |
| 58. Nor on the Act for paving the Borough of *New Windſor*, | 9 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 10. § 33. |
| 59. Nor on the Act for paving the Town of *Gainſburgh*, | 9 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 21. § 60. |
| 60. Nor on the Act for paving the Pariſh of *St Nicholas*, in the City of *Rocheſter*, and Pariſh of *Stroud*, in the County of *Kent*, — — | 9 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 32. § 60. |

61. Nor

Cases wherein a *Certiorari* is not grantable.

61. Nor on the Act for paving the Town of *Portſmouth*, and for regulating the Carmen and Porters there, — — } 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 14. § 50.
62. Nor on Conviction of ſtealing Dogs, — — } 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 18. § 4.
63. Nor on Conviction for deſtroying Game, — } 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 19. § 4.
64. Nor on the Act for paving, *&c.* the Pariſh of *St. Mary le Bone*, — — — } 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 23. § 130.
65. Nor on the Act for paving, *&c.* certain Pariſhes and Wards in the Town of *Southampton*, } 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 25. § 90.
66. Nor on Conviction on the Act againſt Abuſes in the making of Bricks and Tiles, } 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 49. § 11.

*See* Counties Palatine, Habeas Corpus, Indictment.

## Ceſſavit.

1. Granted againſt Tenant in Fee-farm, *St. Glouc.* 6 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 4.
2. And for Ceſſer of any Services, and ſhall paſs to the Heirs, *St. Weſtm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 21.
3. For Ceſſer of performing Alms, *St. Weſtm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 41.

## Ceſtertians. See Monaſteries.

## Ceſtui que Uſe. See Uſes, Life-Eſtates.

## Chairs. See Coaches.

## Challenge of Jurors.

1. Where Lords of the Fee ſhall be admitted to challenge Jurors, 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 32.
2. The Inqueſt ſhall not remain for Challenge, that the Jurors are not good for the King, *Ord. pro. Inquiſ.* 33 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 4.
3. A Juror may be challenged if one of the Indictors, 25 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 5. *c.* 3.
4. *Riens dans le gard* no Challenge in *London*, 7 *H.* 7. *c.* 5.
5. An Attaint no Challenge for Inſufficiency of Eſtate, 11 *H.* 7. *c.* 21.
6. Perſons arraigned for Felony ſhall not challenge peremptorily above twenty, 22 *H.* 8. *c.* 14. 28 *H.* 8. *c.* 1. 1 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 12. § 11.
7. Peremptory Challenge taken away in High Treaſon, 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 23.
8. On Trial in perſonal Action no Challenge for the Hundred, if two Hundredors appear, 27 *El. c.* 6. § 5.
9. Where Reverſioner may challenge in Actions wherein Life or Death of *Ceſtui que Vie* may come in queſtion, 19 *Car.* 2. *c.* 6. § 3.
10. Where Perſons peremptorily challenging above twenty-three, excluded Clergy, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 23. § 1.
11. Where principal Challenge, for Inſufficiency of Eſtate to be admitted in *London*, 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25. § 19.
12. No Challenge to any Panel of Jurors for Want of a Knight being returned, 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 18. § 4.

*See* Juries.

## Chamberlain.

1. The King's Chamberlain what Fines to have of Spiritual Perſons, Earls, and Barons, 13 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 42.
2. The Great Chamberlain and the King's Chamberlain what Place to have in the Houſe of Peers, 31 *H.* 8. *c.* 10. § 5.

## Chamberlain and Chamber of London.

See London.

## Champerty.

1. The King's Officers ſhall not maintain Pleas, *&c.* *St. Weſtm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 25.
2. The King's Clerk ſhall not accept a Preſentation to a Church in Conteſt, *St. Weſtm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 28.
3. Officers in Courts ſhall not accept of any Thing in Conteſt, *St. Weſtm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 49.
4. None ſhall maintain Pleas, nor give nor take any Thing in Plea, *Art. ſuper Cart.* 28 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 3. *c.* 11. 7 *R.* 2. *c.* 15.
5. Who deemed Champertors, 33 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 2.
6. To be puniſhed by three Years Impriſonment and Ranſom, *St. Champert.* 33 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 3.
7. Penalty of buying preſented Titles, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 9.

*For other Matters, ſee* Maintenance.

## Champion.

A Demandant's Champion in a Writ of Right not compellable to ſwear, 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 41.

## Chancery and Chancellor.

1. Chancellor to follow the King, 28 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 3. *c.* 5.
2. Oath of the Maſters and Curſitors, 18 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 5.
3. Chancellor and Treaſurer to correct Errors in Exchequer, 31 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 12.
4. Relief upon Statutes given in Chancery, 36 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 9.
5. Chancellor to give Remedy where Subject conſtrained to anſwer before Lord, 15 *R.* 2. *c.* 12.
6. Damages given on untrue Suggeſtions, 17 *R.* 2. *c.* 6.
7. Commiſſioners diſtrained to return Commiſſions that never came to their Hands, to be redreſſed in Chancery, 4 *H.* 4. *c.* 9.
8. Chancellor to give Redreſs to Aliens, 14 & 15 *H.* 8. *c.* 2. § 9.
9. The ſix Clerks of the Chancery may marry, 14 & 15 *H.* 8. *c.* 8.
10. Chancellor may paſs Things without Fees, 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 11. § 9.
11. Authority of a Lord Keeper the ſame as Chancellor, 5 *El. c.* 18.
12. Chancellor, *&c.* where diſabled, 16 *Car.* 1. *c.* 10. § 6.
13. Publick Office where to be kept, and Hours of Attendance, 13 *Car.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *in Appendix.*
14. Maſters Fees, *Id.*
15. Office of Chancellor may be executed by Commiſſioners, 1 *W.* & *M. ſeſſ.* 1. *c.* 21. § 2.
16. One Commiſſioner may hear Motions, but not make Decrees, 1 *W.* & *M. ſeſſ.* 1. *c.* 21. § 3.
17. The *Tenor Billæ* going with a *Dedimus* taken away, and other Fees granted to the Clerks, 4 *Ann c.* 16. § 23.
18. Maſters indemnified who had given Money for their Offices, 11 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 2.
19. Directions for ſecuring the Money of the Suitors, 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 32.
20. To be paid into the Bank, *Id.*
21. A Fund created for Relief of the Suitors in Chancery, 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 33. 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 32.

22. Orders

22. Orders and Decrees of the Maſter of the Rolls confirmed, 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30.
23. Where Perſons abſcond to avoid the Proceſs of Courts of Equity, the Bill ſhall be taken *pro Confeſſo*, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25.
24. Where Defendants in Cuſtody refuſe to appear, the Court to appoint a Clerk to enter their Appearance, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25. § 2.
25. No Suit in Equity by Aſſignees of Bankrupt without Conſent of major Part in Value of Creditors, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30. § 38.
26. Solicitors Fees on Bankruptcies to be ſettled by Maſter in Chancery, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30. § 46.
27. Where Perſons obliged to anſwer on Oath for diſcovering unlawful Contracts, *&c.* 7 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 8. § 2.
28. Part of the Suitors Caſh to be placed out at Intereſt for defraying the Charge of the Accountant General's Office, 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 24.
29. Deficiencies to Clerk of Hanaper, made good, 23 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25.
30. King impowered to grant a Sum not exceeding 5000*l. per Ann.* to the Chancellor, 1 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 1. § 6.
31. Part of the Suitors Caſh to be placed at Intereſt to be applied to the Accountant General's third Clerk, and other Purpoſes, 4 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 32.
32. Part of the Suitors Caſh to be placed out at Intereſt, to augment the Income of the Maſters in Chancery, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 28.
33. Part of the Suitors Caſh to be placed out at Intereſt, for defraying the Charges of the Accountant General's Office, 9 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 19.
34. The Maſter of the Rolls, and Officers of the Chancery, to be aſſeſſed to the Land Tax in the Liberty of the Rolls, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 6. § 49.
35. For rebuilding the Six Clerks Office, and erecting Offices for the Regiſter and Accountant General, and for preſerving the Records, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 43.
36. For veſting Part of the Garden belonging to *Lincoln's Inn* in the Accountant General of Court of Chancery, and his Succeſſors, for erecting the above mentioned Offices, 15 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 22.
37. For applying the Funds for rebuilding the above Offices, to building the ſame in the Gardens of *Lincoln's Inn*, 15 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 56.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Accountant General, Appearance** 4. **Bail** 7. **Briefs** 3. **Charitable Uſes** 5. **Conſimili Caſu Cuſtoms** 27, *&c.* **Eſcape, Eſcheators** 6. **Fiſh** 1, *&c.* **Hanaper, Idiots, Jews** 4. **Inſurance** 1, *&c.* **Juſtices of Aſſize** 12. **Leaſes** 22. **Life Eſtates** 5. **Marriage** 14 **Marque and Repriſal** 2. **Mortgages, Papiſts** 11. **Plays,** *&c.* 18. **Safe Conduct** 5. **Seals, Sheriff,** 10, *&c.* **Ships** 76. **Subpoena, Univerſities** 10, *&c.*

## Chandlers. See Candles.

## Chantry Rents.

Grants of them where good, 22 *Car.* 2. *c.* 6.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Monaſteries.**

## Channel (St. George's). See Harbours.

## Chapels. See Churches.

## Chaplains.

1. Wages of Chaplains and Curates limited, 36 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 8. 2 *H.* 5. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 2.
2. Their Privileges as to Pluralities and Non-reſidence, 21 *H.* 8. *c.* 13.
3. What Number of Chaplains may be privileged by Peers, *&c.* 21 *H.* 8. *c.* 13. § 14, *&c.*
4. The Judges, the Attorney and Solicitor General, may each privilege one Chaplain for Non-reſidence, 25 *H.* 8. *c.* 16.
5. The Chancellor of the Dutchy and other great Officers may each privilege one Chaplain. 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 28.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Churches, Eccleſiaſtical Courts, Juris Utrum, Vicars, Widows.**

## Charcoal. See Coals.

## Charitable Corporation.

1. For puniſhing the Frauds of their Managers, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 3. & 32. 6 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 2.
2. And for Relief of the Sufferers, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 31. 6 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 35 & 36. 7 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 11.

## Charitable Uſes.

1. Lands given to Alms and aliened may be recovered by the Donor, 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 41.
2. Lands, *&c.* may be given for the Maintenance of Houſes of Correction, or of the Poor, 35 *El. c.* 7. § 27.
3. Commiſſions to be awarded to inquire of Lands, *&c.* given to Hoſpitals, and other charitable Uſes, 39 *El. c.* 6. 43 *El. c.* 4.
4. Exception as to the Univerſities, 43 *El. c.* 4. § 2.
5. Purchaſers without Notice protected, 43 *El. c.* 4. § 6. —— Where Orders are to be certified into Chancery, 43 *El. c.* 4. § 8.
6. Where Appeals lie from the Commiſſioners to the Chancellor, 43 *El. c.* 4. § 10.
7. Commiſſioners, *&c.* to inquire of Money given to poor Priſoners, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 20. § 11. 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 28. § 9, 10.
8. Money given to put out Apprentices, either by Pariſhes or publick Charities, to pay no Duty, 8 *Ann. c.* 9. § 40.
9. Mr. *Norton*'s Will to charitable Uſes, 6 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 32. 11 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 37.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Alms-houſes, Apprentices** 14. **Bath, Briefs** 1, 2. **Hoſpitals, Mortmain, Priſons, Rugby,** *&c.* **Tax.**

## Charles the First.

His Murtherers puniſhed, and a yearly Faſt appointed, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. § 34. & *c.* 30. 13 *Car.* 2. *c.* 15.

## Charlotte (Queen). See King.

## Charter.

Corporations how puniſhable for acting under obſolete Charters, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 18. § 18, *&c.*

## Charter of Pardon. See Pardon.

## Charter Houſe.

Five of the Governors may act, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 29.

## Charter Party.

1. Stamp Duties impoſed by 12 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 9. § 21. and 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 1. extended to Charter-parties, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 35. § 10.
2. What deemed a Charter-party, *Id.* § 11.

## Chaſes. See Parks.

## Chatham.

1. Moiety of the Duty payable by foreign-built Ships applied to the Uſe of the Cheſt at *Chatham*, 1 *Ja.* 2. *c.* 18. § 2.
2. Commiſſioners to purchaſe Lands for better fortifying *Chatham*, 7 *Ann. c.* 26. 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 49.
3. And ſuch Lands how veſted in Truſtees for that Purpoſe, 8 *Ann. c.* 21. 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 39. § 1. 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 49. 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 80.
4. For paving, *&c.* the Town and Pariſh of *Chatham*, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 18. explained and amended by 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 58.
5. Compenſation to Proprietors of Lands purchaſed in purſuance of above Acts, 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 10. 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 71.
6. Lands purchaſed in purſuance of 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 49. liable to Tithes, Land Tax, *&c.* to be paid by Store-keeper, 24 *Geo.* 3. *ſeſſ.* 2. *c.* 29.

*For other Matters, ſee* Fortifications 2, 3, *&c.*

## Chatham (Earl of).

Annuity of 4000*l.* a Year, payable out of the Aggregate Fund, ſettled on the Heirs of the late *William Pitt*, Earl of *Chatham*, 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 65.

## Chatteris (Iſle of Ely).

For draining Fenns in Pariſh of *Chatteris* and *Doddington* in the Iſle of *Ely*, 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 26. 15 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 65. 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 65.

## Cheats.

1. Penalty of Pillory, *&c.* on Perſons getting Money or Goods into their Hands by falſe Tokens or counterfeit Letters, 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 1.
2. Farther Penalty of obtaining Money or Goods by falſe Pretences, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 24.

## Cheeſe and Cheeſemongers.
See Butter, Cattle 12.

## Chelſea Hoſpital.

1. Water how to be brought from *Hackney* Marſh, for the Uſe of *Chelſea* College, 7 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 9.
2. Aſſignment of Out-penſions in *Chelſea* Hoſpital before due, made void, 28 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 1.
3. Penſions to be paid half-yearly in Advance, without any other Deduction than one Shilling in the Pound, 28 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 1.

## Chelſea Water-works.

1. Commiſſioners of *Chelſea* Water-works incorporated, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c* 26. § 1.
2. Offenders liable to treble Damages and Coſts, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 26. § 2.

## Cheminage.

In Foreſts aſcertained, *C. de F.* 9 *H.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 14.

## Chepſtow.

1. *French* Wines may be brought into *Chepſtow* in Strangers Bottoms, 5 *El. c.* 5. § 47.
2. Inhabitants of *Glouceſter* and *Monmouthſhire* ſhall repair *Chepſtow* Bridge, 18 *El. c.* 18. 3 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 23.

## Cheſhire.

For building Bridges in that County and *Lancaſhire*, 22 *Car.* 2. *c.* 12. § 13.

## Cheſt of Chatham. See Chatham.

## Cheſter.

1. When Juſtices and Bailiffs to account in the Exchequer, 51 *H.* 3. *ſt.* 5.
2. Erected into a Principality, 21 *R.* 2. *c.* 9. Repealed, 1 *H.* 4. *c.* 3.
3. Outlawries in other Counties againſt Perſons in the County of *Cheſter*, to be certified into *Cheſter*, and proceeded upon there, 1 *H.* 4. *c.* 18.
4. Juſtices of Peace and Gaol Delivery, in *Cheſter* and *Wales*, to be appointed by the Chancellor, 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 5.
5. Dioceſe united to the Province of *York*, and diſſevered from *Canterbury*, 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 31.
6. In what Manner the County Court of *Cheſter* ſhall be kept, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 43. 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 13.
7. Knights and Citizens to be elected for the County and City of *Cheſter*, 34 & 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 13.
8. The Protection of courſe in the Exchequer of *Cheſter* prohibited, 34 & 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 13. § 2.
9. *Huntington Lane* repaired, 37 *H.* 8. *c.* 3.
10. Proceſs of Outlawry may be awarded to *Cheſter*, 1 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 10.
11. Fines may be levied in the City and County Palatine, 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 28. 43 *El. c.* 15.—And reverſed for Error before the Chief Juſtice, *Id.* § 6.
12. Recognizances may be acknowledged before the Mayor of *Cheſter*, 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 31.
13. Widows and Children of Citizens of *Cheſter* to be provided for according to the Cuſtom, 4 *W.* & *M. c.* 2.
14. Proviſions for the Election of Knights, *&c.* in *Cheſter*, 10 *Ann. c.* 23. § 7.
15. Where Plaintiff may enter Defendant's Appearance, 6 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 14. § 1.
16. When Defendant to appear on Writs returnable in the Vacation, 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 46. § 35.
17. Where ſpecial Bail required and Bail-bond aſſignable, *Id.*
18. Mayor, *&c.* when to be elected, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. § 4.
19. Oath to be taken by Sheriff, *&c.* 3 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 15. § 18, 19.
20. For erecting Light-houſes in or near the Port of *Cheſter*, and for the Security of Veſſels going in and out thereof, 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 61.
21. For licenſing a Playhouſe in the City, 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 14.

*For the Regulation of Silver in* Cheſter, *ſee* Briſtol.

*For other Matters, ſee* Counties Palatine, Gold 34, *&c.* Inrolment, Lancaſter, Mortuaries 6. Pilots, Wales.

## Chicheſter.

1. For paving it, 18 *El. c.* 19.
2. Water to be brought thither, 27 *El. c.* 22.

## Chimnies.

What Duties payable for ſmall and large Backs for Chimnies, 2 *W.* & *M. ſeſſ.* 2. *c.* 4. § 19, 20.

China

## China and Japan Wares.

1. To what Duties liable, 3 & 4 *Ann.* *c.* 4. § 8.
2. Duties how to be aſcertained, § 9.
3. And repaid on Exportation, § 12. 7 *Geo.* 1. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 21. § 10.

*For other Matters, ſee* East India Company, *and* India Goods.

## Chippenham (Wilts).

For Recovery of Small Debts within the Hundreds of *Chippenham*, *Calne Damerham North*, and the Lordſhip of *Corſham*, in *Wilts*, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 9.

## Chirographer.

1. His Fees, 13 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 44. 46 *Ed.* 3. *fol.* 342. 2 *H.* 4. *c.* 8.
2. Chirographer ſhall write a Table of the Contents of every Fine, to be ſet up in the Common Pleas and at the Aſſizes, 23 *El.* *c.* 3. § 7.

*For other Matters, ſee* Fines.

## Chirurgeons. See Phyſicians.

## Chocolate. See Coffee.

## Chriſt-church (Middleſex).

1. To enable the Pariſhioners to erect a Workhouſe, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 98. 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 74.
2. For raiſing Money to diſcharge Debts contracted on account of the repairing the Workhouſe and regulating the rating of the Poor, 24 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 60.

## Chriſt-church (Surrey).

For rebuilding thereof, 11 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 21.

## Chriſtenings. See Births.

## Chriſtopher le Stocks (St.) London.

The Pariſh Church and Church-yard veſted in the Bank, and the Pariſh united to *St. Margaret Lothbury*, 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 71.

## Chriſtopher's (St.) See Nevis.

## Chriſt's Hoſpital (London).

Articles of Agreement between the acting Governors of that Hoſpital, and of *Bridewell* and *Bethlehem* Hoſpitals, and the Corporation of *London*, confirmed and eſtabliſhed, 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 77.

## Church.

1. Church of *England* ſhall be free, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 1. 50 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 1.
2. Fairs and Markets ſhall not be kept in Church-yards, *St. Wint.* 13 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 6.
3. Great Charters to be read in Cathedral Churches, 25 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 3.
4. Trees in Church-yards ſhall not be cut down, unleſs for Repair of the Chancel or the Church, *St. Ne Rector proſternat*, &c. 35 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 2.
5. Thoſe who abjure the Realm, protected while in the Church or Highway, *Art. Cler.* 9 *Ed.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 10.
6. The King ſhall not unduly requeſt Corrodies or Penſions, 1 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 10.
7. Church of *England* founded in Eſtate of Prelacy, 25 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 6.
8. Puniſhment for quarrelling and fighting in Churches and Church-yards, 5 & 6 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 4.
9. Such Ornaments ſhall be in Churches as in the ſecond Year of King *Edward* 6. 1 *El.* *c.* 2. § 25.
10. Commiſſioners for the Union reſtrained from treating of Alterations in the Church, 3 & 4 *Ann.* *c.* 7. § 12.
11. Security of the Church with reſpect to the Union, 5 *Ann.* *c.* 5.
12. Burglary and Robbery of Churches excepted out of the general Pardon, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 52. § 16.
13. Liberties of the Church confirmed, 14 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 1. 2 *H.* 4. *c.* 1. 1 *W.* & *M.* *ſt.* 2. *c.* 2.

*For other Matters, ſee* Burials 2. Clergy, Eccleſiaſtical Perſons, &c. Gold and Silver, Ireland, King, Liberties, Mortmain, Nonconformiſts, Plague, Service, Tithes, Vicar, Union of Churches, Univerſities, York.

## Churches.

1. Statutes of Cathedral and Collegiate Churches aſcertained, 6 *Ann.* *c.* 21.
2. Subject to Revocation, 6 *Ann.* *c.* 21. § 3.
3. For building 50 Churches about *London*, 9 *Ann.* *c.* 22. 10 *Ann.* *c.* 11. 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 23. 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 9.

*For the local Acts, ſee the Names of the reſpective Places.*

## Churchwardens.

1. Penalty of keeping Alehouſes without Licence, to be levied by Churchwardens for Uſe of the Poor, 3 *Car.* 1. *c.* 3. § 2.
2. Churchwardens Oath enlarged to preſent Offences, contrary to 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 9. for reſtraining Tippling, 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 7. § 5.
3. Where to plead the General Iſſue, 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 12.
4. Pariſhioner's Evidence may be admitted in Actions againſt Churchwardens for miſpending Pariſh Money, 3 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 11. § 12.
5. Churchwardens, &c. required to carry Hawkers of Brandy, &c. before Juſtices, 11 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 26. § 5.

*For other Matters, ſee* Nonconformiſts, Poor.

## Cinamon. See Spices.

## Cinders. See Coals.

## Cinque Ports.

1. Barons to have all their Liberties, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 9. 5 *El.* *c.* 5. § 44, 45.
2. Juriſdiction of the Conſtable of *Dover* Caſtle reſtrained, 28 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 3. *c.* 7.
3. Wardens, &c. have the ſame Powers as Juſtices to inquire into Annoyance of Bridges, 22 *H.* 8. *c.* 5. § 6, 7.
4. Commiſſion how directed to Lord Warden of Cinque Ports for Trial of Robberies, &c. committed on the Sea, 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 4. § 5 & 6. 28 *H.* 8. *c.* 15. § 5 & 6. 11 & 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 7. § 16.
5. Wardens, &c. to take Bond of Recuſants going beyond Sea, 3 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 4. § 42.
6. Recommendations from Lord Wardens of Members for Cinque Ports, declared void, 10 *W.* & *M.* *ſeſſ.* 1. *c.* 7.
7. Six Days allowed from Receipt of Writ of Summons for calling

calling a Parliament, for Delivery of Precept, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 7. § 2.
8. Two Shillings payable by Returning Officer to Clerk of the Crown, for every Burgeſs, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 7. § 1.
9. Lord Warden, &c. to put Militia Laws in Execution, 15 *Car.* 2. *c.* 4. § 19. 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25. § 68.

*For other Matters ſee* **Butlerage** 3. **Counties Palatine, Cuſtoms, Dover, Monaſteries** 12. **Salvage** 2. **Truce-breakers, Wool, Wreck** 13. **Yarmouth.**

## Circuit Courts in Scotland.

See Scotland, Courts.

## Circumſpecte agatis, 13 Ed. 1. ſt. 4.

## Citation.

1. In what Caſes Perſons are not to be cited out of their own Dioceſes, 23 *H.* 8. *c.* 9.
2. Three Pence only to be taken for the Seal of Citation, 23 *H.* 8. *c.* 9. § 6.
3. Under what Seal, 1 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 2. § 3, 4, 6.

## Cities. See Corporations.

## Civil Liſt. See King.

## Clapboard. See Beer 1. Cooper.

## Clapham.

For rebuilding Church there, and veſting Ground in Truſtees, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 12.

## Clergy.

1. Bail ſhall not be amerced if the accuſed appear, though he claim Privilege of Clergy, *St. Marleb.* 52 *H.* 3. *c.* 27.
2. Clerks accuſed ſhall not be delivered without due Purgations, *St. Weſtm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 2.
3. Bigamus ſhall not have Benefit of Clergy, *St. de Big.* 4 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 3. *c.* 5.
4. A Clerk fleeing into the Church for Felony, ſhall not be compelled to abjure, *Artic. Cler.* 9 *Ed.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 15.
5. Approvers ſhall have Benefit of Clergy, *Artic. Cleri*, 9 *Ed.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 16.
6. Allegation of Bigamy tried by the Ordinary, 18 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 3. *c.* 2.
7. Clergy allowed in all Caſes of Felony except High Treaſon, 25 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 3. *c.* 4.
8. A Clerk ſhall be arraigned of all his Offences at once, 25 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 3. *c.* 5.
9. Lands and Goods of Clerks Convict to be forfeited and levied on their eſcaping out of Priſon, 31 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 14. 23 *H.* 8. *c.* 11.
10. the Words *inſidiatores viarum & depopulatores agrorum* ſhall not be put in Indictments to deprive Clerks of their Privilege, 4 *H.* 4. *c.* 2.
11. A Clerk convict of Treaſon not touching the King's Majeſty, or a common Thief, being delivered to the Ordinary, ſhall be puniſhed, and not make Purgation, 4 *H.* 4. *c.* 3. 23 *H.* 8. *c.* 11.
12. Perſons not in Orders ſhall have Clergy but once, 4 *H.* 7. *c.* 13.
13. Perſons allowed Clergy not in Holy Orders ſhall be burnt in the Hand, 4 *H.* 7. *c.* 13. 5 *Ann. c.* 6. may be altered to a moderate Fine or Whipping, 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 74. § 3.
14. Clergy taken away from thoſe that commit Murder or Felony in Churches, Highways, &c. 4 *H.* 8. *c.* 2. 23 *H.* 8. *c.* 1. 25 *H.* 8. *c.* 3.
15. Ordinaries authoriſed to degrade Clerks guilty of Felonies, 23 *H.* 8. *c.* 1. § 6. 23 *H.* 8. *c.* 11.
16. Felony for a Clerk convict to break the Priſon of the Ordinary, 23 *H.* 8. *c.* 11.
17. Clergy not allowed in certain Felonies, ſuch as Murder, robbing of Churches, &c. but to Perſons in Orders, 23 *H.* 8. *c.* 1. § 3.
18. Thoſe that are indicted of Offences for which the Benefit of Clergy is not to be allowed, ſhall not have their Clergy if they ſtand mute, &c. 25 *H.* 8. *c.* 3. 5 & 6 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 10.
19. Perſons convict of ſtealing Goods in one County which they took by Robbery, &c. in another County, not to have Clergy, 25 *H.* 8. *c.* 3. 28 *H.* 8. *c.* 1.
20. Thoſe who are in Holy Orders to be ordered as other Clerks, 28 *H.* 8. *c.* 1. § 7. 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 3. § 8.
21. Clerks of the Peace, &c. ſhall certify ſhort Tranſcripts of the Convictions of Felons to the Clerk of the Crown in the *King's Bench*, who ſhall certify them to other Juſtices, 34 & 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 14. or to the Judges in another County, 3 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 9. § 7.
22. A Lord of Parliament ſhall have Clergy without burning, and though he cannot read, 1 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 12. § 14.
23. Bigamus ſhall be allowed his Clergy, 1 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 12. § 16.
24. A Clerk delivered to the Ordinary may be arraigned for a former Offence, 8 *El.* *c.* 4. § 4.
25. A Clerk Convict ſhall not be delivered to the Ordinary, but after burning in the Hand ſhall be diſcharged, 18 *El.* *c.* 7. § 2. unleſs the Juſtices think fit to detain him, § 3.
26. He that is allowed his Clergy ſhall anſwer to other Felonies, 18 *El.* *c.* 7. § 5.
27. Where a Man ſhould have his Clergy, a Woman ſhall be burnt in the Hand, and be farther puniſhed by Impriſonment, Whipping, Stocking, &c. 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 6. 3 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 9. § 6. *See* 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 74. § 3.
28. Offenders ſtealing Cloth from the Rack, or imbezzling King's Stores, may be tranſported, 22 *Car.* 2. *c.* 5. § 4.
29. Women ſhall have the Benefit of the Statute but once, 4 & 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 24. § 13.
30. Felons to have the Benefit of the Statute without reading, 5 *Ann.* *c.* 6. § 4.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Apprentices** 40. **Burning, Challenge** 10. **Clerk of the Crown** 4. **Felons, Northumberland** 14. **Reſidence, Ships, Stabbing, Tranſportation, Women.**

## Clergyman. See Aliens 20. Eccleſiaſtical Courts, Vicars, Parſons, and Curates.

## Clergymen.

Certain Perſons incorporated for the Relief of poor Widows and the Children of Clergymen in the County of *Huntingdon*, 15 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 24.

## Clerkenwell. See James (St.), and John (St.)

## Clerk of Aſſize.

1. Clerk of Aſſize ſhall not be of Council in the Circuit, 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 24. § 6.
2. To certify the Names of Felons convict to the *King's Bench*, 34 & 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 14. 3 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 9. § 7.
3. How puniſhed for concealing, &c. an Indictment, Recognizance,

nizance, Fine or Forfeiture, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 22. § 9. 3 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 15. § 12.
4. Where to take but 2*s.* for drawing a Bill of Indictment, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 23. § 7.
5. And nothing at all where the first is defective, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 23. § 8.
6. Finable for falsely recording Appearances of Persons returned upon a Jury, 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25. § 3.
*For other Matters, see* Juries.

## Clerk of the Crown.

1. Shall take but 2*s.* for entering the Plea of several Defendants, and for the *venire*, 2 *H.* 4. *c.* 10.
2. Shall certify the Names of Convicts to Justices of Gaol Delivery or of the Peace, 34 & 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 14. § 4.
3. Shall receive the Certificates of Clerks of Assize, &c. without Fee, *Id.* § 2.
4. Certificate of Clerk of the Crown, and of the Peace, &c. of the Allowance of Clergy, Evidence, 3 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 9. § 7.
5. How to inrol Grants of Felons Goods, Deodands, and Forfeitures, 4 & 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 22.
*For other Matters, see* Information, Parliament 44.

**Clerks of the Chancery.** See Chancery.

**Clerks of the Essoins.** See Essoins.

**Clerks of the Estreats.** See Estreats.

**Clerk of the Indictments.** See Indictments.

**Clerk of the Judgements.** See Judgements.

## Clerk of the Market.

1. In what Manner he shall deliver his Estreats, 16 *Ed.* 2. § 9.
2. To do his Duty as usual, 14 *Ed.* 3. *st.* 1. *c.* 12. § 2. 16 *Car.* 1. *c.* 19. § 3.
3. Duty of the Clerk of the Market of the King's House, 13 *R.* 2. *st.* 1. *c.* 4.
4. To have all his Measures and Weights of Brass according to the Standard of the Exchequer, 16 *R.* 2. *c.* 3.
5. King's Clerk of the Market may exercise his Office wherever the King resides, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 20. § 7.
6. And within the Verge, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 20. § 7. 16 *Car.* 1. *c.* 19. § 3.
7. Penalties on Clerks of the Market allowing any other Weights, &c. than according to the Exchequer Standard, or refusing to seal them, 16 *Car.* 1. *c.* 19. § 4. 22 *Car.* 2. *c.* 8. § 4.
8. Or taking unusual Fees, 16 *Car.* 1. *c.* 19. § 5. 22 *Car.* 2. *c.* 8. § 4.
9. Or not duly delivering Estreats and Duplicates, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 22. § 7, 8. 3 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 15. § 13.
*See* Ireland, Weights and Measures.

## Clerk of the Peace.

1. Appointed by the *Custos Rotulorum*, 37 *H.* 8. *c.* 1. § 3. 1 *W.* & *M.* *st.* 1. *c.* 21. § 5.
2. Penalty on not duly delivering Estreats to the Sheriff and Duplicates into the Exchequer, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 22. § 7, 8. 3 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 15. § 12.
3. Presentments of Recusants to be recorded by him, 3 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 4. § 5. Penalty on Default, *Id.*
4. May be discharged by the Justices, 1 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 21. § 6.
5. Penalty of selling the Place, § 8.
6. Oath, § 9.
7. To take no Fee for discharging Witnesses Recognizances, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 23. § 7.
8. To certify the Rates for Carriage of Goods, 21 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 28. § 3.
9. To register Recognizances taken on licensing Alehouses, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 31. § 5.
10. His Certificate where Evidence, 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 40. § 17. 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 31. § 11.
*For other Matters, see* Abatement 20. Attornies 45. Clergy 21. Clerk of the Crown 4. Debt 25. Game 24. Juries 50. Militia 14, &c. Transportation 7. Wreck 11.

## Clerk of the Pells.

To inrol Letters Patent and Letters of Privy Seal for issuing the King's Treasure, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 28. § 8.
*For other Matters, see* Exchequer.

## Clerk of the Petit Bag.

Penalty on his not receiving and filing an Office or Inquisition, 1 *H.* 8. *c.* 8. § 4.

**Clerk of the Pipe.** See Clerk of the Remembrance.

**Clerk of the Recognizances.** See Statutes.

## Clerk of the Remembrance.

1. To sit against the Clerk of the Pipe to see the Discharges made in the Pipe, &c. 37 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 4.
2. Clerk of the Pipe and Remembrancer to be sworn, to make a Schedule of Persons discharged in their Offices, 5 *R.* 2. *st.* 1. *c.* 15.
3. Remembrancer to cause the Suit to cease on a Judgement of Livery, 5 *R.* 2. *st.* 1. *c.* 16.
*For other Matters, see* Remembrancer.

**Clerk of the Sewers.** See Sewers.

## Clerk of the Signet.

1. His Fees on passing Patents, 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 11.
2. His Duty in making Warrants to the Lord Privy Seal, 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 11. § 2.

**Clippers.** See Counterfeits.

## Clocks and Watches.

1. Dial Plates and Cases not to be exported without the Movement, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 28. § 2.
2. Makers shall engrave their Names on Clocks and Watches, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 28. § 2.
3. Penalties on Workmen, &c. imbezzling Materials of Clocks and Watches, 27 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 7.
*For other Matters, see* Artificers 14. Certiorari 14.

**Cloth.** See Drapery, York.

**Cloves.** See Spices.

## Clyde River.

For improving the Navigation, and erecting a Light-houſe on the Iſland of *Little Cumray*, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 20.

## Coaches and Chairs.

1. Coachmakers dwelling in *London*, &c. under the Survey of the Maſters and Wardens of the Company of *Sadlers* in *London*, 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 22. § 30.
2. For licenſing 400 Hackney Coaches, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 2.
3. For licenſing Hackney Coaches and Stage Coaches, 5 *W.* & *M. c.* 22. 6 & 7 *W.* 3. *c.* 18. § 31.
4. Commiſſioners appointed for licenſing 800 Coaches and 200 Chairs, 9 *Ann. c.* 23. 100 more Chairs, 10 *Ann. c.* 19. § 158. and 12 *Ann. ſt.* 1. *c.* 14. Made perpetual by 3 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 7. and Part of the General Fund.
5. Addition of 100 licenſed Chairs, 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 12. § 15, 17. 16 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 26. § 3. and 200 additional Coaches, 11 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 24.
6. The Act of 9 *Ann. c.* 23. extended to the Pariſhes of *Marybone*, *St. George the Martyr*, *Queen's Square*, *St. George Hanover Square*, *Bloomſbury*, &c. and all Burying-grounds within five Miles of *London* and *Weſtminſter*, 11 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 28. § 1.
7. Ancient Coachmen and Chairmen and their Widows, to be preferred in granting Licences, 9 *Ann. c.* 23. § 4. 12 *Ann. ſt.* 1. *c.* 14.
8. Commiſſioners, &c. where diſabled, 9 *Ann. c.* 23. § 9.
9. Commiſſioners may make Bye-laws, 9 *Ann. c.* 23. § 16. 1 *Geo.* 1. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 57.
10. Penalty of their ſoliciting Votes at Elections, 10 *Ann. c.* 19. § 182.
11. Powers given to the Commiſſioners for licenſing Coaches, 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 57.
12. No unlicenſed Hackney Coaches to attend Funerals, 1 *Geo.* 1. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 57. § 4.
13. A Duty upon Coaches, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 10.
14. Additional Duty of 20*s.* *per Annum* on all Coaches with four Wheels, Hackney Coaches excepted, 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 34. § 1.
15. Additional Duty of 20*s.* and extended to all two-wheeled Carriages for private Uſe, 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 68. § 11.
16. Duty of 5*l.* *per Annum* on all Stage Coaches, 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 34. § 2. Additional Duty by 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 51. and 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 63. both repealed by 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 51. impoſing a Duty of 1*d.* *per* Mile on all Stages, and 5*s.* *per Annum* for a Licence, § 4.
17. Coaches not to ply at *Weſtminſter* Bridge, &c. 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22. § 6.
18. Inhabitants to be Witneſſes in Proceedings on 30 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 22. § 14.
19. Juſtices of *Kent* and *Eſſex* authoriſed to execute the Laws concerning Hackney Coaches, 4 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 36.
20. Regulations for Coaches and Chairs, and the Fares of Chairs ſettled, 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 44. § 10, &c. 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 44. § 4. *et ſeq.*
21. All Hackney Coaches to have Check Strings, 11 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 28. § 2.
22. Hackney Coaches plying within the Bills of Mortality obliged to go any where within 10 Miles of *London* and *Weſtminſter*, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 49. § 1.
23. Licenſed Hackney Coaches regularly employed as Stage Coaches in the Neighbourhood of *London* and *Weſtminſter* not compellable to do the ordinary Work of Hackney Coaches, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 49. § 1.
24. Rates and Duties on Waggons, Carts, and other Carriages not already charged, 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 66.



25. Additional Duty of 5*s.* *per* Week on all Hackney Coach Licences, 24 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 27. Their Fares regulated, *Id.* § 4.
26. Coachmakers to pay 20*s.* annually for a Licence, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 49.
27. Penalty on Coachmaker making Coach without Licence, *Id.* § 2, 3.
28. Duty of 20*s.* for every four-wheeled, and 10*s.* for every two-wheeled Carriage made for Sale, *Id.* § 6.

*For other Matters, ſee* Annuities 38. Certiorari 20. Highways, Holydays 19. Horſes 13, &c.

## Coachmakers. See Coaches.

## Coals and Culm.

| | *l.* | *s.* | *d.* | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1. Clauſes laying on every Ton of Foreign Coals uſually ſold by Weight, | 0 | 3 | 0 | 8 *Ann. c.* 4. § 1. |
| 2. And ——— | 0 | 2 | 0 | 9 *Ann. c.* 6. § 8. |
| 3. And every Chalder of foreign Coals uſually ſold by Meaſure, ——— | 0 | 4 | 6 | 8 *Ann. c.* 4. § 1. |
| 4. And ——— | 0 | 3 | 0 | 9 *Ann. c.* 6. § 8. |
| 5. And every Chalder of ſuch, or any other Coal or Culm imported into the Port of *London*, if uſually ſold by Meaſure; and every Ton if uſually ſold by Weight, | 0 | 3 | 0 | 1 *Geo.* 1. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 23. § 18 |
| 6. And ——— | 0 | 3 | 0 | 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 9. § 1. |
| 7. And every Chalder of Coals carried Coaſtwiſe, if uſually ſold by Meaſure, | 0 | 3 | 0 | 8 *Ann. c.* 4. § 1. |
| 8. And ——— | 0 | 2 | 0 | 9 *Ann. c.* 6. § 8. |
| 9. And every Ton of Coal carried Coaſtwiſe, | 0 | 2 | 0 | 8 *Ann. c.* 4. § 1. |
| 10. And ——— | 0 | 1 | 4 | 9 *Ann. c.* 6. § 8. |
| 11. And every Chalder of Culm carried Coaſtwiſe, if uſually ſold by Weight, | 0 | 0 | $7\frac{2}{10}$ | 8 *Ann. c.* 4. § 1. |
| 12. And ——— | 0 | 0 | $4\frac{8}{10}$ | 9 *Ann. c.* 6. § 8. |
| 13. And every Chalder of Pit-coal Cinder carried Coaſtwiſe, ——— | 0 | 3 | 0 | 8 *Ann. c.* 4. § 1. |
| 14. And ——— | 0 | 2 | 0 | 9 *Ann. c.* 6. § 8. |

15. The Keels at *Newcaſtle* ſhall be meaſured by the King's Commiſſioners, 9 *H.* 5. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 10. 30 *Car.* 2. *c.* 8. 6 & 7 *W.* 3. *c.* 10.
16. The King's Claim to a Duty of two Pence a Chaldron at *Newcaſtle*, 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 2. § 5.
17. The Liberties of the Hoaſt-men of *Newcaſtle* in ſelling Coals, 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 3. § 12.
18. Exporting Coals without Payment of Duty, forfeits double the Duty, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. § 9.
19. Weight and Meaſure of Coals in *London*, 16 & 17 *Car.* 2. *c.* 2.——Damages, &c. for Perſons acting under the Act, *Id.* § 4.
20. Juſtices may ſet the Price of Coals in *London*, 16 & 17 *Car.* 2. *c.* 2.
21. Duty of 12*d.* a Chaldron given to the City of *London*, 19 *Car.* 2. *c.* 3. § 36. 22 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. § 38.
22. Boats and Carts carrying Coals at *Newcaſtle*, to be meaſured, 30 *Car.* 2. *c.* 8. 6 & 7 *W.* 3. *c.* 10.
23. Duty laid upon Coals for Relief of Orphans, &c. 5 *W.* & *M. c.* 10. § 10. Continued. 21 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 29. § 1.
24. Duty laid upon Coals, 6 & 7 *W.* 3. *c.* 18.

 25. Allowance

25. Allowance of Seamen to Coal Ships free from impreſſing, 6 & 7 *W.* 3. *c.* 18. § 19.
26. An expired Duty upon Coals, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 13. and upon Cinders, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 21. § 28.
27. Additional Duty upon Coals, 8 *Ann. c.* 4. 9 *Ann. c.* 6. § 8.
28. Coals carried from *Stirling* to *Dunbar* exempted, 8 *Ann. c.* 4. § 9. 9 *Ann. c.* 6. § 10.
29. Over Sea Duty of 3*s.* by 6 *Ann. c.* 22. on Coals exported in *Britiſh* Ships, taken off, 8 *Ann. c.* 13. § 15.
30. Duty impoſed upon exported Coals, 9 *Ann. c.* 6. § 5. 12 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 9. § 9. 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 28. made perpetual by 1 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 7. and Part of General Fund.
31. Coals exported to *Ireland*, *Iſle of Man*, or Plantations, excepted, 12 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 9. § 9.
32. Duty on Coals for building fifty Churches, 9 *Ann. c.* 22.
33. Coals exported from the Weſt of *Scotland* to *Ireland*, &c. charged with the ſame Duties as Coals from the Weſt of *England* to *Ireland*, 9 *Ann. c.* 22. § 90.
34. Combinations of Coal Owners, &c. prohibited, 9 *Ann. c.* 28.
35. Regulations of the ſeveral Branches of the Coal Trade, 9 *Ann. c.* 28. 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 26. § 1.
36. Contents of the Coal-buſhel, 12 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 17. § 11.
37. Lottery Annuities granted upon the Coal Duties, 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 9 § 13. Surplus to be diſpoſed of by Parliament, § 42.
38. Duties impoſed by 8 *Ann. c.* 4. made perpetual, 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 19. and Part of *South Sea* Fund.
39. Exemption of Coals carried from *Ellen-Foot*, to *Bank End*, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 14. § 14.
40. Application of Surplus of Coal Duty, 13 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21.
41. Dealers in Coals may uſe their own Lighters on the *Thames*, 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 26.
42. Dealers not to act as Crimps, 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 26. § 3.
43. Penalty on receiving Premium for Contracts for Coals, 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 26. § 4.
44. Forms preſcribed for Contracts and Notes for Coals, 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 26. § 6, &c.
45. Penalty on Maſters of Ships refuſing to account, 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 26. § 9.
46. On Lighter-men, &c. delivering Coals without the Ingrain, 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 26. § 10.
47. Sacks and other Coal Meaſures to be marked, 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 26. § 11.
48. Penalty on Maſters of Coal Ships keeping turn, 4 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30.
49. Maſters of Colliers to deliver Cocquets in four Days, 4 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30. § 2.
50. All Coal Contracts at *Billingſgate* to be ſigned and produced, 11 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 15. § 6.
51. Waggons at *Newcaſtle*, &c. to be meaſured and marked, 11 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 15. § 8.
52. Damaging Collieries by Water treble Damages, 13 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 21.
53. Drawback of the Duty on Coals uſed in Fire Engines for draining the Tin and Copper Mines in *Cornwall*, 14 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 41. § 3.
54. Juſtices may regulate Retail Price of Coals, 17 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 35.
55. Land Coal-meters Office for *Weſtminſter* erected, 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 35. 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 49. Penalty on Coal-meters not attending, or ſtationing Labouring Meters, 23 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 26. § 4. and ſee No. 70.
56. Penalty on Ships exporting Coals entered Coaſtwiſe, 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 37. § 3.
57. Ships having exported Coals not to be cleared out till the Duty paid, 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 37.
58. Additional Duty on Coals exported, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 28.
59. Culm may be exported for 15 Years to *Liſbon*, 31 *Geo* 2. *c.* 15. § 1.
60. Puniſhment of delivering Coals fraudulently, 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 27.
61. Puniſhment of delivering Coals fraudulently in *Weſtminſter*, by 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 27. continued by 6 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 35. and ſee No. 70.
62. Culm how to be exported from *Milford*, 33 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 15.
63. Additional Duty on exported Coals, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 35. § 1.
64. Regulations for the loading Ships with Coals in the Ports of *Newcaſtle* and *Sunderland*, 6 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 22. Continued by 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 22. Further continued, 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 32.
65. Additional Duty on exported Coals, impoſed by 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 35. not to extend to Coals exported from *Newcaſtle* and *Swanſea* to *Jerſey*, *Guernſey*, and *Alderney*, 6 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 40. § 9.
66. Regulations to prevent Frauds in the Admeaſurement of Coals in the City of *London*, the Liberties thereof, and between *Tower Dock* and *Limehouſe Hole*, in *Middleſex*, 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 23. Continued to 1798, by 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 13.
67. For Relief of Coalheavers, and to regulate the Price of their Labour, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 53.
68. For encouraging the Exportation of Culm to *Liſbon*, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 70.
69. Waggons and other Carriages uſed in loading Coals on board Ships to be meaſured at other Ports, as at *Newcaſtle* and *Sunderland*, 15 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 27.
70. The ſeveral Acts for preventing Frauds in Admeaſurement of Coals within *Weſtminſter*, &c. continued and amended by 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 34.
71. For better ſecuring the Duties on Coals, Culm, and Cinders, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 54.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Annuities** 10, &c. **Bank** 24, 25 &c. **Certiorari** 31. **Churches** 10. **Felonies without Clergy**, *Title* **Coals**. **Fewel** 1. **Foreſts** 42. **Gainsborough**, **Leeds**, **Limitations** 6. **Mines**, **Plantations** 5, &c. **Whitby**, **Yarmouth**.

## Cobham Bridge.

For repairing, enlarging, and rebuilding *Cobham*, *Leatherhead*, and *Godalming* Bridges in *Surrey*, 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 17.

## Cobler. See Shoemaker.

## Cochineal and Indico.

1. Statutes for the free Importation of it, 6 *Ann c.* 33. 13 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 25. 7 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 18. 27 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 18. § 2. 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 86. § 8. 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 13. § 3.
2. Indico may be imported in foreign Ships, 7 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 18. § 2. 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 86. § 8.
3. Premium granted on Plantation Indico, 21 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30.

*See* **Plantations** 1, 7.

## Cocoa Nuts, Paſte, and Shells.

See Coffee, &c.

## Cod. See Fiſheries.

## Coffee-houſes.

To be licenſed at the Quarter-Seſſions, 15 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. § 15.

## Coffee, Tea, Cocoa, and Chocolate.

1. Duty of 4*d.* laid on every Gallon of Coffee, and 8*d.* on every Gallon of Chocolate, Sherbet, and Tea, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 24. § 26, 27.
2. Exciſe taken off, and Cuſtoms impoſed, 1 *W. & M. ſt.* 2. *c.* 6.
3. Duties granted on Coffee, Tea, Chocolate, and Spices, 6 & 7 *W.* 3. *c.* 7. 3 & 4 *Ann. c.* 4. § 5. 10 *Ann. c.* 26. § 32.
4. Dirt, &c. in Coffee to be deſtroyed, 10 *Ann. c.* 26. § 45.
5. Coffee to be exported in the ſame or like Bales, 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 11. § 10. 27 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 18. § 4.
6. Penalties on mixing Greaſe, &c. with Coffee, 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 11. § 23.
7. Licences for importing Tea repealed, 7 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21. § 12.
8. Inland Duties impoſed on Coffee, Tea, and Chocolate, 10 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 10.—Penalty of counterfeiting Mark, *Ia.* § 22. See No. 42, 45, 46. and 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 74. § 9.
9. Importation of Chocolate and Cocoa Paſte prohibited, 10 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 10. § 2.—Appropriation of Duties to Aggregate and General Funds, 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 12. 3 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 7.
10. Penalty on Warehouſe-keepers on undue Delivery of Coffee, 10 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 10. § 29.
11. Penalty on ſelling Tea at other Warehouſes and Shops than ſuch as are entered according to ſaid Act of 10 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 10. 12 *Geo* 3. *c.* 46. § 6.
12. Penalty on Officer or Roaſter not attending, 10 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 10. § 34.
13. Dealers in Brandy, &c. having 6 *lb.* of Coffee, &c. to be reputed Dealers, 11 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 30. § 4.
14. Penalty of adulterating Tea, 11 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 30. § 5. 4 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 14. § 11.
15. Tea to be imported only from the Place of Growth, 11 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 30. § 8.
16. Dealers in Cocoa Nuts not to diſpoſe of leſs than a Quarter of a Hundred Weight at a Time, 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 28. § 29.
17. Penalty on importing Cocoa Nut Shells, 4 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 14. § 12.
18. For encouraging the Growth of Coffee in the *American* Plantations, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 24. Continued by 11 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 18. and further continued by 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 23. 25 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 35. 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 23. 6 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 13. 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 86. § 7. 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 29. § 7. For further Encouragement thereof, 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 79.
19. Penalty of landing Coffee of foreign Growth in *America*, except from *Great Britain*, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 24. § 4.
20. Penalty of falſe Oath or Affirmation, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 24. § 5.
21. The Inland Duties on Tea altered, 18 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 26.
22. Drawback on Tea taken off, 18 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 26. § 5.
23. *India* Company may import Tea by Licence from *European* Ports, 18 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 26. § 10.
24. Tea may be imported to *Ireland* and the Plantations without paying Inland Duty, 21 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 14.
25. Tea above 6 *lb.* in *Britiſh* Ships come from Abroad and not employed by the *India* Company forfeited, 28 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 21.
26. Additional Duty on Coffee and Chocolate, 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 10. § 10. See No. 44.
27. Duty on Coffee altered, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 45. § 11.
28. No Coffee to be imported in leſs Packages than 112 *lb.* neat, on Forfeiture, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 43. § 34.
29. Importer of Coffee, Tea, or Cocoa Nuts, to enter ſame within 30 Days after Report, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 43. § 35. Exception as to the *Eaſt India* Company, *Id.* § 36.
30. Veſſels of fifty Tons Burthen or under, hovering, and having 20 *lb.* of Coffee, or other Goods, liable to Forfeiture, on board, are forfeited, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 43. § 38.
31. Act 28 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 21. not to prevent granting Licences for importing Tea from any Part of *Europe*, 6 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 13. § 2.
32. Duties on Tea altered, 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 56.
33. No Teas to be exported to *Ireland* or *America* but in the original Package, 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 56. § 8.
34. Act 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 56. explained and amended, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 7.
35. Confiſcated Teas to be ſold and delivered out for Exportation only, 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 56. § 9. Repealed, 8 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 25. § 9.
36. Drawback of three Fifths of the Duties allowed on Teas exported to *Ireland* and *America*, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 60. § 1. and ſee No. 38.
37. Penalty for entering Tea for *Ireland* or *America*, and landing it in other Ports, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 60. § 4.
38. Drawback of the whole Duty, allowed on all Teas exported to *America*, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 44. § 1.
39. Licences may be granted to the *Eaſt India* Company to export Teas to *America* without Penalty, and diſcharged of Cuſtoms, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 44. § 3, 4, 5, 6.
40. Regulations as to importing Coffee and Cocoa the Produce of the Iſland of *Dominica*, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 73. § 2.
41. Coffee in the Huſk the Produce of any *American* Colonies may be imported into *Great Britain*, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 73. § 2. An Allowance of one Seventh *per* Hundred Weight to be made in the Duties of ſuch Coffee, *Id.* § 3.
42. For Prevention of manufacturing Aſh, Elder, Sloe, and other Leaves in Imitation of Tea, and to prevent Frauds in Exciſe Revenue in reſpect to Tea, 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 29.
43. Dealers in Coffee, Tea, or Chocolate, to take out Licences, 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 35. § 13, 14, 15.
44. Inland Duties on Chocolate repealed, and additional Duty of 1*s.* 6*d.* laid on all Cocoa Nuts imported ſubject to the Duty of 5 *per Cent.* granted by 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 25. 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 55 and *c.* 64. See 24 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 47. § 31.
45. No Tea exceeding 20 *lb.* Weight (not in the Cheſt in which it was imported) to be removed out of any City, &c. not within the Bills of Mortality, on Penalty of Forfeiture thereof, 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 68. § 22. Package, Cattle, and Carriage, forfeited by 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 70. § 28.
46. All Cocoa Nuts exported allowed the Duties on Importation, 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 11. § 6.
47. Duties on Tea repealed, and other Duties granted, 24 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 38. Thoſe Duties repealed, and other Duties of 5 *per Cent.* and 7 *l.* 10*s.* *per Cent.* on the groſs Price impoſed, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 74.
48. Additional Duties impoſed on Cocoa Nuts and Coffee imported, 24 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 38. § 50.
49. Inland Duties on Cocoa Nuts and Coffee repealed, 24 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 38. § 52.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Annuity** 45, &c. **Certiorari** 22. **Cuſtoms, Eaſt India Company** 1, 4. **Exciſe, Ireland, Man, Iſle of. Plantations.**

## Coin and Coinage. See Money.

## Colchester.

1. For making navigable the Channel from the *Hythe* at *Colcheſter* to *Wivenhoe* in *Eſſex*, and for repairing, &c. the Streets in *Colcheſter*, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 19. Continued and amended by 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 31. 13 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30. 23 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 30.
2. For erecting Hoſpitals and Workhouſes there, 15 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 18.
3. Collectors of the Profits of the Water Works in *Colcheſter*, charged with the Land Tax, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 3. § 69.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Drapery.**

## Cole Seed.

To what Duty liable, 2 *W. & M. sess.* 2. *c.* 4. § 31.

## Collectors of the Customs.

Being sued by any but the King may plead the General Issue, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 17.

*For other Matters, see* **Customs.**

## College. See Advowsons, Bribery, Jesuits, Physicians, Recusants, Universities.

## Collusion. See Actions Popular 1. Conusance of Pleas.

## Colonies. See Plantations.

## Colonies, and Carlford Hundreds, in Suffolk.

For the Relief of the Poor there, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 79.

## Colours. See Dyers.

## Combe Marsh.

For draining, &c. *Combe* Marsh near *Greenwich*, 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 11.

## Commissions and Commissioners.

1. In all Inquiries Commissions shall be made to some of the Justices of one of the Benches, or of Assize, or Peace, with others of the most worthy of the Country, 42 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 4.
2. Commissions to survey the State of the Government, 10 *R.* 2. *c.* 1. Repealed 21 *R.* 2 *c.* 2.
3. Procuring such Commissions made Treason, 21 *R.* 2. *c.* 2.
4. Chancellor shall relieve Commissioners that are distrained to return Commissions which they never received, 4 *H.* 4. *c.* 9.
5. Barons of the Exchequer Power to discharge Commissioners on their Oaths of Commissions which never came to their Hands, 7 *H.* 4. *c.* 11.
6. Commissioners to inquire into the Demeanor of Merchants Strangers, 11 *H.* 4. *c.* 7.
7. Suits before Justices of Assize, Oyer and Gaol Delivery, or Peace, shall not be discontinued by a new Commission, 11 *H.* 6. *c.* 6. 1 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 7. § 2.
8. Commissioners for Peace and Gaol Delivery for a Town Corporate not superseded by a new Commission for the County, 2 & 3 *Ph. & M. c.* 18.
9. No greater Number of Commissioners to be appointed for any Office than usual, 4 *Ann. c.* 8. § 28. 6 *Ann. c.* 7. § 27.
10. Commissions of Excise and the Authority of the Officers do not cease upon the Death of the King, 6 *Ann. c.* 3. § 13.
11. Times of the first Meeting of Commissioners for executing certain Acts enlarged, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 27 & 37. 33 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 14. 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 36. 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 55. 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 74.
12. Commissioners appointed to inquire into the Fees received in the several Publick Offices, and to report the same, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 19.

*For other Matters, see* **Accounts** 7. **Admiral, &c.** 9. **Chancery** 15 16. **Customs, Dedimus Potestatem, Excise, Forests** 38, *&c.* **Insurance** 1, *&c.*

## Commissioners of the Admiralty. See Admiral.

## Commissioners of Charitable Uses. See Charitable Uses.

## Commissioners for Ecclesiastical Causes. See High Commission Court.

## Commissioners of the Customs.

1. To be appointed in every Port, 1 *Ja.* 2. *c.* 4. § 11.
2. Customs may be put under one or more Commissions, 9 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21. § 1.
3. The King impowered to increase the Number of Commissioners, 9 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21. § 2.

*For other Matters, see* **Customs,** and the several Sorts of Customable Goods.

## Commissioners of Excise. See Excise.

## Commissioners of the Great Seal.

How to execute the Power of the Lord Chancellor, and what Place to take, 1 *W. & M. sess.* 1. *c.* 21.

*For other Matters, see* **Chancery.**

## Commissioners of the Land Tax. See Land Tax.

## Commitment.

What Examination is to be taken upon a Commitment for Felony, 2 & 3 *P. & M. c.* 10.

*For other Matters, see* **Gaol, Habeas Corpus,** *and* **Prisoners.**

## Common.

1. By Occasion of a Mill, Sheep-cote, &c. no Assize of *Disseisin* of Common shall lie, *St. Westm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 46. Nor for a House with three Acres, 3 & 4 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 3. § 5 & 6.
2. Usurpation of Common within the Time of Limitation of a *Mortdancester*, shall not gain a Title, *St. Westm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 46.
3. Commons to be driven yearly, and unlikely Horses to be killed, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 13.
4. How Commons shall be fenced to preserve the Spring of Wood, 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 17.
5. Burning of Ling and Heath prohibited, 7 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 17.
6. Burning of Gosse, Furze, Heath, or Ferne, in Chases or Forests, by disorderly Persons, punished, 28 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 3.
7. The Right of Common on an Acre of Ground called *Hangman's Acre* extinguished, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 65.
8. Arable Lands lying in Common Fields how to be fenced and cultivated, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 81. § 1, 2.
9. Of appointing Field Masters, *Id.* § 3, 5, 6.
10. Defraying Expences, *Id.* § 4.
11. Occupiers to settle the Time of opening, &c. their Common Field Lands, *Id.* § 7.
12. Cottagers not to be excluded their Right of Common but on Compensation, *Id.* § 8.
13. Occupiers agreeing not to depasture their Lands, sufficient Common must be set apart for Cottagers, *Id.* § 9.

14. Saving

14. Saving Right to thoſe poſſeſſed of ſeparate Sheep Walks, *Id.* § 10.
15. Balks, Slades, &c. may be ploughed up. *Id.* § 11, 13.
16. Except uſed for Roads, *Id.* § 12.
17. Boundary Stones to be erected, *Id.* § 14.
18. One Twelfth Part of Waſtes may be leaſed out for improving the Reſidue, *Id.* § 15.
19. Aſſeſſments for improving Waſtes where there are ſtinted Commons, *Id.* § 16.
20. Opening of ſtinted Commons may be poſtponed by Agreement of Owners and Conſent of the Lord, *Id.* § 17.
21. Common Paſtures which continue open the whole Year, may be ſhut up at proper Seaſons by Commoners, with Conſent of the Lord, *Id.* § 18.
22. How Portions to be ſet apart for Commoners not conſenting, *Id.* § 19.
23. Rules as to depaſturing Sheep and Rams, *Id.* § 20, 2 .
24. Proprietors of Commons and Waſtes may ſign Agreements under this Act, *Id.* § 22.
25. Rectors or Tithe-owners, Rules as to letting their Tithes, *Id.* § 23.
26. All Agreements under this Act to be valid, *Id.* § 24.
27. Conſent of Owners not valid without Authorities of Proprietors, *Id.* § 2 .
28. Actions may be brought at *Weſtminſter*, *Id.* § 26.
29. Perſons may incloſe Land for their own Benefit, *Id.* § 2 .
30. Saving the Rights of his Majeſty, Lords of Manors, &c. *Id.* § 28.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Admeaſurement, &c. Approvement, Calendar 2. Felonies within Clergy,** *under the Article* Commons. **Foreſts, Horſes 4, &c. Hounſlow Heath, Woods, York.**

## Common Pleas.

1. Shall be holden in a certain Place, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 11. and not in the *Exchequer*, 28 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 3. *c.* 4.
2. Shall not be removed without Adjournment, 2 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 11.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Chirographer 2. Exchequer 10. Fines.**

## Common Prayer. See Service and Sacraments.

## Common Recovery. See Fine.

## Commutation Act. See Coffee, &c.

## Companies (Trading).

1. Members diſqualified from voting in a General Court, until they have been poſſeſſed of their Stock ſix Months, unleſs the Stock came to them by Inheritance, Marriage, or Legacy, 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 48. § 1.
2. Declaration of Dividends, 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 48. § 3.

*For other Matters, ſee* **African Company, Eaſt India Company.**

## Concealment.

No Title to be impeached on Pretence of Concealment, unleſs the Title of the Crown appeared within ſixty Years before that Parliament, 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 2. Amended, 9 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 16. 11 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 4.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Baſtard 8. Cuſtoms, King.**

## Condition.

1. Grantees of Reverſions ſhall have the Benefit of, and be ſubject to Conditions and Covenants, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 34.
2. Leſſees to have the like Remedy againſt them, § 2.
5. Power of Commiſſioners, with regard to conditional Conveyances of Bankrupt, 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 19. § 13.
4. Plaintiff may aſſign many Breaches of the Condition of a Bond, 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 11. § 8.
5. Forfeitures to the King by Non-performance of Conditions and Covenants excepted out of general Pardon, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 52. § 33.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Grants of the King.**

## Conduits in London.

How made and repaired, 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 10.

## Conge d'eſlire. See Biſhops.

## Conies. See Game.

## Confirmation.

1. Of Judicial Proceedings, 1 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 1. 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 12.
2. Of the Parliament, 12 *Car.* 2. 13 *Car.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 7, 11, 14.

## Conjuration.

Penalty of Pillory, &c. on pretending to Conjuration, 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 5. § 4.

*See* **Felonies without Clergy,** *Title* **Witchcraft.**

## Conſcience. See Court of Conſcience and Debt.

## Conſecration of Biſhops. See Biſhops.

## Conſimili caſu.

1. Where a Caſe in like Reaſon happens, the Clerks in the Chancery ſhall agree upon a Writ, or adjourn the Plaintiff to Parliament, *St. Weſtm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 24.
2. Aſſize of Nuiſance lies againſt Alienee, 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 24.

## Conſpirators.

1. Judges of Aſſize, &c. ſhall inquire of and puniſh Conſpirators, falſe Informers and Procurers of Juries, *Art. ſuper Cartas*, 28 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 3. *c.* 10. 4 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 11.
2. Who deemed Conſpirators, 33 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 2.
3. Conſpirators, &c. to be attached, 33 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 3.
4. Judges to enquire *ex officio* if there be the Place named in the Indictment, 7 *H.* 5.
5. Conſpiracies by Victuallers and Handicraftſmen, to raiſe their Prices, prohibited, 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 15.

*For Conſpiracies againſt Privy Counſellors, ſee* **Council.**
*For other Matters, ſee* **Appeal 8. Outlawry.**

## Conſtable.

1. Not to hold Pleas of the Crown, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 17.
2. In every Hundred and Franchiſe two Conſtables ſhall be choſen to make the View of Armour, &c. 13 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 6.
3. Penalty on Conſtables omitting to execute the Act againſt cutting Corn, robbing Orchards, &c. 43 *El.* *c.* 7. § 2.

4. High Conſtables, &c. may hold Statute Seſſions, 5 *El.* *c.* 4. § 48.
5. Conſtable to plead the General Iſſue and have Coſts, 7 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 5. 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 12.
6. Oath enlarged to preſent all Offences contrary to 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 9. 21 *Ja* 1. *c.* 7. § 5.
7. Penalty on Conſtables neglecting to execute Warrant on Offenders keeping Alehouſes without Licence, &c. 3 *Car.* 1. *c.* 3. § 3.
8. May be appointed by two Juſtices in Default of the Lord of the Leet, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 12. § 15.
9. Penalty on neglecting to execute Act againſt unlicenſed Hawkers, 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 27. § 7.
10. Penalty on not returning Liſts of Jurors, 3 *Ann.* *c.* 18. § 5.
11. To attend Fires, 6 *Ann.* *c.* 31. § 5.
12. 20*l.* Penalty on neglecting to execute Acts againſt retailing ſpirituous Liquors, 11 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 26. § 7.
13. Penalty on omitting to execute the Act againſt Swearing, 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 21. § 7.
14. On Notice of a Bawdy-houſe, to proſecute, 25 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 36.—Penalty on neglecting, *Id.* § 7.
15. No Action to be brought againſt Conſtable till Demand of Copy of the Warrant, 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 44. § 6.
16. Eighty Conſtables to be appointed by Leet Jury, for *Weſtminſter*, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c* 25. § 1.
17. Penalty on neglecting to provide Waggons, &c. for the Army, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 6. § 41. or for the Marines, *c.* 11. § 25. or the Militia, *c.* 25. § 50.
18. Penalty on taking Money to excuſe from quartering Soldiers, 4 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 3. § 26 & 66, &c.
19. High Conſtable to obey the Orders of the Court to be held in purſuance of 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 17. § 12.
20. None to be Conſtables who are ſixty-three or upwards, 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 17. § 13.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Exciſe** 53. **Militia** 23, &c. **Nonconformiſts** 11. **Males, Weights.**

## Conſtable and Marſhal of England.

1. Shall not hold Plea of Matters touching the Common Law, 8 *R.* 2. *c.* 5.
2. Shall be reſtrained by *ſuperſedeas* under the Privy Seal, 13 *R.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 2.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Appeals** 5.

## Conſulage.

1. The Duty of Conſulage at *Liſbon* regulated, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 17.
2. For collecting the *Britiſh* Conſulage at *Cadiz*, 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25.
3. For collecting the Conſulage at *Leghorn*, 10 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 14.

## Conſultation. See Prohibition.

## Contempts.

1. None ſhall diſtrain for Amends without Award of Court, nor refuſe to permit the Service of Proceſs on Pain of Ranſom, *St. Marleb.* 52 *H.* 3. *c.* 1, 2, 3.
2. Biſhops to be puniſhed for Contempts by Fine only, 25 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 3. *c.* 6.
3. Contempts excepted out of general Pardon, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 52. § 58, 59.

## Continuance.

1. Days to be given in the Bench, *Dies communes in Banco*, 51 *H.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *Dies communes in Dote*, *ſt.* 3.
2. What Days ſhall be given in *Dower unde*, &c. *Darrein preſentment*, and *Quare impedit*, *St. Marleb.* 52 *H.* 3. *c.* 12.
3. General Continuance of Statutes, 1 *Car.* 1. *c.* 7. 16 *Car.* 1. *c.* 4.
4. Continuance of judicial Proceedings, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 3. 1 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 4.

## Contra Formam Collationis.

The Writ given, *St. Weſtm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 41.

## Contracts. See Bank 7. Frauds, &c.

## Contribution.

Where on Recovery againſt Hundred, Inhabitants ſhall make Contribution, 27 *El.* *c.* 13. § 5.

## Conventicles. See Nonconformiſts, Quakers.

## Convocation.

1. Clergy to have the ſame Liberty in coming, tarrying, and returning, as Members of Parliament, 8 *H.* 6. *c.* 1.
2. They ſhall make no Canons without the King's Aſſent, nor aſſemble without his Writ, 25 *H.* 8. *c.* 19.

## Convoys and Cruiſers.

How appointed for Security of Trade, 6 *Ann.* *c.* 13.

## Conuſance of Pleas.

1. Lords of Ancient Demeſne not to loſe their Conuſance by being named Diſſeiſors, &c. 9 *H.* 4. *c.* 5.
2. Lords not to loſe their Conuſance by Defaults made by Colluſion, 8 *H.* 6. *c.* 26.

## Conway (Margaret).

How provided for, 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 33. § 29.

## Cooldham. See Walderſey.

## Coopers.

1. No Brewer ſhall uſe the Trade of a Cooper, 23 *H.* 8. *c.* 4. § 1.
2. The Contents of Barrels, &c. for Beer, Ale, and Soap, 23 *H.* 8. *c.* 4. § 3.
3. Veſſels to be marked by Cooper, 23 *H.* 8. *c.* 4. § 4.
4. Warden to ſearch and gauge Veſſels in *London*, 23 *H.* 8. *c.* 4. § 7.
5. Penalty on their not being of full Contents, 23 *H.* 8. *c.* 4. § 8.
6. Mayor, &c. in other Towns, to ſearch in like Manner, 23 *H.* 8. *c.* 4. § 9.
7. Penalty of diminiſhing Veſſels, 23 *H.* 8. *c.* 4. § 11.
8. Coopers to mark their Veſſels, 23 *H.* 8. *c.* 4. § 14.
9. Prices of Caſks fixed, 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 8.—By the Head Officers of Towns Corporate, 8 *El.* *c.* 9.
10. No Caſks or Veſſels to be hooped, &c. in the Streets, 2 *W.* & *M.* *ſt.* 2. *c.* 8. § 4.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Beer, Brewers** 4. **Gauging.**

## Copper.

1. Exportation of Braſs, Copper, &c. prohibited, 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 7. 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 37. and ſee No. 8.

2. Copper-

2. Copper-plates, and Copper fully wrought, to what Duties liable, 4 *W. & M. c.* 5. § 2.
3. Copper may be exported, paying the lawful Duties and Cuſtoms, 5 *W. & M. c.* 17.
4. Imported Copper may be exported, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 26. 12 *Ann. ſt.* 1. *c.* 18. § 4. 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 32. § 2.—No Drawback but on *Eaſt India* or *Barbary* Copper, 12 *Ann. ſt.* 1. *c.* 18. § 5.
5. *Britiſh* Copper and Braſs Wire may be exported free, 7 *Ann. c.* 8. § 8.
6. Copper Ore of the Plantations to be brought to *Great Britain*, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 18. § 22. 27 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 18. § 5.
7. Drawback on the Duty of imported Copper Bars, on Exportation, allowed by 9 & 10 *Gul.* 3. *c.* 26. and continued by following Acts; farther continued by 6 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 44. § 1. and 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 86. § 1.
8. His Majeſty impowered to prohibit the Exportation of Copper in Bars or Sheets, and to reſtrain the carrying it Coaſtwiſe for a limited Time, 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 59. continued by 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 29 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 13. § 8.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Braſiers** 9. **Coals** 53. **Felonies with and without Clergy, Metal, Mines, Money** 79, *&c.* **Pewterers.**

## Copyholder and Copyholds.

1. Vendees of Bankrupt's Copyhold Lands to compound with the Lord, 13 *El. c.* 7. § 3.
2. Copyhold of a Popiſh Recuſant convict, departing five Miles from the Place of his Abode, forfeited, 35 *El. c.* 2. § 5.
3. Decrees in the *Exchequer Chamber* and *Dutchy Court*, concerning Copyholds, confirmed, 7 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 21.
4. Services of Copyhold ſaved, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 24. § 7.
5. Copyholds how ſubjected to the Decrees of Commiſſioners of Sewers, 7 *Ann. c.* 10.
6. Remedy for the Lords to recover the Fines of Copyholds belonging to Infants or Femes Covert, 9 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 29.—Guardian or Huſband paying, to be reimburſed, *Id.* § 4.
7. Copyholders not to vote for Knights of the Shire, 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 14. § 1.
8. Aſſignees where to pay Fines for Copyholds, 1 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 17. § 14.
9. Regulations as to the Delivery of Copies of Court Rolls, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 46. § 7. 6 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 40. § 3, 4.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Advowſon** 6. **Forcible Entry** 6. **Recuſants** 8. **Regiſter** 3. **Richmond in Surrey, Sewers** 13. **Stamps.**

## Copy-right. See Books.

## Coral and Coral Beads.

To what Duties liable, 4 *W. & M. c.* 5. § 2.

## Cordage.

1. Bounty on the Exportation of Cordage manufactured in *Great Britain*, from foreign rough Hemp, or *Britiſh* Hemp, that of the Colonies excepted, 6 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 45. continued for three Years, by 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 60. § 7. Cordage ſent to *Aſia, Africa, America*, or *Ferro* Iſlands excepted, *Id.* § 8. further continued by 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 86. § 10. 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 44. § 5. The Act of 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 60. not to extend to Iſlands of *Madeira, Canary Iſlands*, or the *Azores* or *Weſtern Iſlands*, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 74. § 5.
2. For preventing Frauds in manufacturing Cordage for Shipping, and the illicit Importation of foreign-made Cordage, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 56.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Cables, Exportation.**

## Cordwainers. See Shoemakers.

## Corn and Grain.

1. Price of Wheat, Barley, and Oats, how to be enquired of, 51 *H.* 3. *ſt.* 6.
2. Corn ſhall not be ſold heaped, except Oats, Malt, and Meal, *Ordin. pro piſtor. incerti temp. c.* 9. Vol. 1. 186.
3. Price of a Buſhel of Wheat, ten Pence, 25 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 1.
4. Meaſure of Corn ſhall be ſtricken, without Heap, 25 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 5. *c.* 10.
5. Exportation of Corn prohibited, 34 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 20. 1 & 2 *P. & M. c.* 5.
6. Eight Buſhels of Corn or Malt to the Quarter, 15 *R.* 2. *c.* 4. 1 *H.* 5. *c.* 10. § 2. 11 *H.* 7. *c.* 4.
7. Exportation of Corn permitted, but the Council may reſtrain it, 17 *R.* 2. *c.* 7. 4 *H.* 6. *c.* 5.
8. Exportation permitted when it does not exceed the Prices mentioned, 15 *H.* 6. *c.* 2. 20 *H.* 6. *c.* 6. 23 *H.* 6. *c.* 5. 1 & 2 *P. & M. c.* 5. 1 *El. c.* 11. § 11. 5 *El. c.* 5. § 26. 13 *El. c.* 13. 35 *El. c.* 7. § 23. 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 25. § 26. 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 28. § 3. 3 *Car.* 1. *c.* 4. § 24. 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 4. § 11. 15 *Car.* 2. *c.* 7. 22 *Car.* 2. *c.* 13. 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 43. § 5.
9. Importation prohibited when the Corn does not exceed certain Prices, 3 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 2.
10. Contents of the Meaſure of a Buſhel of Wheat, 12 *H.* 7. *c.* 5.
11. Corn ſhipped in the *Severn* to be brought to *Briſtol*, 34 & 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 9. § 3.
12. Dealers in Corn, *&c.* and Drovers to be licenſed, 5 & 6 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 14. § 7, 12, 16. 5 *El. c.* 12.
13. In what Caſes Corn may be regrated or ingroſſed, 5 & 6 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 14. § 12, 13. 5 *El. c.* 12. § 7.
14. Juſtices to compel thoſe who cut down Corn growing to make Satisfaction, 43 *El. c.* 7.
15. Corn and Salt to be ſold by *Wincheſter* Meaſure, 22 *Car.* 2. *c.* 8 § 2.
16. Additional Duty on *French* Barley, 22 *Car.* 2. *c.* 13. § 3.
17. Corn, *&c.* not to be ſold without meaſuring, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 12. § 2.
18. Juſtices, and Mayor and Aldermen in *London*, may determine the Price of Corn, with reſpect to Exportation, *&c.* 1 *Ja.* 2. *c.* 19. 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 18. 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 12. 6 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 17. repealed, ſo far as reſpects *Kent, Eſſex*, and *London*, 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 50. § 1.
19. Bounty granted on Exportation of Corn, not exceeding the Prices mentioned, 1 *W. & M. c.* 12. & *c.* 24. § 18. 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 18. § 4. altered by 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 43. § 11. and ſee *poſt*, No. 59.
20. Where Corn exported from *Berwick* intitled to Bounty, 1 *W. & M. c.* 24. § 18.
21. Prohibited to be exported, for one Year, 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 3.
22. Suſpenſion of the Bounty for one Year, 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 1.
23. Corn may be exported Duty-free, 11 & 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 20.
24. When the Collector of the Port has not Money to pay the Bounty, it ſhall be paid at the Cuſtom-houſe in *London*, 12 & 13 *W.* 3. *c.* 10. § 93.
25. Corn may be conveyed on the *Thames* by *Tranſires*, 1 *Ann. ſt.* 1. *c.* 26. § 1.
26. Fees on ſmall Quantities, 1 *Ann. ſt.* 1. *c.* 26. § 2.
27. Bounty on Oatmeal and Bigg exported, 5 *Ann. c.* 29. § 10.

28. Bounty on Malt exported, 5 *Ann. c.* 29. § 15.
29. Exportation of Corn reſtrained for a Time, 8 *Ann. c.* 2. & *c.* 11.
30. What deemed the Price of Corn, when Juſtices do not certify, 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 18.
31. Corn intitled to Bounty to be meaſured, 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 18. § 4.
32. Grand Juries at Seſſions to preſent the Price, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 12.
33. Imported Corn not to be carried Coaſtwiſe, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 12. § 5.
34. Penalties of Whipping, &c. on riotouſly hindering the Exportation of Corn, 11 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22.
35. Deſtroying Corn in Granary or Ship, Tranſportation, 11 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22. § 2.
36. Damage to be ſatisfied by the Hundred, 11 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22. § 5.
37. Exportation of Corn prohibited for a Time, 14 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 3.
38. Bounty on ground Corn to be regulated by Weight, 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 56.
39. Intereſt to be paid on Debentures for the Bounty of Corn exported, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 15.
40. Prohibited to be exported before 25 *Dec.* 1757, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 1. Except to the *Iſle of Man*, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 9. § 13.
41. Corn, &c. to be imported for a limited Time, Duty-free, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 7. & *c.* 9. § 14. & *c.* 14.
42. Corn and other Victuals prohibited to be exported from the Plantations during the War with *France*, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 9.
43. Making Low Wines or Spirits from any Sort of Grain prohibited for two Months, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 10. till 11 *Dec.* 1757, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 15.
44. Corn Market eſtabliſhed at *Weſtminſter*, 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25. § 1.
45. Forms of the Returns of Prices of Grain, 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 29. § 11.
46. Penalty of adulterating Corn or Flour, 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 29. § 22. Explained and amended by 3 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 11.
47. Magiſtrate may ſearch Mills, Bake-houſes, &c. 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 29. § 29.
48. Appropriation of Penalties for adulterating Bread, 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 18.
49. For indemnifying all Perſons adviſing, or acting under the Order of Council laying an Embargo on all Ships laden with Corn or Flour, 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 7.
50. A certain Quantity of Bigg allowed to be exported annually from the *Orkneys*, 9 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 41. § 10. 11 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 51. § 5, 6.
51. Weekly Returns of the Prices of Grain to be made, and publiſhed in the *Gazette*, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 39. continued by 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 44. § 2.
52. The Prohibition of the Exportation of Corn and Grain continued, 11 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 1. § 1, 25. 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 1. § 1. Not to extend to Corn, &c. carried Coaſtwiſe, 11 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 1. § 4. Nor to Exports between *Great Britain* and *Ireland*, *Gibraltar*, *Minorca*, *American* Colonies, *Eaſt Indies*, &c. *Id.* § 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10.
53. For the free Importation of Wheat, Wheat Flour, Rye, Rye Meal, and *Indian* Corn for a limited Time, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 33. and ſee No. 63.
54. The Importation of Wheat, Wheat Flour, Rye, Barley, and all other Sorts of Pulſe from any Part of *Europe* allowed Duty-free for a limited Time, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 1. and from *America*, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 2.
55. The Exportation of Corn, Flour, Biſcuit, and Starch prohibited for a limited Time, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 3.
56. The Duties on the Importation of Grain regulated according to their Prices at Market, 13 *Geo.* 3 *c.* 43. § 1. Extended to the Port of *Preſton*, 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 42. and to *Cowes*, 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 29. See 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 50. § 3.
57. Limitation of Prices at or above which Grain is prohibited from being carried out of the Kingdom, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 43. § 5. Not to extend to Ships Proviſions, nor the Supply of foreign Garriſons, *Id.* § 6. nor to the Exportation of Corn from certain Ports in *England* mentioned, to *Gibraltar*, *Minorca*, *St. Helena*, *Guernſey*, *Jerſey*, and *Iſle of Man*, *Id.* § 8. and *Iſle of Alderney*, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 5. § 4. Extended as to *St. Helena* by 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 37. § 2. and ſee No. 64.
58. A limited Quantity of Corn allowed to be exported annually from the Port of *London* to the Sugar Colonies, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 5. § 1.
59. Such exported Corn to receive the Bounty when intitled to it, *Id.* § 3.
60. A limited Quantity of Biſcuit and Peas allowed to be exported to *Newfoundland* for the Benefit of the Fiſhery, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 11.
61. A limited Quantity of Wheat, Oats, &c. allowed to be exported to *Hudſon's Bay* for the Benefit of that Company, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 26.
62. Prices of Corn and Grain exported, how to be regulated, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 64.
63. *Indian* Corn and Maize permitted to be imported under certain Reſtrictions, 15 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 1.
64. Wheat, Wheat Flour, Bread, Biſcuit, and Meal, allowed to be exported in limited Quantities from *London*, *Briſtol*, *Liverpool*, and *Glaſgow* only, to the *Britiſh* Sugar Colonies, and Biſcuit and Peas to the *Britiſh* Fiſheries in *Newfoundland*, &c. under the Regulations of Acts of 14 *Geo.* 3. 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 37. § 1, 3. Continued by 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 28. 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 45. § 8. 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 22. § 6. Continued as to Sugar Colonies by 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 19. § 4. And ſee 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 16.
65. Corn, Grain, and Flour allowed to be imported Duty-free, under ſpecified Reſtrictions, 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 25.
66. Exporters of *Britiſh* Corn in Veſſels belonging to States in Amity with *Britain*, intitled to Half the Bounty, 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 31. Continued, 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 29. § 12. 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 13. § 6.
67. Prices of *Engliſh* Corn in the Ports of *London*, *Kent*, and *Eſſex*, to be regulated as to the Duties by the Prices to be aſcertained in the City of *London*, 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 50. § 2.
68. Inſpector of the Returns of Corn to be appointed by Proprietors of the Corn Exchange, and to receive from the Factors a weekly Account of the Corn ſold, to compute the Average Prices, and publiſh the ſame in the *Gazette*, which are to be deemed the Average Prices in *Kent*, *Eſſex*, and *London*, and the Duties on the Importation of foreign Grain to be regulated thereby, 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 50. § 4, &c.
69. Wheat, Wheat Flour, and all other Corn and Grain allowed to be imported on Payment of the Duties of 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 43. and of the two additional 5 *per Cents* on thoſe Duties, 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 1. *Vide* Scotland, *Title* Corn.
70. For preventing the Exportation of Corn with a Bounty during the Operation of 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 1. & *c.* 53. 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 81.
71. Commiſſioners of Cuſtoms in *England* and *Scotland* impowered to cancel Bonds given for the high Duties on certain Corn imported into *Great Britain*, on certain Conditions, 24 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 9.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Badger of Corn, Bread, Brandy** 58, 61, &c. **Briſtol** 4. **Conſtables** 3. **Diſtillers, Eaſt India Company, Felonies with and without Clergy; Game** 8. **Malt** 11. **Man (Iſle of), Orkney Iſlands, and Scotland,** *Title* **Corn. Vacations** 2. **Wight (Iſle of)** 2.

## Cornwal.

1. Power to make Leaſes of the Duchy of *Cornwall*, 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 29. 1 *Car.* 1. *c.* 2. 13 *Car.* 2. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 4. 22 *Car.* 2. *c.* 7. 25 *Car.* 2. *c.* 3. 1 *Ja.* 2. *c.* 9. 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 18. 12 & 13 *W.* 3. *c.* 17. 1 *Ann. ſt.* 1. *c.* 7. § 8. 6 *Ann. c.* 25. 12 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 22. 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 50. 1 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 11. 8 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 26.
2. Aſſizes for *Cornwal* not confined to *Launceſton*, 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 45.
3. Leaſes of Prince of *Wales* of Lands in *Cornwal*, where good, 10 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 29. § 9, 10, 11.
4. What Leaſes and Grants by the King ſhall be good, 33 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 10.
5. For building a new Gaol, Priſon, and Houſe of Correction for the County of *Cornwal*, 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 17.

*For other Matters, ſee* Coals 47. Fiſh, Horſes.

## Coroner.

1. Not to hold Pleas of the Crown, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 17.
2. Puniſhment for concealing Felons, *St. Weſtm.* 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 9.
3. Shall be ſufficient, and take nothing for doing his Office, *St. Weſtm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 10.
4. Directions for Duty, *Offic. Coron.* 4 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 2. *St. Wall.* 12 *Ed.* 1. *See Appendix.*
5. Directions for inquiring into Behaviour of Coroners, *St. Exon.* 14 *Ed.* 1.
6. Coroner of the County ſhall act with Coroner of the Houſhold, in Felonies committed within the Houſhold, *Art. ſuper Cart.* 28 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 3. *c.* 3.
7. Corbner not to be choſen, unleſs he have Land in Fee ſufficient within the County, 14 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 8.
8. Shall be elected by the Counties, 28 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 6.
9. Shall return Inqueſt on Riots, where Sheriffs make Default, 2 *H.* 5. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 8. § 1.
10. Duty of Coroner on View of Body ſlain, 3 *H.* 7. *c.* 1.
11. Shall have no Fee on Miſadventure, 1 *H.* 8. *c.* 7.
12. Juſtices of Aſſize and of the Peace ſhall inquire the Faults of Coroners, 1 *H.* 8. *c.* 7.
13. King's Coroner ſhall exerciſe his Office within the Verge, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 20. § 7.
14. Shall put Evidence in Writing, 1 & 2 *P.* & *M.* *c.* 13. § 5. And bind Witneſſes to appear, *Id.*
15. Fees of Coroners, 25 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 29.
16. Coroners convicted of Extortion or wilful Neglect, may be removed, 25 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 29. § 6.

*For other Matters, ſee* Acceſſary 2. Palaces, Wales, Wreck.

## Corporations.

1. To enjoy their Franchiſes, 1 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 9.
2. To be reſtrained from making unreaſonable By-Laws, 15 *H.* 6. *c.* 6.
3. Not to make or execute Ordinances, except approved by Chancellor, &c. 28 *H.* 8. *c.* 5.
4. Majority in all Corporations bind the reſt, 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 27.
5. Their Power of inrolling Bargains and Sales by Huſband and Wife confirmed, 34 & 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 22.
6. The King may grant Commiſſions to ſurvey Corporations, 1 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 14. § 10.
7. Mayors, &c. of Towns Corporate may plead the General Iſſue, and have double Coſts, 7 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 5. 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 12.
8. Corporations confirmed and regulated, 13 *Car.* 2. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 1. In Part repealed by 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 6.
9. None to be elected into a Corporation Office, unleſs taken Sacrament within a Year before, 13 *Car.* 2. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 1. § 12. And ſee 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 6. § 3. 11 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 4. § 6.
10. Officers having Return of Members of Parliament, ſhall not be choſen a ſecond Year, 9 *Ann. c.* 20. § 8.
11. Proſecutions upon the Corporation Act 13 *Car.* 2. to be commenced within ſix Months, 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 6. § 3.
12. Acting as Corporate Bodies to the Prejudice of Trade prohibited, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 18. § 18.
13. Corporation not diſſolved for want of Election of chief Officer on Charter-day, may elect the Day after, 11 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 4.
14. Where Election is omitted, King's Bench to award *Mandamus*, 11 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 4. § 2.
15. For Relief in Proceedings upon *Mandamus* for the Admiſſion of Freemen into Corporations, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 21.

*For other Matters, ſee* By-Laws 2. Charter, Commiſſions 8. Elections, Fairs, London, Monopolies 1.

## Corporation of Sons of the Clergy.

They and their Tenants how exempt from Land Tax, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 3. § 22, 23.

## Corpus cum cauſa.

1. Writ of *Corpus cum cauſa* not to diſcharge Priſoner in Execution, 2 *H.* 5. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 2.
2. *Habeas Corpus* to inferior Court muſt be delivered before any of Jury are ſworn, 43 *El. c.* 5.
3. Shall not be allowed unleſs delivered before Iſſue or Demurrer joined, ſo as it be joined within ſix Weeks after Arreſt or Appearance, 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 23.
4. Where the Suit amounts not to 5 *l.* it ſhall not be removed, 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 23. though there be other Actions exceeding 5 *l.* 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 29. § 3.

*For other Matters, ſee* Bail, Certiorari.

## Corſe Preſent. See Mortuaries.

## Corſham. See Chippenham.

## Corſford Hundred, Suffolk.

For Relief of the Poor in the ſeveral Pariſhes within that Hundred, 19 *Geo.* 3. *c* 30.

## Coſinage. See Mortdanceſter.

## Coſts.

1. Coſts ſhall be given where Damages are, *St. Glouc.* 6 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 1.
2. Where Chancellor finds Plaintiff's Suggeſtion untrue, he ſhall award Damages to Defendant, 17 *R.* 2. *c.* 6.
3. Defendant in Error to have Coſts, 3 *H.* 7. *c.* 10. 19 *H.* 7. *c.* 20.
4. Coſts to Avowants, 7 *H.* 8. *c.* 4. 21 *H.* 8. *c.* 19. Alſo to the Defendant upon Nonſuit or Verdict in ſeveral Species of Actions, 23 *H.* 8. *c.* 15. In all Actions where the Plaintiff may have Coſts, 4 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 3. On a Nonſuit for want of a Declaration, 13 *Car.* 2. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 2. § 3.
5. Plaintiffs that ſue to the Uſe of the King ſhall not pay Coſts, 24 *H.* 8. *c.* 8.
6. The King ſhall recover his Debts with Coſts, 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 39. § 54.
7. If Plaintiff do not declare or is nonſuit in the King's Bench,

*Marſhalſea*, or any inferior Court, Defendant ſhall have Coſts, 8 *El. c.* 2.

8. Coſts and Damages againſt Informer on penal Statute, 18 *El. c.* 5. § 3.

9. In perſonal Actions, if Judge certifies that the Debt or Damages do not amount to 40*s.* Plaintiffs ſhall have no more in Coſts, 43 *El. c.* 6. § 2.

10. Attornies where liable to Coſts, 3 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 7. § 1. 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 23. § 23. 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 13. § 7.

11. In Actions for Words, where Damages do not amount to 40*s.* Plaintiff ſhall have no more in Coſts, 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 16. § 6.

12. Defendant to have Coſts, where Plaintiff might have had them, 4 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 3. § 2.

13. Coſts to be given in Stannary Courts, 16 *Car.* 1. *c.* 15. § 5.

14. In Treſpaſs, *&c.* in Courts at *Weſtminſter*, wherein Damages ſhall not amount to 40*s.* and the Judge ſhall not certify, *&c.* the Plaintiff ſhall have no more Coſts, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 9. § 136. Extended to *Wales* and Counties Palatine, 11 & 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 9.

15. Full Coſts againſt inferior Tradeſmen and Apprentices for Treſpaſſes in Hunting, 4 & 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 23. § 10.

16. Six Shillings and eight Pence to be taken inſtead of the *Capias pro fine*, and added to Plaintiff's Coſts, 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 12.

17. In Actions againſt ſeveral, where one is acquitted, he may have Coſts, 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 11.

18. Defendant ſhall have Coſts on Judgement upon Demurrer, 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 11. § 2.

19. Coſts againſt Plaintiff in Error, 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 11. § 2.

20. Coſts in Waſte, Debt for Tithes, *Scire facias*, and Prohibition, 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 11. § 3.

21. In wilful Treſpaſs certified by the Judge, 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 11. § 4. Not to alter Law as to Executors and Adminiſtrators, *Id.* § 5.

22. How Coſts ſhall be awarded to Plaintiff where Defendant has pleaded ſeveral Pleas, 4 *Ann. c.* 16. § 5.

23. Court of Equity to give Coſts to be taxed on Plaintiff's diſmiſſing his own Bill, or on Diſmiſſion for want of Proſecution, 4 *Ann. c.* 16. § 23.

24. Coſts on quaſhing Writ of Error, 3 *Ann. c.* 16. § 25.

25. Coſts for not going on to Trial, 14 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 17. § 4.

26. Coſts to Parties on Complaints determined before Juſtices out of Seſſions, 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 19.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Attaint** 10. **Bankrupts** 3. **Brokers** 6. **Certiorari** 9. **Chelſea Water Works** 2. **Court of Conſcience**, *&c.* 4. **Damages** 5. **Debt to and from the King** 21, *&c.* **Drapery** 71, *&c.* **Eaſt India Company** 19, *&c.* **Error** 23. **Exciſe** 15, *&c.* **Forcible Entry**, *&c.* 5. **Forma Pauperis** 2. **Gold and Silver** 39. **Highways** 38. **Information** 6, 12, 15. **Inſurance** 11. **Lotteries** 3. **Mandamus** 3, 4. **Orphans** 6. **Stock-jobbing** 3. **Tithes** 10, 22, 23.

## Coſts (double), where.

1. For Perſons wrongfully cited out of their own Dioceſe, 23 *H.* 8. *c.* 9. § 3.
2. Againſt Defendant convicted of Forgery, 5 *El. c.* 14. § 2, 3.
3. On Decrees againſt Inſurers, 43 *El. c.* 12. § 3.
4. On Actions againſt Peace Officers, 7 *Ja* 1. *c.* 5.
5. Againſt Monopolizers, 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 3. § 4.
6. For Officers executing Exciſe Laws, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 23. § 35. and ſubſequent Acts.
7. On Affirmanceof Judgement after Verdict, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 2. § 9.
8. For Extortion, *&c.* in Cuſtom-houſe Officers, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. § 34.
9. Where in Appeals in Exciſe, to be paid by original Proſecutors, 15 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. § 19.
10. For Defendant executing the Act for regulating the Price, *&c.* of Coals, 16 & 17 *Car.* 2. *c.* 2. § 4.
11. For Defendant acting in purſuance of the Act for rebuilding *London*, 22 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. § 83.
12. Or of the Act for regulating the making *Kidderminſter* Stuffs, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 8. § 16.
13. For Perſons executing the Act for rebuilding *Northampton*, 27 *Car.* 2. *c.* 1. § 11.
14. For Plaintiff on Act concerning the Highways, 3 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 12. § 25. 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 52. § 13. 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 43. § 11.
15. For Perſons executing the Act for Recovery of ſmall Tithes, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 6. § 13.
16. Againſt Offenders on the Act for ſuppreſſing Lotteries, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 17. § 3.
17. For Perſons executing the Act for better governing Watermen, 11 & 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 21. § 11.
18. For Perſons making Seizure in purſuance of Act for prohibiting Importation of *Scotch* Linen into *Ireland*, 1 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 8. § 8.
19. For Perſons executing the Act concerning Salt Duties, 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 18. § 27.
20. For Plaintiff recovering on Game Law, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 19. § 1.
21. For Defendant executing Act for ſupplying the City with Water, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 26. § 12.
22. For Perſons ſued for any Thing done in purſuance of Act for preventing Abuſes in weighing Butter in *York*, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 27. § 8.
23. On Recovery for Offences againſt the Act for better regulating the Coal Trade, 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 26. § 16.
24. Againſt Defendant laying Wagers, *&c.* on Price of Stocks, 7 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 8. § 1.
25. For Defendant ſued for diſtraining for Rent, 11 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 21.
26. For Defendants in Avowry, 11 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 22.
27. Againſt Offenders on the Act for preventing unlawful Gaming, 13 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 2.
28. For Defendants executing Act for recovering Small Debts in *London*, 14 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 10. § 6.
29. For Defendant acting in ſuppreſſing Rebellion, 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 39. § 18.
30. For Plaintiff on the Act for Support of Seamen, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 38. § 39. For Defendant executing ſaid Act, *Id.* § 40.
31. For Perſons acting in purſuance of the Act for the more eaſy Recovery of Small Debts in *Middleſex*, 23 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 33. § 18.
32. For Perſons executing the Act for regulating the Navigation of the *Thames*, &c. 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 8. § 24.
33. For Defendants for executing the Act for regulating Drivers of Carts, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22. § 15.
34. For Defendants executing the Act concerning Pawnbrokers, and to prevent Gaming, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 24. § 22.
35. For Plaintiff againſt Juſtice of Peace on Judge's certifying, 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 44. § 7.
36. For Defendant acting in purſuance of the Act to enforce Attendance of Jurymen, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 4.
37. For Defendant acting in purſuance of Act for preſerving Fiſh, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 21 . 16.

## Coſts (treble), where.

1. Againſt ſuch as ſue in fictitious Name, *&c.* 8 *El. c.* 2. § 4.
2. For Defendant executing the Act for reforming Weights and Meaſures, 16 *Car.* 1. *c.* 19. § 9.

3. In Error on Affirmance of Judgement after Verdict, 13 *Car.* 2. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 10.
4. For Plaintiffs on Act againſt Gaming, 16 *Car.* 2. *c.* 7. § 3.
5. For Defendants executing the Act againſt Importation of foreign Cattle, 20 *Car.* 2. *c.* 7. § 8.
6. Or the Acts concerning Highways, 22 *Car.* 2. *c.* 12. § 3 8 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 20. § 18.
7. Or the Act for burying in Woollen, 30 *Car.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 3 § 11.
8. Where on the Acts concerning Wool, 1 *W.* & *M. ſt.* 1. *c.* 32. § 10. 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 28. § 8, 10, 12. 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 40. § 6.
9. For Defendants executing the Game Act, 4 & 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 23. § 9.
10. Or the Act againſt throwing Squibs, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 7. § 6.
11. Or the Acts concerning Silks, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 43. § 11. 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 15. § 23. 23 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 20. § 5. 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 21. § 9.
12. Or for executing Exciſe Laws, 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 21. § 21.
13. For Defendants ſued for executing the Act for aſcertaining the Meaſures for retailing Ale, &c. 11 & 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 15. § 8.
14. On Acts concerning Workhouſe and Hop-market in *Worceſter*, 2 *Ann.* *c.* 8. § 34. 4 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25. § 10.
15. For the Defendant executing the Act for preventing Fire, 6 *Ann.* *c.* 31. § 6.
16. Where againſt particular Members of the Bank, 7 *Ann.* *c.* 7. § 65.
17. For Defendant executing the Acts for regulating the Cloth Trade, 7 *Ann.* *c.* 13. § 9. 10 *Ann.* *c.* 16. § 10. 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 15. § 9. 11 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 24. § 20. 11 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 28. § 15.
18. Againſt Stamp Officers neglecting Duty, 8 *Ann.* *c.* 9. § 44.
19. Or the Act concerning Tobacco and Snuff, 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 46. § 6.
20. For Defendants on the Act againſt making Cloth Buttons, 4 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 7. § 7. 7 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 12. § 6.
21. For Defendant executing the Act againſt Deer-ſtealers, 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 15. § 3.
22. Or the Acts concerning the Cuſtoms, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 18. § 26. 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 35. § 37.
23. Or the Acts concerning Coffee and Tea, 10 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 10. § 44. 21 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 14. § 6.
24. Or the Acts concerning Gunpowder, 11 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 23. § 5. 4 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 29. § 7. 15 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 32. § 5. 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 38. § 8.
25. Or the Act for preventing Frauds in Dying, 13 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 24. § 7.
26. Or the Acts for improving the Fiſhery, 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 16. 33 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 27. § 20. 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 49. § 20. 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 39. § 16.
27. Or the Salt Act, 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 20. § 24.
28. Againſt Offenders againſt the Act for regulating Coal Trade, 4 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30. § 1.
29. For Defendants executing the Act againſt Gaming, 10 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 28. § 8.
30. Or for executing the Acts concerning Spirituous Liquors, 11 *Geo.* 2. *c* 26. § 3. 16 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 8. § 6. 33 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 9. § 20. 33 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 28. § 16.
31. Or the Acts concerning Gold and Silver, 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 26. § 23. 15 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 20. § 10. 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 36. § 9. 25 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 14. § 15.
32. Or the Act againſt Lotteries, 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 28. § 12.
33. Or the Act for the more eaſy aſſeſſing County Rates, 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 29. § 24.
34. For Defendants executing Plantation Laws, 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30. § 14. 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 51. § 9. 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 9. § 16.
35. Againſt Sheriff for not paying Reward for taking Sheep-ſtealers, 14 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 6. § 2.
36. For Defendants acting under Act for opening Trade to *Ruſſia*, 14 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 36. § 5.
37. Againſt Sheriff for not paying Reward on convicting Offenders for counterfeiting Money, 15 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 28. § 7.
38. For Defendant acting under the Act againſt Vagrants, 17 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 5. § 34.
39. For Defendant executing the Acts for enlightening and widening the Streets, 17 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 29. § 40. 33 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30. § 32.
40. For Defendants proſecuted on the Acts concerning Elections of Members of Parliament, 18 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 18. § 16. 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 28. § 12. 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 14. § 5.
41. On Actions againſt Juſtices of Peace, 18 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 20. § 8.
42. Or for executing the Exciſe Laws in general, 18 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 26. § 15.
43. Or the Act granting Duties on Glaſs, &c. 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 12. § 82.
44. Or the Act againſt Swearing, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 21. § 11.
45. Or the Act for laying Duties on Houſes, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 3. § 66.
46. Or the Act for making Indico, 21 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30. § 18.
47. For the Defendants executing the Act for ſecuring Duties on Coals, 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 37. § 2.
48. Or the Acts for the Recovery of Small Debts, 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 47. § 17. 23 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 27. § 23. 23 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30. § 24.
49. Where on the Act concerning Quarentine, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 6. § 16, 21.
50. For Defendant executing the Stamp Acts, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 12. § 28. 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 13. § 11. 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 74. 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 35. § 23.
51. Or the Acts concerning Linen and Cambricks, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 15. § 15. 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 32. § 10.
52. Or the Act concerning Conſtables, Jurymen, &c. 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25. § 19. 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 17. § 21.
53. Or the Act againſt ſtealing Lead, Iron, &c. 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30 § 10.
54. Or the Act for widening *London* Bridge, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 40. § 43. 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 20. § 8.
55. Or the Act againſt retailing unlicenſed Wine, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 74.
56. Or Militia Act, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25. § 72 *& ſequent.*
57. Or the Act laying Tax on Houſes, &c. 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22. § 31, &c.
58. Or the Act for eſtabliſhing Corn Market, 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25. § 29.
59. Or for executing the Act for the due making Bread, 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 29. § 41.
60. Or the Act concerning Hay and Straw, 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 40. § 19.
61. Or the Act permitting the free Importation of Cattle from *Ireland*, 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 11. § 2.
62. Or the Act concerning Laſtage and Ballaſtage, 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 16. § 29.
63. Againſt Officers offending againſt Act for the Relief of Debtors, 32 *Geo.* 2. *c* 28. § 22.
64. For Defendant executing the Act to prevent Woollen Goods of *France* to be imported into the *Levant* Seas, 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. § 15.
65. Or the Land Tax, 4 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 2. § 36.
66. Or Malt Acts, 33 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 3. § 24. 33 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 7. § 61 *& ſequent.*
67. Or for Officers executing the Act of Inſolvency, 1 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 17. § 28.

68. For

68. For Defendant ſued after due Diſcharge, 1 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 17. § 29.
69. Or for Perſons acting under Mutiny Act, 4 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 3. § 60.

*N. B.* Coſts, double or treble, are allowed to Defendants ſued for acting under almoſt every Statute relating to Officers of Juſtice, Exciſe, Cuſtoms, or other Duties, Highways, Paving, *&c.* as will appear by the reſpective Acts, which are now too numerous to ſpecify particularly.

## Cottages.

1. Penalty on Perſons erecting Cottages, or maintaining ſame, not having 4 Acres of Ground laid to them, except in Boroughs, Market Towns, Mines, Quarries, Foreſts, *&c.* or within a Mile of the Sea, 31 *El. c.* 7. Repealed by 15 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 32.
2. Cottages, *&c.* not to pay for Window Lights, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 2. § 29.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Admiral, *&c.* 7. Inmates, Ireland, Poor.**

## Cottons.

1. Not within 27 *H.* 8. concerning Cloth, 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 12. § 3.
2. Clauſes concerning the Length, Breadth, and Weight of Cottons in general, 43 *El. c.* 10. § 4, 5, 6.
3. And particularly of *Welch* and *Lancaſhire*, or *Cheſhire* Cottons, 5 *&* 6 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 6. § 16, 25. 4 *&* 5 *Ph. & M. c.* 5. § 11, 13. 3 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 17. 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 28. § 5. 3 *Car.* 1. *c.* 4. § 26.
4. Concerning the putting of Hair, Flocks, or Yarn in Cotton, 5 *&* 6 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 6. § 26. 18 *El. c.* 18. § 3. 43 *El. c.* 10. § 1. 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 28. § 5.
5. Reſtraints on exporting Cotton, or offering it to Sale before ſealed, 5 *&* 6 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 6. § 29, 30. 4 *&* 5 *Ph. & M. c.* 5. § 21, *&c.*
6. Amends to be made by thoſe that ſhall export faulty Cottons, 5 *&* 6 *Ed.* 6. *c* 6. § 35. 4 *&* 5 *Ph. & M. c.* 5. § 18. 43 *El. c.* 10. § 9, 10
7. Penalties on thoſe that ſhall counterfeit, or unduly ſet to, or take away Cotton Seals, 5 *&* 6 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 6. § 48. 4 *&* 5 *Ph. & M. c.* 5. § 20.
8. Thoſe that buy *Welch* Cottons to ſell again, ſhall put them to Sheermen, Cottoners, or Frizers, to be wrought, 4 *&* 5 *Ph. & M. c.* 5. § 12. 8 *El. c.* 7. § 4, 5.
9. Cottons to be paid in Money, 8 *El. c.* 7. § 6.
10. Penalty on Manufacturers embezzling Cotton, *&c.* 1 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 18. § 1.
11. Cotton Manufactures, to what Duties liable on Importation, 4 *W. & M. c.* 5. § 2. 3 *&* 4 *Ann. c.* 4. § 8.
12. Freed from Duties on Exportation, and all Draperies freed from Aulnage Duties, 11 *&* 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 20.
13. Juſtices of Peace to puniſh Workmen in embezzling Cotton, and the Receivers, and to hear and determine the Wages, Frauds, and Defaults of Workmen, 1 *Ann. ſt.* 1. *c.* 18. 13 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 8.
14. Penalties for wearing Callicoes extended to Stuffs made of or mixed with Cotton, 7 *Geo.* 1. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 7. § 10. 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 4.
15. Stealing Cotton out of Places uſed for whitening or drying it, Felony without Clergy, 4 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 16. 18 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 27.
16. No higher Duty than 3*d. per* Yard to be impoſed on *Britiſh* manufactured printed Cottons, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 72. § 1.
17. All Perſons free to wear ſuch printed Cottons, *Id.* § 2.
18. Marks by which ſuch Cottons are to be diſtinguiſhed, *Id.* § 3.
19. Proof of Cotton's being manufactured in *Britain* to be made by the Owner, *Id.* § 14.
20. Cotton Yarn the Manufacture of *Ireland* may be imported Duty-free, 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 56.
21. Duties on Exportation of *American* Cotton Wool from this Kingdom taken off, 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 53.
22. A Duty of 1¼*d. per* lb. laid on all Cotton imported in foreign Veſſels, 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 45. § 4. and alſo the 5 *per Cent.* by 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 25. 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 27. § 4.
23. No Drawback allowed on Re-exportation of Cotton or Cotton Wool, *Id.* § 5.
24. Additional Duty on Cotton Stuffs and Cotton and Linen mixed, dyed in *Great Britain*, 24 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 40. § 1. and 5 *per Cent.* on the Amount, *Id.* § 2.—Bleachers and Dyers of Cotton Stuffs, *&c.* to pay 2*l.* annually for a Licence, *Id.* § 6. Repealed, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 24.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Artificers 9. Drapery 44, 78, *&c.* Felonies without Clergy, *Tit.* Forgeries, Flax and Hemp, Linen, Plantations 1, *&c.**

## Cottonian Library.

How ſettled and preſerved, 12 *&* 13 *W.* 3. *c.* 7. 5 *Ann. c.* 30. 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22. § 9.

## Covenant.

1. Sometimes a real Action, *St. Wall.* 12 *Ed.* 1. *in Appendix.*
2. Grantees of Reverſions ſhall have the Benefit of Covenants and Conditions, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 34.
3. The Words *grant, bargain and ſell,* amount to expreſs Covenants, 6 *Ann. c.* 35. § 30.
4. Implied in Deeds of Bargain and Sale in the North Riding of *Yorkſhire*, 8 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 6. § 35.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Condition 1, 5. Obligation 2. Uſes, *&c.***

## Covent Garden Pariſh.

1. The Church made parochial, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 37.
2. For erecting a Workhouſe, and providing an additional Burial Ground, 15 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 50.

## Covent Garden Theatre.

A charitable Fund eſtabliſhed for Relief of Performers there, 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 31.

## Coventry. See Biſhops 18. Parliament.

1. *Bablack* made a Pariſh Church, *&c.* 7 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 27.
2. Proviſion for the Vicar of *Trinity* Pariſh, 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 57.
3. For eſtabliſhing certain Payments in lieu of Tithes in the Pariſh of *St. Michael*, 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 60.

## Coventry Act.

Made 22 *&* 23 *Car* 2. *c.* 1.

*See* **Maiming.**

## Coverlets. See Norwich, York.

## Council.

1. Conſpiracies againſt Privy Counſellors, how to be inquired into, 3 *H.* 7. *c.* 14.

2. Rioters

2. Rioters ſhall anſwer before the Council on Certificate of the Juſtices, 13 *H.* 4. *c.* 7. § 2.
3. Juriſdiction of the Privy Council over Eſtates, *&c.* taken away, 16 *Car.* 1. *c.* 10. § 5.
4. Reſolution of the Council to be ſigned by the Counſellors, 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 2. Repealed, 4 *Ann. c.* 8. § 24.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Aſſault** 1. **Felonies with and without Clergy, King,** *&c.* 49. **Naturalization** 6, *&c.* **Prizes** 6.

## Councils General.

None to go out of the Realm to Aſſemblies for Religion, 25 *H.* 8. *c.* 21. § 20.

## Counſellor.

1. Not puniſhable for ſhewing a falſe Deed in Evidence, 5 *El. c.* 14. 15.
2. No Recuſant to be a Counſellor, 3 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 5. § 8.

## Counterfeiters and Clippers of Money.

See Money.

## Counterfeit Letters.

Penalties on getting Money or Goods by Colour of a counterfeit Letter, 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 1.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Letters.**

## Counterfeiting the Great and Privy Seal.

See Seals.

## Counter Rolls.

In what Caſes Sheriffs ſhall have Counter Rolls with the Coroner, 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 10.

## County Court.

1. Shall be held from Month to Month, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 35. 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 25.
2. Barretors, *&c.* not to be Attornies in County Court, 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 33.
3. Juſtices may puniſh Sheriffs for Miſdemeanors in the County, 11 *H.* 7. *c.* 15.
4. County Court of *Suſſex* ſhall be held alternately at *Chicheſter* and *Lewes*, 19 *H.* 7. *c.* 24.
5. County Court of *Northumberland* ſhall be held at *Alnwick*, 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 25. § 3.
6. Thoſe which uſed to be held on the *Monday* for *York*, ſhall be held on the *Wedneſday*, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 9.

*For other Matters. ſee* **Attornies** 1, 2. 39. **Cheſter** 6. **Liberties, Parliament** 94, *&c.* **Sheriffs, Turn.**

## Counties Palatine.

1. Writs of *Capias* againſt Riots, *&c.* in ſuch Counties how to be awarded, 2 *H.* 5. *ſt* 1. *c.* 9. 8 *H.* 6. *c.* 14.
2. Commiſſioners of Sewers in Counties Palatine, 23 *H.* 8. *c.* 5. § 18 & 20.
3. King's Leaſes of Lands and Grants of Offices how to paſs in the County Palatine of *Lancaſter*, 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 11. § 6, 7.
4. Writs and Indictments to be in the King's Name, 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 24. § 3, 4, 5.
5. The 34 and 35 *H.* 8. concerning Tranſcripts of Attainders, *&c.* extends not to Counties Palatine, 34 & 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 14. § 5.
6. Fines and Recoveries in them, how levied, ſuffered, and exemplified, 37 *H.* 8. *c.* 19. 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 28. 5 *El. c.* 27. 27 *El. c.* 9.
7. Proclamations on Exigents how awarded in the Counties Palatine of *Cheſter* and *Lancaſter*, 1 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 10. 5 & 6 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 26.
8. *Cuſtos Rotulorum* to be appointed as formerly, 3 & 4 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 1. § 5.
9. Writs of *Excomunicato Capiendo*, how executed, 5 *El. c.* 23. § 11.
10. Jurors how returned, 5 *El. c.* 25. 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25. § 4, 10, 11, 14.
11. Where there may be a Tales, 5 *El. c.* 25. 14 *El. c.* 9.
12. Where Jurors ſhall loſe their Iſſues, and where they ſhall be diſcharged, 5 *El. c.* 25. § 3, 4, 5.
13. Penalty upon Sheriffs for returning Iſſues on Jurors not warned, 5 *El. c.* 25. § 6.
14. Inrolments of Bargains or Sales good, 5 *El. c.* 26.
15. Sheriffs to account as formerly, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 21. § 9. 3 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 15. § 7 & 23.
16. 17 *Car.* 2. concerning Replevins and Avowries, and 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. reſtraining frivolous Suits, extended to Counties Palatine, 19 *Car.* 2. *c.* 5. 11 & 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 9.
17. Sureties to be found on granting *Certiorari*, 5 & 6 *W.* & *M. c.* 11. § 5.
18. Officers within Counties Palatine not to hold Perſons to Special Bail upon Writs out of the Courts at *Weſtminſter* under 20*l.* 11 & 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 9. § 2.
19. Regulations in taking Poll at Elections, 10 *Ann. c.* 23. § 7.
20. Sheriffs of *Cheſter* to take the uſual Oaths, 3 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 15. § 20.
21. Judgements, how ſigned, and to what Time they ſhall relate, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 25. § 6.
22. Juries how to be ſummoned in Counties Palatine, 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25. § 10.
23. Priſoners in Execution within the Precinct of the County Palatine of *Cheſter* how relieved, 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 27. § 4.
24. Where a Bill in Equity ſhall be taken *pro Confeſſo*, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25. § 9.
25. Small Debts how recovered, 6 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 14. § 1, 2.
26. Special Juries, 6 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 37. § 2.
27. Infants in Counties Palatine enabled to convey by Order of the reſpective Courts belonging to thoſe Counties, 4 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 16.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Attornies** 44. **Cheſter, Durham, Habeas Corpus** 6. **Lancaſter. Sheriff** 51. **Wales.**

## County Rates.

1. One general Rate directed to be made for Bridges, *&c.* 13 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 29.
2. Juſtices to contract for Repairs, 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 29. § 14.
3. Juſtices to make but one Rate for *Middleſex*, 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 29. § 15.
4. Extended to Franchiſes having ſeparate Commiſſions of the Peace, 13 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 18. § 7.
5. Juſtices of Peace at Quarter Seſſions, impowered to repair Shire Halls, or other Buildings, wherein the Aſſizes are held, 9 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 20.
6. Appeal allowed againſt County Rates, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 29. 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 17.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Bridges** 5. **Certiorari** 27. **Warrants** 14, 18, *&c.*

## County Treaſurer.

To pay Charges of tranſporting Felons, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 23. § 3.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Priſons** 21.

## Courtes.

To what Duties liable, 4 *W. & M. c.* 5.

## Courts.

1. Of Augmentations eſtabliſhed, 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 27.
2. Of Firſt Fruits, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 45.
3. Of Wards, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 46. 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 22.
4. Preſident and Council of *Wales*, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 50. taken away, 1 *W. & M. c.* 27. 9 & 10 *W.* 3 *c.* 16.
5. Of Surveyors of the King's Lands, 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 39.
6. Courts erected by *Henry* 8. may be diſſolved or united, 7 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 2. 1 *M. ſt.* 2. *c.* 10.
7. Lands that were Parcel of the Duchy of *Lancaſter*, ſhall remain under the Survey of the Court of the Duchy, 2 & 3 *Ph. & M. c.* 20.
8. Court of *Star Chamber*, &c. taken away, 16 *Car.* 1. *c.* 10.
9. Court of Wards and Liveries taken away, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 24.
10. *African* Company may erect Courts of Judicature, 25 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 40. § 6.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Wales.**

## Court of Admiralty.

1. His Majeſty impowered to give further Rules to the Courts of Admiralty, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. § 32.
2. Regiſters of Courts of Admiralty in *America*, to tranſmit yearly to the Treaſurer of *Greenwich* Hoſpital, Copies of Letters of Attorney, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. § 35.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Admiral** *and* **Prizes.**

## Court Baron and Court Leet. See Leet.

## Court Chriſtian. See Eccleſiaſtical Court.

## Court of Common Pleas. See Common Pleas.

## Court of Conſcience. See Debt: And for the reſpective Places, ſee the Names.

## Court of Conſcience in the City of London.

1. How to ſummon Perſons indebted under 40*s.* 3 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 15. § 2, 6.
2. And adminiſter an Oath to the Plaintiff or Defendant, 3 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 15. § 3.
3. And puniſh thoſe that refuſe to appear or obey, 3 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 15. § 5.
4. Coſts, how recoverable againſt *Londoners*, for ſuing in other Courts for Debts which may be ſued for in this Court, 3 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 15. § 4.

## Court of Delegates.

How to determine Appeals, 25 *H.* 8. *c.* 19. § 4. 8 *El. c.* 5.

## Court of Exchequer. See Exchequer.

## Courts inferior.

1. No Foreigner ſhall be diſtrained in any City, &c. for Debt, whereof he is not Debtor or Pledge, *St. Weſtm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 23.
2. Lords or their Bailiffs not to arreſt on foreign Pleas, on Pain of double Damages, *St. Weſtm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 35.
3. Stewards, &c. ſhall pay treble Damages for diſtraining on Suits procured by them, *St. Weſtm.* 2. 12 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 36.
4. No Diſtreſs ſhall be taken but by Bailiff ſworn and known, *St. Weſtm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 37.
5. Abbots may make Attornies in the Courts of *Staincliffe* and *Frendles*, 3 *H.* 5. *c.* 2.
6. All Perſons may make their Attornies in County Courts and Courts Baron, 5 *H.* 5.
7. In Courts of *Piepoudre* the Plaintiff ſhall ſwear that the Cauſe of Action accrued within the Time and Juriſdiction of the Fair, 17 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 2. 1 *R.* 3. *c.* 6.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Arreſts** 18, &c. **Attornies, Corpus cum Cauſa** 2, &c. **Coſts** 7. **Debt,** &c. **Wales.**

## Court of King's Bench. See King's Bench.

## Court Leet. See Leet.

## Court Martial.

1. Directions for Trials by Courts Martial, 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 33. 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 6. & *c.* 11.
2. Offences on board of Ships cognizable by a Court Martial, to be tried by a Court Martial, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. § 34.
3. Officers of the Militia and the Army not to ſit indiſcriminately in Courts Martial, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25. § 47.
4. Court Martial for trying Admiral *Keppel* allowed to adjourn and be held on Shore, 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 6.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Eaſt India-Company** 35. **Liberties** 24. **Privateers** 4. **Ships** 85, &c. **Soldiers.**

## Court of Pipowder. See Fairs.

## Court of Seſſion in Scotland. See Scotland, Courts.

## Court of Survey. See Survey.

## Court of Wards and Liveries.

Aboliſhed by 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 24.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Tenure.**

## Coverlets.

How made in *York*, 34 & 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 10.
In *Norwich*. *See* **Norfolk.**

## Coverture. See Baron and Feme.

## Couſinage.

In Writ of Couſinage, &c. Plea that Demandant is not next Heir is to be admitted, 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 20.

## Cox (James).

Enabled to diſpoſe of his Muſeum by Lottery, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 41.

## Craggs (James) Eſquire.

His Eſtate how forfeited and applied, 7 *Geo.* 1. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 28.

## Crapes, Silk. See Silk 44.

## Cricklade. See Parliament.

## Cripplegate. See Churches.

## Cromartie.

For preſerving the Piers and Harbours of *Cromartie* in *Scotland*, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 39.

## Crown Debtors. See Debt to and from the King.

## Crown and Crown Lands.

1. Tenants of Crown Lands how relieved in Caſes of Forfeiture for Non-payment of Rent, 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 25.
2. *South Sea* Company purchaſing Crown Lands, what to forfeit, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 4. § 66.

*For other Matters, ſee* King *and* Patents.

## Crows and Rooks.

1. Rewards for deſtroying them, 24 *H.* 8. *c.* 10.
2. Other Proviſions for deſtroying Vermin, 8 *El.* *c.* 15.

## Crucifix.

How to be ſearched for and defaced, 3 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 5. § 26.

## Cruiſers. See Convoys.

## Cui in Vita.

1. Given to the Wife for Recovery of Lands loſt by the Huſband's Default, *St. Weſtm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 3.
2. Shall not be delayed by Nonage of the Heir that ought to warrant, 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 40.

## Culhamford Bridge. See Burford Bridge.

## Culm. See Coals.

## Cumberland.

1. Aſſizes, where to be held, 14 *H.* 6. *c.* 3.
2. Penalty for relieving Outlaws for Felony, 43 *El.* *c.* 13. § 5.
3. Making of Cogware, &c. how encouraged, 7 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 16.

*See* Felonies without Clergy.

## Cumray (Little). See Clyde.

## Curates.

How provided for, 12 *Ann.* *ſt.* 2. *c.* 12.

*For other Matters, ſee* Vicars.

## Curia Curſus Aquae.

The Right of the Duke of *Richmond* and *Lenox* for holding a Court called *Curia Curſus Aquæ*, not prejudiced by 11 & 12 *W.* 3. 11 & 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 21. § 14.

## Currants. See Grocery Ware.

## Curriers.

1. Not to occupy the Miſtery of a Shoemaker, 19 *H.* 7. *c.* 19.
2. How they ſhall perform their Work, 24 *H.* 8. *c.* 1. 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 9. 1 *M.* *ſt.* 3. *c.* 8. 1 *El.* *c.* 8. 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 22. § 22, &c.
3. Cutters of Leather in *London* ſhall not curry it at home, 5 & 6 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 15. § 7.
4. Leather Cutters in *London* ſhall give Notice to a Currier of the Leather that they buy, and deliver it to be curried within three Weeks, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 7. § 13.
5. Curriers of *London* may ſearch for Leather, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 7. § 14.
6. Penalty on Curriers neglecting to curry Leather, 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25. § 4.
7. Excluſive Privileges given to the Curriers of *London*, by 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 22. Repealed, 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25. § 7.

*For other Matters, ſee* Leather, Skins, *and* Tanners.

## Curſing. See Swearing.

## Curſitors. See Chancery.

## Curteſy. See Tenant by the Curteſy.

## Cuſtoms.

1. Merchants may buy and ſell by the ancient and right Cuſtoms, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 30.
2. The ancient accounting for Cuſtoms, *St. de Scac.* 51 *H.* 3. *ſt.* 5. § 6.
3. Cuſtoms upon Wine, Cloth, &c. ſuſpended, *St. de Staunford*, 2 *Ed.* 2.
4. Credit ſhall be given to a Merchant's Papers for the Value of his Goods, 27 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 26.
5. No Maſter ſhall loſe his Ship for a Trifle not cuſtomed without his Knowledge, 38 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 8.
6. No Cuſtomer or Comptroller ſhall have Ships, or meddle with the Freight, 14 *R.* 2. *c.* 10.
7. Officers of the Cuſtoms ſhall have their Offices at Will, 14 *R.* 2. *c.* 10. 17 *R.* 2. *c.* 5. 1 *H.* 4. *c.* 13. 31 *H.* 6. *c.* 5.
8. Cuſtomers and Comptrollers ſhall reſide upon their Offices, and not make Deputies, 1 *H.* 4. *c.* 13. 4 *H.* 4. *c.* 20.
9. Ships ſhall be laden and diſcharged in the Great Ports, and not in Creeks, 4 *H.* 4. *c.* 20.
10. Searchers ſhall reſide on their Office, and make no Deputy, not take more Fees than ſhall be appointed, 4 *H.* 4. *c.* 21.
11. No Common Hoſtiler ſhall be an Officer of the Cuſtoms, 11 *H.* 4. *c.* 2.
12. Officers ſhall not be abſent above three Weeks, 13 *H.* 4. *c.* 5.
13. Officers concealing Monies received forfeit treble Value, 3 *H.* 6. *c.* 3. 18 *El.* *c.* 9. § 5.
14. Shall give Diſcharges for the Cuſtoms paid, 11 *H.* 6. *c.* 15.
15. Sealing blank Cocquets prohibited, 11 *H.* 6. *c.* 16.
16. Officers not to have Ships, Wharfs, or Taverns, 20 *H.* 6. *c.* 5.
17. Goods imported into *Wales* and thence into *England* without paying Cuſtoms forfeited, 20 *H.* 6. *c.* 7.
18. Penalty of 40 *l.* on Officers diſtraining Ships or Goods unduly, 28 *H.* 6. *c.* 5.
19. Offices how to be granted, 31 *H.* 6. *c.* 5.
20. Subſidies granted to the King for Life, 12 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 3. 6 *H.* 8. *c.* 14.
21. One Man's Goods not to be entered in another's Name, 3 *H.* 7. *c.* 7. Repealed, 1 *H.* 8. *c.* 5.
22. Certificate to be made of Goods removed to another Port, 3 *H.* 7. *c.* 7. 11 *H.* 7. *c.* 6.

23. No common Officer in a Borough to be a Cuſtomer, 3 *H.* 7. *c.* 7.
24. An Alien made Denizen ſhall pay Aliens Cuſtoms, 1 *H.* 7. *c.* 2. 11 *H.* 7. *c.* 14. 22 *H.* 8. *c.* 8. *See* No. 59, 183.
25. One *Engliſhman* may enter Goods in another *Engliſhman*'s Name, 1 *H.* 8. *c.* 5. But not to defraud the King of his Cuſtoms, 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 22.
26. Subjects ſworn to foreign Princes to pay as Aliens, 14 & 15 *H.* 8. *c.* 4.
27. Returning to be reſtored, and have a Writ out of *Chancery*, 14 & 15 *H.* 8. *c.* 4. § 3.
28. Penalty on Officers giving a falſe Certificate, 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 7. § 5.
29. Cuſtomable Goods to be laden and landed in the Day-time, and in an open Place, 1 *El.* *c.* 11.
30. Penalty on Officers concealing Offences, 1 *El.* *c.* 11. § 7.
31. This Act not to prejudice certain *Welſh* Counties, 1 *El.* *c.* 11. § 12.
32. Grant of the Subſidies of Tonnage and Poundage, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 4.
33. Rates on Merchandize, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 4.——
34. Appropriation of Duties to Aggregate and General Funds, 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 12. 3 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 7. 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 21.
35. Fiſh exported not to pay, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 4. § 5.
36. Goods which may be exported, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 4. § 10.
37. Divers Goods imported in foreign Ships deemed Aliens Goods, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 18. § 11.
38. Penalty on Officers of Cuſtoms allowing Privilege to Ships unduly, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 18. § 9.
39. Duty on *French* Ships, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 18. § 17.
40. Warrant of Aſſiſtance to be granted to ſearch for uncuſtomed Goods, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 19.
41. For preventing Frauds in the Cuſtoms, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11.
42. No Ships ſhall be above three Days in coming from *Graveſend*, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. § 2.
43. Ships not to take on board Goods outward-bound before Entry, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. § 3.
44. Officers of the Cuſtoms may ſearch Ships, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. § 4.
45. Penalty of abuſing Officers, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. § 6.
46. Foreign-built Ships not to have the Privilege of *Engliſh*, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. § 6.
47. Goods not to be landed or waterborne but in Preſence of an Officer.—Nor carried Coaſtwiſe without a Cocquet, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11, § 7. King to appoint Ports for landing, *Id.* § 14.
48. Officers where diſabled, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. § 8. 4 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 5. § 23.
49. There ſhall be no Party Jury in Cauſes or the Cuſtoms, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. § 11.
50. Penalty on Officers guilty of Bribery, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. § 19.—Penalty on Perſons offering Bribe, 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25. § 24.
51. Goods not to be brought from the *Netherlands* or *Germany*, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. § 23.
52. Penalty on *French* Ships not paying Duty, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. § 24.
53. For rating Vinegar, Perry, Rape, and Cyder, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. § 25.
54. Defendants may have Commiſſion to examine Witneſſes beyond Sea, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. § 29.
55. Penalties of Extortion, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. § 34.
56. Duty on ſmall Ships going to the *Mediterranean*, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. § 35. Repealed, 24 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 16. § 5.
57. Penalty for reſiſting Officers of the Cuſtoms, 15 *Car.* 2. *c.* 7. § 19.
58. Aliens Duty taken off from native Commodities, 25 *Car.* 2. *c.* 6.
59. Impoſt 1690 laid, 2 *W.* & *M.* *ſt.* 2. *c.* 4.
60. Impoſt 1690 continued and made perpetual, 9 *Ann.* *c.* 21. & 3 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 9. and Part of the *South Sea* Fund.
61. During the Continuance of the Act 2 *W.* & *M.* *ſt.* 2. *c.* 4. there ſhall be an Office in *London* to receive the Monies, 2 *W.* & *M.* *ſt.* 2. *c.* 10. § 20.—Officers Fees for extraordinary Attendance, 6 & 7 *W.* 3. *c.* 7. § 14.
62. Impoſt 1692, 4 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 5.
63. Impoſt 1692 continued and made perpetual, 9 *Ann.* *c.* 21. & 3 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 9. and Part of *South Sea* Fund.
64. Notice to be given of importing foreign Alamodes, 4 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 5. § 14.
65. Penalties on injuring prohibited or uncuſtomed Goods, 4 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 15. § 14.
66. Commiſſioners to be ſworn before the Barons of the Exchequer, 6 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 1. § 5.
67. Any one may ſue for Penalty of inſuring uncuſtomed Goods, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 36.
68. How Debentures to be allowed, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 10. § 12.
69. Additional Duty on *French* Goods, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 20. § 3. —Made perpetual, 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 12. and Part of Aggregate Fund.
70. The new Subſidy and other Duties granted to King *William* for Life, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 23.—Drawback on Plantation Sugar, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 23. § 8, 9. 2 *Ann.* *c.* 9. § 3.
71. Continued, 1 *Geo.* 3. *ſt.* 1. during his Majeſty's Life, towards Civil Liſt, and made Part of Aggregate Fund.
72. Export Duties upon Woollen Manufactures, Corn, &c. taken away, 11 & 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 20.
73. One Third Subſidy granted, 2 & 3 *Ann.* *c.* 9.
74. Duties 2 *Ann.* *c.* 9. made perpetual and Part of the Aggregate Fund, 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 12. 3 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 8. 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 3.
75. Two Thirds Subſidy granted, 3 & 4 *Ann.* *c.* 5.—Made perpetual and Part of Aggregate Fund by 7 *Ann.* *c.* 7. 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 12, &c.
76. Laws of the Cuſtoms extended to *Scotland*, 6 *Ann.* *c.* 26. § 17.
77. Forfeiture of treble Value againſt Perſons to whoſe Hands uncuſtomed or prohibited Goods ſhall come, 8 *Ann.* *c.* 7. § 17.
78. Claimers of ſeized Goods to give Security for Coſts, 8 *Ann.* *c.* 7. § 63.
79. Forfeiture of double Drawback on Perſons to whoſe Hands Certificate Goods ſhall come, 8 *Ann.* *c.* 13. § 16.
80. Continuance of Officers Fees, 8 *Ann.* *c.* 13. § 26.
81. Penalty on Officer imbezzling Goods, 8 *Ann.* *c.* 13. § 27.
82. Head Offices of Cuſtoms, Exciſe, and Stamps perpetuated, 9 *Ann.* *c.* 21. § 12.
83. Deputations of Officers do not ceaſe by Death or Removal of Commiſſioners, 12 *Ann.* *ſt.* 2. *c.* 8. § 13.
84. Uncuſtomed Goods that have been warehouſed 12 Months, to be publickly ſold, 12 *Ann.* *ſt.* 2. *c.* 8. § 11.
85. Drawbacks to continue as long as Duties, 3 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 7. § 40.
86. Rum not to be imported in Caſks of leſs than 20 Gallons, 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 11. § 2. 27 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 18. § 4.
87. Penalty on taking in Goods at Sea to be run, 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 11. § 3. 27 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 18. § 4. Continued to *Michaelmas* 1774, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 86. § 2. Further continued, 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 29. § 5.
88. Goods not reported and found after clearing forfeited, 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 11. § 4.
89. Certificate to be produced from *Ireland* of the landing of Goods, 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 11. § 5.

90. Forfeiture on landing prohibited or Certificate Goods, 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 11. § 6.
91. Package of Certificate Goods not to be opened in Port, 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 11. § 7.
92. Officers may enter Ships of 50 Tons hovering on the Coaſt, *&c.* 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 11. § 8.
93. Penalty on colluſive Statutes, 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 11. § 24.
94. In Trials relating to Cuſtoms and Exciſe, Evidence may be given of an Officer's Authority, *&c.* as of a Fact, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21. § 24. 11 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 30. § 32.
95. Reſiſting Officers to the Number of eight, to be tranſported, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21. § 34. to the Number of five, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 18. § 6.
96. Officers may ſtop and warehouſe cuſtomable Goods till claimed, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21. § 39.
97. Where Claimer intitled to Coſts, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21. § 41.
98. Time for exporting imported Goods enlarged to three Years, 7 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21. § 10.
99. Export Duties on Goods of *Britiſh* Product, except Allom, *&c.* taken off, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 15. § 7.
100. Dying Drugs may be imported free, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 15. § 10.
101. Duty on Dying Drugs exported, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 15. § 11.
102. Rate on Beavers Skins leſſened, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 15. § 13.
103. Duty on Pepper reduced, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 15. § 15.
104. Duties on Cloves, Mace, and Nutmegs, aſcertained, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 15. § 17.
105. Boats on the *Thames*, *&c.* with more than four Oars to be forfeited, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 18. § 3. Extended to Boats with more than ſix Oars in any Part of *Great Britain*, 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 69. § 1.
106. Penalty on receiving run Goods, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 18. § 10. 27 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 18. § 5. Continued to *Michaelmas* 1781, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 86. § 4.
107. *Capias* to go in the firſt Inſtance againſt Runners of Goods, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 18. § 15.
108. Seizures of ſmall Ships, Horſes, *&c.* may be proceeded on by Juſtices of Peace, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 18. § 16.
109. Goods unſhipped from coaſting Veſſels before the Cocquet produced, *&c.* forfeited, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 18. § 18.
110. Foreign Goods unſhipped without Preſence of an Officer forfeited, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 18. § 18.
111. Additional Duty on Apples, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 20. § 46. 11 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 7. § 11. 10 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 27. § 1.
112. Purchaſe of Wool-key for the Cuſtom-houſe, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 31.
113. Cuſtoms in *England* and *Scotland* may be put under one or two Commiſſions, 9 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21.
114. Foreign Goods carried Coaſtwiſe otherwiſe than by Certificate forfeited, 9 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21. § 8.
115. Goods unrated before rated in a new Book, 11 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 7.
116. Officer may purchaſe Goods at ten *per Cent.* above Importer's Rate, 11 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 7. § 8.
117. Penalty of concealing run Goods, 11 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 30.
118. Run Goods offered to Sale may be ſeized by any Perſon, 11 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 30. § 18.
119. Run Goods ſold may be ſeized by the Seller, 11 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 30. § 20.
120. Condemned Tea, Coffee, *&c.* how to be ſold, 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 28. § 1.
121. No Officer of Cuſtoms or Exciſe to deal in Tea, Coffee, Brandy, *&c.* 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 28. § 7.
122. *Onus probandi* to lie on the Claimer of foreign Goods, 12 *Geo* 1. *c.* 28. § 8.
123. Condemned Ships may be uſed by Officers of Cuſtoms, *&c.* 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 28. § 14.
124. Juſtices to cauſe Seizures to be appraiſed, 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 28. § 16.
125. Officers impowered to open the Package of Certificate Goods, 12 *Geo* 1. *c.* 28. § 17.
126. Certificate Goods ſhipped without Warrant or Preſence of an Officer forfeited, 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 28. § 18.
127. Warehouſed Goods to be ſold unleſs Duties be paid, *&c.* within ſix Months, 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 28. § 19.
128. No Drawback to be allowed for Tobacco, or other foreign Commodities exported to the *Iſle of Man*, 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 28. § 21.
129. Perſons in Priſon for Frauds relating to the Cuſtoms or Exciſe to plead within one Term, otherwiſe Judgement, 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 28. § 27.
130 None but the Attorney General or Officers to file Informations relating to the Cuſtoms or Exciſe, 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 28. § 28. Extended to all Penalties impoſed for like Offences by ſubſequent Acts, where the Crown is intitled to a Share of the Penalties, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 86. § 14.
131. Act of Indemnity for Offences againſt the Laws of Cuſtoms and Exciſe, 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 35. 18 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 28.
132. Perſons deemed Smugglers, and the Penalty on ſuch, 6 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 35. § 13.
133. Perſons loitering near the Coaſt, *&c.* to run Goods, to be impriſoned, 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 35. § 18.
134. Tea, Brandy, *&c.* offered to Sale may be ſtopped, 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 35. § 20.
135. Penalties on carrying run Goods, 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 35. § 21.
136. Tea or Brandy in ſmall Parcels may be ſeized on board hovering Ships within two Leagues of the Coaſt, 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 35. § 22.
137. Foreign Goods unſhipped within four Leagues of the Coaſt forfeited, 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 35. § 23.
138. Penalty of bribing Officers, *&c.* 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 35. § 24.
139. Concealed Goods not reported forfeited, 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 35. § 27.
140. Forcibly obſtructing Officers on Ship board, Tranſportation, 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 35. § 28.
141. Officers may ſearch coaſting Ships, 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 35. § 29.
142. In Trials of Seizures the Regularity of the Seizure ſhall be admitted, 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 35. § 34.
143. Officers may oppoſe Force by Force, 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 35. § 35.
144. Drawback on exporting foreign Paper taken off, 10 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 27. § 4.
145. Duty on foreign Oyſters, 10 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30.
146. Claimers of ſeized Ships to give Security for Coſts, 15 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 31. § 7.
147. Foreign Goods may be taken out of Warehouſes and refreſhed, 15 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 31. § 8.
148. Glaſs Beads to pay as Great Bugles, 17 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 31.
149. Smugglers before 1 *May* 1745 indemnified, 18 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 28. § 1.
150. Perſons charged with being armed and aſſembled for the Running of Goods, *&c.* and not ſurrendering purſuant to Order of Council, attainted of Felony, 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 32. Continued by 4 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 12. Continued as far as relates to Perſons going armed or diſguiſed by 11 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 51. § 3.
151. Perſons travelling armed or diſguiſed with illegal Quantities of Tea or foreign Spirits without Permit may be apprehended, 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 69. § 9.
152. Order for Surrender to be publiſhed in the *Gazette*, 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. § 2.
153. Harbouring Offenders Tranſportation, 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. § 3.
154. Damage forcibly done to Cuſtom-houſe Officers, *&c.* to be made good by the Hundred, 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. § 6.

155. Reward of discovering Accomplices, 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. § 11.
156. Offenders against the Customs indemnified on Condition of entering on board his Majesty's Ships, 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. § 13. 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 29.
157. On Informations for Seizures the Person who seized the Goods not to pay Costs, if a probable Cause: And in Actions, *&c.* for Seizure Defendant excused from Costs, if probable Cause, 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. § 16.
158. All Offences against the Laws of the Customs, and all Monies arising from any Customs, *&c.* excepted out of general Pardon, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 52. § 28, 39.
159. Last Subsidy of Poundage granted, 21 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 2.
160. Drawback on Sugar refined in *Great Britain* and exported, 21 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 2. § 7. 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 10. § 8.
161. Candles, Soap, and Starch, to be imported in Package of two Hundred Weight at least, 23 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 21. § 27.
162. No Drawback to be allowed on foreign Candles, Soap, or Starch, 23 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 21. § 36.
163. No Spirituous Liquors imported in Casks less than 60 Gallons to be entered for Exportation, 28 *Geo.* 2. *c* 21.
164. Tea above 6 *lb* in *British* Ships come from Abroad, and not employed by the *East India* Company, forfeited, 28 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 21.
165. Smugglers indemnified from Offences before 1 *May* 1757, on entering to serve as Sailors, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 29.
166. Additional Subsidy 1759, 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 10.
167. Allowance to Importer of Tobacco, 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 10. § 4.
168. Vessels or Goods seized to be publickly sold, after Condemnation, at such Places as Commissioners shall appoint, 3 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 22. and see 24 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 47. § 37.
169. Unentered Goods found concealed in any Package or Merchandize, sent to the King's Storehouses, or in any Package or Goods brought on Shore by special Sufferance or Order, and not specified therein, liable to Seizure, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 43. § 1.
170. Goods paying Duty *ad Valorem*, under-rated by the Importer or Proprietor, may be seized by Officer for the Crown, paying the Owner 10 *per Cent.* above the Value sworn to, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 43. § 2.
171. Regulation of Fees payable to Officers of the Customs in *British America*, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 45. § 27.
172. Clauses in 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 11. against clandestine Running of Goods, continued by subsequent Acts, farther continued to 29 *Sept.* 1774, 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 35. § 1.
173. Regulations as to the Removal of certain Goods from the Out-ports to *London*, 9 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 41. § 1. 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 60. § 11. For rectifying a Mistake in this Act, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 30.
174. Officers of the Customs at *Senegambia* intitled to the like Fees with those at *Barbadoes*, 9 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 41. § 6.
175. Bonds relating to the Revenue, taken by Officers, on which no Prosecution is commenced within five Years from the Date, void, 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 48. § 2.
176. An additional Duty of 5 *per Cent.* charged upon the Amount of all former Duties laid upon Goods imported, exported, or carried Coastwise, 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 25. § 1. and see 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 16. § 4.—Exception as to Prize Goods warehoused, *Id.* § 2. Additional 5 *per Cent.*, 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 66.
177. No foreign Spirits to be imported in Casks of less than sixty Gallons, 19 *Geo.* 3 *c* 69. § 1.
178. Penalty on more than 100 Gallons of foreign Spirits beyond the Allowance of two Gallons to every Seaman, or more than 100 *lb.* Weight of Tea being found on board any Vessel not belonging to the *East India* Company, 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 69. § 7.
179. Convicted Smugglers may be delivered over to a proper Officer for the Land or Sea Service, 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 69. § 13. Indemnified on inlisting, *Id.* § 29.
180. All Dealers in Tea, Coffee, foreign Spirits, *&c.* to express the dealing in these Articles over their Doors, 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 69. § 18.
181. All Discounts allowed on foreign Goods repealed, and the full Duties to be paid in ready Money, 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 16.
182. For securing the Property of the Owners of Vessels liable to Forfeiture by smuggling, imposing Penalties on the Master and Mariners, 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 39.
183. Petty Customs on Alien Goods repealed, 24 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 16. Exception, *Id.* § 2.
184. No Goods to be entered on *British* Account which are Aliens Property, on Penalty of 50 *l.* 24 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 16. § 3.
185. For the more effectual Prevention of Smuggling, 24 *Geo.* 3. *sess.* 2. *c.* 47.
186. Regulations and Powers formerly exercised by Officers of the Customs as to Drawbacks on exciseable Commodities repealed, and directed to be executed in future by Officers of Excise, 25 *Geo* 3. *c.* 74. § 11, 16.

*For Customs on particular Commodities, see the respective Heads.*

*And see farther*, **Actions Popular** 13. **Alehouses** 20. **Aliens** 7. **Anglesea** 1. **Annuities, Arrests** 12. **Bail** 19, 20. **Butlerage** 4. **Drugs, East India Company**, 12, *&c.* **Estreat** 6. **Exchequer** 3. **Excise, Felonies with and without Clergy, Fish** 20. **Forma Pauperis** 4. **Gold and Silver** 23. **Greenland, Grocery Wares, Guernsey, Gunpowder, Insurance, Ireland, Kingston upon Hull, Man (Isle of), Manufactures, Money** 52. **Parliament** 58, 59, *&c.* **Plantations, Post-Office** 2, *&c.* **Privateers, Prizes** 14. **Ships, Silk** 13, *&c.* **Sugar, Tobacco, Wines, Wool,**

## Custos Rotulorum.

1. Appointed by the King, 37 *H.* 8. *c.* 1.
2. *Custos Rotulorum* shall appoint Clerk of the Peace, 37 *H.* 8. *c.* 1. § 3.
3. Lord Chancellor shall appoint *Custos Rotulorum*, 3 & 4 *Ea.* 6. *c.* 1. 1 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 21.
4. Saving of Appointments by Archbishop of *York*, Bishop of *Durham*, *Ely*, *&c.* 37 *H.* 8. *c.* 1. § 5. 3 & 4 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 1. § 5.
5. Penalty of selling Clerk of the Peace, 1 *W.* & *M.* *st.* 1. *c.* 21. § 8.

## Cutlers.

1. Cutlers of *Hallomshire* in *Yorkshire* incorporated, 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 31.
2. What Apprentices and for how long Time they may take, 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 31. § 6.
3. Penalty of making Knives, *&c.* without putting Steel into the Edges, 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 31. § 7.

## Cut-work. See Point.

## Cyder and Perry.

| | | £ | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1. Clauses laying on every Hogshead of Cyder and Perry sold by Retail | | 0 | 1 | 3 | 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 23. § 4. |
| 2. And | | 0 | 1 | 3 | 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 24. § 18. |
| 3. And | | 0 | 1 | 3 | 4 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 3. § 2. |
| 4. And | | 0 | 1 | 3 | 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 20. § 10. |
| 5. And | | 0 | 1 | 3 | 4 *Ann.* *c.* 6. § 14. |
| 6. And | | 0 | 0 | 5 | 8 *Ann.* *c.* 7. § 1. |

‡ 7. By

| | l. | s. | d. | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| 7. By the Malt Act, to be paid by the firſt Buyer, | 0 | 4 | 0 | 12 *Ann. ſt.* 1. *c.* 2. § 1. 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 4. § 5. |
| 8. To be paid by the Maker, — — | 0 | 4 | 0 | 3 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 12. § 2. |
| 9. And on every Ton imported from foreign Parts, —— —— | 0 | 5 | 0 | 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 23. § 9. |
| 10. And —— —— | 0 | 5 | 0 | 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 24. § 23. |
| 11. And —— —— | 0 | 10 | 0 | 18 *Car.* 2. *c.* 5. § 6. |
| 12. And —— —— | 4 | 0 | 0 | 4 *W. & M. c.* 3. § 2. 1 *Geo.* 1. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 12. § 8. |
| 13. And —— —— | 4 | 0 | 0 | 5 *W. & M. c.* 20. § 10. |
| 14. And —— —— | 4 | 0 | 0 | 4 *Ann. c.* 6. § 11. |
| 15. And if ſo imported by *Engliſhmen*, —— | 4 | 10 | 0 | 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. § 25. |
| 16. And if by Foreigners, | 6 | 0 | 0 | 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. § 25. |
| 17. On Cyder and Perry imported, —— | 2 | 0 | 0 | 3 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 12. |

18. What Allowance to be made *per* Ton to the *Engliſh* Exporter, and what to the Alien, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. § 25.
19. Quantity of Cyder to be exported to be certified to the Commiſſioners of Exciſe, and Exciſe to be repaid on Exportation, 1 *W. & M. ſeſſ.* 1. *c.* 22.
20. How much ſhall be charged for Cyder in Victualling Bills, 1 *W. & M. ſeſſ.* 1. *c.* 22.
21. What Drawbacks on Exportation of Cyder and Perry, 1 *W. & M. ſeſſ* 1. *c.* 22. § 1. 4 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 3. § 8.
22. Dealers in Cyder to make Proof that it is of their own Growth, or that Duty is paid, 4 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 3. § 11.
23. Penalty on Perſons unlading Cyder ſhipped for Exportation, 1 *W. & M. ſeſſ.* 1. *c.* 22. § 2.
24. And on Maker concealing it from Gauger, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 30. § 16.
25. Informations within three Months, 12 & 13 *W.* 3. *c.* 11. § 17.
26. Additional Duty, 3 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 12. altered, 4 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 7. Act repealed, and other Duties granted, 6 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 14.

*See* **Cuſtoms, Exciſe, Malt.**

## Cyrographer. See Chyrographer.

---

## D.

## Dagenham and Havering.

1. Breach in the Levels of *Havering* and *Dagenham* repaired, 12 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 17.
2. Captain *Perry* ſatisfied for Repairs, 7 *Geo.* 1. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 20. § 32.

## Damage Cleer.

Taken away, 17 *Car.* 2. *c.* 6.

## Damages.

1. Damages given for Dower or Quarentain, deforced, where Huſband died ſeiſed, 20 *H.* 3. *c.* 1.
2. Where a Lord unjuſtly impleads the Feoffee of his Tenant, *St. Marleb.* 52 *H.* 3. *c.* 6.
3. Damages given in a Plea for Suit of Court, *St. Marleb.* 52 *H.* 3. *c.* 9.
4. Damages given againſt Tenant in a Writ of Entry *ſur Diſſeiſin*; in Aſſize of *Mortdanceſter*, Writ of Coſinage, *Aiel* and *Beſaiel*, *St. Glouc.* 6 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 1. *Expoſ. St. Glouc.* 6 *Ed.* 1.
5. Coſts given where Damages are, *Id.*
6. Damages given in *Darrain Preſentment* and *Quare Impedit*, *St. Weſtm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 5. § 3.
7. Cutting Heads of Waters puniſhed with treble Damages, *&c.* 37 *H.* 8. *c.* 6. § 4.
8. Recovery of Damages not hindered by fraudulent Conveyance, 13 *El. c.* 5.
9. Damages aſſeſſed on Breach of Condition of Bonds, 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 11. § 8.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Appeal** 3. **Attaint** 4, 6, 10. *&c.* **Chancery** 6. **Coals** 19. **Coſts, Diſſeiſin** 3 **Dower** 2. **Error** 6. **Fiſh** 31. **Inſurance** 11. **Life Eſtates** 2, 6, *&c.* **Perjury** 3. **Robbery.**

## Damages (double), where.

1. In Treſpaſſes againſt Eccleſiaſtical Perſons, 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 1.
2. Againſt Officers guilty of unwarrantable Diſſeiſins, 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 24.
3. Bailiffs for attaching out of their Juriſdiction, 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 35.
4. Diſſeiſors in Aſſize, 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 25. 1 *R.* 2. *c.* 9.
5. In Writs of *Re-diſſeiſin*, 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 26.
6. Perſons falſely pleading Jointenancy in Abatement of Aſſize, 34 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 1.
7. Diſturbing Merchants, 9 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c* 1. 2 *R.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 1.
8. King's Butler taking more Wine than appointed, 25 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 5. § 21.
9. Officers of Foreſt for illegal Impriſonments, 7 *R.* 2. *c.* 4.
10. Buyers and Sellers of Wool, 13 *R.* 2. *c.* 9.
11. For illegal Proſecution in Admiralty, 2 *H.* 4. *c.* 11.
12. Diſſeiſor in ſpecial Aſſize, 4 *H.* 4. *c.* 8.
13. Aſſaulting Members of Parliament, 11 *H.* 6. *c* 11.
14. Seiſing Goods of Felons before Conviction, 1 *R.* 3. *c* 3.
15. Officers citing Perſons out of Dioceſe, 23 *H.* 8. *c.* 9. § 3.
16. For withdrawing Tithes, *&c.* 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 13. § 2.
17. Forgery, 5 *El. c.* 14. § 2, 3.
18. Making wrongful Diſtreſs, 2 *W. & M. ſt.* 1. *c.* 5. § 5.
19. Making falſe or double Returns, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 7. § 2, 3.
20. Officers of Exchequer not keeping Account of Monies appropriated to Bank, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c* 20. § 37.
21. Non-attendance of Officers of Exchequer, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 28. § 4.
22. Making undue Payment to Workmen, 1 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 18. § 3. and againſt Workmen guilty of Frauds, *Id.*
23. Commiſſioners neglecting to make Payments according to 2 *Ann. c.* 3. § 5.
24. Hindering laving Ship in Diſtreſs, 12 *Ann ſt.* 2. *c.* 18. § 3.
25. Concealing Bankrupts Effects, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30. § 21.
26. Claiming Debts of Bankrupts falſely, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30. § 29.
27. Workmen in Leather imbezzling Materials, 13 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 8.
28. Or guilty of Neglect, *&c. Id.* § 6.

## Damages (treble), where.

1. For Waſte againſt Tenant for Life, *&c. St. Glouc.* 6. *Ed.* 1. *c.* 5.—Maintenance, 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 36.
2. Eſcheators taking undue Fees, *&c.* 36 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 13.
3. Sheriffs, *&c.* not ſhewing Eſtreats, 42 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 9.
4. Diſſeiſees againſt Patentees before Title found, 1 *H.* 4. *c* 8.
5. Cyrographers, *&c.* taking more than Fees, 2 *H.* 4. *c.* 8.
6. Officers of Marſhalſea taking more than Fees, 2 *H.* 4. *c.* 23.

7. Ac-

7. Accountants guilty of Fraud, 6 *H.* 4. *c.* 3.
8. Persons grieved by Provisors, 3 *H.* 5. *c.* 4.
9. Forcible Entry or Detainer, 8 *H.* 6. *c.* 9. § 6.
10. For acting under Commission of Sewers, 23 *H.* 8. *c.* 5. § 12.
11. Trespassers for cutting off Water, *&c.* maiming Cattle, *&c.* 37 *H.* 8. *c.* 6. § 4. 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 7. § 5.
12. Not setting forth Tithes, 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 13. § 1.
13. Undue impounding Distress, 1 & 2 *Ph.* & *M.* *c.* 12. § 1.
14. Game Laws, 5 *El.* *c.* 21. § 2, 3. 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 25. § 4, 7.
15. Suing in fictitious Name, or in another's without Consent, 8 *El.* *c.* 2. § 4.
16. For acting under Poor Laws, 43 *El.* *c.* 2. § 19. 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 12. § 20.
17. Attornies delaying Clients Suit, *&c.* 3 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 7. § 1.
18. For acting under Act for conveying Malefactors, *&c.* to Gaol, 3 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 10. § 3.
19. Unlawfully hunting in Parks, *&c.* 3 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 13. § 2.
20. Monopolists, 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 3. § 4.
21. Offences against Act taking away Star Chamber, 16 *Car.* 1. *c.* 10. § 7, 8.
22. Taking unlawful Purveyance, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 24. § 14.
23. Pound Breach and Rescous, 2 *W.* & *M.* *st.* 1. *c* 5. § 4.
24. Receiving Payments after Death of Nominee, 4 *W.* & *M.* *c* 3. § 16. 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 5. § 4. 2 *Ann.* *c.* 3. § 25.
25. Officers demanding Fees, *&c.* 4 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 3. § 17. 2 *Ann.* *c.* 3. § 26. 3 *Ann.* *c.* 2. § 12. 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 11. § 34.
26. Members of Bank lending Money to the Crown on Funds, not having Clause of Credit, 5 & 6 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 20. § 30.
27. Mayors, *&c.* not marking Measures, 11 & 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 15. § 5.
28. Controller of Stamp Duties for unjust Charge, 1 *Ann.* *st.* 2. *c.* 22. § 11.
29. Register neglecting Duty, 2 *Ann.* *c.* 4. § 14. 7 *Ann.* *c.* 20. § 4.
30. Stealing Goods from Ship in Distress, 12 *Ann.* *st.* 2. *c.* 18. § 4.
31. Unlawful Undertakers by publick Subscriptions, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 18. § 20.
32. Extended to *America*, 14 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 37. § 1.
33. Destroying *Chelsea* Water Works, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 26. § 2.
34. Concealing run Goods, 11 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 30. § 16.
35. Drowning Coals, 13 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 21. § 1.
36. Officers of Customs, *&c.* imbezzling Goods performing Quarentine, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 6. § 11.

## Damages (quadruple), where.

1. Sheriffs, *&c.* wrongfully molesting Merchants, 27 *Ed.* 3. *st.* 2. *c.* 26.
2. Persons selling under Weight and Measure, 27 *Ed.* 3. *st.* 2. *c.* 10.
3. Workmen in Leather imbezzling Materials, second Offence, 13 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 8.

## Damerham-North. See Chippenham.

## Dane.

Made navigable, 7 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 17.

## Darrain Presentment.

1. Assizes of *Darrain Presentment* determined before Justices of the Bench, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 13.
2. Before one Justice and one Knight in their proper Counties, 13 *Ed.* 1. *st.* 1. *c.* 30.
3. What Days given in it, 52 *H.* 3. *c.* 12. 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 21. § 7. 16 *Car.* 1. *c.* 6. § 13.
4. Where it lies after Judgement against a particular Tenant, and where Damages may be recovered, 13 *Ed.* 1. *st.* 1. *c.* 5. § 2, 3.
5. May be received at any Time before the Departure of the Justices, 13 *Ed.* 1. *st.* 1. *c.* 10.
6. Form of Pleading where Defendant pleads Plenarty, 13 *Ed.* 1. *st.* 1. *c.* 5. § 2.

*For other Matters, see* Nisi Prius.

## Darwent, Derbyshire.

Made navigable, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 27.

## Davis's Streights.

Whale Fins, *&c.* or Fish caught in *Davis's Streights*, may be imported by *British* Subjects, 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 26. § 7.

*For other Matters, see* Greenland *and* Wales.

## Days in Bank.

1. The Day in Leap Year and the next before, accounted one, 21 *H.* 3. *st.* 1.
2. Common Days of Continuance in real Actions and Dower, 51 *H.* 3. *st.* 2. & *st.* 3.
3. In Dower, *unde Nihil habet*, *Darrain Presentment*, and *Quare Impedit*, 52 *H.* 3. *c.* 12.
4. Abbreviation and Alteration of *Trinity* Term, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 21.
5. Abbreviation of *Michaelmas* Term, 16 *Car.* 1. *c.* 6.
6. In Dower after Issue joined it is sufficient to have fifteen Days between the *Teste* and Return, 16 *Car.* 1. *c.* 6. § 6.
7. Return in *Crastino Ascensionis* made a perfect Return, 16 *Car.* 1 *c.* 6. § 7.
8. Personal Actions may be continued from *Tres Michaelis*, to *Crastino Animarum*, 16 *Car.* 1. *c.* 6. § 8.
9. Writs of *Summoneas ad Warrantizandum* for common Recoveries, and Writs of Right of Advowson, abridged to five Returns, 16 *Car.* 1. *c.* 6. § 10.
10. In personal Actions, after Issue joined, there need not be fifteen Days between *Teste* and Return, except *Capias* to charge Bail, or to found Outlawry, 13 *Car.* 2. *st.* 2. *c.* 2. § 6 & 7.
11. Feasts according to new Calendar, 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 23. § 3.
12. Farther Abbreviation of *Michaelmas* Term, 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 48.
13. In Dower, after Issue joined, there need not be above 15 Days between *Teste* and Return of *Venire*, *&c.* 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 48. § 4.
14. Process tested the last Day of *Easter* may be returnable on the Morrow of *Trinity*, 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 48. § 5.
15. Writs of Summons to Warranty may have only four Returns inclusive, 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 41. § 8.

*For other Matters, see* Dower, Summons.

## Deacon.

Must subscribe the Articles, 13 *El.* *c.* 12. § 5.

*For other Matters, see* Ecclesiastical Courts.

## Deal Boards.

Not to be imported from the *Netherlands* or *Germany*, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. § 23. Repealed 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 15. § 1.

*For other Matters, see* Timber.

## Dean Foreſt.

1. The Hundreds ſhall be charged for Robberies done by Rioters there, 8 *H.* 6. *c.* 27.
2. Foreſt of *Dean* provided for, 20 *Car.* 2. *c.* 3.

## Dean and Chapter. See Eccleſiaſtical Courts.

1. Dean of the Free Chapel of *St. Martin le Grand.*
2. His Privilege not hurt by 3 *Ed.* 4. 3 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 4. § 6.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Biſhops.**

## Death. See Life Eſtates.

## Debentures.

1. Stealing them made Felony, 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25. § 3.
2. Debentures for Drawbacks of the Duties paid on 6, 8, 11, 12, & 13 *W.* 3. or 1 *Ann.* how provided for, 1 *Ann. ſt.* 1. *c.* 21. § 32.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Stamps.**

## Debt and Debtors.

1. None to be diſtrained for Debts not due, 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 23.
2. Shop Book not to be given in Evidence of a Debt, unleſs Action brought within a Year, 7 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 12.
3. Actions of Debt to be brought within ſix Years, 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 16. § 3.
4. Debtors cleared on a Compoſition with their Creditors, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 18. Repealed 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 29. 10 *Ann. c.* 20.
5. Priſoners for Debt relieved, 1 *Ann. ſt.* 1. *c.* 25. 2 & 3 *Ann. c.* 16. 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 22. 11 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21. 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 20. 21 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 31. 28 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 13. 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 18.
6. Mutual Debts may be ſet againſt each other, 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22. § 13. 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30. § 28.
7. Manner of pleading mutual Debts where they accrue by Penalty, 8 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 24. § 5
8. All Acts for erecting Courts of Conſcience, publick Acts, 27 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 16 § 2.
9. Debtors confined on 1 *Jan.* 1755, ſhall, at the Deſire of their Creditors, deliver a Schedule of their Effects, or, on Refuſal, ſuffer Death, 28 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 13. § 39.
10. The Times of Impriſonment of Debtors under the Court of Conſcience Acts for *London*, *Middleſex*, and *Southwark*, reduced to the ſame Period in each Court, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c* 45.
11. Priſoners to be diſcharged without paying Fees. *Id.* § 2.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Arreſts, Attorney, Bail, Brandy** 50. **Certiorari** 35. **Debt to and from the King, Eſcape** 2, *&c.* **Fraud** 10, 13, *&c.* **Inſolvent Debtors, Outlawry** 8. *&c.* **Plantations** 37, *&c.* **Poſt-Office** 8. **Priſons**, *&c.* 2, 7. *&c.* **Rent** 1, 3, 6. **Seamen** 68, *&c.* **Soldiers** 72, *&c.*

*For the ſeveral Court of Conſcience Acts, ſee the Names of the reſpective Places.*

## Debt to and from the King.

1. Pledges ſhall not be diſtrained where Debtor is ſufficient, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 8.
2. Remedy for Sureties againſt principal Debtor, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 8.
3. Debtor dying, the King ſhall be firſt paid, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 18.
4. Diſtreſs for it, may be ſed by the Owner, and ſhall not be ſold before 15 Days, *&c. De Deſtructione Scaccarii*, 51 *H.* 3. *ſt.* 4.
5. Receivers of the King's Debts ſhall acquit the Debtors at the Exchequer, *De Diſtric. Scac.* 51 *H.* 3. *ſt.* 4. On Pain of treble Damages, *&c. St. Weſtm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 19. Proceſs againſt Sheriffs, for not acquitting, *&c. St. de Vicecom. &c.* 14 *Ed.* 2.
6. Order of accounting at the Exchequer, *St. de Scac.* 51 *H.* 3. *ſt.* 5.
7. Penalty of delaying Payment of the King's Debts, or taking Money for it, *St. Weſtm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 32.
8. Directions for diſcharging Debts that have been paid to Sheriffs, *&c. Stat. Rutl.* 10 *Ed.* 1. § 3, *&c. St. de Fin. levat.* 27 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 2.
9. Pleas not to be held in the Exchequer, unleſs they touch the King or his Miniſters, *St. Rutl.* 10 *Ed.* 1. § 11.
10. On finding Surety for the King's Debt, Diſtreſs ſhall be releaſed, *Art. ſuper Cart.* 28 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 3. *c.* 12.
11. King's Debts ſtalled according to Ability of the Debtor, and to be levied *ſalvo contenemento*, 1 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 4.
12. Priſoner in Execution confeſſing a Debt to the King, ſhall be remanded at the Plaintiff's Suit, 1 *R.* 2. *c.* 12.
13. No Recognizance or Bond in the Double ſhall be taken in the Exchequer for the King's Debt, 13 *R.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c* 14.
14. Commiſſions to inquire into the Truth of Accounts paſſed in the Exchequer, 6 *H.* 4. *c.* 3.
15. Accountants for Diſmes not chargeable with other Suits in the Exchequer, 1 *R.* 3. *c.* 14.
16. Bonds to the King of ſame Force as Statute Staple, 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 39.
17. Recognizances how diſcharged, 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 39. § 12.
18. Auditors, *&c.* their Fee, 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 39. § 17, 20.
19. Penalty of Auditors and Receivers not accounting, § 23.
20. How a Bond given to the King ſhall be ſued, § 50, *&c.*
21. The King ſhall recover Coſts, § 54.
22. Penalty of not paying Rent reſerved to the Crown, § 63 & 72.
23. Prerogative in Suit, § 74.
24. Matter of Equity may be pleaded in Diſcharge of a Debt to the King, § 69.
25. At what Time the King's Receivers ſhall account and make their Payments, 7 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 1.
26. Lands of Receivers and Accountants liable to the Crown, 13 *El. c.* 4. 27 *El. c.* 3. to be ſold, 39 *El. c.* 7.
27. No Debt aſſigned to the King, but ſuch as originally accrued to the King's Debtor, 7 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 15.
28. King's Tenant returned in Arrear by Miſtake ſhall be diſcharged on producing Receipt, 11 & 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 2. § 154.
29. Accountants charged with Intereſt, 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 11. 2 & 3 *Ann. c.* 17.
30. Penalties on Receivers detaining or miſapplying Money, 9 *Ann. c.* 21. § 14.
31. Penalties on not duly diſcharging Debts received, 3 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 15. § 13.
32. Treaſury impowered to compound Debts due to the King, and to exonerate the Eſtates of *Charles Maſon*, Eſq; 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 35.
33. The like as to *William Williams* deceaſed, 15 *Geo* 3. *c.* 19.
34. The like as to *William Brown*, for Debt due to the Crown on Tobacco Bonds, 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 31.
35. The like as to *William Harry* deceaſed, 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 49.
36. The like as to *James Gildart* and his Securities, 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 77.
37. The like as to *Francis Dixon* and his Sureties, 24 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 14.

38. For

38. For the Sale of Lands, &c. of Crown Debtors or their Sureties, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 35.

*For other Matters, see* Account and Accountant 10. &c. Attainder 8. Debt and Debtors 20. Diſtreſs 2. Dutchy Court 5. Eſtreats, Exchequer, Grants of the King, Ireland, Limitation, Parliament 86. Proteſtations 3. Receivers, Sheriffs.

## Deceit.

1. Serjeants and others ſhall not conſent to any Deceit on the Court, on Pain of a Year's Impriſonment, &c. *St. Weſtm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 29.
2. Writ of Deceit, 2 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 17.

## Decies Tantum.

1. The Penalty given againſt Jurors taking Money, and againſt Embracers, 38 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 12.
2. Againſt Sheriffs taking Reward for arraying a Pannel, 18 *H.* 6. *c.* 14.

## Declaration.

1. Sufficient, if good in Subſtance, 36 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 15.
2. How to be delivered to Priſoners, 4 & 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 21.

*Declaration againſt Popery, ſee* Oaths.

## Decrees.

In the *Exchequer Chamber* and *Dutchy Court*, concerning the King's Copyhold Lands, how confirmed, 7 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 21.

*Decrees in Chancery, ſee* Chancery *and* Stamps.

## Dedimus Poteſtatem.

Juſtices of Peace ſhall not be obliged to ſue out a new *Dedimus Poteſtatem* on a new Commiſſion, 1 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 13. § 2.

*For other Matters, ſee* Chancery, Fine.

## Dee.

For recovering the Navigation thereof, 11 & 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 24. 6 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30. 14 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 8. 17 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 28. 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 35.

## Deeds. See Frauds, Trial.

## Deeping Fens.

For draining thoſe Fens, 16 & 17 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. 11 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 39. 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 23.

## Deer and Deer Stealers.

1. Killing the King's Deer puniſhed by Ranſom or Impriſonment, *Car. de For.* 9 *H.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 10. *Conſuetud. & Aſſiſa de Foreſta, incerti Temp.* § 10. 5 *El.* *c.* 21. § 3.
2. Where a Nobleman may kill Deer in the King's Foreſt, 9 *H.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 11.
3. Perſons unduly impriſoned for Vert and Veniſon ſhall have a *Homine Replegiando*, 1 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 8.
4. Keeping Deer-hays and Buck-ſtalls, and ſtalking at Deer, prohibited, 13 *R.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 13. 19 *H.* 7. *c.* 11. 3 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 13. Repealed, 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 30. § 27.
5. Penalty of uſing Gun, &c. to kill Deer, &c. 3 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 13. § 5. Repealed as above.
6. Stealing Deer or Conies by Night or in Diſguiſe made Felony, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 11. 3 & 4 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 17. 9 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 22.
7. Penalty of unlawful hunting Deer or Conies in any Park, &c. 5 *El.* *c.* 21. § 3. 3 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 13. 7 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 13. 13 *Car.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 10. Repealed, 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 30. § 27.
8. Penalty of 20*l.* for unlawful hunting, and 30*l.* for killing or wounding a Deer, 3 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 10. Repealed, 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 30. § 27.
9. Second Offence in Foreſts, &c. Tranſportation, 10 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 32. § 7. Made perpetual by 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 42. § 6. Repealed, 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 30. § 27.
10. Deer-ſtealers beating the Keepers, &c. to be tranſported, 10 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 32 § 9. Repealed, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 30. § 27.
11. Penalty on hunting, wounding, or ſhooting Fallow Deer without being duly authoriſed, 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 30. § 1.
12. Suſpected Perſons having Fallow Deer or any Parts thereof in their Poſſeſſion, how to be proceeded againſt, *Id.* § 6.
13. Juſtices how to proceed on Information, *Id.* § 10.
14. Keepers of Foreſts or Parks may apprehend Perſons hunting, &c. *Id.* § 15.

*For other Matters, ſee* Abjuration 1. Foreſt, Game, Park.

## Defamation.

Whether a Prohibition lies for a Suit for Defamation, 13 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 4. 9 *Ed.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 4.

## Default.

1. Seiſin recovered by Default *in communi cuſtodia*, *St. Marleb.* 52 *H.* 3. *c.* 7.
2. Lords that diſtrain for Suit of Court to loſe by Default at the Diſtreſs upon the Attachment, *St. Marleb.* 52 *H.* 3. *c.* 9.
3. Suit of Court not recovered by Default, *St. Marleb.* 52 *H.* 3. *c.* 9. § 2.
4. Judgement by Default in all Writs where Attachments lie on Default upon the great Diſtreſs, 52 *H.* 3. *c.* 12.
5. Inqueſts to be taken by Default (after firſt Default) in Writs where Attachments lie, 52 *H.* 3. *c.* 13.
6. None but Juſtices in *Eyre* ſhall amerce for Default on common Summons, 52 *H* 3. *c.* 18.
7. Juſtices in *Eyre* ſhall not amerce a Townſhip if a ſufficient Number come, except in Inquiſitions for Death, 52 *H.* 3. *c.* 24.
8. Judgement by Default on the Statute prohibiting the ſurcharging religious Houſes, *St. Weſtm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 1.
9. Inqueſts ſhall be taken by Default in Aſſizes, Attaints, and *Juris utrum* after Appearance, *St. Weſtm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 42.
10. Judgement to be given in the County Courts in *Wales* upon three Defaults, *St. Wall.* 12 *Ed.* 1. *in Appendix.*
11. Upon two Defaults before the Juſtice, *St. Wall.* 12 *Ed.* 1. *in Appendix.*
12. Default may be recorded at *Niſi Prius*, 12 *Ed.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 4.

*For other Matters, ſee* Amercement, Conuſance of Pleas 2. Cui in Vita, Dower 7, &c. Juries 21. Meſne 1. Proceſs 1, &c.

## Delegates. See Court of Delegates.

## Delivery. See Writ of Delivery.

## Demiſe of the King.

1. Shall not diſcontinue Proceſs, 1 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 7. § 1, 2.
2. Nor oblige a Defendant who hath pleaded to an Information to plead again, 4 & 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 18. § 7.
3. Nor determine a Parliament till after ſix Months, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 15.

4. Nor

4. Nor determine any Commission Civil or Military, or great Office of State, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 27. § 21. 1 *Ann. st.* 1. *c.* 8. 6 *Ann. c.* 7. § 8.
3. On Demise of the King in the Minority of his Successor the Parliament shall sit for three Years, 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 24. § 18.

*For other Matters, see* Justices of the Peace.

## Demurrer.

Judgement shall be given on Demurrer according to the Right of the Cause, without regarding Form, unless shewed for Cause, 27 *El. c.* 5. 4 *Ann. c.* 16. § 1.

*For other Matters, see* Pleadings.

## Denisens.

1. May appear by Attorney, 31 *El. c.* 10. § 20.
2. Made incapable of Offices in the Government, or to be Members of Parliament, &c. 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 2. § 3. 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 4.

*For other Matters, see* Aliens 7, 10, 12.

## Deodands.

Grants of Deodands how to be inrolled, 3 & 4 *W.* & *M. c.* 22. § 1.

## Deptford.

Provision for the Minister of the New Church there, 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 33.

## Derby.

1. For rebuilding the Gaol of *Derby*, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 48.
2. For recovering Small Debts within the Borough and Liberties, 6 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 20.

## Derwent (Yorkshire).

Made navigable, 1 *Ann. st.* 1. *c.* 20.

## Derwentwater Estate.

1. Contracts for Sale of the Estate how made void, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 23.
2. Appropriated to *Greenwich* Hospital, 8 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 29. 11 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30.

## Descent.

1. Purprestures on the Crown may be seized while Usurpers are living, *St. de Big.* 4 *Ed.* 1. *st.* 3. *c.* 4.
2. Descents shall not take away the Entry of Disseisee, unless Disseisor was in peaceable Seisin for five Years, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 33.

*For other Matters, see* Naturalization.

## Descent of the Crown. See King.

## Detainer. See Forcible Entry.

## Devastavit. See Executors.

## Devenerunt.

1. Forfeiture of treble Value against Persons to whose Hands uncustomed or prohibited Goods shall come, 8 *Ann. c.* 7. § 17.
2. Of double Drawback for relanding Certificate Goods, 8 *Ann. c.* 16. § 16.

## Devises. See Wills and Fraudulent Conveyances.

## Devizes (Wilts).

For amending and lighting that Borough, 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 36.

## Devonshire.

1. For rebuilding the Shire-hall, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 16.
2. For better Relief of the Poor, 8 & 9 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 82. Repealed by 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 18.

## Devonshire and Cornwal.

1. Their Havens, 23 *H.* 8. *c.* 8. 23 *H.* 8. *c.* 10. 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 23.
2. Fisheries how preserved, 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 23.
3. Inhabitants impowered to fetch Sand for bettering their Grounds, 7 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 18.
4. Pilchard Fishing regulated, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 28.
5. Assizes in *Cornwal* to be held in a convenient Place, 1 *Geo.* 1. *st.* 2. *c.* 45.

*For other Matters, see* Cornwal, Drapery, *and* Militia.

## Diamonds.

1. Diamonds and precious Stones may be imported and exported Duty-free, 6 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 7. § 1.
2. Saving of the Duty granted to the *East India* Company on Diamonds imported from any Place within the Limits of their Charter, 6 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 7. § 2.

## Dice. See Cards.

## Dignity. See Abatement.

## Dikes.

Broken down secretly to be repaired by the Towns adjoining, *St. Westm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 46. 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 16.

## Dilapidations. See Ecclesiastical Courts.

## Dilatory Plea. See Abatement.

## Dimities. See Cotton.

## Directors of the Bank and South Sea Company.

See Bank of England and South Sea Company.

## Disclaimer.

Where pleadable in Trespass, 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 16. § 5.

## Discontinuance of Estate.

1. No Act of Husband shall discontinue Wife's Estate, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 28. § 6, 7.
2. No Discontinuance by Women of Lands come from their Husbands, 11 *H.* 7. *c.* 20. 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 36. § 2.
3. Nor by Tenants in Tail of the Gift of the Crown, 34 & 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 20.
4. Nor by Tenants in Tail of Fee-farm Rents to bar the Remainder vested by the Statute, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 24. § 6.

## Diſcontinuance of Proceſs.

1. No Suit diſcontinued by Death of the King or the Juſtices, 1 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 7.
2. New Commiſſion ſhall not diſcontinue Proceedings, 1 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 7. § 6. 11 *H.* 6. *c.* 6.
3. Writs not to be diſcontinued for not holding certain Days of Return in 1660, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 3.
4. Proceſs not diſcontinued by King's Death, 1 *Ann. ſt.* 1. *c.* 8. § 4.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Error.**

## Diſguiſed Perſons.

1. Not to hunt, 1 *H.* 7. *c.* 7.
2. Informations againſt them, in what Manner to be certified and proceeded upon, 9 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 22. § 4, 6.
3. Concealers, *&c.* of them where guilty of Felony, 9 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 22. § 5.
4. Perſons wounded or killed in apprehending them, or their Executors and Adminiſtrators, rewarded, 9 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 22. § 12.
5. Proſecutions within three Years in any County, 9 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 22. § 13, 14.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Cuſtoms** *and* **Felonies without Clergy,** *Title* **Black Act.**

## Diſparagement of Ward. See Ward.

## Diſpenſation.

1. Diſpenſations in Eccleſiaſtical Cauſes not to be ſued for at *Rome*, but to be granted by Archbiſhop of *Canterbury*, 25 *H.* 8. *c.* 21. 28 *H.* 8. *c.* 16. § 6.
2. In caſe of Refuſal, the Archbiſhop, *&c.* may be injoined to grant Diſpenſations, 25 *H.* 8. *c.* 21. § 17.
3. Penalty of ſuing to *Rome*, 25 *H.* 8. *c.* 21. § 22.
4. Power granted to the King to reform Indulgences, 25 *H.* 8. *c.* 21. § 27.
5. Law of God not to be diſpenſed with, 25 *H.* 8. *c.* 22. § 3.
6. Diſpenſations to be confirmed under Great Seal, 28 *H.* 8. *c.* 16. § 6.
7. Diſpenſations againſt Statutes, illegal, 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 3. 1 *W. & M. ſt.* 2. *c.* 2. § 12. 3 *W. & M. c.* 2. § 17.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Eccleſiaſtical Courts, &c. Plurality, Reſidence.**

## Diſſeiſin.

1. Remedy againſt Officer of the King making unwarrantable Diſſeiſin, 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 24.
2. Penalty of Diſſeiſin with Robbery, *St. Weſtm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 37.
3. Damages given againſt Diſſeiſors by Aſſize in *London*, 6 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 14.
4. Impriſonment for Diſſeiſin, with armed Force, *St. Wall.* 12 *Ed.* 1. *in Appendix.*
5. Tenants in *Novel Diſſeiſin* may make Attornies, 12 *Ed.* 2. *c.* 1.
6. Aſſize maintainable againſt Pernor of the Profits notwithſtanding Feoffment for Maintenance, 1 *R.* 2. *c.* 9. 4 *H.* 4. *c.* 7. 11 *H.* 6. *c.* 3.
7. Chancellor ſhall grant a Special Aſſize, upon Oath that a Diſſeiſin is made with Force or Robbery, 4 *H.* 4. *c.* 8.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Aſſize** 5, 9, 22. **Entry, Forcible Entry, Infant** 3. **Ireland, Liberties** 3, *&c.*

## Diſſenters. See Nonconformiſts.

## Diſtillers.

1. May diſtil Spirits from malted Corn, 2 *W. & M. ſt.* 2. *c.* 9. § 11. 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 19. § 13.
2. Penalties on ſetting up concealed Veſſels, or concealing their Spirits, 3 *W. & M. c.* 15. 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 19. § 10. 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 4. § 3. *c.* 21. § 23.
3. Gaugers, *&c.* may break up Ground to ſearch for private Pipes, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 4. § 4.
4. Gaugers, *&c.* to keep an Account of Waſh, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 21. § 22.
5. Diſtilling of Spirits from Corn reſtrained, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 4. 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 10. 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 15.
6. Diſtillers not to take Licences as Alehouſe-keepers, 1 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 14.
7. Diſtillers permitted to ſet up other Trades, 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 23. § 21. 10 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 2.
8. Diſtillers not to act as Juſtices upon the Acts againſt retailing Spirituous Liquors, 11 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 26. § 8.
9. Duty on Diſtillers Licences to retail Spirituous Liquors, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 39. Repealed, and additional Duty impoſed, 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 40.
10. Penalty on Diſtillers ſelling Spirituous Liquors to be unlawfully retailed, 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 40. § 11.
11. Penalty on Diſtiller not entering Veſſels, 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 40. § 18.
12. Commiſſioners of Exciſe impowered to reward Informers againſt unlawful Retailers, 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 40. § 32.
13. Juſtices being Diſtillers, *&c.* not to grant Licences, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 13. § 12.
14. Who deemed common Diſtillers, 33 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 9. § 13.
15. Penalty on Malt Diſtillers making Gin, *&c.* 33 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 9. § 17.
16. The making Low Wines or Spirits from Wheat, Wheat Flour, or any Materials mixed with Wheat, prohibited for a limited Time, 11 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 1. § 15. 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 1. 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 3. § 16.
17. Diſtiller not to have more than 5 Quarters of Wheat or Wheat Flour at one Time in his Poſſeſſion, 11 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 1. § 18. 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 1. 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 3. § 19.
18. Exception as to Diſtillers who are Millers, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 1. § 3. 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 3. § 21.
19. Who to be deemed common Diſtillers for Sale, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 46. § 9.
20. Regulations to prevent the fraudulent Uſe of Stills, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 46. § 11, *&c.* Extended to Diſtillers of Low Wines from all Materials, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 73.
21. Penalty of having Wheat or other Grain in any Still-houſe, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 3. § 17.
22. Exception as to Diſtiller who grows Wheat for Wheat in the Straw, and 20 Days after threſhed, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 3. § 20.
23. Power of mitigating Penalties, *Id.* § 24.
24. Regulations to prevent Frauds by private Diſtillers, 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 50.
25. To prevent the Importation of foreign Spirits, and the private Diſtillation of *Britiſh* Spirits, 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 70.
26. Officers not to be ſued till after a Month's Notice, *Id.* § 30. Extended to Officers of the Cuſtoms, 24 *Geo.* 3. *ſeſſ.* 2. *c.* 70. § 35.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Brandy** 10, 13. **Brokers.**

## Diſtreſs.

1. None ſhall be diſtrained for more than is due, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 10. *St. Weſtm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 23.

2. Not

2. Not to be outrageous, &c. nor of Plow Cattle, &c. *De Diſtric. Scac.* 51 *H.* 3. *ſt.* 4.
3. None ſhall diſtrain for Amends for an Injury without Award of the Court, *St. Marleb.* 52 *H.* 3. *c.* 1.
4. Nor out of his Fee, *c.* 2. Nor in the Highway, *c.* 15. 9 *Ed.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 9. Nor in the ancient Fees of the Church, *Id.*
5. Diſtreſs may be replevied, 52 *H.* 3. *c.* 3.
6. Diſtreſſes ſhall not be driven out of the County, and ſhall be reaſonable, *St. Marleb.* 52 *H.* 3. *c.* 4. 1 & 2 *Ph. & M. c.* 12. On Pain of Ranſom, *St. Weſtm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 16.
7. None ſhall diſtrain his Freeholder to anſwer concerning his Freehold, *St. Marleb.* 52 *H.* 3. *c.* 22.
8. None to be diſtrained for another's Debt, 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 23.
9. Shall not be made for the King's Debts upon Beaſts of the Plough, 28 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 12.
10. Diſtreſs ſhall be driven to Pound within three Miles, 1 & 2 *Ph. & M. c.* 12.
11. Sheriffs ſhall have four Deputies to make Replevins, 1 & 2 *Ph. & M. c.* 12. § 3.
12. Where firſt Diſtreſs is not ſufficient it may be repeated, 17 *Car.* 2. *c.* 7. § 4.
13. Goods diſtrained for Rent may be ſold, 2 *W. & M. c.* 5.
14. Corn and Straw looſe may be diſtrained for Rent, 2 *W. & M. c.* 5. § 3.
15. Double Damages given for a wrongful Diſtreſs and Sale for Rent, 2 *W. & M. c.* 5. § 5.
16. Goods liable to Diſtreſs not to be taken in Execution without paying Arrears, 8 *Ann. c.* 14.
17. Goods removed may be diſtrained within five Days, 8 *Ann. c.* 14. § 2. within thirty Days, 11 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19.
18. Arrears may be diſtrained for after Leaſe determined, 6 *Ann. c.* 14. § 6.
19. Penalty on fraudulently removing Goods to prevent Diſtreſs, 11 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 3.
20. Cattle on the Common and Crops growing may be diſtrained for Rent, 11 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 8.
21. Diſtreſſes may be ſecured and ſold on the Premiſſes, 11 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 10.
22. Diſtreſs for Rent not deemed a Treſpaſs for any Irregularity, 11 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 19.
23. Amends may be tendered for any Treſpaſs by a Diſtrainer for Rent, 11 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 20.
24. General Iſſue may be pleaded in an Action for a Diſtreſs, 11 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 21.
25. Regulations for poynding in *Scotland*, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 43. § 28.
26. Juſtices to limit in Warrants of Diſtreſs for a Penalty the Time for Sale thereof, 27 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 20.

*For other Matters, ſee* Avowry, Bailiff 3, &c. Fee Farm Rent 2. Juſtices of Peace, Poor 52, &c. Receivers 6, &c. Recovery 3, &c. Rent, Replevin, Sewers 13.

## Diſtribution of Inteſtate Eſtates.

See Adminiſtrator.

## Diſtringas. See Juries.

## Dividend Warrants.

Felony to ſteal them, 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25. § 3.

## Divine Service. See Arreſts, Churches, and Service and Sacraments.

## Dock Yard.

*John Bowater* impowered to grant Leaſes of a Dock Yard and Land at *Woolwich* to the Commiſſioners of the Navy on behalf of his Majeſty, 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 46.

## Doctors.

1. Doctors and Batchelors of Divinity and Law may have a Diſpenſation for Non-reſidence, 21 *H.* 8. *c.* 13. § 23.
2. Doctors of the Civil Law may exerciſe eccleſiaſtical Juriſdiction although Laymen, 37 *H.* 8. *c.* 17. § 4.

## Doddington. See Chatteris.

## Dogs.

Penalty on ſtealing Dogs, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 18.

## Doncaſter (Yorkſhire).

For lighting the Streets there, 4 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 40.

## Dorcheſter.

1. The Burgeſſes ſhall have their weighing 12 Miles round, 9 *H.* 6. *c.* 6.
2. For building a Bridge there, 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 24.
3. For paving the Streets, and preventing future Buildings from being thatched, 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 27.

## Dorneck. See Norfolk.

## Dornir.

To what Duties liable, 4 *W. & M. c.* 5. § 2.

## Dover.

1. What Pleas to be held by the Conſtable, 28 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 3. *c.* 7.
2. For Payment of Rents to *Dover* Caſtle, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 48.
3. What Offenders may be committed to *Dover* Caſtle, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 48. § 6.
4. A Duty on Ships for the Repair of *Dover* Haven, 23 *El. c.* 6. 31 *El. c.* 13. 35 *El. c.* 7. § 28. 43 *El. c.* 9. § 35. 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 32. 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 27. 11 & 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 5. 2 & 3 *Ann. c.* 7. 9 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 30. 10 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 7. 11 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 7.
5. For the Recovery of Small Debts within the Town and Port, the Pariſh of *Charlton*, and other Pariſhes in *Kent*, 24 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 8.
6. For paving the Town, 18 *Geo.* 3. *c* 76.

## Douglas, alias Iſland (River).

Made navigable, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 28. 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 47.

## Doulas and Lockeram.

Under what Penalty the Contents of every Piece or Half Piece put to Sale, muſt be ſet upon the Cloth, 28 *H.* 8. *c.* 4. § 2.

*For other Matters, ſee* Linen.

## Dower.

1. A Woman ſhall be endowed without Delay, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 7.
2. Widows ſhall recover Damages for their Dower or Quarentain

rentain deforced, where Huſbands died ſeiſed, 20 *H.* 3. *c.* 1.

3. Days to be given in Plea of Dower, *Dies communes in dote*, 51 *H.* 3. *ſt.* 3.

4. Four Days ſhall be given in the Year at leaſt, *St. Marleb.* 52 *H.* 3. *c.* 12.

5. Tenant pleading that the Demandant hath received her Dower, muſt ſhew that ſhe hath received Part of himſelf in the ſame Ville, *St. Weſtm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 49.

6. If Tenant in Dower alien, the Heir ſhall have a Writ of Entry *in caſu proviſo*, *St. Glouc.* 6 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 7.

7. Dower ſhall be recovered notwithſtanding a feigned Recovery againſt the Huſband by Default, *St. Weſtm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 4.

8. Wife eloping with her Adulterer ſhall loſe her Dower, *St. Weſtm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 34.

9. In a Writ of Dower for Land which the Huſband aliened, View ſhall not be granted, *St. Weſtm* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 48.

10. If Tenant in Dower alien, he in Reverſion may enter, 11 *H.* 7. *c.* 20.

11. Dower barred by Jointure, 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 10. § 6, *&c.*

12. Wife of one attainted of Treaſon or Felony ſhall be endowed, 1 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 12. § 17.

13. Wife ſhall loſe her Dower where Huſband is attainted of Treaſon, 5 *&* 6 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 11. § 13.

14. Popiſh Recuſant not endowed, 3 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 5. § 13.

15. Widow of a Mortgager not barred of her Dower if ſhe did not join in the Mortgage, 4 *W.* *&* *M.* *c.* 16. § 5.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Abatement** 1. **Admeaſurement of Dower, *&c.*** **Days in Bank** 3. **Emblements, Error** 17. **Eſſoin** 14. **Gavelkind** 3. **Jointure, Money** 47. **Rape** 3. **Recuſants** 30, *&c.* **Treaſon** 24, *&c.* **Waſte** 4. **Widows.**

## Drapery.

1. Meaſure and Aulnage of Cloths, 2 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 14. 47 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 1. 4 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 1. 1 *R.* 3. *c.* 8. 3 *H.* 8. *c.* 6.

2. Wearing foreign Cloth prohibited, 11 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 2.

3. Importation of foreign Cloth prohibited, 11 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 3. 4 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 1.

4. Foreign Clothiers may ſettle in *England*, 11 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 5.

5. Penalties of defective Cloths, and of Neglects in the Aulnager, 25 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 4. *c.* 1. 3 *R.* 2. *c.* 2. 7 *R.* 2. *c.* 9. 12 *R.* 2. *c.* 14. 11 *H.* 6. *c.* 9. 4 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 1.

6. Subſidy on Cloths ſold, 27 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 4. Certain Cloths exempted for three Years, 1 *H.* 4. *c.* 19.

7. Allowance to be made for defective Cloths, 27 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 4.

8. Cloths ſhall not be exported before fulled, *&c.* 50 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 7. 3 *H.* 8. *c.* 7.

9. Friſe free of Subſidy, 50 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 8.

10. *Cogware* and *Kendal* Cloths may be of leſs Aſſize, 13 *R.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 10. 9 *H.* 4. *c.* 2.

11. Cloths ſhall be opened in the Counties of *Somerſet*, *Dorſet*, and *Glouceſter*, before ſold, as in *Eſſex*, 13 *R.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 11.

12. None ſhall buy *Guildford* Cloths before fulled and ſealed, 15 *R.* 2. *c.* 10.

13. Cloths may be made of any Length and Breadth, 17 *R.* 2. *c.* 2.

14. Penalty of making deceitful Cloths, or ſelling them without Aulnager's Seal, 17 *R.* 2. *c.* 2.

15. Aulnager no aſſured Eſtate in his Office, 17 *R.* 2. *c.* 5. 31 *H.* 6. *c.* 5.

16. Cloths made in *London* ſhall be ſealed before Sale, 4 *H.* 4. *c.* 6. 17 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 5.

17. Aulnage of Cloths may be let to Farm, 4 *H.* 4. *c.* 24. 17 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 5.

18. Aſſize of Cloths eſtabliſhed, 7 *H.* 4. *c.* 10. Repealed, 9 *H.* 4. *c.* 6. Confirmed, 13 *H.* 4. *c.* 4. 4 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 1. 8 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 1. 4 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 2.

19. Cloths not to be tacked or plaited before ſealed, 11 *H.* 4. *c.* 6.

20. Cloths cut into ſmall Garments to pay Cuſtom, 11 *H.* 4. *c.* 7.

21. Word *Cloth* interpreted, 11 *H.* 6. *c.* 9.

22. Wages to be paid in Money, 4 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 1. § 5. 10 *Ann.* *c.* 16. § 6. 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 15. § 12.

23. Liberty to put Flocks in certain Cloths in *Devonſhire*, 7 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 2.

24. Woollen Yarn and Cloths unfulled not to be exported, 7 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 3. 3 *H.* 8. *c.* 7.

25. Length and Breadth of Cloths, and Order of dying them, 1 *R.* 3. *c* 8.

26. *Italian* Merchants prohibited to occupy Drapery, 1 *R.* 3. *c.* 9. § 8, 10.

27. Woollen Cloths not to be exported till rowed, barbed, and ſhorn, 3 *H.* 7. *c.* 11. 3 *H.* 8. *c.* 7. 5 *H.* 8. *c.* 3.

28. Certain cheap Cloths excepted, 3 *H.* 8. *c.* 7. § 2.

29. Price of Cloth limited, fineſt to 16*s.* Yard, *&c.* 4 *H.* 7. *c.* 8.

30. Where Cuſtom ſhall be paid when Cloths are packed in one Port and ſhipped in another, 11 *H.* 7. *c* 6.

31. For ſealing Cloth of Gold and Silver, 4 *H.* 8. *c.* 6.

32. For making *Devonſhire* White Streits, 5 *H.* 8. *c.* 2. 6 *H.* 8. *c.* 8. 7 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 9. 27 *El.* *c* 18.

33. Regulations to prevent Deceits in making Cloth, 6 *H.* 8. *c.* 9. 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 12. 3 *&* 4 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 2. 5 *&* 6 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 6. 4 *&* 5 *Ph.* *&* *M.* *c.* 5. 4 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 2. 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 18.

34. Selling of White Cloths to Strangers reſtrained, 14 *&* 15 *H.* 8. *c.* 1. 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 13.

35. Veſſes and Set Cloths made in *Suffolk* not within the Aſſize, 14 *&* 15 *H.* 8. *c.* 11.

36. Regulations of Clothing Trade in *Worceſterſhire*, 25 *H.* 8. *c.* 18.

37. Rents of Houſes not to be raiſed in the Clothing Towns in *Worceſterſhire*, 25 *H.* 8. *c.* 18. § 3.

38. Clothier to weave his Mark and ſet his Seal, 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 12.

39. *Worceſterſhire* Cloths to be ſealed by the Searchers, 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 12. § 5.—Packing of *Welſh* Whites, 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 3.

40. Cloths of ſmall Value may be exported unrowed, 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 13.

41. Aſſize of the Breadth of Kerſeys repealed, 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 18.

42. Exportation of Cloths unrowed, *&c.* above the Value of 3*l.* prohibited, 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 19.

43. For making Coverlets in *Yorkſhire*, 34 *&* 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 10.

44. For *Welſh* Friſes and Cottons, 34 *&* 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 11. 34 *&* 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 26. § 121. 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 25. § 28.

45. Length to be marked on the Seal, 3 *&* 4 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 2.

46. Shrinking Cloth not to be ſold, 3 *&* 4 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 2. § 3.

47. Meaſure and Weight of Cloths in *Kent* and *Suſſex*, 5 *&* 6 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 6. § 3.

48. Of long *Worceſters* and ſhort *Worceſters*, *Id.* § 5 *&* 7.

49. Meaſure in *Suffolk*, *Norfolk*, *Eſſex*, *Wiltſhire*, *Glouceſter*, and *Somerſet*, *Id.* § 8 *&* 11.

50. Of *Devonſhire* Kerſeys, *Taunton* and *Bridgewater* Cloths, *Welſh* Friſes, *Cheſhire* Cottons, *&c.* *Id.* § 14, 17 *&* 21.

51. Who may make Broad Cloth, 5 *&* 6 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 8.

52. Uſe of Gigg Mills prohibited, 5 *&* 6 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 22.

53. Inhabitants of Cities, *&c.* may make Cloth though not been Apprentices, 1 *M.* *ſt.* 3. *c.* 7.

54. Clothier

4. Clothier ſhall keep but one Loom, 2 & 3 *Ph. & M. c.* 11. § 2.
55. Where Woollen Cloth may be woven, 2 & 3 *Ph. & M. c.* 11. § 6. 4 & 5 *Ph. & M. c.* 5. § 32.
56. For viewing and ſealing *Bridgewater* Cloths, 2 & 3 *Ph. & M. c.* 12.
57. None to make Woollen Cloths unleſs have been Apprentice, 4 & 5 *Ph. & M. c.* 5. § 33.
58. Where Woollen Cloth may be made, 1 *El. c.* 14.
59. Clothiers not to hire Workmen for leſs than a Year, 5 *El. c.* 4. § 3.
60. *Suffolk* and *Kentiſh* Cloths not to be exported unwrought, 8 *El. c.* 6.
61. Regulations of the Drapers, Cottoners, and Frizers of *Shrewſbury*. 8 *El. c.* 7. Repealed, 14 *El. c.* 12.
62. Drapers where diſabled, 8 *El. c.* 7. § 6.
63. Duty of Aulnager in County of *Lancaſter*, 8 *El. c.* 12.
64. Kerſeys not to be above the Length of 18 Yards, 14 *El. c.* 10. Repealed, 3 *Ja. I. c.* 16.
65. Inhabitants of *Somerſet*, *Glouceſterſhire*, and *Wilts* may make Cloth, out of Market Towns, 18 *El. c* 16.
66. Breadth of Weſt Country Cloths, 27 *El. c.* 17. Made perpetual, 35 *El. c.* 7.
67. For making Woollen Cloths in *Devon* and *Cornwal*, called Plain White Stright, &c. 27 *El. c.* 18.
68. For Clothiers in *Boxſtead* in *Eſſex*, 25 *El. c.* 23.
69. Aſſize of coloured Cloths in *Somerſetſhire*, &c. 35 *El. c.* 9.
70. Of *Devonſhire* Kerſeys, &c. 35 *El. c.* 10. 3 *Ja. I. c.* 16.
71. Forfeitures, &c. to be recovered with Coſts, 35 *El. c.* 10. § 6, 10.
72. Lord Mayor and Maſter and Wardens of Cloth Workers, may ſearch the Work of all Perſons occupying broad Shears in *London*, 39 *El. c.* 13.
73. Againſt tentering of Northern Cloth, 39 *El. c.* 20.
74. Cloths not to be wrought deceitfully, nor ſtretched, 43 *El. c.* 10.
75. Penalty on Clothiers, &c. refuſing to obey the Order of Wages, 1 *Ja. I. c.* 6. § 7.
76. Clothier, being Juſtice of Peace, not to rate Wages of Weaver, 1 *Ja. I. c.* 6. § 9.
77. None to incur Penalty for Want of Length, Breadth, &c. of *Welſh* Cottons under 15 *d. per* Yard, 1 *Ja. I. c.* 25. § 28. 21 *Ja. I. c.* 28. § 5.
78. *Welſh* Cottons not to be ſearched or ſealed, 3 *Ja. I. c.* 17. 3 *Car. I. c.* 5. § 26.
79. Cloth ſealed to be ſearched only by Buyer, 4 *Ja. I. c.* 2. § 22.
80. Buyer to have Half the Penalty of Faults not certified, 4 *Ja. I. c.* 2. § 23.
81. *Cogware* and other coarſe Cloths made in the Northern Counties, need not be ſearched, 7 *Ja. I. c.* 16.
82. For free vending *Welſh* Cloth, 21 *Ja. I. c.* 9.
83. No preſſing of Cloth prohibited, 21 *Ja. I. c.* 18.
84. Regulations of Bay-making in the *Dutch* Bay-hall at *Colcheſter*, 12 *Car. 2. c.* 22. 1 *Geo. I. c.* 41.
85. For making Cloth in the Weſt Riding of *Yorkſhire*, 13 & 14 *Car. 2. c.* 32. 11 *Geo. I. c.* 24. 7 *Geo. 2. c.* 25. 11 *Geo. 2. c.* 28. 14 *Geo. 2. c.* 35.
86. For making *Kidderminſter* Stuffs, 22 & 23 *Car. 2. c.* 8.
87. The Market of *Blackwell-Hall* regulated, 8 *W. 3. c.* 9.
88. Duty on Exportation taken away, 11 & 12 *W. 3. c.* 20. § 1.
89. Aulnage Duty taken away, 11 & 12 *W. 3. c.* 20. § 2.
90. Duty on Broad Cloths exported White, 6 *Ann. c.* 8. 9 *Ann. c.* 6. § 18.
91. White Woollen Cloth may be exported by any Perſon, 6 *Ann. c.* 9.
92. For true making *Yorkſhire* Cloths, 7 *Ann. c.* 13. 1 *Geo. I. c.* 15. § 14. 11 *Geo. I. c.* 24.
93. For true making Medley Broad Cloth, 10 *Ann. c.* 16. 1 *Geo. I. c.* 15.
94. Penalties to be recovered with Coſts, 1 *Geo. I. c.* 15. § 16.
95. Who may be Bay Weavers at *Colcheſter*, 1 *Geo. I. c.* 41.
96. Inſpectors to be elected for the Weſtern Counties, 13 *Geo. I. c.* 23.
97. Penalty of Millman, &c. not ſtamping the true Length, &c. of Broad Cloth before it goes to the Mill, 7 *Geo. 2. c.* 25. § 1.
98. Regulation of the Manufacture of narrow Woollen Cloth in the Weſt Riding of *York*, 11 *Geo. 2. c.* 28.
99. Juſtices to chooſe additional Number of Meaſurers and Searchers of Cloth, 14 *Geo. 2. c.* 35.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Blackwell-Hall, Dyers, Fairs, Felonies with and without Clergy, London, Manufactures, Woollen Manufacture, Wool 21, &c. Worſted.**

## Drawbacks.

Remedy againſt fraudulently landing Goods which have had a Drawback, 8 *Ann. c.* 13. § 16.

*For other Matters, ſee the ſeveral Sorts of Cuſtomable Goods.*

## Drays and Carts. See Carts.

## Drovers of Cattle.

1. To be licenſed by Juſtices, 5 *El. c.* 12. § 4, 5, 6.
2. What Recognizance Drovers are to give, 22 & 23 *Car. 2. c.* 19. § 5.
3. Drovers not deemed Bankrupts, 5 *Geo. 2. c.* 30. § 40.

## Druggets.

Not to be exported from *Ireland* unleſs to *England* and *Wales*, 10 & 11 *W. 3. c.* 10. § 1.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Drapery.**

## Drugs.

1. Drugs rated or unrated to what Duties liable on Importation, 2 *W. & M. ſeſſ. 2. c.* 4. § 12. 3 & 4 *Ann. c.* 4. § 8.
2. Drugs for Dying excepted, 3 *Ann. c.* 4. § 8. 8 *Geo. I. c.* 15. § 10.
3. Drugs imported in *Engliſh* Shipping where to pay the full Value mentioned in Book of Rates, and thoſe otherwiſe imported, treble the Value, 8 & 9 *W. 3. c.* 34. Made perpetual, 7 *Ann. c.* 7. § 26.
4. What Time allowed for Exportation, 2 & 3 *Ann. c.* 9. § 13. 7 *Geo. I. ſt. 1. c.* 21. § 10.
5. *American* Drugs may be imported from any of the *Britiſh* Plantations, 7 *Ann. c.* 8. § 12.
6. Value of Drugs how to be aſcertained to fix the Duty, 10 *Ann. c.* 26. § 33. 11 *Geo. I. c.* 7. § 1, 2, 3.
7. Duties how managed, 10 *Ann. c.* 26. § 77.
8. In what Caſes to be repaid on Exportation, 10 *Ann. c.* 26. § 41.
9. Senna charged as a medicinal Drug, 1 *Geo. I. c.* 43. § 3.
10. Drugs, &c. how to be ſearched and examined, 10 *Geo. I. c.* 20.
11. Duty on Drugs repealed, 11 *Geo. I. c.* 7. § 9.

12. Borax

12. Borax and Camphire refined in *Great Britain*, intitled to a Drawback, 17 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 31. § 3.
13. Gum Senega may be imported from any Part of *Europe*, 25 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 32.
14. Additional Duties impoſed on the Importation and Exportation of Gum Senega, and Gum Arabick, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 37. § 1. Altered, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 10. § 1.
15. Exportation of Gum Senega from *Africa*, confined to *Great Britain* only, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 37. § 4.
16. Thirty Tons Weight of the Gums Senega and Arabick allowed to be exported annually to *Ireland*, 6 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 46. § 5.
17. No Duty to be charged on Gum Senega exported to *Ireland* by Licence, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 10. § 3.
18. Act 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 34. ſo far as relates to Drugs imported from *Ruſſia* explained and amended, 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 62.
19. Orchilla Weed, and Cobalt, may be imported during the War in *Britiſh*, *Iriſh*, or Neutral Veſſels, Duty-free, *Id.* § 3.
20. Drugs, the Product of *Hungary* or *Germany*, allowed to be imported from the *Auſtrian Netherlands*, *&c.* on Payment of ſingle Duty, 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 78.

*For Dying Drugs, ſee* **Dyers**; *ſee alſo* **Coffee, Cuſtoms, Madder, Spices.**

## Drunkenneſs.

How puniſhed, 4 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 5. 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 7.
*For other Matters, ſee* **Alehouſes.**

## Drury-lane Theatre.

A Fund eſtabliſhed for the Relief of indigent Performers there, 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 13.

## Dublin.

*Seatown* annexed to the Archbiſhoprick of *Dublin*, 4 *Ann.* *c.* 26.

## Duchy Court, and Duchy of Lancaſter.

1. Commiſſioners of Sewers how appointed for the Duchy, 23 *H.* 8. *c.* 5. § 14.
2. Leaſes of Duchy Lands to paſs the Duchy Seal, 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 11. § 6.
3. What Lands ſhall be Parcel of the Duchy, how to paſs, and what new ones may be annexed, 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 11. § 6, 7. & *c.* 16. 2 & 3 *Ph.* & *M.* *c.* 20.
4. Grant of any Office whereof the Fees do not exceed 2 *d. per* Day, may be paſſed by the Chancellor of the Duchy, *&c.* 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 11. § 7.
5. Debts due to the King in the Duchy ſhall be ſued for there, 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 39. § 7.
6. Same Fees for the Commiſſion as in Chancery, 3 & 4 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 8.
7. Same Benefice ſhall be under its Survey as anciently, 1 *El.* *c.* 4. § 38.
8. Decrees of the Duchy Court concerning the King's Copyhold Land how confirmed, 7 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 21.
9. Chancellor of the Duchy impowered to take Affidavits, 16 & 17 *Car.* 2. *c.* 9.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Counties Palatine, Lancaſter.**

## Dudley Canal. See Title Rivers and Navigable Canals.

## Dumfries.

Duty of Exciſe granted to the Town, 3 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 6. 10 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 7.

## Dun.

Made navigable, 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 38. 13 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 20. 6 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 9. 13 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 11.

## Dunbar.

Duty of Exciſe granted to the Town, 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 16. 10 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 4.

## Dundee. See Scotland.

## Dundonald (Earl of).

The ſole Property of a Method of making Tar, Pitch, *&c.* from Pit Coal, veſted in him for a limited Time, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 32.

## Dunheved. See Launceſton.

## Dureſs. See Gaolers and Eccleſiaſtical Courts.

## Durham.

1. Biſhop and Chancellor to be Juſtices of Peace as uſual, 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 24. § 21.
2. Proclamations how to be awarded on Exigents, 31 *El.* *c.* 9. § 2.
3. Biſhop to have a Deputy in *King's Bench* and *Common Pleas* for receiving Writs of Proclamations, 31 *El.* *c.* 9. § 3.
4. Forfeiture for not returning them, 31 *El.* *c.* 9. § 4.
5. Saving of other Franchiſes belonging to the Biſhoprick of *Durham*, 31 *El.* *c.* 9. § 5.
6. Writs of ſpecial *Capias Utlagatum*, *&c.* to whom directed, 31 *El.* *c.* 9. § 6.
7. One Fee only to be taken on awarding a Proclamation, 31 *El.* *c.* 9. § 7.
8. Knights and Burgeſſes for Parliament how elected, 25 *Car.* 2. *c.* 9.
9. Chancellor, *&c.* of the County Palatine may grant Commiſſions for ſwearing Affidavits in the Courts of *Durham*, 4 *Geo* 3. *c* 21.
10. The Biſhop of *Durham* impowered to raiſe Money for the repairing or rebuilding that Part of *Tyne* Bridge belonging to his See, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 62.
11. Rewards for apprehending Highwaymen, *&c.* in County Palatine of *Durham* to be paid by Commiſſioners of the Treaſury, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 46.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Berwick. Biſhops** 4. **Counties Palatine, Fairs** 5. **Fines** 21. **Parliament** 34. **Sheriffs** 59.

## Durham Yard. See Adam, and Thames River.

## Dyers, Dying, and Dying Drugs.

1. Penalty of dying Cloth with Orchel or Cork called *Jarcock*, 1 *R.* 3. *c.* 8. § 15.
2. Farther Directions for dying Cloth, 3 & 4 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 2. § 4.

3. Searchers

3. Searchers in every Borough to inſpect Dying, 5 & 6 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 6. § 37.
4. Proviſions for aboliſhing deceitful Materials, and other Frauds in Dying, 23 *El. c.* 9. 13 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 24.
5. Penalty on uſing Logwood, 23 *El. c.* 9. § 2.
6. Every Dyer to fix a Seal of Lead to his Cloth, 23 *El. c.* 9. § 5.
7. Dying Wood of the Growth of the *Engliſh* Plantations not to be tranſported but to *Engliſh* Plantations, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 18. § 18.
8. To be put on Shore in *England*, &c. before it is carried from thence, 15 *Car.* 2. *c.* 7. § 9.
9. Logwood may be imported and uſed in Dying, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. § 26 & 27.
10. Dying Wood, to what Duties liable on Importation, 4 *W.* & *M. c.* 5. § 2. 3 & 4 *Ann. c.* 4. § 8.
11. What to pay on Exportation, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 15. § 11.—Within what Time to be exported, 2 & 3 *Ann. c.* 9. § 13. 7 *Geo.* 1. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 21. § 10.
12. Dying Goods in general where exempt from Duties on Importation, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 15. § 10.
13. Penalty of deceitful Black Dying, 13 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 24. 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 15.
14. Penalty of uſing Logwood in dying Blue, 13 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 24. § 3. 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 15.
15. Maſter, &c. of Dyers Company in *London* to appoint Searchers, 13 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 24. § 4. For rendering this Act more effectual, 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 15.
16. Duty on the Exportation of Logwood taken off, 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 47. § 1.
17. 2000*l.* granted to Dr. *Richard Williams*, for the Invention of Green and Yellow Dyes for Cotton Yarn and Thread, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 77. § 24.
18. Maſter Dyers in *Middleſex*, *Eſſex*, *Surrey*, and *Kent*, allowed to employ Journeymen who have not ſerved Apprenticeſhips to the Trade, 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 33.
19. Proviſions againſt Frauds by Journeymen Dyers, 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 56. § 17.
20. Property of the Diſcovery of Vegetables for dying Colours ſecured to *Edward Bancroft* the Inventor for fourteen Years, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c* 38.
21. Smalts may be imported Duty-free, 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 40. § 2. Repealed, 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 7[illegible]. §[illegible].

*For other Matters, ſee* **Drugs, Madder, Plantations 29, &c. Mozſleds.**

## Dyſart.

A Duty of Exciſe granted to the Town, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 44.

---

# E.

## Ealing (Middleſex.)

1. For building the Church there, 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 7.
2. For building a Stone Bridge over the *Thames* there, 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 42.

## Earthen Ware.

1. To what Duty liable, 2 *W.* & *M. ſeſſ.* 2. *c.* 4. § 48.
2. All Sorts of painted Earthen Ware, the Manufacture of *Europe*, Galley Tiles excepted, may be imported and ſold in *Great Britain*, 15 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 37. § 1.
3. Subject to a Duty *ad valorem*, inſtead of former Duty, *Id.* § 2.



## East India Company.

1. *Eaſt India* Goods excepted out of the Navigation Act, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 18. § 13.
2. Five *per Cent.* on Stock, how anſwered to Government, 4 *W.* & *M. c.* 15. § 10.
3. Fund eſtabliſhed, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 44. § 46. 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 14.
4. Limits of Trade, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 44. § 61.
5. Security that Goods laden in *India* be brought to *England*, § 69.
6. Stock a perſonal Eſtate and exempt from Taxes, § 71, 72.
7. Duty of 5 *per Cent.* paid to Company, § 76.
8. Excluſive Trade, § 81. 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 14. ſecured, 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 65. and ſee Nos. 13, 29.
9. Proportions of Salt Petre to be delivered by Companies when united, 1 *Ann. ſt.* 1. *c.* 12. § 113.
10. Security that Goods ſhall not be unladen out of *Great Britain*, 6 *Ann. c.* 3.
11. Capital increaſed and Term enlarged, 6 *Ann. c.* 17.
12. Officers of Cuſtoms to take Bond, 6 *Ann. c.* 17. § 11.
13. Trade ſecured notwithſtanding Fund be redeemed, 10 *Ann. c.* 28.
14. Security to be given for Cuſtoms, 10 *Ann. c.* 29.
15. Subjects reſtrained from going to *India* without Leave, &c. 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21. 7 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21. 9 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 26. 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 29. 13 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 18. 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 47. 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 19. § 1.
16. Not to prejudice *South Sea* Company, 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21. § 5.
17. Impowered to lend Money on Bottomry, &c. 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 18. § 26.
18. Regulations of borrowing upon Bond, 7 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 5. § 32.
19. Defendant intitled to Coſts, 7 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21. § 1.
20. Contracts and Loans on foreign Ships bound to *Eaſt Indies* void, 7 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21. § 2.
21. Bills for Diſcovery of unlawful Trade, 7 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21. § 5.
22. Export Stores of War free, 7 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21. § 13.
23. Penalty on joining in *India* Company in *Auſtrian Netherlands*, 9 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 26.
24. Miſdemeanor to be in *India*, &c. without Authority, 9 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 26. § 6. 17 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 17. § 11.
25. Annuity of 160,000*l.* reduced to 128,000*l.* 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 14. § 4.
26. Reſtrained from purchaſing more than yearly Value of 10,000*l.* 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 14. § 14.
27. The Annuity of 128,000*l.* charged on Aggregate Fund, 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 20. § 22.
28. Annuity of 30,000*l.* granted to Company out of Surplus of Duty on Spirituous Liquors, 17 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 17.
29. Excluſive Trade not determined till after 25 *March* 1780, 17 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 17. § 13. Repealed, 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 65. § 2.
30. Commiſſioners of Inland Duties to attend Sales of Company, &c. 18 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 26. § 6.
31. Offences againſt 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21. excepted out of general Pardon, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 52. § 40.
32. Inſurance of Ships and Goods trading to *India* under new foreign Commiſſions prohibited, 25 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 26.
33. Troops ſubject to Martial Law, 27 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 9.
34. Miſdemeanors of Preſidents and Council tried in *England*, 27 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 9. § 13. 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 63. § 39.
35. Majeſty impower Directors to authoriſe Governor and Council to hold Courts Martial at *Fort Marlborough*, 1 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 14.
36. Allowed to import printed Callicoes, &c. for *African* Trade, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 30.

37. Five *per Cent. ad Valorem* on Wrought Silks, &c. from *Perſia*, *China*, and *India*; and printed Callicoes, on Exportation, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 35. § 2.
38. Drawback on *China* Ware exported to *Britiſh* Colonies diſcontinued, 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 46. § 7. Repealed, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 17.
39. Dividends, 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 49. 8 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 11.
40. To pay 400,000 *l.* annually to Exchequer for five Years, for Territorial Acquiſitions, 9 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 24. § 1. See No. 69.
41. Annual Exports of *Britiſh* Commodities, 9 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 24. § 6.
42. State of Affairs to be annually delivered to Treaſury, 9 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 24. § 6, 8.
43. Regulations for Perſons in Service of Company, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 47.
44. Shipping confined to 45,000 Tons, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 54. § 1.
45. May nevertheleſs contract for ſix Packets built in *America* or *India*, *Id.* § 3.
46. May export Teas to *America* without Penalty, and diſcharged of Cuſtoms by Licence from Lords of the Treaſury, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 44. § 3, 4, 5, 6.
47. Directors to continue in Office four Years, ſix to be changed every Year, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 63. § 1. Election to be on the 2d *Wedneſday* in *April*, 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 8. § 1. on Notice in the *London Gazette*, § 3.
48. No Perſon employed in the *Eaſt Indies* by the Company capable of being choſen a Director till two Years after Return, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 63. § 2.
49. No Perſon to vote for Election of Directors, or at any general Court, who has not been Proprietor of 1000 *l.* for 12 Months, *Id.* § 3. Penalty of colluſive Transfers or fraudulent Votes, *Id.*
50. Proprietors of 3000 *l.* Stock qualified with two Votes,—6000 *l.* three Votes,—10,000 *l.* four Votes, *Id.* § 4.
51. Oath to be taken before voting, *Id.* § 6.
52. Governor General and four Counſellors appointed over *Bengal*, *Bahar*, and *Oriſſa*, *Id.* § 7, 8. Their Powers, § 9. Names of the firſt Governor and Councils, and Terms of their Offices, § 10, 11. Explained and amended, 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 70.
53. Powers of the Company to appoint Officers by Charter in former Acts confirmed, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 63. § 12.
54. King impowered to eſtabliſh a Supreme Court of Judicature at *Fort William*, to conſiſt of a Chief Juſtice and 38 Judges, *Id.* § 13. Offences to be tried by a Jury of *Britiſh* Subjects reſident in the Town of *Calcutta*, § 34. Continued by 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 56. § 1.
55. No Perſon holding a Civil or Military Office in the *Eaſt Indies* ſhall accept any Donation or Gratuity there, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 63. § 24.
56. Counſellors at Law, Phyſicians, Surgeons, and Chaplains excepted, § 25.
57. *Britiſh* Subjects employed in collecting Revenues, or concerned in Adminiſtration of Juſtice in *India*, not to traffick but on the Company's Account, *Id.* § 27.
58. No *Britiſh* Subject in *India* to take more than 12 *per Cent.* Intereſt for the Loan of Money, *Id.* § 30.
59. Perſons diſmiſſed from the Company's Service, or reſigning, not to traffick in *India* without Licence, except to diſpoſe of their Stock in Hand, *Id.* § 32.
60. Offences committed by the Governor General, Preſident, Council, Judges, or any other Civil or Military Officers, to be tried in the Court of *King's Bench*, *Id.* § 39.
61. Lord Chancellor or Speaker of Houſe of Commons may iſſue Warrants for the Examination of Witneſſes in *India*, *Id.* § 42.
62. For raiſing 1,400,000 *l.* for the Relief of the *Eaſt India* Company, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 64.
63. For allowing the Company further Time to expoſe to Sale the Tea remaining in their Warehouſes, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 34.
64. Shall export *Britiſh* Goods to a certain Amount annually to their Settlements in *India*, 15 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 44. § 1.
65. Exceſs in one Year to be allowed in the ſucceeding one, *Id.* § 2.
66. May export a limited Quantity of Corn to *St. Helena*, *Bencoolen*, &c. 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 37.
67. Further Time allowed them for the Exportation of certain Goods, 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 51. 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 4.
68. Penalty of ſhipping and unſhipping Goods at Sea by Veſſels in the Company's Service, 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 41. § 1.
69. For continuing to the Company their Territorial Acquiſitions and Revenues, 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 61. 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 56. § 1. 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 65.
70. *Eaſt India* Goods condemned as Prize in any Out-port to be brought to *London* for Sale, 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 9. § 4.
71. The Company reſtrained from dividing more than 8 *per Cent.* annually on their Stock, 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 56. § 2.
72. To tranſmit a State of their Accounts half-yearly to the Treaſury, *Id.* § 3. 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 65. § 13.
73. Not to accept Bills from *India* above a limited Sum, 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 56. § 4.
74. Indemnified for building three Ships of War for the publick Uſe, *Id.* § 7.
75. Further Time granted for allowing the Drawback on the Exportation of Coffee imported in the Ship *Europa*, 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 58.
76. The Company to pay 400,000 *l.* for the Uſe of the Publick, for their Territorial Acquiſitions, and Proportion of their Revenues, for a limited Time, 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 65.
77. Certain Natives, Priſoners in *Calcutta*, to be diſcharged, on Security being given for Damages by the Governor General and Council, 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 70. § 27.
78. The Governor General, &c. of *Bengal* indemnified for reſiſting the Execution of the Orders of the Supreme Court, *Id.* § 28.
79. Further Time allowed the Company for Payment of the Sums due from them to the Publick, 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 51. 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 36. 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 83. 24 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 3. 24 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 34.
80. Impowered to continue their Dividend of 8 *per Cent.* for the Year 1782, 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 51. § 2.
81. To increaſe their Bond Debt, and make a Dividend of 4 *per Cent.* for the Year 1783, 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 36. § 2.
82. For raiſing 300,000 *l.* by Exchequer Bills for Relief of the Company, 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 83. § 2.
83. Company impowered to make a Dividend of 4 *per Cent.* for Half a Year, ending *January* 5th, 1784, *Id.* § 10.
84. The like for Half a Year, ending *July* 5th, 1784, 24 *Geo.* 3. *ſeſſ.* 2. *c.* 2.
85. For the better Regulation and Management of the Company's Affairs, and of the *Britiſh* Poſſeſſions in *India*, and for eſtabliſhing a Court of Judicature for the Trial of Perſons accuſed of Offences committed in *India*, 24 *Geo.* 3. *ſeſſ.* 2 *c.* 25.
86. Directors, with the Conſent of the Treaſury, may accept certain Bills of Exchange, 24 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 34. § 2.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Bank** 16. **Bankrupt** 14, 15. **Brokers** 13. **Callicoes**, **China Ware**, **Coffee**, **Copper** 4. **Cuſtoms**, **Diamonds** 2. **Felony without Clergy**, *Title* **Forgery and Robbery**, **Funds** 5, &c. **India Goods**, **Inſurance** 9. **Linen**, **Muſlin**, **Nankeen**, **Sail-cloth** 11. **Seamen** 60. **Silks**, **South Sea Company**, **Tea** 37.

## Eastland Trade.

All Subjects may use the *Eastland* Trade, or be admitted of the *Eastland* Company, 25 *Car.* 2. *c.* 7. § 5.

## Eaton College.

1. How discharged from First Fruits and Tenths, 1 *El.* *c.* 4. § 34.
2. Its Maintenance provided for, 18 *El.* *c.* 6.

## Ecclesiastical Courts, Persons, and Possessions.

1. No Waste shall be in Church Lands during Vacation, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 5. 14 *Ed.* 3. *st.* 4. *c.* 4.
2. Ecclesiastical Persons amerced after their Lay Tenement, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 14.
3. Patrons shall have the Custody of Abbeys in Vacation, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 33.
4. Successor shall have Remedy for a Trespass done to his House by his Predecessor, *St. Marleb.* 52 *H.* 3. *c.* 28.
5. None shall resort to religious Houses, and put them to Expence, *&c. St. Westm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 1. *Lit. pat. super. prif. bonor. Cler.* 3 *Ed.* 2. *Artic. Cler.* 9 *Ed.* 3. *st.* 1. *c.* 11.
6. Elections shall be free, *St. Westm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 5. *Art. Cler.* 9 *Ed.* 2. *c.* 14.
7. Bishops shall hold Plea in Matters merely spiritual for Correction of deadly Sin, as Fornication, *&c. Circumsp. agatis,* 13 *Ed.* 1. *st.* 4.
8. Also *pro coemeterio non clauso, & pro Ecclesiâ non decenter ornatâ,* Id.
9. For Pensions, *Circumsp. agatis,* 13 *Ed.* 1. *st.* 4.
10. For disputed Tithes not exceeding a Fourth of the Church, *Id. Art. Cler.* 9 *Ed.* 2. *st.* 1. *c.* 1 & 2.
11. For violent laying Hands on a Clerk, or Defamation, *Id. Art. Cler.* 9 *Ed.* 2. *st.* 1. *c.* 3 & 4.
12. No Tax shall be laid upon religious Orders, to be carried out of the Realm, *Stat. de apportis Relig.* 35 *Ed.* 1. *st.* 1. *c.* 2 & 3. 4 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 6. 5 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 3.
13. None shall buy Goods of the Clergy against their Will, 3 *Ed.* 2.
14. Where Spiritual and Temporal Courts may both proceed, 9 *Ed.* 2. *c.* 6.
15. Clerks in the King's Service shall be corrected by their Ordinary, but excused Residence, *Art. Cler.* 9 *Ed.* 2. *st.* 1. *c.* 8.
16. Distresses for the King shall not be made in Possessions of the Church, *Art. Cler.* 9 *Ed.* 2. *st.* 1. *c.* 9.
17. Ability of a Person presented shall be examined by the Ordinary, *Art. Cler.* 9 *Ed.* 2. *st.* 1. *c.* 13.
18. Temporalities of Bishops shall not be unduly seized, 1 *Ed.* 3. *st.* 2. *c.* 2. 14 *Ed.* 3. *st.* 4. *c.* 3. But they shall be admitted to a Fine for a Contempt, 25 *Ed.* 3. *st.* 3. *c.* 6.
19. Purveyance shall not be made in the Fees of Holy Church without the Owner's Consent, 14 *Ed.* 3. *st.* 4. *c.* 1. Nor of their Goods, 18 *Ed.* 3. *st.* 3. *c.* 4. 31 *Ed.* 3. *st.* 4. *c.* 4. 1 *R.* 2. *c.* 3.
20. During Vacation, Temporalities of a Bishoprick shall be leased to Dean and Chapter, 14 *Ed.* 3. *st.* 4. *c.* 5.
21. Ministers of Holy Church shall not be answerable in the King's Courts for Matters touching their Jurisdiction, 15 *Ed.* 3. *st.* 1. *c.* 6.
22. New purchased Lands of the Clergy taxed to Subsidies granted by the Commons, 15 *Ed.* 3. *st.* 3. *c.* 6.
23. A Bishop not to be impeached for Cause of Crime without the King's special Command, 18 *Ed.* 3. *st.* 3. *c.* 1.
24. Commissions to inquire of Ecclesiastical Judges not to be granted, 18 *Ed.* 3. *st.* 3. *c.* 6.
25. Voidance of a Benefit shall be tried by Ecclesiastical Judge, 25 *Ed.* 3. *st.* 3. *c.* 8.
26. Indictments against Ordinaries, *&c.* to set forth the Fact, 23 *Ed.* 3. *st.* 3 *c.* 9.
27. Wages of Chaplains and Curates limited, 36 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 8.
28. Liberties of the Church confirmed, 50 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 1.
29. Priests shall not be arrested while attending Divine Service, 50 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 5. 1 *R.* 2. *c.* 15.
30. Shall have their Action of Trespass against Purveyors offending, as they cannot pursue by way of Crime, 1 *R.* 2. *c.* 3.
31. Penalty of procuring Persons to be unduly indicted for proceeding in the Ecclesiastical Courts, 1 *R.* 2. *c* 13.
32. If Ecclesiastical Person is sued for Tithes taken away, and excepts, *&c.* Plaintiff shall shew how it was Lay-Chattel, 1 *R.* 2. *c.* 14.
33. Whether a Prior is perpetual or removeable, tried by the Ordinary, 9 *R.* 2. *c.* 4.
34. Priests taken in the *Marshalsea* shall pay Fees as others, 9 *R.* 2. *c.* 5.
35. Abbots may make Attornies in the Courts of *Staincliffe* and *Frendles,* 3 *H.* 5. *st.* 2. *c.* 2. 9 *H.* 6. *c.* 10. 15 *H.* 6. *c.* 7.
36. Abbots not to be appointed Collectors of Tenths out of their County, 9 *H.* 5. *c.* 9.
37. Members of Convocation have the same Privileges as Members of Parliament, 8 *H.* 6. *c.* 1.
38. Pardon to the Clergy of all Felonies, of Rape, and of Offences in taking excessive Salaries, 27 *H.* 6. *c.* 6.
39. Abbot of *Fountain* permitted to wage his Law by Attorney, and perform it by Commoigne, 33 *H.* 6. *c.* 6.
40. Collectors of Dismes, while accounting in the Exchequer, not liable to Suits there, 1 *R.* 3. *c.* 14.
41. Ordinaries may imprison Clerks for Incontinency, 1 *H* 7. *c.* 4.
42. Patents of Discharge of Dismes repealed, 4 *H.* 7. *c.* 5. Restrained, 7 *H.* 7. *c.* 6.
43. Ecclesiastical Persons restrained from taking Farms and merchandizing, 21 *H.* 8. *c.* 13. And from keeping a Tanhouse or Brewhouse, § 32.
44. Not to hold two Benefices with Cure, 21 *H.* 8. *c.* 13. § 9.
45. Penalty of procuring Dispensations from *Rome,* 21 *H.* 8. *c.* 13. § 12, 27.
46. Who may have Dispensations for Pluralities, *Id.* § 13.
47. Citation out of the Diocese prohibited, except in Cases of Heresy, Probate of Wills, *&c.* 23 *H.* 8. *c.* 9.
48. Order of pursuing Appeals, 24 *H.* 8. *c.* 12. § 5, *&c.* 25 *H.* 8. *c.* 19. § 3, 4, 5, 6.
49. No Pension to be reserved out of any Living above the third Part, 26 *H.* 8. *c.* 3. § 22.
50. Pensions not to be exacted in *Richmond,* 26 *H.* 8. *c.* 15.
51. King impowered to appoint 32 Persons to examine Canons and Constitutions, 25 *H.* 8. *c.* 19. 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 15. 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 16. 3 & 4 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 11.
52. Fruits taken in Vacation restored to next Incumbent, 28 *H.* 8. *c.* 11.
53. Incumbents may bequeath Corn sown upon the Glebe, 28 *H.* 8. *c.* 11. § 6.
54. Punishment of Priests for Incontinency, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 10.
55. Doctors of Civil Law though married may exercise Ecclesiastical Jurisdiction, 37 *H.* 8. *c.* 17. 1 *El.* *c.* 1. § 12.
56. Marriage of Priests lawful, 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 21. 5 & 6 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 12. And their Children legitimate, 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 35. § 50.
57. Queen authorised to appoint Commissioners for Exercise of

Ecclesiastical Jurisdiction, 1 *El.* c. 1. § 18. Repealed, 16 *Car.* 1. c. 11.

58. Fraudulent Deeds to prevent Remedy for Dilapidations made void, 13 *El.* c. 10.

59. Leases by Spiritual Persons for more than 21 Years, or three Lives, void, 13 *El.* c. 10. § 3.

60. None shall retain any Benefice not being a Deacon at the least, 13 *El.* c. 12. 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. c. 4. § 13.

61. Leases of Benefices with Cure shall endure no longer than while the Lessor is resident, 13 *El.* c. 20. (Made perpetual, 3 *Car.* 1. c. 4.) 14 *El.* c. 11. § 15, 16.

62. Charges made upon Benefices with Cure void, 13 *El.* c. 20.

63. Bonds and Covenants for Enjoyment of such Land of no more Validity than Leases, 14 *El.* c. 11. § 15. 18 *El.* c. 11. § 3.

64. Statute 13 *El.* c. 10. not to extend to Houses in Market Towns, &c. 14 *El.* c. 11. § 17.

65. Money recovered in Dilapidations employed in Repairs, 14 *El.* c. 11. § 18.

66. Restrictions to be observed in Leases made by Ecclesiastical Persons, 14 *El.* c. 11. § 19.

67. Former Leases must expire or be surrendered within three Years after granting a new Lease, 18 *El.* c. 11.

68. Sequestration to go against an Incumbent that has leased his Benefice contrary to 13 *El.* c. 20. 18 *El.* c. 11. § 7.

69. Power of Bishops to inflict Fines or corporal Punishment taken away, 16 *Car.* 1. c. 11.

70. Disabled to exercise Temporal Jurisdiction, 16 *Car.* 1. c. 27. Repealed, 13 *Car.* 2. *st.* 1. c. 2.

71. Ministers restored and confirmed, 12 *Car.* 2. c. 17.

72. Ordinary Jurisdiction of Bishops, &c. restored, 13 *Car.* 2. *st.* 1. c. 12.

73. Oath *ex Officio* shall not be administered, 13 *Car.* 2. *st.* 1. c. 12. § 4.

74. None to hold any Living or administer the Sacrament unless episcopally ordained, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. c. 4. § 13, 14.

75. No Disability to be incurred by any Church Censure in *Scotland*, 10 *Ann.* c. 7. § 10.

*For other Matters, see* **Advowson, Affidavit** 3. **Alehouses** 10. **Aliens** 20. **Arrest** 3. **Bishops, Chaplains, Church** 1. **Churches, Citation, Clergy, Convocation, Corporation of the Sons of the Clergy, Curates, Distress** 4. **Excommunication, First Fruits, Indicavit, Induction, Intrusion, King** 25, &c. **Leases** 6, 7, 8, 9, 10. **Marriages** 4. 15, &c. **Marshalsea** 6. **Oaths, Ordination, Perjury** 4. **Plurality, Presentment, Prohibition, Recusants** 2. **Religion, Residence, Service and Sacraments, Simony, Tithes, Vicars, Universities, Usury** 9.

## Eden Bridge.

For repairing same and *Prestbeck* Bridge in *Cumberland*, 43 *El.* c. 16.

## Eden River.

Made navigable, 8 *Geo.* 1. c. 14.

## Edinburgh. See Scotland, under Division *Edinburgh*.

## Edystone Rock.

Its Light-house, how rebuilt, 4 *Ann.* c. 20. 8 *Ann.* c. 17.

## Eggs.

Penalty for taking the Eggs of Swans or Hawks, 11 *H.* 7. c. 17.

## Egyptians.

1. Prohibited to continue in *England*, 22 *H.* 8. c. 10. 1 & 2 *Ph.* & *M.* c. 4.
2. To be punished as Vagabonds and sturdy Beggars, 5 *El.* c. 20. 39 *El.* c. 4. § 2. Repealed, 23 *Geo.* 3. c. 51.
3. Persons pretending to be Gypsies or wandering in the Habit of *Egyptians*, &c. deemed Rogues and Vagabonds, 17 *Geo.* 2. c. 5. § 2.

*For other Matters, see* **Accessary** 11. **Felonies without Clergy.**

## Ejectments.

1. Penalty on Tenants concealing Ejectments from their Landlords, 11 *Geo.* 2. c. 19. § 12.
2. Landlords may be made Defendants with or without their Tenants, 11 *Geo.* 2. c. 19. § 13.

*For other Matters, see* **Error, Rents.**

## Elections. See Colleges, Corporation, and Parliament.

## Elections of Bishops, &c.

1. Elections shall be free, *St. Westm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. c. 5. *Art. Cler.* 9 *Ed.* 2. *st.* 1. c. 14. 9 *H.* 4. c. 9.
2. Granted on Condition to have the Royal Assent, otherwise the King to collate, 25 *Ed.* 3. *st.* 6. § 3.
3. The King's Prerogative in Elections saved, 9 *H.* 4. c. 9.

*For other Matters, see* **Bishops, Canterbury, Corporation, Parliament, Sheriffs, Universities.**

## Elections in London. See London.

## Elections for Members of Parliament. See Parliament.

## Elegit. See Execution.

## Elephants Teeth.

To what Duties liable, 4 *W.* & *M.* c. 5. § 2.

## Elgine.

A Duty of two Pennies *Scots* on Ale there, 8 *Geo.* 1. c. 7.

## Ellenfoot.

For repairing the Harbour, 22 *Geo.* 2. c. 6. 29 *Geo.* 2. c. 57.

## Eliott (Sir George Augustus).

A Life Annuity of 1500 *l. per Annum*, settled on him and his Son *Francis Augustus Eliott*, 23 *Geo.* 3. c. 85.

## Elloe Hundred (Lincolnshire).

For the Recovery of Small Debts within that Hundred, 15 *Geo.* 3. c. 64.

## Elopement. See Dower.

## Ely.

1. Its Bishop and his Steward to be Justices of Peace as usual, 27 *H.* 8. c. 24. § 20.
2. For the Recovery of Small Debts there, 18 *Geo.* 3. c. 36.

*For its Fens, see* **Bedford Level, Chatteris.**

## Ely House.

For annexing *Ely House* in *Holborn* to the Crown, and for building the Biſhops of *Ely* a Manſion-houſe in *Dover-ſtreet*, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 43.

## Embanking. See Thames River.

## Embaſſadors. See Ambaſſadors.

## Emblements.

Widows may bequeath the Crop of their Land, as well of their Dower, as their other Land. 20 *H.* 3. *c.* 2.

*For other Matters, ſee* Rent.

## Embracery. See Jurors and Maintenance.

## Embroiderers.

1. Deceits in Embroidery prohibited, 2 *H.* 6. *c.* 9.
2. Foreign Embroidery prohibited, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 13.

## Emeralds.

Exempt from Duties, 6 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 7.

## Enfield Chace.

To be divided and incloſed, 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 17.

## Engliſh.

1. All Pleas to be entered in *Latin*, and debated in *Engliſh*, 36 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 15.
2. All Proceedings in Courts of Juſtice in *England* or *Wales*, or in *Exchequer* in *Scotland*, ſhall be in *Engliſh*, in Words at Length, and in a common Hand, 4 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 26. § 1. 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 27. Except known Abbreviations and technical Words, 6 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 14. § 5.
3. Penalty for writing otherwiſe, 4 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 26. § 1. 6 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 14. § 4.
4. Exceptions as to Proceedings in the Admiralty certified beyond Sea, 4 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 26. § 3. and Proceedings in the Court of Receipt of the *Exchequer* in *Scotland*, 6 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 6.
5. Miſtranſlations, Variances, and other Defects in Form, amendable, 4 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 26. § 2.
6. And helped by the Statutes of Jeofails, 4 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 26. § 4.

## Engliſhrie.

Preſentment of *Engliſhrie* taken away, 14 *Ed* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 4.

## Engravings.

The Property in them ſecured to the Inventors and Engravers, 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 57.

## Engroſſers. See Foreſtallers.

## Enrolment. See Inrolment.

## Entail. See Tenant in Tail.

## Entry.

1. Shall not be taken away by Diſcent after a Diſſeiſin, unleſs Diſſeiſor was in Poſſeſſion five Years, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 33.
2. Shall not be of force to avoid a Fine, *&c.* unleſs Action be commenced within a Year, *&c.* 4 *Ann.* *c.* 16. § 16.

*For other Matters, ſee* Forcible Entry.

## Entry (Writ of).

1. Writ of Entry *ſur Diſſeiſin en le Poſt*, 52 *H.* 3. *c.* 29.
2. *In caſu proviſo* on alienating Dower, 6 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 7.

## Equity of Redemption.

In what Caſes taken away, 4 & 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 16.

## Equivalent.

1. Application of the Equivalent Money, 6 *Ann.* *c.* 24. 12 *Ann.* *c.* 13. 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 27. 3 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 14. 13 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 30.
2. Commiſſioners appointed for ſtating the Equivalent, 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 27.
3. A Fund eſtabliſhed for Diſcharge of it, 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 20.
4. Charged upon the Cuſtoms and Exciſe in *Scotland*, 23 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 21. § 5.

## Error.

1. Errors in the *Marſhalſea* redreſſed in the *King's Bench*, 5 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 2.
2. Error when redreſſed in Parliament, 14 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 5.
3. Chancellor and Treaſurer ſhall correct Errors of Proceſs in the *Exchequer*, 31 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 12.
4. Reverſioner ſhall have a Writ of Error, 9 *R.* 2. *c.* 3.
5. Judgements not to be reverſed for Error in Places raſed, *&c.* 9 *H.* 6. *c.* 12. § 1.
6. Defendant in Error to have Coſts and Damages, 3 *H.* 7. *c.* 10. 19 *H.* 7. *c.* 20.
7. Writs of Errors in Judgements of the *King's Bench* in certain Actions returnable in the *Exchequer-Chamber*, 27 *El.* *c.* 8.
8. No paſt Attainder of Treaſon ſhall be reverſed after Execution of the Party, 29 *El.* *c.* 2.
9. The not coming of the Lord Chancellor or Lord Treaſurer ſhall not diſcontinue a Writ of Error from the *Exchequer*, 31 *El.* *c.* 1. § 1. 16 *Car.* 2. *c.* 2.
10. Three of the Juſtices and Barons may continue Writs of Error from the *King's Bench*, 31 *El.* *c.* 1. § 2.
11. Party grieved by a Judgement of the *King's Bench*, may ſue in Parliament at his Election, 31 *El.* *c.* 1. § 4.
12. Execution ſhall not be ſtaid by Writ of Error upon Judgement in an Action of Debt, upon a ſingle Bill, *&c.* unleſs Bail be put in, 3 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 8. Made perpetual, 16 & 17 *Car.* 2. *c.* 8.
13. Execution after Verdict not ſtaid in Actions for Tithes, Actions on Promiſe for Payment of Money, Trover, Covenant, Detinue, and Treſpaſs, in the ſuperior Courts, unleſs Bail be put in, 13 *Car.* 2. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 2. § 9.
14. The not coming of Chancellor or Treaſurer, *&c.* not to cauſe Abatement in Error in *Exchequer*, 16 *Car.* 2. *c.* 2. § 2.
15. Execution not to be ſtayed in any Judgement after Verdict by Writ of Error, unleſs Bail be put in, 16 & 17 *Car.* 2. *c.* 8. § 3. Not to extend to Executors, *&c.* *Id.* § 5.
16. Bail ſhall be given in Error after Verdict in Dower and Ejectment, 16 & 17 *Car.* 2. *c.* 8. § 3.
17. On Affirmance in Dower or Ejectment, Judgement for the meſne Profits, 16 & 17 *Car.* 2. *c.* 8. § 4.
18. Act not to extend to Writ of Error brought by Executors or Adminiſtrators, *&c.* nor to Actions Popular, *&c.* 16 & 17 *Car.* 2. *c.* 8. § 5.
19. Death of either Party after Verdict, not Error, if Judgement be entered in two Terms, 17 *Car.* 2. *c.* 8. § 1.

20. Chancellor may give Judgement on Error from the *Exchequer*, when no Lord Treaſurer, 20 *Car.* 2. *c.* 4.
21. Execution not ſtayed on Judgement in Eſcape, by Writ of Error, unleſs Bail be put in, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 27. § 3.
22. No Judgement, Fine, or Recovery, reverſed, unleſs Writ of Error be brought within twenty Years, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 14.
23. Coſts on quaſhing Writ of Error, 4 *Ann. c.* 16. § 25.
24. Writs of Error amended, 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 13.

*For Errors in Fines, ſee* Fines.
*For other Matters, ſee* Abatement 19, 23. Cheſter 11. Coſts 19. Icokails, London 12. Marſhalſea 3.

## Eſcape.

1. Nothing ſhall be demanded for an Eſcape, until it be adjudged by Juſtices itinerant, *St. Weſtm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 3.
2. Debt ſhall lie for the Eſcape of an Accountant in Execution, *St. Weſtm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 11.
3. Gaoler ſhall be anſwerable for Eſcape of one in Execution on a Statute Merchant, *St. de Merc.* 13 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 3.
4. Penalty of Marſhal of *King's Bench* ſuffering Priſoners to eſcape, 5 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 8.
5. How Eſcape ſhall be levied, 31 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 14.
6. Debt given againſt Warden of the *Fleet* for Eſcape of Priſoner in Execution, 1 *R.* 2. *c.* 12.
7. Eſcapes of Felons inquired of by Juſtices of Peace, 1 *R.* 3. *c.* 3.
8. Penalties for Eſcapes, 19 *H.* 7. *c.* 10.
9. Profits of Office of Marſhal and Warden of *Fleet*, ſequeſtered to ſatisfy Eſcapes, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 27.
10. Penalty of 500 *l.* on the Marſhal, &c. for a wilful Eſcape, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 27. § 4.
11. Plea of freſh Purſuit to be on Oath, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 27. § 6.
12. Priſoner in Execution eſcaping, may be taken on a new *Capias*, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 27. § 7.
13. Eſcape Warrants granted, 1 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 6. 5 *Ann. c.* 9.
14. Perſons taken on Eſcape Warrants to be kept where Debtors are, 5 *Ann. c.* 9. § 1.
15. Warrants on Eſcapes may be executed on the *Sunday*, 5 *Ann. c.* 9. § 3.
16. Action given for Eſcape of Priſoner in Execution upon a Decree in Equity, 5 *Ann. c.* 9. § 4.
17. Penalty of 500 *l.* on Gaoler ſuffering Bankrupts to eſcape, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30. § 18, 36.
18. Felony aſſiſting Priſoners to eſcape, 16 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 31.

*For other Matters, ſee* Fleet Priſon, Forfeitures 3. Juſtices of Peace, Protection 7. Scotland, *Tit.* Eſcape, Service, &c. 13.

## Eſcheats and Eſcheators.

1. How Eſcheats ſhall be anſwered to the King, *St. de Scac.* 51 *H.* 3. *ſt.* 5. *St. de Eſcheator.* 29 *Ed.* 1.
2. Eſcheators ſhall not commit Waſte in Wards Lands, 28 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 18.
3. Shall reſtore Iſſues wrongfully ſeized, 28 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 19.
4. The King's Prerogative in Eſcheats of Biſhops Tenants and of Felons, *Prærog. Reg.* 17 *Ed.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 14 & 16.
5. Eſcheators ſhall have Lands ſufficient in the County, 4 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 9. 5 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 4.
6. Sufficient Number of Eſcheators elected yearly by the Chancellor, &c. 14 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 8.
7. Caſual Profits to be anſwered according to the Rate, 28 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 4.
8. Shall take Inqueſts of good Jurors, &c. 34 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 13. 23 *H.* 6. *c.* 16.
9. Offices found ſhall be returned into *Chancery*, 36 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 13.
10. Shall have 20 *l.* a Year in Land, 42 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 5. 12 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 9.
11. Shall be removed every Year, 46 *Ed.* 3. *in Appendix.*
12. Commiſſions to inquire of the Accounts of Sheriffs, Eſcheators, &c. 6 *H.* 4. *c.* 3.
13. No Eſcheator to take Inqueſts but of People returned by the Sheriffs, 8 *H.* 6. *c.* 16.
14. Land ſeized not to be let till a Month after Office returned, *Id.*
15. Shall return Inquiſitions within the Month, 18 *H.* 6. *c.* 7.
16. Eſcheators Fees, 23 *H.* 6. *c.* 16.

*For other Matters, ſee* Biſhops 5. Exchequer, Inquiſitions, Patents.

## Eſcrick (Yorkſhire).

For building a New Church and Rectory Houſe there, and confirming Agreement with the Rector as to Tithes, 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 76.

## Eſcuage.

1. Shall be taken as accuſtomed, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 37.
2. Taken away, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 24. § 2.

## Eſſex.

For rebuilding the County Gaol, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 28. 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 35.

## Eſſoin.

1. After Iſſue joined, but one Eſſoin, *St. Marleb.* 52 *H.* 3. *c.* 13.
2. Need not be ſworn to in the County or Court Baron, *St. Marleb.* 52 *H.* 3. *c.* 20.
3. Lies not after Appearance in Aſſizes, Attaints, and *Juris utrum*, *St. Weſtm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 42. Nor ſhall the Plaintiffs have Eſſoin, *St. Weſtm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 28.
4. Parceners and Jointenants ſhall not fourch by Eſſoin, *St. Weſtm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 43.
5. Nor Huſband and Wife, *St. Glouc.* 6 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 10.
6. Eſſoin *de ultra mare* may be challenged, *St. Weſtm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 44.
7. On Failure of warranting an Eſſoin, *De ſervitio Regis*, Defendant ſhall pay Coſts, *St. Glouc.* 6 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 8.
8. Eſſoin does not lie in Aſſize in *Wales*, *St. Wall.* 12 *Ed.* 1. *in Appendix.*
9. No Eſſoin lies for an Appellor, 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 12.
10. *De malo lecti* may be challenged, *St. Weſtm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 17.
11. Shall not lie in a Writ of Right between two claiming by one Deſcent, *St. Weſtm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 17.
12. After Iſſue joined an Eſſoin ſhall only be allowed at the firſt Day given, *St. Weſtm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 27.
13. No Eſſoin after a Day given *prece partium*, *St. Weſtm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 2. *c.* 27.
14. In what Caſes Eſſoins lie, and in what not, *St. Eſſon.* 12 *Ed.* 2. *ſt.* 2.
15. In what Caſes Eſſoin *De ſervitio Regis* lieth not, *St. de Viſu*, &c. *incerti temp.* 1 Vol. 188.
16. Eſſoin *De ſervitio*, &c. and Protection does not lie in Attaint or in Aſſize of *Novel Diſſeiſin*, 5 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 6.

17. In

17. In Debt againſt divers Executors, they ſhall not fourch by Eſſoin, 9 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 3.

*For other Matters, ſee* Attaint 5. Executors 4. Treſpaſs 4.

## Eſtrepement.

Waſte ſhall not be made of Land in Demand pending a Plea, *St. Glouc.* 6 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 13.

## Eſtreats.

1. Where Juſtices ſhall deliver Eſtreats, *St. Weſtm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 45.
2. Shall be made of the Value of the Cattle found in *ſecundâ ſuperoneratione*, and ſent into the Exchequer, *St. Weſtm.* 2 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 8.
3. How Juſtices ſhall make Eſtreats, 27 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 2.
4. Manner in which Eſtreats of the Chancery ſhall be entered, *Statute of Eſtreats*, 16 *Ed.* 2.
5. Other Courts, *Id.*
6. No Cuſtomer ſhall be Deputy to the Butler, while he is attendant upon the Cuſtom, 16 *Ed.* 2.
7. One charged by Eſtreats with Felons Goods, *&c.* may charge another, 31 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 3.
8. Eſtreats ſhall be ſhewed to the Party indebted; what is paid ſhall be totted, 42 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 9.
9. How Eſtreats ſhall be made by Juſtices of Peace, 14 *R.* 2. *c.* 11.
10. Cauſe of Forfeiture ſhall be ſet forth in Eſtreats, 7 *H.* 4. *c.* 3.
11. Juſtices of Peace ſhall review the Sheriffs Eſtreats, and indent them, 1 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 2. 11 *H.* 7. *c.* 15.
12. Fines and Forfeitures eſtreated twice a Year, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 22. Made perpetual, 4 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 24. § 4.
13. Oath on Return of Eſtreats, 4 & 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 24 § 5.
14. Barons may amerce Clerks of Aſſize, *&c.* for not returning Eſtreats, 3 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 15. § 12.

*For other Matters, ſee* Admeaſurement *&c.* 4. Exchequer, Juries 33. 36, *&c.* Juſtices of the Peace 10. Sewers 8. Sheriffs.

## Evidence.

1. The Council to provide Remedy for thoſe whoſe Evidences were deſtroyed in an Inſurrection, 5 *R.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 9. 6 *R.* 2. *c.* 4.
2. Shop Book, where Evidence, 7 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 12.
3. What good Evidence of Death of Leſſee for Life, 19 *Car.* 2. *c.* 6.
4. Of Conveyance of a Fee Farm Rent, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 24. § 5.
5. Of Augmentation of a ſmall Vicarage, 22 *Car.* 2. *c.* 8. § 4.
6. What Stamp required to make a Writing Evidence, 5 & 6 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 21. § 11.
7. Inhabitants may be Witneſſes on Indictments relating to Bridges and Highways, 1 *Ann.* *ſt.* 1. *c.* 18. § 13. 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 78, 84.
8. Commiſſioners of Bankruptcy may examine all Perſons touching Effects of Bankrupt, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30. § 16.
9. What may be given in Evidence in Caſes of Bankruptcy, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30. § 41.
10. Inhabitants of the Hundred may be Witneſſes at Trials on the Statutes of Hue and Cry, 8 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 16. § 15.
11. Relief for Subjects in *Scotland*, whoſe Evidences were imbezilled by the Rebels, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 20.
12. Copies of Letters of Attorney, *&c.* relating to Prize Money, *&c.* made Evidence, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 24. § 14.
13. Pariſhioner may be a Witneſs on Proſecution for keeping a Bawdy Houſe, *&c.* 25 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 36 § 9.

*For other Matters, ſee* Admiral, *&c.* 12. Apprentices 38. Baron and Feme. Bridges 2. Coaches 15. Exciſe, *&c.* Felony 31. Gold, *&c.* 26. India Goods 9, *&c.* Inrolment 8. Money 68, *&c.* Prizes 40. Quakers 5, 10, *&c.* Recoveries 8. Regiſter 8. Treaſon 27, 50, 52, *&c.* Witneſſes.

## Examſhire and Tindal.

1. Proceſs how to iſſue againſt Perſons of the Franchiſes of *Exhamſhire*, &c. committing Murder, *&c.* 2 *H.* 5. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 5. 9 *H.* 5. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 7.
2. *Exham* and *Exhamſhire* ſhall be within *Northumberland*, 14 *El.* *c.* 13.

## Exceptions.

If the Juſtices refuſe to allow an Exception, they ſhall ſeal a Bill of it, on Requeſt, *St. Weſtm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 31.

*See* Fines.

## Exchange.

1. Exchanges ſhall be kept at *Dover*, and where the King pleaſes, 9 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 7. 18 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 6. 9 *H.* 5. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 2.
2. Keeping Exchanges prohibited, 25 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 5. *c.* 12. 3 *H.* 7. *c.* 6.
3. Chancellor to ſend Eſtreats of Writs of Exchange into the *Exchequer*, 11 *H.* 4. *c.* 8.
4. Maſter of the Mint at the Tower permitted to keep the King's Exchange in *London*, 1 *H.* 6. *c.* 4.
5. Penalty of taking any Premium for exchanging Money, 5 & 6 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 19.

*For other Matters, ſee* Bills of Exchange, First Fruits, Money.

## Exchequer and Exchequer Bills.

1. Order of accounting there, *St. de Scaccario*, 51 *H* 3. *ſt.* 5.
2. King ſhall aſſign three Surveyors to extend Eſcheats, 51 *H.* 3. *ſt.* 5. § 4.
3. Collector of the Cuſtoms when to account, 51 *H.* 3. *ſt.* 5. § 6.
4. Officers reſtrained appointing Deputies, *St. de Scac.* 51 *H.* 3. *ſt.* 5. § 7 & 8.
5. Eſtreats of Fines and Amerciaments delivered into Exchequer every Year, 51 *H.* 3. *ſt.* 5. § 10. 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 22.
6. Summons of Exchequer ſhall be ſhewn *gratis*, *St. Weſtm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 19.
7. Directions for writing Rolls of Sheriffs Accounts, *St. Rutl.* 10 *Ed.* 1.
8. Writs *Secunda ſuperoneratione* and Re-diſſeiſin ſhall be inrolled, and Tranſcript ſent into Exchequer, *St. Weſtm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 8.
9. One Baron and one Clerk to be ſent into every County once a Year, to inroll Payment of Debts, 27 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 2.
10. Common Pleas ſhall not be held in the Exchequer, *Art. ſuper Cart.* 28 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 3. *c.* 4.
11. King's Clerks employed in Exchequer not compelled to Reſidence, *Art. Cler.* 9 *Ed.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 8.

12. Juſtices

12. Juſtices of Aſſize, &c. ſhall ſend their Records to Exchequer every Year, 9 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 5.
13. Duty of the Barons, 20 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 2.
14. Clerk of the Remembrance ſhall ſit above Clerk of the Pipe to imbreviate Diſcharges of King's Debtors, 37 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 4.
15. Penalty on Clerks of Exchequer making out Proceſs for a Debt paid, 1 *R.* 2. *c.* 5.
16. Barons ſhall admit any one to plead in Diſcharge without Privy Seal, 5 *R.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 10.
17. Covenants of Perſons retained in the King's Service, ſhall be ſent into Exchequer, 5 *R.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 11.
18. Accounts in Exchequer ſhall be more ſpeedily determined, 5 *R.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 12.
19. Two Clerks aſſigned to make Parcels of Accounts, 5 *R.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 13.
20. Accounts of *Nichil* put out, 5 *R.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 14.
21. Clerk of the Pipe and Remembrancers ſhall every Term execute all Privy Seals of Diſcharge, and tranſmit Schedules of Diſcharge to each other, 5 *R.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 15.
22. On Judgement of Livery certified, Remembrancer ſhall indorſe a Diſcharge on the *Mittimus*, 5 *R.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 16.
23. Fees of Clerks for Commiſſions and *Niſi Prius*, 5 *R.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 17.
24. No Bond ſhall be taken for the King's Debt in double the Sum, 13 *R.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 14.
25. Commiſſions to inquire into Accounts paſſed in the Exchequer, 6 *H.* 4. *c.* 3.
26. How Rolls of Eſtreats are to be made, 7 *H.* 4. *c.* 3.
27. Fees limited, Extortions prohibited, 33 *H.* 6. *c.* 3.
28. Penalty on Officers of Exchequer refuſing Inquiſitions, 1 *H.* 8. *c.* 8. § 4.
29. Authorities of Court of Augmentations, &c. which have ſince been united to the Exchequer, 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 39. § 56, &c.
30. Duty and Fees of Auditors and Receivers, 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 39. § 67, &c.
31. Confirmation of Orders for limiting Fees and regulating Proceſs, 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 26.
32. Suits on the Act of Navigation may be proſecuted in Exchequer, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. § 28.
33. No Writ of Delivery ſhall be granted without Security, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. § 30.
34. All Seizures and Inquiſitions returned to be certified to the Ingroſſer of the Great Roll before the firſt Day of the next Term, &c. 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 21. § 4.
35. For aſſigning Orders, 19 *Car.* 2. *c.* 12.
36. Penalty on not paying Money into Exchequer in due Time, 20 *Car.* 2. *c.* 2. 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 44. § 42.
37. Rules for paying certain Monies into Exchequer, 1 *W.* & *M. ſt.* 2. *c.* 1.
38. Regulations for receiving and paying Money at Exchequer, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 28.
39. Duty of Tellers, Auditors, and of Talley Office regulated, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 28. 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 22. § 14.
40. Penalty on Officers of Exchequer not keeping Account of all Monies appropriated to the Bank, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 20. § 37.
41. New Bills may be made forth at Exchequer, in lieu of thoſe filled up with Indorſements, 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 3. § 3.
42. Eſtabliſhment of Exchequer in *Scotland*, 6 *Ann.* *c.* 26.
43. Alteration of *Whitſuntide* and *Lammas* Terms for the Court of Exchequer in *Scotland*, 7 *Ann.* *c.* 15.
44. Earl of *Ranelagh*'s Aſſignments declared good, 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 2. § 8.
45. For cancelling Exchequer Bills, 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 3.
46. Regulations for indorſing of Orders, 9 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 12.
47. Officers indemnified for Money ſtolen out of the Exchequer, 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 6.
48. Act that Proceedings ſhall be entered in *Engliſh* not to affect Receipt of Exchequer, 6 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 6.
49. A Million charged on Duties on Licences, &c. 16 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 12.
50. Fees on *Niſi Prius* Records iſſuing out of Exchequer, 23 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 26. § 10.
51. Clauſes in the Land Tax relating to Exchequer Bills extended to the Malt Tax Act, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 4. § 34.
52. Statutes for circulating Exchequer Bills, 5 *Ann.* *c.* 13. 6 *Ann.* *c.* 32. 12 *Ann.* *ſt.* 1. *c.* 11. 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 2. § 8. 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 4. § 69, &c. 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 20. 11 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 17. 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 2. § 29. & *c.* 4. 13 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 7. § 15. 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 16. 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 3. § 166.
53. And for Payment of thoſe loſt, 7 *Geo.* 1. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 20. § 33. 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 2. § 34. 11 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 8. § 23. 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 2. § 29. 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 4. § 65. 13 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 7. § 36. 14 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 41. § 16. 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 3. § 174. 2 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 9.
54. Two Millions raiſed by Exchequer Bills, 33 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 1.
55. Loans to be taken at Exchequer for a Million, 33 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 18.
56. Loan for making the Deficiencies of the Year 1760, 33 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 21.
57. Loan for 1,500,000*l.* 33 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 23.
58. Loan for 1,762,400*l.* 1 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 18.
59. Loan for 1,000,000*l.* out of next Supplies or Sinking Fund, 1 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 19.
60. Loan for 1,500,000*l.* for diſcharging Navy Debt, 1 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 20.
61. Loan for 1,500,000*l.* for diſcharging Navy, 2 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 7.
62. Loan for 1,009,217*l.* 2*s.* 8*d.* 2*q.* 2 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 33.
63. Loan for 1,000,000*l.* out of next Supplies or Sinking Fund, 2 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 34.
64. Loan for 1,800,000*l.* out of next Supplies or Sinking Fund, 3 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 17.
65. Tallies of Loan to be ſtruck for 2,000,000*l.* iſſuing out of Sinking Fund, 3 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 18.
66. Proviſions for the more eaſy Diſcharge of Recognizances eſtreated into the Exchequer, 4 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 10.
67. Loan of 2,000,000*l.* for 1764, 4 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 13.
68. Treaſurer impowered to iſſue Exchequer Bills for 800,000*l.* to be paid out of firſt Supplies, or out of Sinking Fund, 4 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 23.
69. Treaſury impowered to iſſue Exchequer Bills for 800,000*l.* in Manner preſcribed by the Malt Act of this Seſſion, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 19. § 1. The Bills and Intereſt charged on the next Aids or Sinking Fund, *Id.* § 4.
70. Treaſury impowered to raiſe, 2,100,000*l.* granted out of the Sinking Fund, by Loans or Exchequer Bills, on the Credit thereof, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 40. § 2.
71. Loan for 1,800,000*l.* for the Year 1766, 6 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 15.
72. Loan for 1,800,000*l.* for the Year 1767, 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 16.
73. Barons of the Exchequer impowered to grant Certificates for Exchequer Bills, Lottery Tickets, Annuity Orders, &c. burnt, loſt or deſtroyed, &c. 9 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 37. § 5.
74. Loan for 1,800,000*l.* for the Year 1770, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 11.
75. Loan for 1,250,000*l.* for the Year 1774, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 69.
76. Loan for 1,250,000*l.* for the Year 1775, 15 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 38.
77. Loan for 1,500,000*l.* for the Year 1776, 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 35.

78. Loan

78. Loan for 1,000,000 *l.* for ſpecified Purpoſes, 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 45.
79. Loan for 1,500,000 *l.* 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 38.
80. Loan for 1,500,000 *l.* 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 38.
81. Loan for 500,000 *l.* 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 57.
82. Loan for 1,500,000 *l.* 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 63.
83. Loan for 1,900,000 *l.* 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 64.
84. Loan for 1,500,000 *l.* 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 43.
85. Loan for 1,900,000 *l.* 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 53.
86. Loan for 1,500,000 *l.* 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 41.
87. Farther Loan of 1,900,000 *l.* 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 42. } for the Year 1781.
88. Balances remaining in the Hands of certain Publick Debtors, to be paid into the Exchequer, 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 48.—and the Perſons paying indemnified, *Id.* § 3.
89. His Majeſty impowered to raiſe 1,000,000 *l.* for certain Purpoſes, 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 59.
90. Treaſury impowered to raiſe 1,500,000 *l.* in the Manner preſcribed by Land Tax Act, 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 34. § 1.—Charged on the next Aids or Sinking Fund, *Id.* § 4.
91. Loan for 1,900,000 *l.* for the Year 1782, 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 36.
92. His Majeſty impowered to raiſe 1,000,000 *l.* for certain Purpoſes, 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 76.
93. Loan for 1,000,000 *l.* 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 12.
94. Farther Loan of 1,500,000 *l.* 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 72. } for the Year 1783.
95. Regulations eſtabliſhed in the Receipt of the Exchequer, 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 82.
96. Treaſury impowered to raiſe 55,000 *l.* by Exchequer Bills, in the Manner preſcribed by Land Tax Act, 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 84. § 1. to be charged on the Aggregate Fund, § 3. and applied in Diſcharge of Debts due on the Civil Liſt, *Id.* § 4.
97. Loan for 1,500,000 *l.* 24 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 33.
98. Farther Loan for 1,000,000 *l.* 24 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 52. } for the Year 1784.
99. Treaſury impowered to raiſe 1,500,000 *l.* by Exchequer Bills, in Manner preſcribed by the Malt Act, to be charged on the next Aids or Sinking Fund, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 11.
100. A farther 1,000,000 *l.* by 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 12.
101. A farther 1,000,000 *l.* by 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 33.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Account, &c.** 9. **Annuities, Bank, Chancery** 3. **Coſts, Debts to the King, Eaſt India Company** 11. **Error** 7, 9, 14, 20. **Eſtreats, Execution** 16. **Felonies without Clergy, Funds, Ireland, Recuſants** 14. **Sheriffs.**

## Excise.

1. On Beer and Ale, &c. granted to the King for Life, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 23.
2. Continued for the Life of his preſent Majeſty, 1 *Geo.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 1.
3. Brewers to make Entries once a Month, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 23. § 15.
4. Thirty-ſix Gallons a Barrel of Beer, and thirty-two Gallons a Barrel of Ale, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 23. § 8.
5. Duties on foreign Liquors paid by Importer, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 23. § 14. 15 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. § 17. 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 5. § 9.
6. Oaths of Officers of Exciſe, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 23. § 33.
7. Hereditary Exciſe granted, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 24. § 15, &c.
8. Brewers muſt give Notice of brewing Veſſels, 15 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11.
9. Commiſſioners ſhall not take Exciſe to farm, 15 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. § 2.
10. Exciſe Offices to be kept in Market Towns, 15 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. § 10.
11. Hours for carrying out Beer, 15 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. § 11.
12. Brewers ſhall not mingle ſtrong Worts with ſmall, 15 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. § 12. 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 5. § 11.
13. Penalty of bribing an Exciſeman, 15 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. § 16.
14. Directions for landing exciſeable Liquors imported, 15 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. § 17.
15. Where Appellant to have Coſts, 15 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. § 19.
16. Exemption of Colleges, 15 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. § 21.
17. Powers of Commiſſioners given to the Farmers, 16 & 17 *Car.* 2. *c.* 4.
18. Additional Exciſes now expired, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 5. 29 *Car.* 2. *c.* 2. 1 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 24. 2 *W.* & *M.* *ſt.* 2. *c.* 2. & *c.* 10. 3 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 1. 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 7. 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 30.
19. Allowance for Waſte, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 6. § 3.
20. Juſtices or Commiſſioners may mitigate Fines, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 5. § 8.
21. Lending a Brewhouſe prohibited, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 5. § 10.
22. Retailer of Ale not to mix ſtrong and ſmall Beer together, after Gauge taken, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 5. § 11. 7 *W.* 3. *c.* 30.
23. *Certiorari* not allowed on Proceedings on the Exciſe Law, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 5. § 14.
24. In the Country thirty-four Gallons a Barrel of Beer or Ale, 1 *W.* & *M.* *ſt.* 1. *c.* 24. § 5.
25. Brewer not diſcharged of Miſ-entry unleſs he ſhew Beer, 1 *W.* & *M.* *ſt.* 1. *c.* 24. § 10.
26. Penalty on Officers taking Fees, 1 *W.* & *M.* *ſt.* 1. *c.* 24. § 15.
27. Informations againſt Brewers within three Months, 1 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 24. § 16.
28. Exciſe granted to King *William* and Queen *Mary*, 2 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 3.
29. Additional Exciſes, 4 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 3. 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 20. § 10. 4 *Ann.* *c.* 6. § 6.
30. Theſe Duties made perpetual, and the Surplus appropriated to Aggregate Fund, 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 12.
31. Duties granted by 4 *Ann* *c.* 6. charged with Annuities. And by 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 4. *South Sea* Company are impowered to purchaſe Annuities.
32. Notes of Gauges to be left with Brewer, 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 20. § 49. 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 30. § 46.
33. Powers and Directions for preventing Concealment of Liquors ſubject to Exciſe, 7 & 8 *W* 3. *c.* 30.
34. Commiſſioners or Juſtices may ſummon Witneſſes, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 30. § 24.
35. Officers may break open Brewhouſes to ſearch for private Tons, &c. 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 30. § 27.
36. Inferior Officers continue though Commiſſioners die, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 30. § 30.
37. Brewers to make Declaration of Party Guiles, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 19.
38. Penalties on concealed Veſſels, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 19. § 4.
39. Duties on Vinegar and Low Wines leſſened, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 21.
40. Informations to be brought within three Months, 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 11. § 17.
41. Weekly Sum of 3700 *l.* paid out of Exciſe Revenue as a Fund, 12 & 13 *W.* 3. *c.* 12.
42. Weekly Charge made perpetual by 1 *Geo.* 1. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 1. and Annuities granted upon it ſubſcribed into the *South Sea* Fund, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 4.

43. Excise charged with Three *per Cent.* on Bankers Debt, 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 12. § 15.
44. Great Part of this Debt was subscribed for Annuities upon the General Fund, pursuant to 3 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 7.
45. Additional Excise granted, 8 *Ann. c.* 7.
46. Duties laid by 8 *Ann. c.* 7. made perpetual by the *South Sea* Act, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 4.
47. Commissioners and Officers to be sworn, 10 *Ann. c.* 19. § 122. 10 *Ann. c.* 20. § 75.
48. Certain Duties put under the Management of Commissioners of Excise, 12 *Ann. st.* 2. *c.* 9. § 11.
49. Penalty of obstructing Excise Officer, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21. § 7.
50. Excise Officers may search Ships for Brandy and exciseable Liquors, 11 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 30.
51. May, by Warrant, search Houses, 11 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 30. § 2.
52. Rules for taking out Permits, 11 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 30. § 10.
53. Penalty on Constable refusing to assist Officer, 11 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 30. § 31.
54. Proof to be admitted of Officer's Authority without producing Deputation, 11 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 30. § 32.
55. Penalty on offering to corrupt Officer, 11 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 30. § 40.
56. Directions for Commissioners of Customs and Excise to proceed upon Seizures of Tea, Coffee, and exciseable Liquors, 12 *Geo* 1. *c.* 28.
57. Officers not subject to Penalty for not leaving a Copy of their Charge, unless requested in Writing, 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 28. § 30.
58. Right of Appeal confirmed, 1 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 16. § 3.
59. Three Commissioners impowered to act, 1 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 16. § 4.
60. Powers granted to the Commissioners with respect to Retailers of Spirituous Liquors, 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 23. § 4, *&c.*
61. Duty on Sweets lessened, 10 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 17.
62. Directions for preventing Frauds in Dealers in exciseable Goods, 18 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 26. § 8.
63. Offenders in one Jurisdiction may be prosecuted in another, 18 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 26. § 13.
64. Punishment of Persons going armed in Defiance of Laws of Excise, 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. continued to *Michaelmas* 1778, 11 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 1. § 3. 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 45. § 4.
65. Offences against Excise Laws and Monies arising from Excise excepted out of general Pardon, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 52. § 28, 39.
66. Office Hours of Attendance altered, 23 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 26. § 12.
67. Summons left at Offender's House deemed legal Notice, 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 17.
68. Officers of Excise may seize forfeited Vessels, 33 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 9. § 16.
69. Additional Excise granted, 1 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 7. § 1.
70. Powers and Provisions in 18 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 26. extended against all Persons committing Offences against any Acts concerning Duties of Excise, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 43. § 26.
71. *Gresham College* purchased for erecting a new Building for the Excise Office, 8 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 32. For defraying the Expence of this Building, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 32.
72. Penalty of Traders using false Weights and Scales for weighing their Stock, in Fraud of the Duties, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 44. § 1, 2, 3.
73. All Dealers in Tea to mark their Canisters with the Words *Black* or *Green*, according to the Contents, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 46. § 1. These Terms explained, § 2.
74. Officers finding an Increase of Tea in Dealers Custody not accounted for, may seize it, *Id.* § 3.
75. No Tea above 6 *lb.* Weight to be removed out of the Kingdom without Permit, *Id.* § 5.
76. Additional Duty of 5 *per Cent.* on the Amount of all Inland Duties on exciseable Goods, 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 25. § 3. Exceptions, § 4.
77. Additional 5 *per Cent.* on the said Duties, 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 17. § 1. Exceptions, § 2. For rectifying a Mistake in the said Act, 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 55. § 50.
78. Additional 5 *per Cent.* on the said Duties, 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 66. § 2. Exceptions, *Id.* § 3.
79. Duties to be paid for Licences to be taken out by Dealers in certain exciseable Commodities, 24 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 41.
80. Officers not to be sued till after a Month's Notice, *&c.* 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 70. § 30.

*For other Matters, see the several Sorts of* **Exciseable Goods**

*And see farther,* **Ale, Anglesea** 3. **Annuities, Arrests** 12. **Bail** 19, 20. **Bank** 19, *&c.* **Beer,** *&c.* **Brandy, Brewer, Customs** 181. **Distiller, East India Company, Ireland, Malt, Parliament** 40, *&c.* **Scotland, Soap.**

## Excommunication.

1. Against Infringers of the Great Charter, *Sententia lata, &c.* Vol. 1. *p.* 20.
2. Excommunicates, not repleviable, 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 15.
3. In what Case the King's Letter shall go to discharge an Excommunicate, 9 *Ed.* 2. *st.* 1. *c.* 7.
4. King's Tenant excommunicate, 9 *Ed.* 2. *st.* 1. *c.* 12.
5. Excommunications for executing Statute of Provisors, 25 *Ed.* 3. *st.* 6. prohibited, 13 *R.* 2. *st* 2. *c.* 3.
6. Excommunication no Plea against Plaintiff in Attaint, 23 *H.* 8. *c.* 3. § 5.
7. *Excommunicato capiendo* returnable in *King's Bench*, 5 *El. c.* 23. § 2. except in *Wales* and Counties Palatine, 5 *El. c.* 23. § 11.
8. Sheriffs amerced for false Return, 5 *El. c.* 23. § 2.
9. Penalties of not appearing to Writs of *Capias* with Proclamation on an *Excom. cap. Id.* § 4 & 5.
10. Saving of Bishop's Authority to absolve Person excommunicated, 5 *El. c.* 23. § 10.
11. Causes in which *Excommunicato capiendo* may be awarded, *Id.* § 13.
12. Void for want of Addition, unless for Heresy, *Id.* § 13.
13. House may be broke open to take Recusant excommunicated, 3 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 4. § 35.

*For other Matters, see* **Addition, Liberties** 7. **Recusants** 24.

## Exe.

1. The Corporation of *Exeter* may break down Wears, *&c.* in that River, 31 *H.* 8. *c.* 4.
2. For building a new Wear there, 7 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 19.

## Execution.

1. On a Statute Merchant, shall be against the Body, if Goods and Lands deviseable be not sufficient, *St. de Merc.* 11 *Ed.* 1. & 13 *Ed.* 1. *st.* 3.
2. Execution by *Fieri facias* or *Elegit*, on Judgement of Recognizance, *St. Westm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *st.* 1. *c.* 18.
3. After a Year *Scire facias* necessary, 13 *Ed.* 1. *st.* 1. *c.* 45.
4. There may be Execution on a Statute Merchant once shewn in *C. B.* though Process be discontinued, 5 *H.* 4. *c.* 12.
5. A new Execution shall go on Eviction of Land extended, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 5. 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 25. § 4.
6. Or on Discharge of a Prisoner by Privilege of Parliament, 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 13.
7. Or on his dying in Execution, 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 24.

8. Or on a Defect in the first Execution, 16 & 17 *Car.* 2. *c.* 5. 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 25. § 4.
9. In what Cases there shall be Contribution, 16 & 17 *Car.* 2. *c.* 5. Made perpetual, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 2.
10. Extent not avoided by Omission of Lands liable, 16 & 17 *Car.* 2. *c.* 5. § 2.
11. Not to give Extent or Contribution against any Heir within Age, 16 & 17 *Car.* 2. *c.* 5. § 3.
12. Where it may be sued by Administrator *de bonis non*, 17 *Car.* 2. *c.* 8.
13. Where on Trust Lands, 29 *Car.* 2. *c.* 3. § 10.
14. *Fieri facias* binds the Property of Goods only from the Day delivered to Sheriff, 29 *Car.* 2. *c.* 3. § 16.
15. Where it shall go against the Heir after Alienation of Lands descended, 3 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 14. § 5, 6.
16. If Execution brought against Bank, Officers of Exchequer to pay the Money, and detain it out of the yearly Payment, 5 & 6 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 20. § 32.
17. Landlord must be paid before Execution executed, 8 *Ann.* *c.* 14. § 1.

*For other Matters, see* **Debt to the King, Error** 12. **Heir** 2. **Imprisonment** 3. **Parliament** 28, *&c.* **Recognisances, Recoveries** 4. **Rent** 5, *&c.*

## Executors.

1. Have the Goods of deceased, saving, *&c.* *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 18.
2. May have an Action of Account, *St. Westm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *st.* 1. *c.* 23.
3. May bring an Action *de bonis asportatis in vita testatoris*, 4 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 7.
4. Shall have but one Essoin, and they that appear to the Distress shall answer, 9 *Ed.* 3. *st.* 1. *c.* 3.
5. Executors of Executors, 25 *Ed.* 3. *st.* 5. *c.* 5.
6. Remedy against Servants imbezzling Testator's Goods, 33 *H.* 6. *c.* 1.
7. Where Part of them may sell Lands devised to be sold, 21 *H.* 8. *c.* 4.
8. Executor of Incumbent how liable for Tenths, 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 8. § 4.
9. How they shall recover Rents of Inheritance, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 37.
10. Person fraudulently obtaining Goods, to be charged as Executor *de son tort.* 43 *El.* *c.* 8. § 2.
11. Administrator *de bonis non*, may sue Execution on Judgement obtained by an Executor, 17 *Car.* 2. *c.* 8.
12. Executors and Administrators of Executors in their own Wrong answerable, 30 *Car.* 2. *c.* 7. Made perpetual, 4 & 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 24.
13. Executors or Administrators of Executors or Administrators shall answer for wasting Assets, 4 & 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 24. § 12.
14. Annuities deemed personal Estates, and go to Executors, 2 *Ann.* *c.* 3. § 21. 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 2. § 22.

*For other Matters, see* **Account and Accountant** 6, 12. **Accounts** 5. **Administrators** 5, 10, 16, *&c.* **Costs** 21. **Error** 15. **Felony** 29. **Frauds** 10. **Identitate Nominis** 2. **Recusants** 30. **Rent** 1, *&c.* **Servants** 3.

## Exemplification.

1. Exemplifications of Deeds destroyed by Rebels, in the Reign of *R.* 2. made of the same Force as the Deeds themselves, 5 *R.* 2. *st.* 1. *c.* 9. 6 *R.* 2. *st.* 1. *c.* 4.
2. Where Judgement shall not be reversed for Error in Record contrary to Exemplification, 8 *H.* 6. *c.* 12. § 4.
3. Fines and Recoveries how exemplified in *Wales*, and the Counties Palatine, 27 *El.* *c.* 9.

*For other Matters, see* **Patents.**

## Exemption.

In what Case those that have Charters of Exemption are compellable to be sworn on Juries, *St. Marleb.* 52 *H.* 3. *c.* 14.

*For other Matters, see* **York.**

## Exeter.

1. Corporation of Merchant Adventurers there, not prejudiced by 3 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 6. 4 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 9.
2. Its neighbouring Gaol and Workhouse provided for, 19 *Car.* 2. *c.* 4. § 4, 5.
3. The Queen enabled to grant the Site of the Castle of *Exon* for ninety-nine Years for the Benefit of the County of *Devon*, 9 *Ann.* *c.* 19.
4. Taxes assessed on the Waterworks at *Exon* are chargeable on the Persons collecting them, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 6. § 94.
5. For the Recovery of Small Debts within the City of *Exeter*, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 27.
6. To explain and carry into Execution two Acts for erecting Hospitals, Workhouses, and for employing and maintaining the Poor in the City of *Exeter*, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 61. Enlarged and amended by 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 21.

*For the Regulation of Silver in* Exeter, *see* **Bristol, Gold, Wool.**

## Exigend.

Process of Exigend given in Ravishment of Ward, *St. Westm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 35.

*For other Matters, see* **Outlawry.**

## Exile.

No Freeman to be exiled but by lawful Judgement of his Peers, or Law of the Land, 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 29.

## Exportation.

1. Three Years from Importation of Goods allowed for Exportation, 7 *Geo.* 1. *st.* 1. *c.* 21. § 10.
2. For Exportation of Goods from or to the *Isle of Man*, *Ireland*, or the Plantations, or other Countries, *see the respective Countries.*
3. For Exportation of Corn, Wool, Money, *&c.* *see the respective Commodities.*
4. *Isle of Man* included in Bond to be given on Exportation of Goods from *Great Britain*, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 39. § 3.
5. On what Condition certain Goods may be removed from one Port to another in order to be exported to *America*, 6 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 40. § 6.
6. The Discharge of Bonds given for Exportation, how ascertained, 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 41. § 4. This Part of the Act repealed, 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 40. § 1.
7. *British* or *Irish* Vessels sailing to any Port of the *Baltick* where there is a *British* Consul, to deliver the Particulars of the Cargo to him, 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 41. § 5.
8. Extended to the Ports of *Denmark*, *Norway*, and *Archangel*, 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 40. § 2.

*For other Matters, see* **Callicoes, Corvage, Corn, Cottons, East India Company, Faro Islands, Hay, Herrings, Ireland, Plantations, Turkey Company.**

## Extenta Manerii, 4 Ed. 1. st. 1.

## Extent. See Execution.

## Extortion.

1. King's Officers ſhall not take Hire for doing their Offices, on Pain of double Damages, &c. *St. Weſtm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 26.
2. Juſtices Clerks, &c. to pay treble Damages, *St. Weſtm.* 1. *c.* 27 & *c.* 30.
3. Puniſhment of Officers of the Courts taking more than their Fees, *St. Weſtm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 44.
4. Indictments of Ordinaries or their Miniſters for Extortion or Oppreſſion ſhall ſet forth the Fact in certain, 25 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 3. *c.* 9.
5. Extortion in Probate of Wills examinable by the Judges, 31 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 4.
6. Extortion in Sheriffs puniſhed at the King's Will, 1 *H.* 4. *c.* 11.
7. Penalty of Officers of the Cuſtoms diſtraining Ships or Goods wrongfully, 28 *H.* 6. *c.* 5.
8. Informations of Extortion may be laid in any County, 31 *El.* *c.* 5. § 4.
9. Penalty on Sheriffs taking Fees for levying the King's Debts, 3 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 15. § 13.

*For other Matters, ſee* Coroners 16. Cuſtoms, Eccleſiaſtical Perſons, &c. Probate, Reference, Sheriffs.

## Eyre.

1. Juſtices ſhall not amerce Townſhips if enough come, 52 *H.* 3. *c.* 24.
2. The common Fine and Amerciament of the County ſhall be aſſeſſed before the Juſtices, *St. Weſtm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 18.
3. At what Time *Ne recipiatur* ſhall be before Juſtices in Eyre, *St. Weſtm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 10.
4. Perſons may make a general Attorney to appear in the Eyre, *St. Weſtm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 10.
5. Oaths of the Officers and Jurors in the Eyre, *Inter ſtatuta incerti temp.*—Juſtices in Eyre to inquire of undue Delivery of Felons, *Inter ſtat. incert. temp.*
6. Juſtices in Eyre can be made by none but the King, 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 24. § 2.
7. Matters inquirable in the Eyre, *Inter ſtat. incert. temp.*
9. Saving the Rights of Univerſities, 1 & 2 *Ph. & M.* *c.* 7. § 6.
10. Place for holding a Horſe Fair, and a Toll Taker how to be appointed, 2 & 3 *Ph. & M.* *c.* 7. § 2.
11. Horſes ſold how to be booked and noted, 2 & 3 *Ph. & M.* *c.* 7. § 2, 3.
12. What other Circumſtances are required to change the Property of a ſtolen Horſe by Sale in Fair or Market, 2 & 3 *Ph. & M.* *c.* 7. § 4, 5. 31 *El.* *c.* 12.
13. How a Horſe ſtolen may be redeemed, 31 *El.* *c.* 12. § 4.
14. Sale in a Fair or Market is not within the Reſtraint of 8 & 9 *W.* 3. concerning Hawkers and Pedlars, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 25.
15. *Billingſgate* a free Fiſh Market, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 24.
16. How Land Tax to be collected on Fairs, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 2. § 123.

*For other Matters, ſee* Alehouſes 3, 12. Billingſgate, Blackwell-Hall, Calendar 2. Hawkers 4. Leather 7, 32, &c. London 24. Tolls, Woodſtock, Worceſter, York.

## False Judgement.

1. Plea of falſe Judgement to be holden by none but the King, *St. Marleb.* 52 *H.* 3. *c.* 19.
2. If Record be wrong returned, Variance may be averred, 1 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 4.

## False News.

1. Slanderous to the King, &c. puniſhed by Impriſonment, &c. *St. Weſtm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 34. 1 & 2 *Ph. & M.* *c.* 3. 1 *El.* *c.* 6. Or ſlanderous to Great Men, 2 *R.* 2. *c.* 5. 12 *R.* 2. *c.* 11.
2. Falſe Prophecies made Felony, 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 14. Puniſhed by pecuniary Penalties, 3 & 4 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 15. By Impriſonment, 5 *El.* *c.* 15. 23 *El.* *c.* 2.

*For other Matters, ſee* Scandalum Magnatum.

## False Suggeſtions. See Suggeſtion.

## False Tokens. See Cheats.

## Falſifying Recoveries.

Where a Recovery againſt a Freeholder may be falſified by Tenant for Years, or a Perſon having or being intitled to have Lands in Execution, *St. Glouc.* 6 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 11. 21 *H.* 8. *c.* 15.

## Fants. See Leſnes.

## Farmers of Exciſe.

Their Authority, 16 & 17 *Car.* 2. *c.* 4.

## Farmers and Farms.

1. Farmers not to do Waſte, *St. Marleb.* 52 *H.* 3. *c.* 23.
2. No Man ſhall have more than two Farms, 25 *H.* 8. *c.* 13. § 14. 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 28. § 4.
3. Farmers, Graziers, &c. not to be deemed Bankrupts, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30. § 40.

*For Farmers in* Norfolk *and* Suffolk, *ſee* Norfolk *and* Suffolk.

*And ſee farther,* Eccleſiaſtical Perſons, Wight (Iſle of) 1.

---

# F.

## Factor. See Bankrupts 38. Broker, Cattle 26.

## Fairs and Markets.

1. Not to be kept in Church-yards, 13 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 6.
2. Fairs to be held no longer than the Time proclaimed, 2 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 15.
3. Penalty on ſelling Wares after Fair ended, 5 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 5.
4. What Contracts triable by Courts of *Pipowder*, 17 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 2.
5. Not to be prejudicial to the Biſhop of *Durham*, *Id.* Made perpetual by 1 *R.* 3. *c.* 6.
6. Oath muſt be made that the Cauſe of Action aroſe within the Fair, *Id.*
7. Days on which Fairs, &c. are not to be kept, 27 *H.* 6. *c.* 5.
8. Penalties on Perſons living in the Country, &c. and ſelling Wares in a Market Town, except in open Fair, though they have a Licence to ſell as Hawkers, &c. 1 & 2 *Ph. & M.* *c.* 7. 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 27. § 15.

## Faro Islands.

1. No Drawback or Bounty to be allowed for Goods exported from *Great Britain* or *Ireland* to the Islands of *Faro*, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 43. § 30.
2. The Islands of *Faro* included in the Oath upon Debentures for Goods exported, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 43. § 33.

## Fast and Feast Days. See Holy Days.

## Faversham (Kent).

For the Recovery of Small Debts within the Town and Port of *Faversham*, the Hundred of *Faversham* and *Boughton*, and the Parish of *Ospringe*, and other Parishes in *Kent*, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 7.

*For other Matters, see* **Fortifications.**

## Faulcon. See Hawks.

## Fealty.

Manner of doing it, *Modus faciendi, &c.* 17 *Ed.* 2. *st.* 2.

## Feathers and Feather-beds.

The Duties on Feathers and Feather-beds, by the Book of Rates, altered, 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 48. § 3.

## Fee-farms and Fee-farm Rents.

1. Fee-farm Rents vested in Trustees to be sold, 22 *Car.* 2. *c.* 6. 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 24.
2. Purchasers may distrain, *&c.* 22 *Car.* 2. *c.* 6. § 8.
3. Rents not paid for forty Years past not to be conveyed, 22 *Car.* 2. *c.* 6. § 9.
4. Corporations may purchase said Rents, notwithstanding Statutes of Mortmain, 22 *Car.* 2. *c.* 6. § 10.
7. Rents in *Wales* excepted, 22 *Car.* 2. *c.* 6. § 11.
6. Tenant in Tail not to bar Remainder in Trustees, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 24. § 6.
7. Fee-farm Rents may be described in pleading, as in the Conveyance from the Trustees, 10 *Ann.* *c.* 18. § 4.
8. Fee-farm Rents how taxable, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 3. § 5.
9. What Fee-farm Rents are intitled to an Allowance of four Shillings in the Pound, and what the Penalty for refusing to make such Allowance, 4 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 2. § 27.

## Fees.

1. Of the Marshal and Chamberlain on doing Homage and receiving Knighthood, *St. Westm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 42.
2. Of the Porters and Vergers of the Judges of the Cyrographers and Clerks, *St. Westm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1 *c.* 44.
3. On taking Statutes Merchants, *St. de Mercator.* 13 *Ed.* 1. *st.* 3.
4. Of a Bill of Grace in *Ireland*, *Ordin. pro stat. Hibern.* 17 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 4.
5. Of the Marshal there, *Id. c.* 5.
6. No Fee to be taken for a Report upon a Reference from any Court, 1 *Ja.* 1. *c* 10.
7. Damage Clere taken away, 17 *Car.* 2. *c.* 6.

Certain Fees of Sheriffs settled, 3 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 13. § 16, *&c.*

9. Fees on *Nisi prius* Records out of the Exchequer to be the same as on other Records, 23 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 26. § 10.
10. Fees of Justices Clerks to be regulated, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 14. 27 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 16. § 4.

*For other Matters, see* **Chancery** 10, 26. **Clerk of the Crown** 1. **Clerk of the Signet, Commissioners** 12. **Customs, Exchequer** 27. **Extortion, Felony** 21. **Fines** 26. *&c.* **Justices of Peace** 8. **Labourers** 27. **Marshal,** *&c.* 6. **Probate of Wills** 2.

## Felons and Felony.

1. The Year and Day belong to the King, except in *Gloucestershire* and *Kent*, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 22. 17 *Ed.* 2. *c.* 16.
2. Felons standing mute put to strong and hard Imprisonment, 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 12.
3. Goods of Felons and Fugitives inventoried and inrolled by the Coroner, *Artic. Exon.* 14 *Ed.* 1.
4. Breaking Prison Felony, where Prisoner in Custody for a Felony, 1 *Ed.* 2. *st.* 2.
5. Writs to take Felons directed to all Counties, 5 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 11.
6. Felons Goods and Lands shall not be seized before Conviction, *St. de catall. felon. incerti temp.* 1 Vol. 189. 1 *R.* 3. *c.* 3. His Chattels shall be forfeit on the Return of a *Non est inventus*, 25 *Ed.* 3. *st.* 5. *c.* 14.
7. Process against Felons, *Id.*
8. One charged in the Exchequer with Felons Goods may charge another over, 31 *Ed.* 3. *st.* 1. *c.* 3.
9. Justices of the King's Bench may remand Felons into their proper Counties, 6 *H.* 8. *c.* 6.
10. Stolen Goods shall be restored upon Attainder of Felon, 21 *H.* 8. *c.* 11.
11. How foreign Pleas pleaded by Felons shall be tried, 22 *H.* 8. *c.* 2. & *c.* 14. 1 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 12. § 11.
12. No Forfeiture for killing a Man attempting to commit Murder or Robbery, 24 *H.* 8. *c.* 5.
13. Clerk of the Assize, *&c.* shall certify Names of Felons convict into the King's Bench, 34 & 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 14.
14. Repeal of all Felonies made since 1 *H.* 8. 1 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 12. § 4. 1 *M. st.* 1. *c.* 1.
15. All Felonies and Offences of Premunire since 1 *H.* 8. repealed, 1 *M. st.* 1. *c.* 5.
16. Persons indicted of Felony in imbezilling Stores may make Defence by Witnesses, 31 *El.* *c.* 4.
17. Apprehenders of Burglars and Shoplifters to have a Certificate to discharge them from Parish Offices, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 23. § 2.
18. Farther intitled to 40 *l.* Reward on tendering Certificate of Conviction, 5 *Ann.* *c.* 31.
19. Burglars and Shoplifters discovering their Accomplices, *&c.* pardoned, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 23. § 5.
20. Felons to be burnt in the Cheek, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 23. § 6. Repealed, 5 *Ann.* *c.* 6.
21. Fee for drawing a Bill of Indictment, two Shillings, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 23. § 7.
22. Offences committed at Sea may be tried as directed by Commission, and Person standing mute, *&c.* to suffer Death, 1 *Ann. st.* 2. *c.* 9. § 5.
23. Felons may be burnt in the Hand, and committed to hard Labour, 5 *Ann.* *c.* 6. May be altered for a moderate Fine or Whipping, 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 74. § 23.
24. Felon discovering and convicting two Accomplices, intitled to a Pardon, *&c.* 5 *Ann.* *c.* 31. § 4.
25. Receivers of stolen Goods made accessary, 5 *Ann.* *c.* 31. § 5.
26. Judge to settle the Rights and Shares of Persons intitled to Certificates, 5 *Ann.* *c.* 31. § 7.
27. Intitled to the same Certificate as for apprehending Highwaymen, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 23. § 9.
28. Proclamation for Offenders to surrender to be printed in *Gazette*, 9 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 22. § 4.
29. Justices to give Certificate to Persons wounded, or to Executors

ecutors of Perſons killed in apprehending Felons, 9 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 22. § 12.

30. Returning from Tranſportation excluded Clergy, 25 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 10.

31. Court may order Expence of proſecuting Felon to be paid by Treaſurer of County, 25 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 36. § 11. and Expence of poor Witneſſes, 27 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 3. § 3.

32. Buying or receiving Lead, Iron, Copper, Braſs, Metal or Solder, puniſhed by Tranſportation, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30. Penalties on having thoſe Materials without being able to account for them, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30. § 6.

33. Perſons guilty of ſtealing in one Part of the united Kingdoms, and carrying the Effects into the other Part, may be tried where the Effects are found in their Poſſeſſion, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 31. § 4.

34. Receivers of ſtolen Goods to be tried in like Manner where they are received, *Id.* § 5.

35. Any Perſon arraigned for Felony or Piracy, ſtanding mute, ſhall be convicted in ſame Manner as by Verdict or Confeſſion, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 20.

## Felonies within Clergy.

*Armour.* 1. Imbezzling it, 31 *El.* *c.* 4. *See Felonies without Clergy.*

*Aſſault.* 2. Aſſaulting Perſons with Intent to tear or ſpoil their Clothes, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 23. § 11. *See Robbery.*

*Bridge.* 3. Deſtroying *London* Bridge, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 40. § 6. *See Felonies without Clergy.*
4. *Walton* Bridge, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22.
5. *Hampton Court* Bridge, 23 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 37. § 12.
6. *Ribble* Bridge, 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 36. § 34.
7. *Sandwich* Bridge, 28 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 55.
8. *Wye* Bridge, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 73.
9. *Black Friars* Bridge, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 86.
10. *Jeremy Ferry*'s Bridge, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 59.
11. *Old Brentford* Bridge, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 63. § 19. 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 46.
12. *Trent* Bridge, 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 59.

*Bail.* 13. Perſonating Bail before Commiſſioners in the Country, 4 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 4. § 4. *See Felonies without Clergy.*

*Bigamy.* See Poligamy.

*Black Lead.* See Lead.

*Burning.* 14. Frames of Timber, 37 *H.* 8. *c.* 6. § 2. Repealed, 1 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 12. 1 *M. ſeſſ.* 1. *c.* 1.
15. Stacks of Corn, Houſes, *&c.* in the Night-time, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 7. § 2. *See Felonies without Clergy.*

*Cattle.* 16. Killing them in the Night, *&c.* 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 7. § 2. *See Felonies without Clergy.*

*Cloth.* 17. Stealing it, or Wool, left to dry, off the Tenters, *&c.* the third Offence, 15 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 27. *See Felonies without Clergy.*

*Commons.* 18. Deſtroying Fences ſet up for incloſing Common or Waſte Land, by Act of Parliament, 9 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 29. § 3.

*Copper.* 19. Removing Copper, Braſs, *&c.* from any Dwelling Houſe, *&c.* with Intent to ſteal; aſſiſting, or buying ſuch Goods knowing them to be ſtolen, 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 68.



*Corn.* 20. Deſtroying Granaries, the ſecond Offence, 11 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22. *See Felonies without Clergy. And ſee Burning, ante.*

*Council.* See King.

*Copper.* See Money, Lead.

*Cuſtoms.* 21. Running Goods five in Company armed, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 18. § 6. *See Felonies without Clergy.*
22. Aſſembling armed to the Number of three for running Goods, 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 35. § 10.
23. Perſons deemed Smugglers according to the Deſcription of 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 35. § 13.
24. Harbouring Offenders againſt the Laws of Cuſtoms, 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. § 3. 24 *Geo.* 3. *ſeſſ.* 2. *c.* 47. § 12. *See Felonies without Clergy.*

*Dikes.* 25. Cutting them in Marſh Land, 22 *H.* 8. *c.* 11. 2 & 3 *Ph.* & *M.* *c.* 19.

*Eſcape.* See Priſoner.

*Fiſh.* 26. Fiſhing in another's Pond with Intent to ſteal, 31 *H.* 8. *c.* 2.

*Floodgate.* See Locks.

*Foreign State.* 27. Serving it without taking Oath of Allegiance, 3 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 4. § 18.

*Forgery.* 28. Of Bank Bills, 11 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 9. § 6. *See Felonies without Clergy.*
29. Of Bank Notes and Indorſements, *Id.* *See Felonies without Clergy.*

*Gaoler.* 30. Forcing Priſoner to become Approver, 14 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 10.

*Hawk.* 31. Stealing one, 37 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 19.

*Hunting.* 32. In the Night or in Diſguiſe, 1 *H.* 7. *c.* 7. *See Felonies without Clergy,* Title *Black Act.*
33. Reſcuing ſuch Offenders, *Id.* *See Felonies without Clergy,* Title *Black Act.*

*Jewels and Plate.* 34. Receiving Jewels and Plate, knowing them to have been ſtolen, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 48.

*Iron Bars.* 35. Stealing them, fixed to Buildings, 4 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 32. *See Lead.*

*King.* 36. Conſpiring or imagining to deſtroy him, or any of his Council, 3 *H.* 7. *c.* 14. *See Felonies without Clergy,* Title *Privy Counſellors.*

*Labourers.* 37. Confederacies of Maſons to prevent the Statutes of Labourers, 3 *H.* 6. *c.* 1.

*Lead.* 38. Entering Mines of Black Lead with Intent to ſteal, 25 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 10. § 1.
39. Stealing it fixed to Buildings, 4 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 32.
40. Receivers of Lead ſo ſtolen, *Id.* § 3.
41. Buying or receiving Lead, Iron, Copper, *&c.* knowing it to be ſtolen, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30.

*Locks.* 42. Perſons guilty of demoliſhing them, or of Sluices or Floodgates, 1 *Geo.* 2. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 19.

*Maiming.* 43. And after cutting out Tongues or putting out Eyes, 5 *H.* 4. *c.* 5. *See Felonies without Clergy.*

*Marriage.* 44. Solemnizing it clandeſtinely, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 33. § 8. *See Women.*

*Mariners.* See Mutiny, Seamen.

*Money.* 45. Tranſportation of Silver, or Importation of falſe Money, 17 *Ed.* 3. *Not printed.*

46. Multi-

## Felonies within Clergy.

*Monty.*
- 46. Multiplication of Gold or Silver, 5 *H.* 4. *c.* 4. Repealed, 1 *W.* & *M. ſt.* 1. *c.* 30.
- 47. Coining or bringing in Gally Halfpence, Suſkins or Dodkins, 3 *H.* 5. *c.* 1.
- 48. Payment of Blanks, 2 *H.* 6. *c.* 9. *Obſ.*
- 49. Blanching Copper or putting off counterfeit Money, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 26. § 6.
- 50. Counterfeiting Copper Halfpence or Farthings, 11 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 40. § 1.
- 51. Receiving or paying counterfeit Copper Money, *Id.* § 2.

*Mutiny.*
- 52. In Mariners hindering Commanders from fighting, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. § 9.
- 53. Officers, &c. deſtroying Ship, *Id.* § 12. *See Felonies without Clergy.*
- 54. Officer or Soldier upon or beyond the Sea raiſing Mutiny, diſobeying or reſiſting Superior, 2 & 3 *Ann. c.* 20. § 35.

*Palaces.*
- 55. Entering into King's Houſe, with Intent to ſteal, 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 12. § 27.

*Pewter.*
- 56. Buying or receiving Pewter Pots, or other Pewter, knowing them to be ſtolen, 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 69.

*Poſt Office.*
- 57. Frauds reſpecting the Poſtage of Letters, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 25. § 19. 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 50. § 3.

*Priſoner.*
- 58. Aſſiſting one committed for Treaſon or Felony (except Petty Larceny) to attempt an Eſcape, 16 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 31. *See Gaoler.*

*Plague.*
- 59. Perſons infected with it going Abroad, 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 31. § 7.

*Poligamy.*
- 60. By 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 11.

*Proceſs.*
- 61. Oppoſing the Execution of it in any pretended privileged Place, 9 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 28. 11 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 22. *See Felonies without Clergy.*

*Purveyors.*
- 62. In ſome Caſes by 28 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 3. *c.* 2. *N. B.* Purveyance is taken away by 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 24.

*Rape.*
- 63. By 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 34. *See Felonies without Clergy.*

*Records.*
- 64. Withdrawing them, 8 *H.* 6. *c.* 12.

*Reſcue.*
- 65. Reſcuing the Body of Offender executed for Murder from the Sheriff or Surgeons, 25 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 37. § 10. *See Felonies without Clergy, Hunting, Spirituous Liquors.*

*Rogues.*
- 66. Incorrigible, breaking out or eſcaping from Houſe of Correction, or offending a ſecond Time, 17 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 5. § 9.
- 67. Adjudged to the Gallies, returning without Licence, 39 *El. c.* 4. 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 7 & 25. Repealed by 12 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 23.

*Robbery.*
- 68. Stealing Furniture from Lodgings (if under 12 *d.*), 3 *W.* & *M. c.* 9, § 5. *See Felonies without Clergy.*
- 69. Aſſault with Intent to rob, 7 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 21. § 1.

*Seamen.*
- 70. Deſerting, 5 *El. c.* 5. § 27. *See Felonies without Clergy.*

*Soldiers.*
- 71. Deſerting, 18 *H.* 6. *c.* 19. § 2. *See Felonies without Clergy.*

*Servants.*
- 72. Taking their Maſters Goods at their Death, 33 *H.* 6. *c.* 1. Q. *If in Uſe.*

## Felonies without Clergy.

*Servants.*
- 73. Aſſaulting, &c. Maſter Wool-comber or Weaver, 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 34. § 6.
- 74. Imbezzling Goods delivered to them to the Value of 40*s.* 21 *H.* 8. *c.* 7. Perp. by 5 *El. c.* 10. Apprentices under 18 excepted, 21 *H.* 8. *c.* 7. § 2.

*Sheep.*
- 75. Exporting them alive, the ſecond Offence, 8 *El. c.* 3. § 2. *See Felonies without Clergy.*

*Ships.*
- 76. Deſtroying them, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. § 12. *See Mutiny ante, and Felonies without Clergy.*

*Sluices.* See Locks.

*Smuggling.* See Cuſtoms.

*Spirituous Liquors.*
- 77. Reſcuing Offenders againſt the Acts concerning theſe Liquors, 11 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 26. § 2. 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 40. § 28.

*Stamps.*
- 78. Committing Frauds in the Stamp Duties on Vellum, Parchment, Paper, and Cards, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 48.

*Stolen Goods.*
- 79. Buyers or Receivers of them, 5 *Ann. c.* 31. § 5.
- 80. Taking Reward to help one to ſtolen Goods (if he do not apprehend Offender) in ſome Caſes, 4 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 11. § 4.

*Stores.*
- 81. Imbezzling them to 20*s.* Value, 31 *El. c.* 4.

*Treaſon.*
- 82. Anonymous Accuſation of High Treaſon, 37 *H.* 8. *c.* 10. Rep. 1 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 12.

*Turnpikes.*
- 83. Deſtroying them, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 33. or Turnpike Gates, Houſes, or Weighing Engines, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 84. § 42.

*Watermen.*
- 84. Carrying greater Number of Paſſengers than allowed, if any Paſſenger be drowned, 10 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 31. § 9.

*Women.*
- 85. Taking them away, and marrying or defiling them, &c. having Lands or Goods, 3 *H.* 7. *c.* 2. *See Felonies without Clergy.*

*Woods.*
- 86. Firing them, 1 *Geo.* 1. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 48. § 48. *See Felonies without Clergy.*

*Wool.*
- 87. Exportation of it, other than to the Staple at *Calais*, 18 *H.* 6. *c.* 15.
- 88. Tranſporting of it out of *England*, *Wales*, or *Ireland*, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 18. Altered by 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 28. *See Cloth, and Servants ante*, 63.

## Felonies without Clergy.

*Acceſſaries.*
- 1. Before the Fact in Petty Treaſon, Murder, Burglary, Robbery in Dwelling Houſes, or in Churches, or in or near the Highway, Houſe-burning, or burning of Barns where there is Corn or Grain, 23 *H.* 8. *c.* 1. 5 & 6 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 9. 4 & 5 *Ph.* & *M. c.* 4.
- 2. Before and after in Horſe-ſtealing, 31 *El. c.* 12. § 5.
- 3. Before the Fact in ſtea'ing Women, having Lands or Goods, or being Heirs apparent, 39 *El. c.* 9. § 2.
- 4. Before the Fact in Witchcraft, 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 12. Repealed by 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 5.
- 5. Before the Fact in procuring any Fine, Recovery, Deed inrolled, Statute, Recognizance, Bail or Judgement to be acknowledged

knowledged in the Name of another, 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 26.

6. Before the Fact in Maiming, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 1.

7. Before the Fact in Burglary, Shoplifting, *&c.* 3 & 4 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 9.

8. Before the Fact in Robberies in Shops, Warehouſes, Coach-houſes or Stables, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 23.

9. Before the Fact in Piracy, in ſome Caſes, 11 & 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 7. 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 24.

*Acceſſaries.* 10. To forging any Deed, Will, Bond, Bill of Exchange, Note, Indorſement or Aſſignment of Bill or Note, or any Acquittance or Receipt, 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25. Perpetual by 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 18.

11. To forging Bills of Exchange, accountable Receipts, Warrants, or Orders for Payment of Money or Delivery of Goods, 7 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22.

12. Before the Fact in Sheep-ſtealing, 14 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 6. *And ſee* 15 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34.

13. Before the Fact in ſtealing Cotton, *&c.* from Bleaching Grounds, 18 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 27.

14. Before the Fact in Thefts to 40*s.* Value in any Veſſel or in any Wharf, 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 45.

15. Before the Fact in deſtroying *London* Bridge, 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 20. § 6.

*Armour.* See Stores.

*Annuities.* See Forgery.

*Bail.* 16. Perſonating Bail, 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 26.

*Bank.* 17. Officer or Servant of Bank ſecreting or imbezzling any Note, *&c.* 15 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 13. § 12. *See Forgery, Robbery.*

18. Perſons not authoriſed by the Bank making or uſing Moulds for the making of Paper with the Words *Bank of England* viſible in the Subſtance, or having ſuch Moulds in their Poſſeſſion, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 79. § 1.

*Banks.* 19. Deſtroying them, 6 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 37. § 5. Perpetual by 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 42.

*Bankrupt.* 20. Not ſurrendering, or not ſubmitting to be examined, or concealing or imbezzling their Eſtates, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30.

*Baſtard.* 21. Mother concealing the Death of a Baſtard Child, 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 27. § 2.

*Bedford Level.* See Fens.

*Black Act.* 22. Hunting armed and diſguiſed, and killing or ſtealing Deer, or robbing Warren, or ſtealing Fiſh out of any River, *&c.* or any Perſons unlawfully hunting in his Majeſty's Foreſts, *&c.* or breaking down the Head of any Fiſh-pond, or killing, *&c.* of Cattle, or cutting down Trees, or ſetting Fire to Houſe, Barn, or Wood, or ſhooting at any Perſon, or ſending anonymous Letter, or ſigned with fictitious Name, demanding Money, *&c.* or reſcuing ſuch Offenders, 9 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 22. Perpetual by 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 42.

*Black Lead.* 23. Offenders committed or tranſported for entering Mines of Black Lead with Intent to ſteal, eſcaping or breaking Priſon, or returning from Tranſportation, 25 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 10.

*Black Mail.* See *Cumberland.*

*Bonds.* See Forgery, Robbery.

*Booths.* See Robbery.

*Bridges.* 24. Wilfully damaging *London* Bridge, 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 10. § 6.

25. Deſtroying, *&c.* of *Weſtminſter* Bridge, 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 29. § 5.

26. Or *Fulham* Bridge, 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 36. § 3.

*Buggery.* 27. By 25 *H.* 8. *c.* 6. 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 29. Revived by 5 *El.* *c.* 17.

*Burglary.* 28. By 1 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 12. 18 *El.* *c.* 7. 12 *Ann.* *c.* 7.

*Burning.* 29. Houſes or Barns with Corn, 23 *H.* 8. *c.* 1. 25 *H.* 8. *c.* 3. 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 7. 43 *El.* *c.* 13. *See Black Act, Coals, Fens.*

*Breaking Priſon.* See Black Lead, Perjury, Robbery.

*Cattle.* See Black Act, Sheep.

*Challenge of Jurors.* 30. Challenging above 20, if the Indictment be for ſuch Offence for which the Offender would have been excluded Clergy, if convicted by Verdict or Confeſſion, 25 *H.* 8. *c.* 3. 4 & 5 *Ph.* & *M.* *c.* 4. 3 & 4 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 9.

*Cloth.* 31. Stealing it from the Rack or Tenters, 22 *Car.* 2. *c.* 5. § 3.

32. Perſons tranſported for ſtealing Cloth, *&c.* from Rack, *&c.* returning, 15 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 27.

*Coals.* 33. Firing Collieries, 10 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 32. Perpetual by 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 42.

*Corn.* 34. Perſons tranſported for deſtroying Granaries returning, 11 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22. § 2. *See Black Act, Burning, Cumberland.*

*Cottons.* 35. Selling Cottons with forged Stamps, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 72. § 10. And ſee Diviſion *Stamps.*

*Council.* See Privy Counſellor.

*Cumberland.* 36. Forcibly carrying Subjects out of *Cumberland, Northumberland, Weſtmorland,* and *Durham,* and taking or giving Black Mail, burning Corn, *&c.* 43 *El.* *c.* 13. § 2.

37. Notorious Thieves, or Spoil Takers in *Northumberland,* or *Cumberland* (or to be tranſported at Diſcretion of Judge), 18 *Car.* 2. *c.* 3.

*Cuſtoms.* 38. Perſons liable to Tranſportation for Offences againſt the Cuſtoms, offending again, after having taken the Benefit of the indemnifying Act, 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 35. § 7. 18 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 28. § 7.

39. Perſons convicted of wounding Cuſtom-houſe Officers, returning from Tranſportation, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21. § 35. 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 35. § 28. *See Smuggling.*

40. Shooting at any Ship belonging to the Navy, or in the Service of the Cuſtoms or Exciſe, or ſhooting at or wounding any Officer of the Navy, Cuſtoms, or Exciſe, in the Exerciſe of his Duty, 24 *Geo.* 3. *ſeſſ.* 2. *c.* 47. § 11.

41. Perſons guilty of Felony under ſaid Act not ſurrendering on Proclamations and Notice in the *Gazette, Id.* § 12.

42. Perſons

*Cuſtoms.* 42. Perſons convicted of harbouring ſuch Offenders having been ſentenced for Tranſportation returning before their Time, *Id.* § 13.

*Cut-purſe.* See Pick-pocket.

*Deer.* 43. Perſons convicted of ſecond Offence in hunting and taking them away, or for coming armed into a Foreſt with Intent to ſteal them, 10 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 32. § 7. *See Black Act.*

*Deeds inrolled.* 44. Acknowledging them in the Name of another, 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 26.

*Egyptians.* 45. Remaining in the Realm one Month, 1 & 2 *Ph.* & *M.* *c.* 4. § 3.
46. Aſſociating with them for one Month, 5 *El.* *c.* 20. § 3.

*E. I. Bonds*, &c. See Forgery, Robbery.

*Eſcape.* See Breaking Priſon, Priſoner.

*Exchеq. Order*, &c. See Forgery, Robbery.

*Fens.* 47. Deſtroying, &c. any of the Works in *Bedford Level*, 27 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. *See Marches.*

*Fines.* 48. Acknowledging them in the Name of another, 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 26.

*Fiſh.* See Black Act.

*Foreſts.* See Black Act.

*Forgeries.*
49. Of Deeds on ſecond Conviction, 5 *El.* *c.* 14. § 7.
50. Teſtimonial of Juſtices by Soldiers or Mariners, 39 *El.* *c.* 17. § 3.
51. Deeds, Will, Bill of Exchange, Note, Indorſement, or Receipt, on firſt Conviction, 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25. § 1.—Perpetual, 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 18. And ſee 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22. § 81.
52. Authorities to transfer Stock, or perſonating Proprietors, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 22. Extended to Funds eſtabliſhed ſince 8 *Geo.* 1. by 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22. § 80.
53. Order for Payment of Annuities, or perſonating Proprietor, 9 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 12. § 4. 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. § 8.
54. New Stamps or Receipts for Monies payable on Indentures, 8 *Ann.* *c.* 9. § 41.
55. Hand of Accountant-general, Regiſter, Clerk of Report Office, or Caſhier of Bank, 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 32. § 9.
56. *Eaſt India* Bonds, 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 32. § 9.
57. *South Sea* Common Seal, Bonds, Receipts, Warrants for Dividends, 9 *Ann.* *c.* 21. § 57. 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 4. § 56. 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 11. § 50. 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 32. § 9. And other ſubſequent Acts.
58. *Mediterranean* Paſſes 4 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 18.
59. Entry of Acknowledgment of Bargainor in Regiſtry of *York*, ſecond Offence, 8 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 6. § 31.
60. Stamp for marking Gold and Silver, 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 32. § 15.
61. Policies of Royal Exchange and *London* Aſſurances, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 18. § 13.
62. Debentures, 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 14. § 10.
63. Marks on Leather, 9 *Ann.* *c.* 11. § 44. 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 2. § 9.
64. Marks on Linen, 10 *Ann.* *c.* 19. § 97. 4 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 37. § 26.
65. Regiſter or Licence of Marriage, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 33. § 16.
66. Common Seal of Bank, or Bank Notes, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 20. § 36. 11 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 9. § 6. 15 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 13. § 11.
67. Exchequer Bills, &c. 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 31. § 78. 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 2. § 3. 5 *Ann.* *c.* 13. 3 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 8. § 40. 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 4. § 91. 9 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 5. § 19. 11 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 17. § 6. 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 3. § 156. 33 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 1. § 156, &c.
68. Lottery Orders, 12 *Ann.* *c.* 2. 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 3. And ſubſequent Lottery Acts.
69. Stamps, 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 21. § 11. 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 59. 9 *Ann.* *c.* 23. § 34. 10 *Ann.* *c.* 19. § 115, 163. 10 *Ann.* *c.* 26. § 72. 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 2. § 9. 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21. § 60. 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 12. § 21. 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 13. § 5. 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 27. 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 35. § 17. 2 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 36. § 8. 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 35. § 6. 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 46. § 40. 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 47. § 8. 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 44. § 5. 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 34. § 15. 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 50. § 25. 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 28. 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 49. § 20. 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 58. § 11. 24 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 54. § 16. 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 50. § 19. 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 55. § 15. 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 51. § 15. 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 79. § 17. 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 48. § 10. And ſee Diviſion *Stamps.*
70. Seamen's Tickets, Wills, &c. 9 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 30. § 6.
71. Hand of Receiver of Preſines, 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 14. § 9.
72. Acceptance of Bills of Exchange, or accountable Receipts, 7 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22.
73. Acceptance of Bills of Exchange to defraud Corporations, 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 18.
74. Warrant, or Order for Payment of Money or Delivery of Goods, 7 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22.

*Floodgates.* See Turnpikes.

*Fuſtian.* 75. Stealing it from Bleaching Grounds, 4 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 16. 18 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 27.

*Gaol.* See Breaking Priſon.

*Helping to ſtolen Goods for Reward.* 76. In ſome Caſes, unleſs the Helper apprehends the Offender, 4 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 11.

*Hops.* 77. In cutting Hop-binds, 6 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 37. § 6.

*Horſe-ſtealing.* 78. By 37 *H.* 8. *c.* 8. § 2. 1 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 12. § 10. 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 33.

*Houſe-breaking.* See Robbery.

*Houſes.* See Burning, Black Act.

*Hunting.* See Black Act.

*Jeſuits.* See Prieſts.

*Judgements.* 79. Acknowledging them in the Name of another, 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 26.

*Letters.* 80. Robbing the Mails, or ſtealing Letters from Poſt Offices, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 25. § 18. 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 50. § 2.

*Letters threatening.* 81. Sending them, or reſcuing ſuch Offenders, 27 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 15.

*Letters anonymous, or ſigned with fictitious Name.* See Black Act.

*Linen.* 82. Stealing it from Bleaching Grounds, 4 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 16. 18 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 27. *See Forgeries* 59.

83. Breaking

*Linen.*
83. Breaking into Shop, &c. to ſteal or deſtroy Linen Yarn or Implements, 4 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 37.
84. Or to cut or deſtroy Linen or Cotton, 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 40. § 2.

*Locks.* See Turnpikes.

*Lotteries.* See Forgery.

*Maid.* See Woman.

*Maiming.*
85. Any Perſon malicioufly lying in wait, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 1.

*Marſhes.*
86. Firing Engines for draining them, the ſecond Offence, 11 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. 14 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 24. 21 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 18.

*Mariners.*
87. Wandering without Teſtimonial of Juſtices, 39 *El.* *c.* 17. § 2. *See Forgery.*
88. Departing within the Year from the Service of thoſe who took them to ſave them from Execution, 39 *El.* *c.* 17. § 4.

*Marriage.* See Women.

*Mills.*
89. Riotous aſſembling and deſtroying Mills, 9 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 29. § 1, 2.

*Money.*
90. Uttering falſe Monies the third Time, &c. 15 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 28. § 2, 3.

*Murder.*
91. By 12 *H.* 7. *c.* 7. 23 *H.* 8. *c.* 1. 25 *H.* 8. *c.* 3. 28 *H.* 8. *c.* 1. 1 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 12.

*Mute.*
92. Standing mute, or not anſwering directly, 25 *H.* 8. *c.* 3. 1 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 12. 4 & 5 *Ph.* & *M.* *c.* 4. 3 & 4 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 9. 1 *Ann.* *c.* 9.
93. Perſons arraigned for Felony or Piracy, and ſtanding mute, ſhall be convicted, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 20.

*Northumberland.* See Cumberland.

*Notes.* See Forgery, Robbery.

*Outlawry.*
94. For Offences not within the Benefit of Clergy, 1 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 12. 4 & 5 *Ph.* & *M.* *c.* 4. 8 *El.* *c.* 4. 18 *El.* *c.* 7. 22 *Car.* 2. *c.* 5. 3 & 4 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 9.

*Ordnance.* See Stores.

*Petty Treaſon.* See Murder.

*Perjury.*
95. Perſons convicted of wilful and corrupt Perjury, eſcaping, breaking Priſon, or returning from Tranſportation, 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25. § 2. *See Priſoners.*

*Pick-pocket.*
96. Taking *clam & ſecrete* from the Perſon above the Value of 12 *d.* 8 *El.* *c.* 4.

*Piracy.*
97. By 11 & 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 7. 4 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 12. 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 24.
98. Perſon laying violent Hands on his Commander, to hinder him from fighting, &c. to ſuffer as Pirate, 11 & 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 7. § 9.
99. Trading with Pirates, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 24.

*Plague.* See Quarentine.

*Plate.*
See Stamps, Forgeries, 69.
100. Fraudulent marking of Plate or counterfeiting the Stamp, made Felony without Clergy by 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 32. § 15. altered to Tranſportation, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 59.

*Poiſoning.*
101. Of Malice prepenſed, 1 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 12. § 13.

*Popiſh Recuſants.*
102. Refuſing to abjure, or not departing the Realm within a Time limited, or returning without the King's Leave, 35 *El.* *c.* 1. § 3. 35 *El.* *c.* 2. § 10.

*Prieſts and Jeſuits.*
103. They who receive, relieve, or maintain them knowingly, 27 *El.* *c.* 2. § 4.

*Priſoners.*
104. Taking the Benefit of Inſolvent Acts and forſwearing themſelves, 28 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 13. § 17. 1 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 17. § 26.
105. Refuſing to deliver up their Effects, or concealing to the Value of 20 *l.* 28 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 13. § 39. 1 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 17. § 46.
106. Perſons tranſported for aſſiſting Priſoners to eſcape, and returning, 16 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 31. Eſcaping a ſecond Time from Confinement to hard Labour in lieu of Tranſportation, 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 13. § 15.

*Privy Counſellors.*
107. They who attempt to kill, or do ſtrike or wound them in the Execution of their Office, 9 *Ann.* *c.* 16.

*Proceſs.*
108. Perſons diſguiſed abetting Rioters who oppoſe the Execution of Proceſs in pretended privileged Places, 9 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 28. § 3.

*Quarentine.*
109. Not performing it, 7 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 3. 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 8. 1 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 13. 6 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 6.
110. Maſter of Ship offending againſt Directions of 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 6. § 2.
111. Concealing the having infected Perſon on board, 28 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 6. § 3.
112. Refuſing to perform Quarentine, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 6. § 8.
113. Sound Perſons entering Lazaret, and eſcaping before they have performed Quarentine, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 6. § 10.
114. Superintendant of Quarentine neglecting Duty, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 6. § 17.
115. Concealing or clandeſtinely conveying Letters or Goods, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 6. § 18.

*Rape.*
116. By 18 *El.* *c.* 7. § 1.
117. Carnally knowing Woman Child under the Age of ten Years, 18 *El.* *c.* 7. § 4.

*Reſcue.*
118. Reſcuing Convicts from Tranſportation, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 23. § 5.
119. Reſcuing any Perſon committed for, or found guilty of Murder, or going to Execution, or during Execution, 25 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 37. § 9.
120. Perſons tranſported for reſcuing the Body of ſuch Offenders, after Execution from the Sheriff or Surgeons, &c. and returning, 25 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 37. § 10. *See Black Act, Letters threatening, Turnpikes.*

*Rebels.*
121. Pardoned and returning from Tranſportation, or going into the Dominions of *France* or *Spain*, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 46. § 1.
122. Perſons aiding them to ſuch Purpoſes, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 46. § 2.
123. Or holding Correſpondence with them, or with Perſons employed by them, by Letters or otherwiſe, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 46. § 3.

*Recognizance.*
124. Acknowledging it in the Name of another, 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 26.

*Recovery.*
125. Acknowledging it in the Name of another, 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 26.

*Rioters.*

*Rioters.*
126. Assembled to the Number of twelve and continuing together one Hour after Proclamation, 1 *Geo.* 1. *st.* 2. *c.* 5. § 1.
127. Pulling down Buildings, 1 *Geo.* 1. *st.* 21 *c.* 5. § 4.
128. Or hindering Proclamation being made, 1 *Geo.* 1. *st.* 2. *c.* 5. § 5. *See Process.*

*Robbery.*
129. Of Churches, or Sacrilege, 23 *H.* 8. *c.* 1. 25 *H.* 8. *c.* 3. 1 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 12. 5 & 6 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 9 & 10.
130. In or near the Highway, 23 *H.* 8. *c.* 1. 25 *H.* 8. *c.* 3. 1 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 12.
131. In Booths or Tents in any Fair or Market, 5 & 6 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 9.
132. In Dwelling Houses, Shops, Warehouses, Coach Houses, or Stables, 23 *H.* 8. *c.* 1. 25 *H.* 8. *c.* 3. 1 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 12. 5 & 6 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 9 & 10. 39 *El.* *c.* 15. 3 & 4 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 9. 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 23. 12 *Ann.* *c.* 7.
133. On board any Vessel, or on any Wharf, to the Value of 40 *s.* 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 45.
134. Stealing Furniture, *&c.* from Lodgings (if above 12 *d.* Value), 3 & 4 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 9. § 5.
135. Stealing Exchequer Orders, Tallies or other Orders intitling Person to Annuity or Share in any Parliamentary Fund, or Exchequer Bills, Bank Notes, *South Sea* Bonds, *East India* Bonds, Dividend Warrants of Bank, *South Sea*, *East India*, or other Company, Bills of Exchange, Navy Bills, or Debentures, Goldsmiths Notes, or other Bonds or Warrants, Bills or Promissory Notes, *&c.* is Felony the same as if the Money secured by such Bonds, *&c.* had been stolen, 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25. § 3. And see 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22. § 81.
136. Offenders ordered to be transported for Assault with Intent to rob, breaking Gaol or escaping, 7 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 21. § 2.

*Rogue.*
137. Branded and afterwards offending, 1 *Jac.* 1. *c.* 7. Repealed by 12 *Ann.* *st.* 2. *c.* 23.

*Sacrilege.*
See Robbery.

*Sheep-stealing.*
138. By 14 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 6. Extended to Bull, Cow, *&c.* by 15 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34.

*Smuggling.*
139. By 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 18.
140. Assembling armed for running of Goods, 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. § 1.
141. Persons transported for assisting in running Goods, and returning, 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 35. § 10.
142. Persons convicted of running Goods, returning from Transportation, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 18. § 6. *See Customs.*

*Sea.*
143. Treasons, Robberies, Felonies, Murders, and Confederacies, done upon the Sea, 28 *H.* 8. *c.* 15. § 3.

*Seamen.*
144. Personating them to receive their Pay, 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 10. § 24. *See Forgeries*, supra.

*Ships.*
145. Destroying them wilfully, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. § 12. 1 *Ann.* *st.* 2. *c.* 9. 4 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 12. 11 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 29. *See Robbery, Stores, Wreck.*

*Shooting.*
See Black Act, Customs.

*Soldiers.*
146. Departing without Licence, 7 *H.* 7. *c.* 1. 3 *H.* 8. *c.* 5. 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 2. § 6.
147. Wandering without Testimonial from Justices, 39 *El.* *c.* 17. § 2. *See Forgery.*
148. Departing within the Year from the Service of those who took them to save them from Execution, 39 *El.* *c.* 17. § 4.
149. Inlisting or causing others to inlist in foreign Service, 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30.
150. Accepting Commission from the *French* King.—Continuing in the *French* Service after 29 *September* 1757.—Contracting to inlist in foreign Service, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 17.

*South Sea Company.*
151. Officer or Servant embezzling their Effects, 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 11. § 3. *See Forgery.*

*S. S. Bonds, &c.*
See Forgery, Robbery.

*Sluices.*
See Turnpikes.

*Smugglers.*
See Customs.

*Stamps.*
152. Counterfeiting Stamps on Silks, Callicoes, Linens, or Stuffs printed in *Great Britain*, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 56. on printed Cottons, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 72. § 8.
153. On Wrought Plate, 24 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 54. § 16.

*Statute.*
154. Acknowledging it in the Name of another, 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 26.

*Stolen Goods.*
See helping to stolen Goods.

*Stores.*
155. Imbezzling them to the Value of 20 *s.* or offending against 31 *El.* *c.* 4. concerning Imbezzlement of Stores, 22 *Car.* 2. *c.* 5. § 3.
156. Burning or otherwise destroying Ships of War, Buildings in Dockyards, *&c.* or Military Stores, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 24.

*Transportation.*
157. Felons returning within the Time, 4 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 11. 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 23. 16 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 15. 24 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 12. § 11. *See Rescue.*

*Turnpikes.*
158. Destroying them, or Locks, Sluices, or Floodgates, or rescuing such Offenders, 8 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 20. Perpetual by 27 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 16. And see 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 84. § 42.
159. Destroying Toll Gates, Weighing Engines, *&c.* or rescuing Offenders, 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 40. § 32. Repealed, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 84. § 42.

*Trees.*
See Black Act.

*Warren.*
See Black Act.

*Wharf.*
See Robbery.

*Witchcraft.*
160. By 1 *Jac.* 1. *c.* 12. Repealed by 9 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 5.

*Woods.*
See Black Act.

*Wool and Woollen Manufactures.*
161. Unlawful Exporters returning after Transportation, 4 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 11. § 6.
162. Opposing Officers of Customs, Excise, *&c.* in seizing Wool, 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 21. § 26.
163. Destroying Woollen Goods, or Rack, or Tools, 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 34. § 7. *See Cloth.*
164. Entering by Force any House with Intent to destroy any Woollen Goods or Tools used for Manufacturing, 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 40. § 1.

*Women.*
- 165. Stealing them, and marrying or defiling them, having Lands or Goods, or being Heirs apparent, 39 *El. c.* 9.
- 166. After Conviction of an Offence that was within Clergy, ousted of it on Conviction of any other Felony, 3 & 4 *W. & M. c.* 9.

*Wreck.*
- 167. Making Holes in Ship in Distress, or stealing Pump, 12 *Ann. st.* 2. *c.* 18. § 5.
- 168. Plundering Shipwrecked Goods, or beating, *&c.* with Intent to kill, or otherwise obstructing the Escape of any Person from such Ship, or putting out false Lights with Intent to bring any Ship into Danger, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. *See Accessary*, ante.

*For other Matters, see* Accessary, Advertisement, Appeal, Apprehenders of Felons, Brandy 52, *&c.* Bridge 38, 40. Challenge, Clergy, Commitment, Escape 7. Forfeitures, Franchises, Grants 12. Habeas Corpus 10. Hue and Cry, Justices of Peace 25. Prerogative 11, 13. Process 5, Scotland, *Title* Escape. Sheriffs, Transportation, Treason 24, *&c.* Trial, Vagrants, Wales, Year and Day.

## Feltwell. See Bedford Level.

## Feme Covert. See Baron and Feme, and Copyholders.

## Fences. See Inclosures.

## Fens. See Bedford Level and Marshes.

## Fenwick (Sir John).

How attainted, 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 4.

## Feoffment. See Maintenance.

## Ferro Islands. See Faro.

## Fewel.

1. Assize of Coals, Faggots, *&c.* 34 & 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 3. 7 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 7. 43 *El. c.* 14. 9 *Ann. c.* 15.
2. Regrating of Fewel prohibited, on Pain of Pillory, *&c.* 7 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 7. § 5.
3. Exportation of Wood prohibited, 1 & 2 *Ph. & M. c.* 5.
4. Assize of Billet Wood, 9 *Ann. c.* 15. 10 *Ann. c.* 6.

## Fieri Facias. See Execution.

## Fife. See Scotland.

## Figs. See Grocery Ware.

## Fines.

1. Fines for Alienation where taken away, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 24. § 1, 6.
2. Fines for Copyhold, see Copyholders.

*For other Matters, see* Estreats.



## Fines and Recoveries.

1. Fines of Lands given in Tail, void, and the Issue or Reversioner need not put in Claim, *St. Westm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 1.
2. *Scire facias* upon a Fine, regulating the Turns of Presentation to an Advowson, *St. Westm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 5. § 2.
3. Manner of levying a Fine, and Nature of it, *Mod. lev. fin.* 18 *Ed.* 1. *st.* 4.
4. Exception that Demandants continued seised, shall not be received, *St. de fin. levat.* 27 *Ed.* 1. *st.* 1. *c.* 1.
5. Fines shall be solemnly read, *Id.*
6. Conusors shall be personally before the Justices, *St. de fin.* 15 *Ed.* 2.
7. Bar of Non-claim taken away, 34 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 16.
8. Writs of Covenant and all other Instruments of Fines, inrolled in the Common Bench, 5 *H.* 4. *c.* 14.
9. Fines with Proclamations shall bar Strangers if they pursue not their Right within five Years, 1 *R.* 3. *c.* 7. 4 *H.* 7. *c.* 24.
10. Proclamations required in *Common Pleas* only once in each Term, 4 *H.* 7. *c.* 24.
11. Certain Alienations made by Wife of Lands of her deceased Husband, void, 11 *H.* 7. *c.* 20.
12. Fine by Husband only no Discontinuance to the Wife, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 28. § 6, 7.
13. Fines levied, a Bar of Estates-tail, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 36. § 1.
14. Fines levied by a Woman of Inheritance of her late Husband, void, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 36. § 2.
15. Fines levied of unalienable Lands, void, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 36. § 3.
16. Lands whereof Reversion is in the Crown excepted, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 36. § 4.
17. Custom for married Women to be barred by Bargain and Sale in Cities, *&c.* 34 & 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 22. 5 *El. c.* 26. § 4.
18. Fines in *Lancaster* effectual, 37 *H.* 8. *c.* 19.
19. Fines may be levied in City and County of *Chester*, 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 28.
20. Shall be valid notwithstanding Adjournment of subsequent Terms, 1 *M. st.* 2. *c.* 7.
21. May be levied in *Durham*, 5 *El. c.* 27.
22. Fines and Recoveries may be inrolled, 23 *El. c.* 3.
23. Shall not be reversed for Error in Matter of Form, 23 *El. c.* 3. § 2.
24. Day and Year of acknowledging a Fine, *&c.* shall be marked, 23 *El. c.* 3. § 5.
25. Attornment how entered, 23 *El. c.* 3. § 5.
26. Fees for Inrolment, 23 *El. c.* 3. § 6.
27. Records not to be carried out of the Office, 23 *El. c.* 3. § 9.
28. Statute for inrolling Fines and Recoveries extended to *Wales* and Counties Palatine, 27 *El. c.* 9.
29. Fines shall be proclaimed only four Times, 31 *El. c.* 2.
30. Fines in the City of *Chester*, 43 *El. c.* 15.
31. Records of Fines burnt in the *Temple*, how engrossed anew, 31 *Car.* 2. *c.* 3.
32. Uses of Fines and Recoveries may be declared by Deeds executed afterwards, 4 *Ann. c.* 16. § 15.
33. Conveyances by Fine or otherwise, good without Attornment, 4 *Ann. c.* 16. § 9.

*For Fines and Recoveries in Counties Palatine and* Wales, *see* Counties Palatine *and* Wales.

*For other Matters, see* Chester 11. Chirographer 2. Felonies without Clergy, Idiot 1, *&c.* Inrolment, Lancaster 4. Limitations 10.

## Fire.

1. Houſes in *London* to be built with Party-walls, *&c.* 19 *Car.* 2. *c.* 3. § 8. 22 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. § 6. Repealed, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 73. 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 78. § 101.
2. Fireworks prohibited, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 7.
3. Directions for preventing Fires in *London*, 6 *Ann.* *c.* 31. 7 *Ann.* *c.* 17. 11 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 28. 33 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30. Repealed by 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 73. § 46.
4. Firemen exempt from being impreſſed, 6 *Ann.* *c.* 31. § 2. Extended to Watermen retained by Inſurance Offices, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 73. § 33.
5. Penalty on Servants firing Houſes by Negligence, 6 *Ann.* *c.* 31. § 3. Repealed, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 73. 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 78. § 101.
6. Reſtrictions of boiling Turpentine, 7 *Ann.* *c.* 17. § 11. 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 73. § 23. 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 78. § 72. Amended and extended, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 77.
7. Stock in the Fire Offices how taxed, 4 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 2. § 54.
8. For the better preventing Miſchiefs by Fire, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 73. Repealed by 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 78. § 101.
9. Fire Engines and Ladders to be kept in every Pariſh, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 78. § 74, 75.
10. Bounties to Engine Keepers and Turncocks, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 78. § 76.
11. Rewards on account of Fires in Chimnies, to be paid by Inhabitants, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 78. § 78.
12. Penalty on Servants occaſioning Fires by Negligence, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 78. § 84.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Broom and Furze** 2. **Buildings** *per tot.* **Burning, Conſtable** 11. **Gunpowder, Hartley** *(David).*

## Fireworks. See Squibs.

## First Fruits and Tenths.

1. None ſhall pay more for First Fruits to *Rome* than uſual, on Pain of general Forfeiture, 6 *H.* 4. *c.* 1.
2. First Fruits and Tenths prohibited to be paid to *Rome*, 25 *H.* 8. *c.* 20. § 3.
3. Granted to the Crown, 26 *H.* 8. *c.* 3.
4. Manner of collecting Tenths, 26 *H.* 8. *c.* 3. § 15.
5. Covenants for Farmers to diſcharge their Leſſors of First Fruits void, 26 *H.* 8. *c.* 17.
6. Biſhops certifying Defaults to be diſcharged, 26 *H.* 8. *c.* 3. § 18.
7. No Tenth to be paid for the Year for which First Fruits are paid, 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 8.
8. Remedy for a Succeſſor who is obliged to pay Predeceſſor's Tenth, 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 8.
9. Year of First Fruits ſhall begin at the Avoidance, 28 *H.* 8. *c.* 11.
10. Allowance to be made to the Biſhop for Tenths which he cannot receive, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 22.
11. Court of First Fruits erected, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 45.
12. Biſhop of *Norwich* to collect within his Dioceſe, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 47.
13. The five new erected Biſhops to pay their Tenths in the Court of the First Fruits, *&c.* 34 & 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 17.
14. First Fruits and Tenths of united Churches to be paid as before, 37 *H.* 8. *c.* 21. § 5. 17 *Car.* 2. *c.* 3. § 3.
15. Penalty of an Incumbent not paying his Tenths, 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 20.
16. Collectors of Tenths ſhall be bound by Recognizance, 7 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 4.
17. Biſhops to pay over their Tenths yearly, 7 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 4. § 3.
18. Void Benefices to be certified, 7 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 4. § 4.
19. Tenths given from the Crown to godly Uſes, 2 & 3 *Ph.* & *M.* *c.* 4.
20. First Fruits and Tenths reſtored to the Crown, 1 *El.* *c.* 4.
21. Small Vicarages, Parſonages, and Livings diſcharged of First Fruits, 1 *El.* *c.* 4. § 29. 5 *Ann.* *c.* 24. 6 *Ann.* *c.* 27.
22. What Proportion ſhall be paid by Executors of Incumbent who dies ſoon after his Promotion, 1 *El.* *c.* 4. § 30.
23. Grants to the Univerſities, *&c.* to continue, 1 *El.* *c.* 4. § 34.
24. Benefices reſtored to the Duchy of *Lancaſter*, 1 *El.* *c.* 4. § 38.
25. The Statute which makes the Lands of Receivers anſwerable, extended to the Under-Collectors of First Fruits and Tenths, 14 *El.* *c.* 7.
26. First Fruits and Tenths granted to the Corporation for augmenting poor Livings, 2 & 3 *Ann.* *c.* 11. 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 10.
27. Corporation may purchaſe Lands or Goods, 2 & 3 *Ann.* *c.* 11. § 4.
28. One Bond only to be taken for the ſeveral Payments of First Fruits, 2 & 3 *Ann.* *c.* 11. § 6.
29. Four Years allowed to Biſhops for Payment of their First Fruits, 6 *Ann.* *c.* 27. § 5.
30. Biſhops to certify the Value of Livings, 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 10. § 1.
31. Rules of the Corporation to be approved under the King's Sign Manual, 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 10. § 3.
32. Augmented Churches to be perpetual Benefices, 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 10. § 4.
33. Eſtates given may be exchanged, 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 10. § 13.
34. Collector of the Tenths eſtabliſhed, and Biſhops exempted, 3 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 10.
35. First Fruits and other Payments out of any Eccleſiaſtical Benefice, excepted out of general Pardon, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 52. § 38.

*See* **Executors** 8. **Intruſion.**

## Fish, Fisheries, and Fishermen.

1. Chancellor, *&c.* ſhall regulate the Sale of Stock-fiſh, *&c.* 31 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 3.
2. Fiſhmongers of *London* ſhall not buy Fiſh far from the City, to ſell again in the City, except Eels and Pikes, 6 *R.* 2. *c.* 11. Repealed 7 *R.* 2. *c.* 11.
3. None ſhall fix Engines to catch Fiſh croſs a River in the Night, 2 *H.* 6. *c.* 15.
4. Foreign Merchants at Liberty to ſell Fiſh by Wholeſale or Retail, 14 *H.* 6. *c.* 6.
5. Buying of Salt-fiſh and Stock-fiſh at the Sea-ſide to ſell again prohibited, 25 *H.* 8. *c.* 4. Repealed, 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 7.
6. Stealing Fiſh out of Ponds puniſhed with three Months Impriſonment, 31 *H.* 8. *c.* 2. § 2.
7. Buying Fiſh upon the Sea to ſell within the Realm, except Sturgeon, Porpoiſe, and Seal, prohibited, 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 2.
8. Admiralty ſhall not exact any Thing of thoſe that reſort to *Iceland* or *Newfoundland*, 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 6.
9. Directions for preventing the Deſtruction of Spawn and Fry of Fiſh, 1 *El.* *c.* 17. (Made perpetual, 3 *Car.* 1. *c.* 4.) 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 18. § 14.
10. Offences inquirable at the Leet, 1 *El.* *c.* 17. § 8.
11. Sea Fiſh may be taken and exported freely, 5 *El.* *c.* 5. 13 *El.* *c.* 11. 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 4. § 5.
12. No Herrings not well ſalted to be bought of any Strangers, 5 *El.* *c.* 5. § 6.
13. Fiſhermen not to be impreſſed as Mariners, without Authority of Juſtices of Peace, 5 *El.* *c.* 5. § 43.
14. Cutting Fiſh-ponds puniſhed by Impriſonment, 5 *El.* *c.* 21. § 2.

15. Ships prohibited to anchor in the Way of common fiſhing, 5 *El. c.* 11.
16. Foreign-taken Fiſh not to be dried for Sale in *England*, 13 *El. c.* 11. § 6.
17. Fiſh not to be imported by Strangers to be dried, 13 *El. c.* 11. § 6.
18. *Engliſhmen* prohibited to import Salt Fiſh, 23 *El. c.* 7. Repealed, 39 *El. c.* 10.
19. Permitted to carry Fiſh from one foreign Port to another, 27 *El. c.* 15.
20. Fiſh may be exported in Ships with croſs Sails, 39 *El. c.* 10.
21. What Cuſtoms Aliens are to pay, 39 *El. c.* 10. § 4.
22. Penalty of importing or ſelling unſeaſonable Fiſh, 39 *El. c.* 10. § 5.
23. Ordinances to reſtrain the taking or ſelling of Fiſh void, 39 *El. c.* 10. § 6. Repealed, except as to Salt Fiſh and Herrings, 43 *El. c.* 9. § 33.
24. Coaſtmen and Fiſhermen not to be reſtrained from buying Salt Fiſh, 43 *El. c.* 9. § 34.
25. Wears ſhall not be erected on the Coaſt or in a Harbour, or within five Miles of the Mouth of a Haven, 3 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 12.
26. Nets under three Inches Meaſh not to be uſed, except, *&c.* 3 *Ja* 1. *c.* 12.
27. Taking the Fry of Sea Fiſh prohibited, 3 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 12.
28. Salt Fiſh, Oil, and Blubber, caught or imported by Foreigners, ſhall pay double Aliens Cuſtoms, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 18. § 5.
29. Proviſo for Ships exporting Fiſh, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. § 36.
30. Adventurers in the Royal Fiſhing Trade not liable to Bankruptcy, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 24. § 3, 4.
31. Idle Perſons aſſembling about Boats, *&c.* to pay 5*s.* or be ſet in the Stocks, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 28. § 5.
32. No freſh Herring, Cod, Haddock, Coal or Gull, to be imported but in *Engliſh* Ships, 15 *Car.* 2. *c.* 7. § 16.
33. Duties on foreign Salt Fiſh imported, 15 *Car.* 2. *c.* 7. § 17.
34. No Toll to be taken in *Newfoundland*, 15 *Car.* 2. *c.* 16.
35. Penalties for deſtroying Stores in *Newfoundland* or *Greenland*, 15 *Car.* 2. *c.* 16. § 2.
36. Any Perſon may ſeize prohibited foreign Fiſh expoſed to Sale, 18 *Car.* 2. *c.* 2. § 2.
37. Penalties of fiſhing in another's Pond, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 25. § 7.
38. Stock Fiſh and live Eels may be imported by any, 32 *Car.* 2. *c.* 2. § 7.
39. Owners of Fiſheries may by Warrant ſearch for Nets, *&c.* 4 & 5 *W.* & *M. c.* 23. § 5.
40. Drawbacks on Salt Fiſh exported, 5 *W.* & *M. c.* 7. § 10. 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 44.
41. *Billingſgate* made a free Market for Fiſh, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 24.
42. The Fiſhmongers of *London* not to buy more than their Trade requires, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 24. § 11.
43. Aſſize of Lobſters, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 24. § 12.
44. Fiſh not to be imported in foreign Bottoms, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 24. § 12.
45. Anchovies, Sturgeon, *&c.* not prohibited, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 24. § 14.
46. Drawbacks and Allowances on Salt Fiſh exported, 1 *Ann. ſt.* 1. *c.* 21.
47. Regulations for importing Salt Fiſh, 1 *Ann. ſt.* 1. *c.* 21. § 14. 2 & 3 *Ann. c.* 14. § 13, 14. 4 *Ann. c.* 12. § 12.
48. Importation of *North Sea* Cod Fiſh, *&c.* permitted, 4 *Ann. c.* 12. § 12.
49. None to keep Nets, *&c.* other than allowed by 4 *W.* & *M. c.* 23. 4 & 5 *Ann. c.* 21. § 7.
50. None but Fiſhermen, *&c.* to ſell at *Billingſgate*, 9 *Ann. c.* 26. § 3.
51. Market Hours at *Billingſgate* appointed, 9 *Ann. c.* 26. § 5.
52. Salt allowed Duty-free for ſalting Fiſh in *North Sea* and *Iceland*, 12 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 2.
53. Foreign-taken Fiſh (except Turbots and Lobſters) not to be imported, 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 18. § 1, 10. under Penalty of 100*l.* *&c.* 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 33.
54. Aſſize of ſaleable Sea Fiſh, 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 18. § 7.
55. Aſſize of Nets, 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 18. § 4.
56. Salt cellared Duty-free for curing Fiſh, 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 18.
57. Allowances out of Salt Duty for Fiſh exported, 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 18. § 6.
58. Times of accounting for Salt delivered Duty-free, for curing Fiſh, aſcertained, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 4. § 9.
59. Allowance for Salt loſt in Port, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 4. § 11.
60. Bounty on Fiſh exported how payable, 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 20. § 9.
61. Exemption in 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. § 36. confined to Fiſh taken by Subjects, 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 33. § 3.
62. Fiſh Market in *Weſtminſter* eſtabliſhed, 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 49. 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 39.
63. Penalty on contracting for Fiſh to be ſold by Retail, before brought to Market, 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 49. § 9.
64. Fiſhermen, *&c.* to ſell whole Cargo within eight Days after Arrival on Coaſt, 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 49. § 12. 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 39. § 1.
65. Fiſh taken with a Hook may be ſold though under Size, 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 49. § 21. Repealed, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 39. § 14.
66. Oaths reſpecting nominal Days appointed for Rendezvous of Buſſes, *&c.* to be conformable to new Calendar, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 9. § 2.
67. Veſſels to return with as many Hands as required at Rendezvous, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 9. § 3.
68. Society may let their Buſſes, 28 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 14. § 5.
69. Penalties on Veſſels employed for Supply of *London* and *Weſtminſter*, breaking Bulk or ſelling Fiſh before arrive in River; or not entering Arrival, and ſelling Fiſh within eight Days, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 39.
70. Twelve Days allowed for Sale of Lobſters, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 39. § 2.
71. Inſpectors of Fiſhing Veſſels appointed, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 39. § 5.
72. Fees to King's Searcher on Arrival of fiſhing Veſſels at *Graveſend*, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 39. § 6.
73. Penalty on ſelling Fiſh within 100 Yards of Fiſh Market at *Weſtminſter* without Licence, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 39. § 9.
74. Court of Mayor and Aldermen of *London* to make Regulations for Fiſhermen in *Thames* and *Medway*, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 21.
75. Further Bounties on Veſſels employed in White Herring Fiſhery, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30.
76. Veſſels may be employed in Intervals of Fiſhery, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30. § 5.
77. 100*l.* Penalty on obſtructing thoſe employed in the Herring Fiſhery, *&c.* 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30. § 7.
78. Veſſels to pay Harbour and Pier Duties, *Id.* § 8.
79. Regulations of Sale of Fiſh in *London*, 33 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 27.
80. Account of Fiſh brought to the *Nore*, and Puniſhment of deſtroying it, 33 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 27. § 4.
81. Regulations to reduce the exorbitant Price of Fiſh, 2 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 15.
82. Penalty of ſtealing or deſtroying Fiſh in Ponds, or receiving ſtolen Fiſh, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 14. § 1, 2, 3, 4.

83. Cod,

83. Cod, Ling, and Hake, caught and cured in the Gulph of *St. Lawrence*, or on the *Labrador* Coaſt, may be freely imported into *Great Britain*, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 72. § 1.
84. Regulations for Encouragement of the Pilchard Fiſhery in the Bay of *St. Ives*, *Cornwall*, 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 36.
85. Bounties for encouraging the Fiſheries to be paid for all *Britiſh* or *Iriſh* Veſſels, though not the intire Property of Perſons reſiding where they are fitted out, 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 55. § 8.
86. Further Bounty allowed upon Pilchards taken, cured, and exported, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 58.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Certiorari** 40. **Cuſtoms, Felonies without Clergy**, *Title* **Fiſh, Foreſtallers** 7 & 9. **Game, Gauging** 4, 6, &c. **Greenland, Guernſey, Herring, Holydays** 8, 9, 10. **Kingſton upon Hull, Man (Iſle of), Newcaſtle, Newfoundland, Oyſters, Rivers** *(the ſeveral Names of)*, **Salmon, Salt, Scotland, South Sea Company** 9, &c. **Tithes** 15. **Wales**, &c. **Wreck** 3.

## Fiſhing Nets.

Old ones for making Paper may be imported Duty-free, 11 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 7. § 10.

## Fitzmaurice (Ulyſſes).

For veſting his Plantation and Eſtate in Truſtees for Payment of his Debts, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 40.

## Fitzgerald (Gerald). See Ireland.

## Flannel.

1. To what Duties liable on Importation, 4 *W.* & *M. c.* 5. § 2.
2. In what Places to be made, 4 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 2. § 16.

## Flax and Hemp.

1. Every Perſon occupying 60 Acres, to ſow one Rood with Hemp or Flax, 24 *H.* 8. *c.* 4. 5 *El. c.* 5. § 29.
2. Shall not be watered in any running Stream or common Pond, 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 17.
3. Statutes for ſowing Flax and Hemp repealed, 35 *El. c.* 7. § 21.
4. Any Perſon may work Hemp, Flax, Tapeſtry, &c. 15 *Car.* 2. *c.* 15.
5. Foreigners dreſſing Flax, &c. to enjoy Privileges of Subjects, &c. 15 *Car.* 2. *c.* 15. § 3, 4.
6. Duties on Hemp Seed, and Yarn of Flax or Hemp imported, 2 *W.* & *M. ſeſſ.* 2. *c.* 4. § 31, 32. 4 *W.* & *M. c.* 5. § 2.
7. Tithe of Hemp and Flax aſcertained, 3 *W.* & *M. c.* 3. 11 & 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 16.
8. Flax or Hemp may be imported from *Ireland* Duty-free, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 39. 1 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 8.
9. Penalty on imbezzling it, 1 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 18.
10. Bounty on Importation of Hemp from Plantations, 3 & 4 *Ann. c.* 10.
11. Hemp Watter rotted, &c. from the Plantations, free from Duties, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 12.
12. Undreſſed Flax imported Duty-free, 4 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 27.
13. Medium of Duties on rough Flax, &c. for ſeven Years, an annual Charge on Aggregate Fund, 4 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 27. § 6.
14. No Drawback on Re-exportation of unwrought Hemp to Plantations, 4 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 27. § 7.
15. Againſt Frauds in Manufactures of Hemp, Flax, &c. 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 27.
16. Bounty on Importation of Hemp and rough Flax from *America*, 4 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 26. and from *Ireland*, 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 37.
17. Drawback on Exportation of foreign rough Hemp, diſcontinued, 6 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 45. § 8. Repeal of this Clauſe, 9 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 35. § 4.
18. Fund eſtabliſhed for raiſing and dreſſing Hemp and Flax in this Kingdom, 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 58. § 5. 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 40. § 1. Explained and amended, 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 58.
19. For the Encouragement of the Manufacture of Flax and Cotton, 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 78.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Ireland** 37. **Linen, Tithes.**

## Fleet Ditch.

To be filled up; the Inheritance veſted in City of *London*, 6 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22.

## Fleet Priſon.

1. Perſons confeſſing themſelves Debtors to the King when not ſo, how remandable to the *Fleet*, 1 *R.* 2. *c.* 12.
2. Warden, under what Penalty not to ſuffer any Priſoner in Execution to go at large, 1 *R.* 2. *c.* 12.
3. Priſoners in the *Fleet*, how to be proceeded againſt, 13 *Car.* 2. *ſt.* 2 *c.* 2. § 5. 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 27. § 13.
4. Grants of the Inheritance to be inrolled, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 27. § 10.
5. Office of Warden to be executed only by Warden or Deputy, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 27. § 11.
6. What Rent Priſoners are to pay, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 27. § 14.
7. The King by Letters Patents may appoint a Warden during the Life of *Thomas Bambridge*, 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 32. § 2.
8. No inferior Office to be rented or farmed, 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 32. § 5.
9. *Fleet* Priſon how taxable, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 6. § 65.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Eſcape.**

## Flegg (Eaſt and Weſt), Norfolk.

For the better Relief and Employment of the Poor in thoſe Hundreds, 15 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 13.

## Fletcher (John).

How relieved, 3 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21. § 3.

## Forcible Entry and Detainer.

1. Forcible and unlawful Entries prohibited, 5 *R.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 8.
2. Juſtices of Peace ſhall convict, 15 *R.* 2. *c.* 2. 8 *H.* 6. *c.* 9.
3. Defaults of Sheriffs puniſhed by Action or Indictment, 8 *H.* 6. *c.* 9. § 5.
4. Reſtitution not to be made if three Years in Poſſeſſion, 31 *El. c.* 11.
5. If allege three Years Poſſeſſion, and it be found againſt him, ſhall pay Coſts, 31 *El. c.* 11.
6. Reſtitution ſhall be given to Tenants for three Years by Copy, &c. 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 15.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Damages Treble.**

## Forcible Marriage. See Marriage.

## Forehoe Hundred (Norfolk).

For the better Relief and Employment of the Poor there, 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 9. 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 29.

## Foreign Attachment. See Attachment (foreign).

## Foreign Plea.

Foreign Pleas how triable, 4 *H.* 8. *c.* 2. 22 *H.* 8. *c.* 2. *See* Trial.

## Foreign States.

1. *Engliſh* Merchants reſorting to *Denmark*, to go to the Staple at *North Bergen*, 8 *H.* 6. *c.* 2.
2. Importation of the Produce of the Duke of *Burgundy*'s Country prohibited, till he recall Prohibition of *Engliſh* Drapery, 27 *H.* 6. *c.* 1. 28 *H.* 6. *c.* 1. 4 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 5.
3. Oath and Bond exacted of thoſe that go into foreign Service, 3 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 4. § 18.
4. Diſabilities of Children ſent into foreign Parts for Education without Licence, 3 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 5. § 16.
5. Lending Money to a foreign Prince without Licence prohibited, 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 5.
6. Subjects accepting Commiſſions in the *Scotch* Brigade in the *Dutch* Service, to take Oaths to his Majeſty, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 17. § 5.
7. Offences committed Abroad may be tried in *Great Britain*, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 17. § 6.

*For other Matters, ſee* Aliens 9. Artificers 14, *&c.* East India Company 15. Felonies without Clergy, *Title* Soldiers, Lotteries 7, Marque and Repriſal, Piracy, Recuſants 12, 15. Truce Breakers.

## Foreign Voucher.

Vouchee how to be ſummoned on a foreign Voucher, 6 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 12. 9 *Ed.* 1.

## Foreclosure of Mortgages. See Mortgage.

## Forest.

1. Perſons reſiding out of the Foreſt, not bound to attend common Summons, *C. de F.* 9 *H.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 2.
2. Waſte Purpreſture and Aſſarte, not to be made without Licence, *C. de F.* 9 *H.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 4.
3. Regards and lawing of Dogs to be as accuſtomed, *C. de F.* 9 *H.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 5, 6.
4. Scotals and Gatherings reſtrained, *C. de F.* 9 *H.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 7. 25 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 5. *c.* 7.
5. Swainmotes to be held but twice a Year, 9 *H.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 8.
6. How Freeholders may uſe their Lands and Woods, *C. de F.* 9 *H.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 9, 12, 13.
7. Puniſhment of killing King's Deer, 9 *H.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 10.
8. Noblemen going to the King may kill Deer, 9 *H.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 11.
9. Who may take Toll, and of whom, 9 *H.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 14.
10. Pleas of the Foreſt how to be attached and held, 9 *H.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 16.
11. Owners of Purlieus not to have Common, unleſs their Grounds reunited to the Foreſt, *Ordin. Foreſt.* 33 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 5.
12. How Preſentments ſhall be made of Offences in the Foreſt, *Ordin. Foreſt.* 34 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 5. *c.* 1.
13. Juſtices in the Foreſts ſhall name Officers, except Verdurers, *Ordin. Foreſt.* 34 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 5. *c.* 2.
14. Miniſters of the Foreſt ſhall not be put in Juries out of it, *Ordin. Foreſt.* 34 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 5. *c.* 3.
15. Puniſhment of Surcharges, *Ordin. Foreſt.* 34 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 5. *c.* 4.
16. Common reſtored in the Foreſt after Perambulation, *Ordin. Foreſt.* 34 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 5. *c.* 6.
17. Puniſhment for Offences in Greenhue, *Conſuet. & Aſſiſ. Foreſt. incerti temp.* § 1.
18. In cutting Timber, *Id.* § 3.
19. Concerning Aſſarte and Purpreſture, *Id.* § 4.
20. For Offences in hunting, *Id.* § 7, *&c.*
21. Manner of making Agiſtment and Pannage, *Id.* § 14.
22. Cattle treſpaſſing, *Id.* § 15.
23. Perſons unduly impriſoned by Miniſters of the Foreſt, ſhall have a *Homine replegiando*, 1 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 8.
24. Perambulation to be as in Time of King *Ed.* 1. 1 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 1.
25. Owner of Woods may freely take his Eſtovers, 1 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 2.
26. Foreſters to gather nothing without Conſent, 25 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 5. *c.* 7.
27. General Pardon of Offences of Vert and Veniſon, 43 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 4.
28. Indictments of the Swainmote without Fees, 46 *Ed.* 3. *See Appendix.*
29. Jury ſhall give their Verdicts of Treſpaſſes in the Foreſts, in the ſame Place where they receive their Charge, 7 *R.* 2. *c.* 3.
30. None ſhall be impriſoned within the Foreſt without Indictment or Mainoure, 7 *R.* 2. *c.* 4.
31. Owner of a Wood after cutting it, may incloſe the Spring for ſeven Years, 22 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 7.
32. Diſcharge of the Offices in the Foreſt of *Inglewood*, 4 *H.* 7. *c.* 6.
33. Oppreſſions in the Foreſts in *Wales* prohibited, 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 7.
34. The King ſhall have Chaſe and Warren in the Grounds of *Hampton Court*, 31 *H.* 8. *c.* 5.
35. Juſtices of the Foreſts may make Deputies, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 35.
36. Foreſts reſtrained to the known Bounds of 20 *Ja.* 1. 16 *Car.* 1. *c.* 16.
37. No Place ſhall be deemed Foreſt but where Courts have been held or Verdures choſen within 60 Years before the Reign of *Charles* I. 16 *Car.* 1. *c.* 16. § 5.
38. Commiſſion to aſcertain Bounds of Foreſts, 16 *Car.* 1. *c.* 16. § 6.
39. Owners of Tenements, *&c.* to enjoy ancient Common, *&c.* 16 *Car.* 1. *c.* 16. § 9.——Bounds of the Foreſt of *Dean* aſcertained, 20 *Car.* 2. *c.* 3.
40. Saving of Right of Common, 20 *Car.* 2. *c.* 3. § 11.
41. And of Miners, 20 *Car.* 2. *c.* 3. § 12.
42. And of Miners, *&c.* for what Terms to be leaſed, 20 *Car.* 2. *c.* 3. § 18.
43. For preſerving Timber in *New Foreſt*, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 36.
44. Right of Common, *&c.* how to be enjoyed, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 36. § 7.
45. Warrants of Chief Juſtices in Eyre or Officers of the Foreſt exempted from Stamp Duty, 10 *Ann. c.* 26. § 74.
46. Penalty on Officers of Foreſts and Parks confederating with Deer-ſtealers, 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 15. § 5.
47. Keepers, *&c.* may ſeize Inſtruments uſed in unlawful cutting of Trees, 4 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 31.

*For other Matters, ſee* Broom, *&c.* 3. Burning 4. Deerſtealers, Felonies without Clergy, *Tit.* Black Act, Parks, Trees, Wood.

## Foreſtallers, Ingroſſers, and Regrators.

1. Foreſtallers to be inquired of in Eyre, *Judic. Pillor.* 51 *H.* 3. *ſt.* 6. § 3.
2. Their Puniſhment by Abjuration, *&c. Ordin. pro piſtor. incerti temp. c.* 10. Vol. 1. 186. 25 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 4. *c.* 3. 2 *R.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 2.
3. Penalty of Foreſtallers of Wines and other Victuals, 25 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 4. *c.* 3.
4. Foreſtalling prohibited on Pain of Death, 27 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 11.
5. The Puniſhment of Foreſtallers, Regrators, and Ingroſſers, 5 & 6 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 14. Made perpetual, 13 *El. c.* 25. Repealed, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 71.
6. The Statutes of Foreſtallers not to be extended to foreign Victuals, other than Fiſh and Salt, 13 *El. c.* 25. § 21.
7. Informations on the Statutes againſt Foreſtalling, *&c.* are not local, 31 *El. c.* 5. § 4.

*For other Matters, ſee the ſeveral Commodities.*

*And ſee* Abjuration 3. Badgers, Butchers, Butter 3. Cattle 5. Corn 12, 13. Drovers, Fewel 2. Fiſh 8, *&c.* Leather 12. Victuals 14.

## Forfeited Eſtates.

1. Commiſſioners appointed for Sale of forfeited Eſtates, 4 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 8. 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 22, 23. 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 24.
2. Eſtate of *John Aiſlabie*, how forfeited and applied, 7 *Geo.* 1. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 28.
3. Forfeited Eſtates unſold reveſted in his Majeſty, 9 *Geo.* 1. *c* 19. § 15, 18.
4. Farther Directions for Sale of forfeited Eſtates, 13 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 28. 1 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 21. 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 33.
5. Fraudulent Sale of Lord *Derwentwater*'s Eſtate ſet aſide, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 23.
6. Rents of *Derwentwater* Eſtate applied to Support of *Greenwich* Hoſpital, 8 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 29. 11 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30.
7. Lord *Widdrington*'s Eſtate to be conveyed in Truſt for Creditors of the *York Buildings* Company, 18 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 37.
8. For veſting forfeited Eſtates in the Crown, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 41.
9. Eſcheats on Hornings and Denunciations in *Scotland*, taken away, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 50. § 11.
10. Certain forfeited Eſtates in *Scotland* veſted in the Crown alienably, 25 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 41. Altered and amended by 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 65.
11. His Majeſty enabled to grant the Lands of *Fernan* and *Lix* to *John* Earl of *Breadalbane*, in Exchange for other Lands in *Pitkellony*, 6 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 33.
12. His Majeſty enabled to grant the Eſtate of the late *Simon* Lord *Lovat* to Major General *Fraſer* on certain Conditions, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 22.

*For other Matters, ſee* King, *&c.* 45. Scotland *Forfeited Eſtates.*

## Forfeitures.

1. No Forfeiture of Traitors dead before Attainder, 34 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 12. 46 *Ed.* 3. *in Appendix.*
2. In High Treaſon are to the King, in Petty Treaſon to the Lord of the Fee, 25 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 5. *c.* 2.
3. Eſcapes of Felons, *&c.* ſhall be levied as they fall, 31 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 14.
4. Perſons outlawed in *Lancaſhire*, ſhall forfeit only their Lands and Goods in *Lancaſhire*, 9 *H.* 5. *c.* 2. 18 *H.* 6. *c.* 13. 20 *H.* 5. *c.* 2. 31 *H.* 6. *c.* 6.
5. Goods of Priſoners for Felony ſhall not be ſeized before Conviction, 1 *R.* 3. *c.* 3.
6. All Lands of Inheritance forfeited for High Treaſon, 26 *H.* 8. *c.* 13. § 5. 5 & 6 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 11. § 9.
7. Wife of a Traitor or Felon to be endowed, 1 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 12. § 17.

*For other Matters, ſee* Exchequer, Felons, *&c.* 6, 8. Grants of the King, Ireland, Treaſon.

## Forgery.

1. Of falſe Deeds puniſhed by Damages to the Party, and Fine and Ranſom to the King, 1 *H.* 5. *c.* 3.
2. Proceſs of Outlawry awarded againſt Forgers, 7 *H.* 5. § 2.
3. Farther Penalties, by Pillory, Loſs of Ears, *&c.* 5 *El. c.* 14. § 2, 3.
4. Plaintiff's Releaſe to diſcharge only Damages and Coſts, 5 *El. c.* 14. § 6.
5. Forgeries excepted out of general Pardon, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 52. § 20, 21, 22, 25.

*For other Matters, ſee* Attornies 26. Briefs 2. Coffee 8. Exchequer, Felonies with and without Clergy, *Tit.* Forgery, Hawkers 3. Regiſter 5. South-Sea Company.

## Forma Pauperis.

1. Chancellor and Judges in their Diſcretion to admit Perſons to ſue in *Forma Pauperis*, 11 *H.* 7. *c.* 12.
2. Counſel and Attornies how to be aſſigned, 11 *H.* 7. *c.* 12.
3. Such Plaintiffs to pay no Coſts, but to be puniſhed at Diſcretion of the Judge, 23 *H.* 8. *c.* 15. § 2.
4. Where one may defend an Information relating to the Cuſtoms in *Forma Pauperis*, 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 28, § 8.

*For other Matters, ſee* Poor, Stamps.

## Formedon.

1. Where maintainable againſt the Pernor of the Profits, 1 *H.* 7. *c.* 1.
2. Form of a Writ of Formedon in Deſcender, 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 1. § 3.
3. A Conveyance made uſe of in a Voucher in Formedon, is not within 13 *El.* concerning fraudulent Conveyances, 13 *El. c.* 5. § 5.
4. Formedons muſt be brought within twenty Years after the Cauſe of Action, 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 16. § 1. 2.

*For other Matters, ſee* Tail.

## Fortifications.

1. To be made on the Sea-coaſt in *Cornwall*, 4 *H.* 8. *c.* 1.
2. Lands to be purchaſed for fortifying *Portſmouth*, *Chatham*, and *Harwich*, 7 *Ann. c.* 26. 8 *Ann. c.* 21.
3. Lands for the Fortifications of *Plymouth*, *Portſmouth*, and *Chatham*, veſted in Truſtees, 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 39. § 1.
4. Compenſation given to the Proprietors, 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30.
5. Monies payable to Perſons under legal Diſability to receive the ſame, to be paid over to Deputy Remembrancer, 33 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 11. § 14.
6. Lands in *Kent*, *Suſſex*, and *Southampton*, on which Forts have been erected, veſted in Truſtees, 2 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 37.
7. Compenſation made to the Proprietors of thoſe Lands, 4 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 35.
8. Lands, *&c.* veſted in Truſtees for Security of Docks at *Plymouth*, *Sheerneſs*, and the Paſſage of the *Thames* at *Graveſend* and *Tilbury* Fort, 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 38.
9. Explained and amended as to *Plymouth*, 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 61.

10. Com-

10. Compenſation to the Proprietors of Lands in *Kent* and *Eſſex*, 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 10.
11. The like of Lands in *Cornwall* and *Devon*, 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 12. See N° 12.
12. Lands in *Cornwall* and *Devon*, purchaſed under ſaid Acts of 20 & 21 *Geo.* 3. reveſted in former Proprietors, 24 *Geo.* 3. *ſeſſ.* 2. *c.* 29. and ſee N° 18.
13. Lands veſted in Truſtees for the Security of *Portſmouth* and *Chatham* Docks, 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 80.
14. Compenſation to the Proprietors, 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 71.
15. Lands in *Hampſhire* purchaſed under ſaid Act of 22 *Geo.* 3. reveſted in former Proprietors, 24 *Geo.* 3. *ſeſſ.* 2. *c.* 29. and ſee N° 18.
16. Lands veſted in Truſtees for Security of *Portſmouth* Dock, and carrying on Powder Works and Mills at *Faverſham*, 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 87.
17. Lands in *Hampſhire* purchaſed under ſaid Act, reveſted in former Proprietors, 24 *Geo.* 3. *ſeſſ.* 2. *c.* 29. and ſee N° 18.
18. Certain Lands in *Hampſhire* and *Devonſhire*, veſted in Truſtees for ſecuring *Portſmouth* and *Plymouth* Docks, 24 *Geo.* 3. *ſeſſ.* 2. *c.* 29.

*And ſee* **Chatham.**

## Founders.

Their Rights how ſaved, ſee *Contra formam collationis* and *Monaſteries.*

## Foundling Hoſpital.

Powers granted to the Governors, 13 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 29. Money given them, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 29. § 13. 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 26. § 14.

## Frames or Engines for Stockings and Frame-work Knitters.

1. Penalties for exporting Frames or Engines for Stockings, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 20. § 8.
2. What Notice to be given on the Sale or Removal of them, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 20. § 9.
3. Frame Work Knitters are within 12 *Geo.* 1. concerning Combinations by Workmen, 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 34. § 8.
4. To prevent the fraudulent marking of Frame Work knitted Pieces, and Stockings, 6 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 29.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Wool.**

## France.

1. *England* not to be ſubject to the King, as King of *France*, 14 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 5.
2. Commerce with *France* prohibited, 3 & 4 *Ann.* *c.* 13.
3. Entering into the *French* King's Military Service, as a Commiſſion or Non-commiſſion Officer, without Leave under the Sign Manual, made Felony, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 17.
4. Subjects of *Great Britain* in the Service of *France* not returning before 9 *Sept.* 1757, adjudged guilty of Felony, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 17.
5. No Victuals to be exported from the Plantations during the War with *France*, except to *Great Britain* or *Ireland*, or ſome of the Plantations, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 9.

## Franchiſes.

1. Shall not protect Felons, *St. Weſtm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 9.
2. Queſtions of Non-uſer and Abuſer of Liberties ſhall be diſcuſſed by the Treaſurer and Barons with the Aſſiſtance of the other Judges, *St. Forma Conceſſ.* 13 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 6.
3. Liberties confirmed, *St. Quo Warr.* 18 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 2.
4. Inquiſitions to be taken before granting Liberties, *St. de Libertat. perquirend.* 27 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 2.
5. Hundreds, *&c.* ſhall not be let at too great Farm, *Artic. ſuper Cart.* 28 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 14.
6. How Proceſs ſhall be awarded on Plea of a Deed, *&c.* made within a Franchiſe, 9 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 4.
7. Liberties reſtraining Freedom of Merchandiſe, againſt the common Utility, and void, 2 *R.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 1.
8. Where Lords are named Diſſeiſors in Aſſizes to ouſt them of their Franchiſes, the Writ ſhall abate, 9 *H.* 4. *c.* 5. or where Default is made by Colluſion, 8 *H.* 6. *c.* 26.
9. Power of pardoning Treaſon and Felonies, and other Liberties reunited to the Crown, 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 24.
10. Franchiſes of the late Abbeys revived, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 20.
11. Clerk of the Crown prohibited to iſſue Proceſs on Inquiſitions for Felons Goods, *&c.* againſt Lords, *&c.* who have had their Charters inrolled and allowed, 4 & 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 22.
12. Patentees may inrol ſo much of their Charters as concerns the particular Liberties claimed, 4 & 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 22.
13. Sheriffs ſhall upon Requeſt name a Deputy to reſide in a Franchiſe, 13 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 18. § 6.
14. Heretable Juriſdictions in *Scotland* reſumed, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 43.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Arreſts** 1. **Attorneys** 14. **Habeas Corpus** 6. **Liberties, Mandamus, Quo Warranto, Sheriffs.**

## Frank Almoign.

Tenures in Frank Almoign not taken away by 12 *Car.* 2. 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 24. § 7.

## Frank Pledge.

1. Shall be held but twice in the Year, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 35.
2. Articles of *Frank* Pledge, *St. Viſ. Franc. Pleg.* 18 *Ed.* 2.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Leet.**

## Fraſer. See Lovat.

## Frauds and fraudulent Conveyances.

1. Creditors ſhall have Execution notwithſtanding fraudulent Gifts of Goods, 50 *H.* 3. *c.* 6.
2. Action may be maintained againſt the Pernor of the Profits of Lands, 1 *R.* 2. *c.* 9. 4 *H.* 4. *c.* 7. 11 *H.* 6. *c.* 3.
3. Conveyances of Land forcibly entered into to have Maintenance, void, 8 *H.* 6. *c.* 9. § 3.
4. Deeds of Gift to the Uſe of the Donor, void, 3 *H.* 7. *c.* 4.
5. Fraudulent Deeds made to avoid the Debts of others, void, 13 *El.* *c.* 5.
6. Proviſo that common Recoveries be of the ſame Force as if the Act had not been made, 13 *El.* *c.* 5. § 4.
7. To avoid Remedy for Dilapidations made void, 13 *El.* *c.* 9.
8. Fraudulent Deeds to defeat Purchaſers made void, and the Penalty of ſetting them up, 27 *El.* *c.* 4. Perpetual, 39 *El.* *c.* 18.
9. Eſtates of Land made by Parol without Writing ſigned, amount to Leaſes at Will only, except Leaſes for three Years, 29 *Car.* 2. *c.* 3.
10. Contracts to charge Executor in his own Right, or one for Debt, *&c.* of another, or upon Marriage, or to be performed after a Year, muſt be in Writing, 29 *Car.* 2. *c.* 3. § 4.
11. Contracts for Goods, to 10 *l.* muſt be bound by Payment of Earneſt, *&c.* 29 *Car.* 2. *c.* 3. § 17.

12. Deviſes of Lands fraudulent againſt Creditors, 3 *W. & M. c.* 14.
13. Creditor may have Action of Debt upon Bond, *&c.* againſt the Heir at Law and Deviſee jointly, 3 *W. & M. c.* 14. § 3.
14. Penalty of fraudulent Mortgages where prior Incumbrances are concealed, 4 *W. & M. c.* 16.

*For other Matters, ſee* Agreements, Biſhops 28. Cheats, Eccleſiaſtical Perſons 58. Maintenance, Mortgage, Receivers 8. Regiſter Wills 8.

## Freehold.

1. No Man to be put out of his Freehold, without being brought to anſwer, 9 *H.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 29. 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 24. 25 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 5. *c.* 4. 28 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 3.
2. Nor to be compelled to anſwer for his Freehold, without the King's Writ, 52 *H.* 3. *c.* 22. 15 *R.* 2. *c.* 12. 16 *R.* 2. *c.* 2.

*See* Liberties.

## French Goods and Merchandiſes.

1. *French* Ships liable to 5 *s. per* Ton Duty, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 18. § 17. 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. § 24.
2. *French* Goods to 25 *l.* for every hundred Pounds Value, 4 *W. & M. c.* 5. § 2. 7 & 8. *W.* 3. *c.* 20.
3. *French* or Pearl Barley, to what Duties liable, 22 *Car.* 2. *c.* 13. § 3.
4. Duty on *French* Linen, Stuffs, Silks, and Brandy, *Exp.* 1 *Ja.* 2. *c.* 5.
5. Prohibition of importing *French* Goods repealed, 1 *Ja.* 2. *c.* 6.
6. Additional Duty not to be paid according to the Oath of the Importer, but according to the Value in the Book of Rates, 11 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 7. § 3.
7. No Woollen Goods of *France* to be imported into any Port in the *Levant* Seas, 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34.

*For* French *Brandy and Wines, ſee* Brandy *and* Wine.

## Freſh Suit. See Hue and Cry.

## Fringe.

1. Penalties on ſelling, exporting, or importing foreign Fringe, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 13.
2. Or importing Gold and Silver Fringe, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 39. 10 *Ann. c.* 26. § 66. 15 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 20. § 7.
3. Exporter of Silk Fringes, what to be allowed, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 15. § 1.

*For other Matters, ſee* Manufactures.

## Frize. See Drapery.

## Frome River. See Avon River.

## Fruit and Fruit Trees.

1. Barking, 37 *H.* 8. *c.* 6. § 4.
2. Taking up, or ſpoiling, 43 *El. c.* 7.
3. Water Meaſure of Fruit aſcertained, 1 *Ann. ſt.* 1. *c.* 15.
4. Cutting down Fruit Trees, how puniſhed, 1 *Geo.* 1. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 48. 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 16.

*For other Matters, ſee* Trees.

## Frying Pans. See Iron.

## Fuel. See Fewel.

## Fugitives.

1. Perſons who have fled for Offence to be proclaimed by Writ out of Chancery, and be convict for Default of Appearance, 2 *H.* 5. *c.* 9.
2. Penalties of Perſons departing the Realm without Licence, and not returning upon Proclamation, 13 *El. c.* 3.
3. Queen authorized to make Copyhold Grants, *&c.* of the Lands of Fugitives, 14 *El. c.* 6.
4. None to paſs the Seas without Licence, except, *&c.* 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 4. § 8.

## Fulborne in Cambridgeſhire.

For taking down the Church of *All Saints*, and repairing *St. Vigors* in that Town, 15 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 49.

## Fulham Bridge.

For building *Fulham* Bridge, 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 36. 1 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 18.

## Fuller's Earth, Fulling and Scouring Clay.

Penalties on exporting them, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 32. 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 18. 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 40. 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21. § 32.

## Funds.

1. General Fund eſtabliſhed for making good Deficiencies, 1 *Ann. ſt.* 1. *c.* 13. 3 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 7.
2. Fund for paying off Exchequer Bills, 7 *Ann. c.* 7. § 33.
3. Surplus of Annuity Funds may be charged with Deficiencies of another Year, 8 *Ann. c.* 13. § 29.
4. Aggregate Fund, 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 12. § 8, 15, *&c.* 3 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 8. Made perpetual, 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 3. § 22.
5. Sinking Fund, 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 3. § 66.
6. Part of the Stock of the three Companies redeemed by the Sinking Fund, 7 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 5. § 39.
7. Appropriation of Sinking Fund, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 20. § 29.
8. Surpluſſes of Sinking Fund appropriated, 9 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 5. § 34.
9. Addition to the Aggregate Fund, 1 *Geo.* 2. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 8. § 17.
10. Supply to the Aggregate Fund, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 3. § 58.
11. For Relief of Legatees of Sir *Joſeph Jekyll*, out of his Legacy to the Sinking Fund, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34.
12. Sinking Fund charged with Annuities in diſcharge of Navy Bills, *&c.* 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 23.
13. Annuities granted out of the Sinking Fund, 23 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 16.
14. His Majeſty may borrow Money on Credit of the Land Tax, 4 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 2. § 136.
15. And of the Malt Tax, 4 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 1. § 25.
16. Surplus of Duties on Licences and new Stamp Duties appropriated, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 30.
17. Certain Duties carried to the Sinking Fund, 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22. § 4.
18. Annuities granted on the Sinking Fund, and certain Annuities conſolidated, 4 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 18.
19. Sinking Fund charged with 2,100,000 *l.* for the Service of the Year 1765, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 40.
20. 2,150,000 *l.* granted out of the Sinking Fund, for the Service of the current Year, 6 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 41.
21. Additional Duty laid on *Italian* Silk Crapes and Tiffanies, carried to the Sinking Fund, 6 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 46. § 3.

22. His Majeſty may borrow Money on the Credit of the Land Tax, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 6. § 136.
23. And of the Malt Tax, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 5. § 25.
24. The Sum of 1,856,723 *l.* 1 *s.* 2 *d.* granted out of the Sinking Fund for the Service of the Year 1772, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 70.
25. 2,349,806 *l.* for the Year 1773, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 77.
26. 2,080,696 *l.* 12 *s.* 3¼ *d.* for the Year 1774, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 85.
27. 1,915,552 *l.* 16 *s.* 11¾ *d.* for the Year 1775, 15 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 42.
28. Annuities charged on the Sinking Fund, 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 46.
29. 2,296,209 *l.* 1 *s.* 8½ *d.* granted for the Year 1778, 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 54.
30. 2,071,854 *l.* 13 *s.* 8½ *d.* for the Year 1779, 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 71.
31. Deficiencies charged on the Sinking Fund, 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 35. § 19.
32. 1,849,542 *l.* 1 *s.* 11¾ *d.* granted out of that Fund, 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 62.
33. 1,742,912 *l.* 2 *s.* 2 *d.* for the Year 1781, 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 57.
34. 2,200,000 *l.* for the Year 1783, 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 78.
35. 2,297,460 *l.* 3 *s.* 10½ *d.* for the Year 1785, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 60.
36. Annuities granted to pay certain Navy Bills and Ordnance Debentures, 24 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 39. 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 32. 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 71.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Annuities, Bank, Books** 16. **Brandy** 30, *&c.* **Callicoes** 4. **Candles** 10, 11. **Coaches** 4, 8. **Coals** 30, *&c.* **Coffee** 9. **Cuſtoms** 71, 73, 76, *&c.* **Eaſt India Company, Exchequer, Exciſe** 30, 42, *&c.* **Gold,** *&c.* 36. **Hops** 3. **India Goods** 5, *&c.* **King,** *&c.* 46, 74, *&c* **Leather** 38, *&c.* **Linen** 11. 15, *&c.* **Onſlow** (Arthur, Eſq;) **Poſt Office** 1. *&c.* **Sail Cloth** 14. **Salt** 26. 47. **Scotland, Sheriffs** 62, *&c.* **Soap** 7, 12. **South Sea Company** 26, 27, *&c.* **Spices** 2, 4. **Stamps** 2, *&c.* **Starch** 1, 2, *&c.*

## Furs.

To what Duties liable on Importation, 4 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 5. § 2.

## Fuſtians.

1. Deceits in the Manufacture prohibited, 11 *H.* 7. *c.* 27.
2. Mayor, *&c.* may ſearch for Fuſtians, 39 *El.* *c.* 13.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Drapery, Manufactures.**

## Furze. See Broom.

## Fuſtick. See Dyers.

---

# G.

## Gager. See Gauging.

## Gainsborough.

1. For building the Church there, 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22. 14 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 15.
2. A Duty on Coals brought there to be applied to paving the Town, 9 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 21.

## Gainsburgh. See Coals 68. Paving 55.

## Galleys.

Rogues to be ſent to the Galleys, 39 *El.* *c.* 4.

## Game.

1. No Layman who has not 40 *s.* a Year in Lands, nor Prieſt who is not preferred to 10 *l.* a Year, ſhall keep Harrier, Lurcher, or Engine to deſtroy Game, 13 *R.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 13.
2. Penalty of taking Pheaſants or Partridges with Nets on another's Ground, 11 *H.* 7. *c.* 17.
3. Tracing Hares in the Snow prohibited, 14 & 15 *H.* 8. *c.* 10.
4. Taking Wild Fowl in Summer, 25 *H.* 8. *c.* 11.
5. Commanding Servants to ſhoot at Game, 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 6. § 5.
6. Perſons having Licence to ſhoot to give Security not to ſhoot contrary, 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 6. § 18.
7. None to kill Pheaſants or Partridges in the Night, 23 *El.* *c.* 10.
8. None ſhall hawk or hunt in Corn Ground before ſhocked, 23 *El.* *c.* 10. § 4.
9. Killing of Pheaſants, Partridges, Pigeons, and Hares, by Perſons unqualified, and keeping of Guns and Dogs prohibited, 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 27. Amended by 2 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 29.
10. Penalty of ſelling Deer, Hare, Partridge, or Pheaſant, 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 27. § 4.
11. Reſtraint of killing Pheaſants and Partridges at unſeaſonable Times, and by unqualified Perſons, 7 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 11.
12. Game Keepers may ſeize Guns, Dogs, *&c.* of Perſons not qualified, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 25.
13. Penalty of taking Conies in a Warren, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 25. § 4.
14. On taking Conies in the Night on the Borders of Warrens, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 25. § 5.
15. Snaring Hares, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c* 25. § 6.
16. Game Laws confirmed, 4 & 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 23.
17. Conſtables may by Warrant ſearch for Game, *&c.* 4 & 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 23. § 3.
18. Lords and Game Keepers may reſiſt Offenders in the Night, as in Parks, *&c.* 4 & 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 23. § 4.
19. Where Plaintiff ſhall recover full Coſts for Treſpaſſes in hunting, 4 & 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 23. § 10.
20. Heath not to be burnt between *Candlemas* and *Midſummer*, 4 & 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 23. § 11.
21. Penalty on Higlers, *&c.* having Game in their Cuſtody, 5 *Ann.* *c.* 14. § 2. Extended to unqualified Perſons, 9 *Ann.* *c.* 25. and explained by 28 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 12.
22. On keeping Dogs, *&c.* by unqualified Perſons, 5 *Ann.* *c.* 14. § 4.
23. On burning Heath, Brakes, *&c.* in *Sherwood* Foreſt, *&c.* without Conſent of the Owner, 5 *Ann.* *c.* 14. § 5.
24. Game Keeper to be entered with Clerk of the Peace, 9 *Ann.* *c.* 25. § 1.
25. Game Keeper to be either the Lord's Servant or a qualified Perſon, 3 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 11.
26. Penalty of taking Fowl in moulting Seaſon, 10 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 32. § 10.
27. Penalties on the Game Acts may be recovered by Action, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 19. to be brought before the End of the ſecond Term, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 2.
28. For Preſervation of the Game in *Scotland*, 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. —Penalties for ſelling Game by Perſons qualified or not qualified to kill, 28 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 12.
29. Penalty on Officers or Soldiers deſtroying the Game, 4 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 3. § 46.
30. Farther Proviſions for Preſervation of the Game, 2 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 19. Repealed as to Black and Red Game, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 55. § 13.

31. Penalty

31. Penalty of wilfully ſhooting at or deſtroying any Houſe Doves or Pigeons, 2 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 29.
32. Penalty of taking Conies out of Warrens in the Night, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 14. § 6.
33. Not to extend to taking Conies in the Day Time, on Sea and River Banks, in the County of *Lincoln*, *Id.* § 8.
34. Penalty of killing Hares, *&c.* in the Night, or uſing any Gun or Engine for deſtroying Game in the Night, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 19. § 1. Repealed, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 80. § 5.
35. Penalty on Officers or Soldiers deſtroying the Game, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 3. § 46.
36. Black Game and Red Game not to be killed out of Seaſon, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 55. § 1. Penalty, *Id.* § 2.
37. Penalty of taking or deſtroying Game in the Night between limited Hours, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 80.
38. Penalty of killing Game or uſing a Gun on *Sundays* or on *Chriſtmas* Day, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 80. § 6.
39. Penalties for Offences committed in one County by Reſidents in another how to be recovered, *Id.* § 7.
40. For granting Duties on Certificates to Perſons for killing Game, 24 *Geo.* 3. *ſeſſ.* 2. *c.* 43. Repealed, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 50. § 1.
41. No Perſon to kill Game before delivering to the Clerk of the Peace, his Name and Place of Abode, and taking out Certificate charged with Stamp Duty of 2*l.* 2*s.* 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 50. § 1.
42. Deputations of Game Keepers to be regiſtered, and Game Keepers to take out a Certificate thereof annually, charged with a Stamp Duty of 10*s.* 6*d.* *Id. ibid.*
43. Shooting Game without Certificate, incurs Penalty of 20*l.* *Id.* § 8.
44. Like Penalty on Game Keepers neglecting to regiſter their Deputations, *Id.* § 9.
45. Perſons ſhooting, *&c.* to produce Certificate on being required by another Perſon having a Certificate, or to tell his Name and Place of Abode, on Penalty of 50*l.* *Id.* § 15.
46. Certificates not to authorize unqualified Perſons to kill Game, *Id.* § 16.
47. Penalties how to be recovered and applied, *Id.* § 21. & *ſeq.*
48. Not to extend to the Royal Family, *Id.* § 10.
49. Rules as to regiſtering and granting Certificates by Clerk of the Peace or other proper Perſon, and Penalties on their Neglect. *Id.* § 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 11, 12, 13, 14, 17, 18, 19, 20.

*For other Matters, ſee* Apprentice 15. Certiorari 6. Deer, *&c.* Fiſh, Foreſts, Hawks, Scotland *Title* Game, Swans, Treſpaſs 12. Wild Fowl.

## Gaming and Gaming Houſes.

See Plays and Games.

## Gaols and Gaolers.

1. Juſtices of Aſſize ſhall deliver Gaols, *St. de fin. levat.* 27 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 3.
2. Shall inquire of Gaolers that diſtreſs Priſoners, 1 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 7.
3. Gaols ſhall be in Cuſtody of Sheriff, 14 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 10. 19 *H.* 7. *c.* 10. 5 *Ann. c.* 9.
4. Gaolers ſhall take no Fee of Perſons committed on the Statutes of Labourers, 12 *R.* 2. *c.* 9.
5. King's Gaols rejoined to the Counties, 13 *R.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 15.
6. Juſtices of Peace ſhall commit to the common Gaols only, 5 *H.* 4. *c.* 10.
7. Gaolers ſhall give in their Calendars at the Gaol Delivery, 3 *H.* 7. *c.* 3.
8. Letters Patent of the Cuſtody of a Gaol, of a leſs Eſtate than an Inheritance void, 19 *H.* 7. *c.* 10.
9. For building and repairing of Goals, 23 *H.* 8. *c.* 2. 5 *El.* *c.* 24.
10. Juſtices of Peace ſhall tax Pariſhes for Relief of Priſoners, 14 *El.* *c.* 5. § 37.
11. Perſons committed to Gaol ſhall be carried at their own Expence, or at Expence of Pariſhioners, 3 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 10.
12. Juſtice of Peace may ſet poor Priſoners to work, 19 *Car.* 2. *c.* 4.
13. Sick Priſoners may be removed by Gaoler with Conſent of three Juſtices, 19 *Car.* 2. *c.* 4. § 2.
14. Gaolers ſhall permit Priſoners to have Victuals and Bedding from whence they pleaſe, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 20. § 10. 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 23. § 3.
15. Charities given to Priſoners ſhall be inquired of, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 20. § 11.
16. Tables of Fees and of Gifts ſhall be hung up in the Priſons, *Id.* § 12. 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22. § 4, 7.
17. Felons ſhall be kept apart from Priſoners for Debt, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 20. § 13.
18. Priſoners ſhall not be irregularly removed from one Priſon to another, 31 *Car.* 2. *c.* 2. § 9, 18.
19. Subjects not to be ſent to foreign Priſons, 31 *Car.* 2. *c.* 2. § 12.
20. Juſtices to make Rates, *&c.* for building and repairing Gaols, 11 & 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 19. Explained and amended, 24 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 54.
21. Sheriffs ſhall have the Cuſtody of Gaols, 11 & 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 19. § 3.
22. Felons ſhall be impriſoned in the common Gaol, 11 & 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 19. § 3.
23. Not to diſtrain in the Houſe of any Peer, 11 & 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 19. § 8.
24. Vagrants and other Offenders may be committed to Gaol, or Houſe of Correction, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 19. § 2.
25. Penalties on aſſiſting Priſoners to eſcape, 16 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 31.
26. Expence of conveying poor Offenders to Gaol, or the Houſe of Correction, to be paid by the Treaſurer of the County, except in *Middleſex*, 27 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 3.
27. For providing Clergymen to officiate in Gaols, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 58.

*For the Gaol of Newgate, ſee* London, Newgate.
*For other Matters, ſee* Fleet, King's Bench Priſons, Houſes of Correction, *and* Tranſportation.
*And for the local Acts, ſee the Names of the Places.*

## Gaol Delivery.

See Juſtices of Gaol Delivery.

## Gardens.

See Orchards.

## Gates.

See Incloſures.

## Gavelet.

Rents in *London* how recoverable by Writ of Gavelet, *Statute of Gavelet*, 10 *Ed.* 2.

## Gavelkind.

1. Altered in *Wales*, *St. Wall.* 12 *Ed.* 1. *in Appendix.* 34 & 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 26. § 128.

2. Gavelkind Lands in *Kent*, and Lands in *Glouceſterſhire*, belonging to Felons, revert to the Heir after Year and Day, 17 *Ed.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 16.
3. Women for being incontinent, or marrying, loſe their Dower, 17 *Ed.* 2. *c.* 16.
4. Certain Lands in *Kent* diſgavelled, 31 *H.* 8. *c.* 3.
5. In *Oſwelbeeke Soke* in *Nottinghamſhire*, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 29.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Attaint** 13. **Felons.**

## Gauging.

1. All Wines brought to be ſold ſhall be gauged, 27 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 8. 31 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 5. 1 *R.* 3. *c.* 13.
2. So Veſſels of Wine, Vinegar, Oil, Honey, *&c.* 4 *R.* 2. *c.* 1. 18 *H.* 6. *c.* 17.
3. *Rheniſh* Wine exempt, 14 *R.* 2. *c.* 8.
4. Contents of Pipes, Hogſheads, *&c.* of Wine and Fiſh, 2 *H.* 6. *c.* 11.
5. Gauger ſhall at all Times be ready to do his Duty, 23 *H.* 6. *c.* 15.
6. Contents of Barrels of Salmon, Herring, and Eels, 22 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 2.
7. Contents of Veſſels of Wine and Oil, 1 *R.* 3. *c.* 13.
8. Veſſels to be marked, 28 *H.* 8. *c.* 14.
9. Veſſels brought from beyond Sea, and uſed for Utterance of Ale and Beer, ſhall be gauged, 31 *El.* *c.* 8.
10. Wardens of the Coopers ſhall attend to gauge Veſſels upon Requeſt, 23 *H.* 8. *c.* 4. 31 *El.* *c.* 8. § 3.
11. Gaugers may take Samples not exceeding Half a Pint, 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 29.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Brewers, Coopers, Diſtillers, Exciſe.**

## Gazette. See London Gazette.

## General Fund. See Funds.

## General Iſſue.

1. May be pleaded by Perſons acting under 43 *El.* concerning the Poor, 43 *El.* *c.* 2. § 19. 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 12. § 3. 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 12. § 20.
2. Or on the Act concerning Bankrupts, 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 15. § 16.
3. Or the Acts concerning Fiſhery, 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 23. § 4. 9 *Ann.* *c.* 26. § 10. 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 16. 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 49. § 20. 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 39. § 16. 33 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 27. § 20.
4. Or Peace Officers, 7 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 5. 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 12.
5. Or in Suits on Penal Statutes, 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 4. § 4, 5.
6. To Informations of Intruſion after 20 Years, 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 14. § 1.
7. Or againſt profane Swearing, 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 20. § 2. 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 21. § 11.
8. Or by Clerk of the Market, *&c.* 16 *Car.* 1. *c.* 19. § 8.
9. Or by Perſons executing Exciſe Laws, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 23. § 35. 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 21. § 21. 10 *Ann.* *c.* 26. § 76.
10. Or the Laws of Cuſtoms, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. § 16. 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 18. § 26. 9 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21. § 11. 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 35. § 35, 37.
11. Or in Actions againſt Collectors of Publick Money, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 17.
12. Or Perſons executing the Act againſt Importation of Cattle, 20 *Car.* 2. *c.* 7. § 8. 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 11. § 2.
13. Or for rebuilding *London*, 22 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. § 83.
14. Or Highways, 22 *Car.* 2. *c.* 12. § 3. 3 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 12. § 25. 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 52. § 13. 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 12. § 6. 8 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 20. § 18. 14 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 42. § 7. 21 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 28. § 5. 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30. § 23.
15. Or the Acts concerning Drapery, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 8. § 16. 7 *Ann.* *c.* 13. § 9. 10 *Ann.* *c.* 16. § 10. 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 15. § 9. 11 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 24. § 20. 11 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 28. § 15.
16. Or the Acts concerning Tobacco, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 26. § 8. 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 46. § 5.
17. Or for rebuilding *Northampton*, 27 *Car.* 2. *c.* 1. § 11.
18. Or concerning Burial, 30 *Car.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 3. § 11.
19. Or the *Habeas Corpus* Act, 31 *Car.* 2. *c.* 2. § 20.
20. Or concerning Wool, 1 *W.* & *M.* *ſt.* 1. *c.* 32. § 10.
21. Or the Acts concerning Deer Stealers, 3 & 4 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 10. § 8. 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 15. § 3.
22. Or concerning Orphans, 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 10. § 30. 21 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 29. § 6.
23. Or concerning Squibs, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 7. § 6.
24. Or the Act concerning Imbezillers of Naval Stores, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 41. § 5.
25. Or Silk, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 43. § 11. 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 15. § 23. 23 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 20. § 5. 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 21. § 9.
26. Or the Act concerning Beer and Ale, 11 & 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 15. § 8.
27. Or Watermen, 11 & 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 21. § 11.
28. Or for erecting Workhouſe in *Worceſter*, 2 *Ann.* *c.* 8. § 34. 4 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25. § 10.
29. Or Linen, 3 *Ann.* *c.* 8. § 8. 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 15. § 15. 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 32. § 10.
30. Or for preventing Fire, 6 *Ann.* *c.* 31. § 6.
31. Officers of the Navy and Army may plead the General Iſſue, *&c.* 10 *Ann.* *c.* 10. § 61. So Treaſurer and Commiſſioners of the Navy acting under Statutes for puniſhing Diſturbances in Yards, and Imbezzlement of Stores, *&c.* 1 *Geo.* 1. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 25. § 16.
32. Or Perſons acting under Malt Tax, 1 *Geo.* 1. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 2. § 16. 33 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 3. § 24. 33 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 7. § 61 & *ſeq.*
33. Or the Act concerning Coaches, 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 57. § 5.
34. Or concerning Buttons, *&c.* 4 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 7. § 7. 7 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 12. § 6.
35. Or concerning Salt, 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 18. § 27. 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 20. § 24.
36. Or concerning *Chelſea* Water-works, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 26. § 12.
37. Or concerning Butter, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 27. § 8.
38. Or Coffee, 10 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 10. § 44. 18 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 26. § 15. 21 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 14. § 6.
39. Or Gunpowder, 11 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 23. § 5. 4 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 29. § 7. 15 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 32. § 5. 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 38. § 8.
40. Or concerning Inſurance, 11 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 30. § 43.
41. Or for repairing *Norwich*, 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 15. § 15.
42. Or by thoſe acting under the Act concerning Dyers, 13 *Geo* 1. *c.* 24. § 7.
43. Or concerning *Canterbury*, 1 *Geo.* 2. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 20. § 38.
44. By Party ſued on Contract to induce Creditors to ſign Certificate, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30. § 11.
45. Or by thoſe acting under the Act concerning Engraving, 8 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 13. § 3.
46. Or concerning Gaming, 10 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 28. § 8. 30 *Geo.* 2, *c.* 24. § 22.
47. To Actions for Diſtreſs, 11 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 21.
48. Or the Acts concerning Spirituous Liquors or other Exciſe Laws, 11 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 26. § 3. 16 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 8. § 6. 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 40. § 30. 33 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 9. § 20. 33 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 28. § 16.
49. Or concerning Gold and Silver, 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 26. § 23. 15 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 20. § 10. 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 36. § 9. 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 14. § 15.
50. Or County Rates, 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 29. § 24.



51. Or

51. Or concerning Lotteries, 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 28. § 12.
52. Or concerning Plantations, 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30. § 14. 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 51. § 9. 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 9. § 16.
53. Or by Perſons acting under the Acts for recovering Small Debts, 14 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 10. § 6. 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 47. § 17. 23 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 27. § 33. 23 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30. § 24. 23 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 33. § 18. 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 6. § 5.
54. Or the Act concerning the *Ruſſia* Company, 14 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 36. § 5.
55. Or Vagrants, 17 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 5. § 34.
56. Or for repairing Pavements, *&c.* 17 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 29. § 40. 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 17. § 21. 33 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30. § 32.
57. Or for Duty on Glaſs, *&c.* 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 12. § 82.
58. Or Coals, 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 35. § 24. 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 37. § 2.
59. Or the Duty on Houſes, *&c.* 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 3. § 66.
60. Or by Perſons diſcharged by general Pardon, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 52. § 62.
61. Or thoſe acting under the Act concerning Indico, 21 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30. § 18.
62. Or the Acts concerning the *African* Company, 23 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 31. § 38. 25 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 40. § 25.
63. By Perſons acting under the Act for regulating the Navigation of the *Thames*, 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 8. § 24.
64. Or Stamp Duty, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 12. § 28. 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 13. § 11. 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 74. 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 35. § 23.
65. Or the Act concerning Juries, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 4.
66. Or the Act for appointing Conſtables in *Weſtminſter*, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25. § 19.
67. Or under the Act for preventing the ſtealing Iron, *&c.* 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30. § 10.
68. Or concerning Bridges, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 40. § 43. 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 20. § 8.
69. Or Militia Act, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25. § 72 *& ſequent.*
70. Or for holding Corn Market at *Weſtminſter*, 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25. § 29.
71. Or the Act concerning Bread, 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 29. § 40, 41.
72. Or the Act concerning Hay, 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 40. § 19.
73. Or the Act laying Duty on Offices, *&c.* 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22. § 31.
74. Or concerning Ballaſtage, *&c.* 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 16. § 29.
75. Or concerning *Turkey* Company, 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. § 15.
76. Or the Land Tax, 4 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 2. § 30.
77. Or under Inſolvent Act, 1 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 17. § 28.
78. Or the Mutiny Acts, 4 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 2. § 60.

*N. B.* Almoſt every Act at preſent, whether of publick Concern or not, authorizes Defendants ſued for any Thing done under it, to plead the General Iſſue, and give the Special Matter in Evidence. *Vide the Statutes.*

## George (St.) Bloomsbury.
See Bloomſbury.

## George (St.) Middleſex.

For regulating the Poor, 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 15.

## George (St.) Southwark.

1. For rebuilding that Church, 6 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 8.
2. A Stipend appointed to the Rector in lieu of Tithes, 23 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 36.

## Georgia in America.

Its Colony eſtabliſhed, 6 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25. § 7.

## Germany. See Cuſtoms.

## Gibraltar.

The Treaſurer of the Navy impowered to pay Head-money to the Garriſon and Navy there, 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 16. Explained and amended by 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 29.

## Gigmills.

Not to be uſed for making Cloth, 5 *&* 6 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 22.

## Gilding. See Gold.

## Giles (St.) Cripplegate.

Proviſion for the Miniſter of the Church in *Old Street* in that Pariſh, 6 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 21.

## Giles (St.) in the Fields.

1. For rebuilding that Church, 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19.
2. For the better governing and employing the Poor there, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 62.

## Ginger. See Spicery.

## Girdlers.

May make their Girdles with white Metal, 15 *R.* 2. *c.* 11.

## Glamorganſhire.

Commiſſioners of Sewers there, 1 *Ma. ſeſſ.* 3. *c.* 11.

## Glas (George).

His Majeſty impowered to grant *George Glas*, an excluſive Privilege of trading to *Port Regeala*, a Port diſcovered by him in *South Barbary*, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 44. § 7.

## Glaſgow. See Scotland.

## Glaſs.

1. To what Duties liable, 2 *W. & M. ſeſſ.* 2. *c.* 4. § 34. 6 *&* 7 *W.* 3. *c.* 18. 7 *&* 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 31. § 51. and ſee No. 2, 3, 4, 7.
2. Duty upon Earthen Ware, and Half the Duty upon Glaſs taken away, 9 *&* 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 45.
3. Remaining Duty on Glaſs taken away, 10 *&* 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 18.
4. Exciſe upon Glaſs, 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 12.
5. No foreign Glaſs to be imported into *Ireland*, 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 12. § 19.
6. Penalty of exporting Glaſs from *Ireland*, 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 12. § 21.
7. Duty on Exportation, *&c.* 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 12. § 16 *& ſequent.*

8. To

8. To ceaſe, and new Duties impoſed, 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 39. § 23 Repealed as to Flaſks containing *Florence* Oil and Wine, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 69.
9. The Company of *Britiſh* Caſt Plate Glaſs Manufacturers incorporated, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 38.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Beads, Ireland.**

## Glebe Lands. See Vicar.

## Glendower.

Several Reſtraints and Diſabilities laid on the *Welſh* of the Party of *Owen Glendower*, 4 *H.* 4. *c.* 26, *&c.*

## Glouceſter and Glouceſterſhire.

1. Statute of *Glouceſter* and its Expoſition, 6 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 1 & 2.
2. Cuſtom that the Lands of Felons ſhall be reſtored to the Heir after one Year and a Day, 17 *Ed.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 16.
3. For rebuilding the Town, 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 1.
4. Poor in *Glouceſterſhire* provided for, 13 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 19.
5. For ſupplying the City with Water, 14 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 11.
6. For enlarging the Streets and Market Places, 23 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 15.
7. To enforce the proper paving, *&c.* of the City, 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 66.
8. For the better lighting and paving the ſame, 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 74.
9. For erecting a new Gaol, and removing certain Gateways, 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 74.
10. For building a new Gaol, Penitentiary Houſe, and Houſes of Correction for the County of *Glouceſter*, and regulating ſame, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 16.

## Glouceſter (Duke). See King, Queen, and Royal Family.

## Gloves.

1. Frames for knitting of Gloves not to be exported, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 20. § 8.
2. Penalty on importing foreign manufactured leathern Gloves or Mitts, 6 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 19. Extended to foreign Leather cut or prepared for Gloves, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 55. § 25.
3. All Perſons ſelling Gloves to take out Licence annually, and have the Words *Dealer in Gloves* in Front of their Shops, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 55. § 4, 5.
4. Under Penalty of 20 *l.* *Id.* § 3.
5. Penalty of 40 *l.* on unlicenſed Perſons writing up ſuch Words in their Shops, *Id.* § 6.
6. Stamp Duties impoſed on Licences and Gloves, and Penalties for counterfeiting or altering ſame, *Id.* § 1, 2, 8, 9, *&c.*—*And ſee Title* **Stamps**, *Diviſion* **Gloves and Licence.**

*For Silk Gloves, ſee* **Silk** 3.

## Goats Hair.

To what Duties liable, 4 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 5.

## Godalming in Surrey.

Its Inhabitants may uſe Trades and take Apprentices in the ſame Manner as thoſe of Market Towns, 5 *El.* *c.* 4. § 44.

*And ſee* **Cobham Bridge.**

## Gold and Silver, and Goldſmith.

1. Goldſmiths ſhall make their Work of due Standard, and be ordered as the Goldſmiths of *London*, *Artic. ſuper Chart.* 28 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 20.
2. Gold and Silver ſhall not be carried out of the Realm, 9 *Ed.* 3. *ſt* 2. *c.* 1. 38 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 2. 5 *R.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 2. 2 *H.* 6. *c.* 6. 17 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 1. 4 *H.* 7. *c.* 23. 3 *H.* 8. *c.* 1.
3. Goldſmiths Work ſhall be eſſayed and marked, 37 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 7. 2 *H.* 6. *c.* 14. 17 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 1.
4. None that make white Plate ſhall gild, 37 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 7.
5. Exchanges of Money out of the Realm not to be made without the King's Licence, 5 *R.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 2.
6. Multiplication of Gold and Silver, Felony, 5 *H.* 4. *c.* 4. Repealed, 1 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 30.
7. Gilding or ſilvering Copper or Laton prohibited, 5 *H.* 4. *c.* 13.
8. Silver gilt ſhall be good Allay, and ſhall be ſold at 46 *s.* 8 *d.* the Pound *Troy*, 2 *H.* 5. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 4.
9. No Metal ſhall be gilt but Silver, *&c.* nor any Thing ſilvered but Knights Spurs, *&c.* 8 *H.* 5. *c.* 3. 17 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 1.
10. Price of Silver limited, for the Increaſe of Money, 2 *H.* 6. *c.* 13.
11. Silver Plate as fine as Sterling, 2 *H.* 6. *c.* 14.
12. Goldſmiths of *London* to have the Rule and Search of all Goldſmiths within two Miles, 17 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 1.
13. Foreign Goldſmiths ſhall dwell in open Streets in the City, 17 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 1.
14. Refiners ſhall ſell to none but Officers of the Mint and Goldſmiths, 4 *H.* 7. *c.* 2.
15. Shall ſell no Silver into Maſs molten and allayed, 4 *H.* 7. *c.* 2.
16. Silver ſhall bear 12 Penny Weight Allay in a Pound, 4 *H.* 7. *c.* 2.
17. Deceit in Gold Lace of *Venice*, *Florence*, or *Genoa*, prohibited, 4 *H.* 7. *c.* 22.
18. Gold or Silver not to be paid to Foreigners, 4 *H.* 7. *c.* 23.
19. Goldſmiths ſhall mark their Work, and keep the Standard, 18 *El.* *c.* 15.
20. Foreign Coin and Bullion may be exported free, 15 *Car.* 2. *c.* 7. § 12.
21. Gold and Silver extracted from Metals to be ſent to the Mint, 1 *W.* & *M.* *ſt.* 1. *c.* 30. § 3.
22. Penalty of caſting Ingots like the *Spaniſh*, 6 & 7 *W.* 3. *c.* 17. § 3.
23. Officers of Cuſtoms may ſeize Bullion if ſhipped unſtamped, 6 & 7 *W.* 3. *c.* 17. § 6.
24. Penalty on Broker ſelling Bullion, not being a trading Goldſmith, *&c.* 6 & 7 *W.* 3. *c.* 17. § 7.
25. Wardens of the Goldſmiths may ſearch for Bullion, *&c.* 6 & 7 *W.* 3. *c.* 17. § 8.
26. If Offender cannot prove Bullion to be lawful Silver, he ſhall be found guilty, 6 & 7 *W.* 3. *c.* 17. § 8.
27. Bullion muſt be ſtamped at Goldſmiths Hall before Exportation, 6 & 7 *W.* 3. *c.* 17. § 5. 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 16. § 6.
28. Publick Houſes prohibited to uſe Plate, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 19. § 3. Repealed, 9 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 11. § 1.
29. Bullion not to be exported without Certificate, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 19. § 6.
30. The new Standard of Silver eſtabliſhed, 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 8. § 9.
31. Silver Manufactures may be exported, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 28.
32. Proportion of Gold in gilt Wire, and the Goodneſs of Gold and Silver Thread regulated, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 39.



33. Deceits

33. Deceits in Gold and Silver Thread prohibited, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 39. 1 *Ann. ſt.* 1. *c.* 17. 15 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 20.
34. Aſſayers of wrought Plate to be appointed in *York*, *Exeter*, *Briſtol*, *Cheſter*, and *Norwich*, 12 & 13 *W.* 3. *c.* 4. And at *Newcaſtle*, 1 *Ann. ſt.* 1. *c.* 9.
35. Duty on gilt and Silver Wire imported, 10 *Ann. c.* 26. § 46.
36. Made perpetual and Part of General Fund, 3 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 7.
37. Duty on Silver Wire made in *Great Britain*, 10 *Ann. c.* 26. § 46.
38. Importation of Gold and Silver Lace, Fringe and Wire, prohibited, 10 *Ann. c.* 26. § 66. 15 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 20. § 7.
39. Coſts to Proſecutor, 10 *Ann. c.* 26. § 66.
40. Drawback on Gold and Silver Thread exported, 10 *Ann. c.* 26. § 62.
41. Old Standard reſtored, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 11. § 1, 41. Penalty on not keeping the Standard, 12 *Geo.* 2. *c* 26.
42. Duty on Silver Plate, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 11. § 4.
43. Repealed, 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 32.
44. Small Pieces of Silver exempt from the Duty, 7 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 20. § 34.
45. Penalty on ſelling Gold and Silver Wares not marked, 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 26. § 5.
46. Penalty on counterfeiting the Marks, 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 26. § 8.
47. Notes to be ſent with Plate to be marked, 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 26. § 9.
48. Drawback not to be allowed on Plate above ſeven Years old, 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 26. § 10.
49. Regulations of the Aſſay Office, 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 26. § 13, *&c.*
50. Importation of Gold or Silver Lace or Thread, or of Copper Lace or Thread, prohibited, 15 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 20. § 7.
51. Importation and making up of Gold and Silver Lace, Embroidery, Brocade, *&c.* prohibited, 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 36.
52. Tax on Perſons poſſeſſed of Silver Plate, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 14. Repealed, 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 39. § 42.
53. No Drawback on Exportation, 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 32. § 9.
54. Duty on Plate repealed, and in lieu thereof a Duty of 40*s.* on Licences, 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 32. § 2. Forging the Stamp, Death, *Id.* § 15.
55. Duty altered, 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 24. § 3.
56. No Licence neceſſary for ſmall Wares, 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 24.
57. Duties impoſed on Gold and Silver Plate imported, and on Gold and Silver Wrought Plate made in *Great Britain*, 24 *Geo.* 3. *ſeſſ.* 2. *c.* 53. § 1. Altered and amended, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 64.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Briſtol** 1. **Brokers** 24. **Felonies without Clergy**, *Title* **Plate**, **Mines**, **Money**, **Newcaſtle** 6. **Sheffield**, **Silks** 24. **Turkey Company** 2.

## Goldſmith. See Gold.

## Good Behaviour.

1. Sureties of good Behaviour required of Perſons convicted of diſturbing Divine Service, 1 *M. ſt.* 2. *c.* 3. § 6.
2. Or offending againſt Game Laws, 5 *El. c.* 21. § 2, 3. 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 25. § 4.
3. Or entertaining outlawed Felons, 43 *El. c.* 13. § 5.
4. Of Perſons infected with Plague going abroad, though no Sore on them, 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 31. § 7.
5. Or unlawfully hunting in Parks, 3 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 13. § 2. 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 15. § 4.
6. Or convicted a ſecond Time of Drunkenneſs, 4 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 5. § 6. 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 7. § 3.
7. Of refuſing to take the Oaths of Supremacy and Allegiance, 1 *W. & M. ſt.* 1. *c.* 8. § 9.
8. Or of Felons after Pardon, 5 *W. & M. c.* 13. § 2.
9. Of Perſons unlawfully gaming, 9 *Ann. c.* 14. § 6.
10. Or committing Diſorders in Dock Yards, 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 25. § 2.
11. Or deſtroying Timber, 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 48. § 3.
12. Or forcing through Turnpikes, 8 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 20. § 11.
13. Or pretending to Witchcraft, 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 5. § 4.
14. Or aſſiſting in running Goods, 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 35. § 19.

## Goſport.

Money given for building the Hoſpital near *Goſport*, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 29. § 7.

## Grafton.

Honour of *Grafton* how eſtabliſhed, 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 38.

## Grand Serjeanty.

How far taken away, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 24. § 7.

## Grants. See Leaſes.

## Grants of the King.

1. Leaſes of ſmall Farms may be made by Perſons aſſigned by the King, *Stat. de Scac.* 51 *H.* 3. *ſt.* 5. § 5.
2. Prerogative that Advowſons do not paſs with a Minor, *Prærog. Reg.* 17 *Ed.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 15.
3. Certain Grants of Annuities made void, 11 *R.* 2. *c.* 8.
4. In a Petition for a Grant of Lands, Mention ſhall be made of the Value, 1 *H.* 4. *c.* 6. And of what the Petitioner has received before, 2 *H.* 4. *c.* 2. Queen and Royal Family excepted, 6 *H.* 4. *c.* 2.
5. No undue Grants to be made, 4 *H.* 4. *c.* 4.
6. Annuities granted by the Crown to be paid according to Priority, 7 *H.* 4. *c.* 16.
7. Confirmation of Grants, 1 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 1. 7 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 4. 7 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 3. 4 & 5 *Ph. & M. c.* 1. 18 *El. c.* 2. 43 *El. c.* 1.
8. Grantees of Lands, *&c.* that came to the Crown by Attainder, ſhall hold them, 7 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 5.
9. Where the King hath granted, during Pleaſure, a ſecond Grant not mentioning the former, void, 6 *H.* 8. *c.* 15.
10. Grants of *Henry* VIII. of Abbey Lands, *&c.* confirmed, 35 *El. c.* 3.
11. King's Grantee ſhall not forfeit for Non-payment of Rent, where Rent has been anſwered before Proceſs iſſued, 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 25.
12. Grants of Felons Goods how to be inrolled, 4 & 5 *W. & M. c.* 22. § 1.
13. Crown reſtrained from granting Lands, except for 31 Years, *&c.* 1 *Ann. ſt.* 1. *c.* 7. § 5.
14. Forfeited Eſtates excepted, 1 *Ann. ſt.* 1. *c.* 7. § 8.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Inquiſition** *and* **Patents.**

## Graſiers.

Compelled to ſell at reaſonable Prices, 25 *H.* 8. *c.* 1.
*See* **Farmers**, *&c.*

## Graveſend.

1. Not within 4 *Ann.* concerning Watermen, 4 *Ann. c.* 13. § 4.
2. For rebuilding the Church of *Graveſend*, 4 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 20.

3. For

3. For paving Part of the Town and Parish of *Milton*, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 15.

*For other Matters, see* **Fortifications** 8.

## Great Seal. See Seal.

## Great Sessions in Wales. See Wales.

## Green-hue.

What it is, and the Punishment of Offences in Green-hue, *Consuet. et Assis. Forest. incerti temp. in Appendix.*

## Greenland and Greenland Fishery.

1. Encouragements given to the *Greenland* Trade, 25 *Car.* 2. *c.* 7. 4 & 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 17. 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 33. 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. 1 *Ann. st.* 1. *c.* 16. 10 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 16. 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 26. § 7. 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 28. Continued by 4 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 22.
2. Exempt from the new Subsidy, 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 17.
3. Harponeers, &c. free from being impressed, 1 *Ann. st.* 1. *c.* 16. § 2. 13 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 28. § 5. 11 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 38. § 19.
4. Bounty to Ships fitted for the Whale Fishery, 6 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 33. 28 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 20.
5. Additional Bounty during the War, 13 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 28. § 5.
6. *Greenland* Sailors not to be impressed, 13 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 28. § 5.
7. A second Bounty of 20 *s. per* Ton given, 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 43. 28 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 20. And see 11 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 38. § 5. Extended to *Ireland* by 15 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 31. § 21. Additional Bounty, 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 19.
8. No larger Bounty than for 400 Tons, 28 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 20. § 6.
9. Every Ship employed in the Fishery, to have one Apprentice for every 50 Tons Burden, 28 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 20. § 5.
10. Bounty may be insured, 28 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 20. § 12.
11. For the better Support of the *Greenland* Whale Fishery, 11 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 38. Extended to *Ireland*, 15 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 31. § 1.
12. The Limits of the *Greenland* Seas and *Davis's Straits* ascertained, 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 60. § 1.
13. Longer Time allowed for Return of Vessels employed in the Whale Fishery, *Id.* § 2.

*For other Matters, see* **Fish** *and* **Whales.**

## Greenock.

1. A Duty of Excise granted to the Town, 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 38.
2. For deepening, cleansing, &c. the Harbour there, and paving the Streets of the Town, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 28.

## Green Wax.

1. Names of Persons paying Debts exacted by it, to be inrolled, 27 *Ed.* 1. *st.* 1. *c.* 2.
2. Estreats shall be sued to the Party charged, and what is paid shall be totted, 42 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 9. 7 *H.* 4. *c.* 3.
3. Its Process to be awarded on Estreats of Fines, &c. 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 22. § 10.

## Greenwich Hospital.

1. A Duty of 6 *d.* a Month to be paid by every Seaman, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 21. § 10. 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 23. 10 *Ann. c.* 17.
2. King authorised to grant Land to the Use of *Greenwich* Hospital, 12 & 13 *W.* 3. *c.* 13.
3. Seamen disabled in Sea-service, &c. capable of being admitted, 2 & 3 *Ann. c.* 6. § 19.
4. Crown enabled to dispose of certain Sums to the Use of *Greenwich* Hospital, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 14. 4 *Ann. c.* 12. § 14. 9 *Ann. c.* 22. § 2. 10 *Ann. c.* 11. § 32. 1 *Geo.* 2. *st.* 2. *c.* 9. § 9. 6 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25. § 10, 20. 27 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 10. § 7. 28 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22. § 14. 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 29. § 8. 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 26. § 9.
5. Shares of Prize Money not claimed, given to the Hospital, 6 *Ann. c.* 13. § 11. 10 *Ann. c.* 17. § 9. 13 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 4. § 11 & 16. 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 25. 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 44.
6. Seamen wounded in Defence of Merchant Ships, may be admitted, 10 *Ann. c.* 17. § 20.
7. For inforcing the Payment of 6 *d. per* Month, 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 7. and *c.* 36. § 10. 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 38. § 17.
8. Seamen in *Jersey*, *Guernsey*, &c. and the Plantations, to pay, 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 7.
9. Rents of the *Derwent-water* Estate applied to the Use of the Hospital, 8 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 29. 11 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30. 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 52.
10. Provisions for securing Payment of the 6 *d. per* Month from Privateers, 18 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 31.
11. Regulations for securing Prize-money belonging to the Hospital, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 24. and see No. 5.
12. Penalties on pawning Clothes or imbezzling Stores, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 24. § 16, 17.
13. Governors enabled to purchase Lands for completing the Building, 25 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 42.
14. Governors impowered to grant Out-pensions to decrepit Seamen, 3 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 16.
15. The Commissioners and Governors of *Greenwich* Hospital incorporated, 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 24. § 1.
16. Barony Lands, &c. how to be held by them, *Id.* § 3.
17. All Stock, Money, &c. invested in Trust for the Hospital, to be transferred to the Corporation, *Id.* § 5.
18. This Act not to invalidate former Leases, &c. *Id.* § 8.
19. The Governors impowered to exchange certain Lands with the Duke of *Northumberland*, 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 29.

*For other Matters, see* **Admiralty** 12. **Churches** 7, &c. **Guernsey**, &c. 5. **Herrings** 12, &c. **Prizes** 13, 29, &c. **Seamen**, **Ships** 69, &c.

## Gresham College.

For the Purchase of *Gresham College*, and removing the Excise Office thither, 8 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 32.

## Grocery Wares.

1. Raisins, Figs, Prunes, and Currans, in what Ships to be imported, in what Cases deemed Aliens Goods, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 18. § 8, 9.
2. No Grocery to be imported from the *Netherlands* or *Germany*, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. § 23.
3. What Grocery Wares imported shall pay ten Pounds for every hundred Pounds Value, 2 *W.* & *M.* *sess.* 2. *c.* 4. § 12, 13.
4. Raisins imported to pay five Pounds, and Currans fifty Shillings for every hundred Pounds Value, 4 & 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 5. § 10.
5. Currans imported in *English* or *Venetian* Shipping, how exempt from Payment of the Subsidy granted, 3 & 4 *Ann. c.* 5. § 1. 4 *Ann. c.* 6. § 3. 8 *Ann. c.* 13. § 21.
6. Every hundred Weight of Raisins imported pays five Shillings, 8 *Ann. c.* 7. § 6.
7. Importers of Raisins what Time to have for Payment of Duties, and what Allowance for prompt Payment, 8 *Ann. c.* 7. § 12.

8. Landing

8. Landing Raiſins without Entry, or unſhipping with a Deſign to land them before Payment of Duties, what to forfeit, 8 *Ann.* *c.* 7. § 14, 17.
9. Duties in what Caſes to be repaid on Exportation, 8 *Ann.* *c.* 7. § 15.
10. And how to be levied, 8 *Ann.* *c.* 7. § 16.
11. Duties on Importation of great Raiſins reduced, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 74.
12. Abatement in the Duties on damaged Raiſins and Currans imported, in lieu of the Allowance by eleventh Rule in the Book of Rates, 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 43. § 1, 2.
13. No Currans to be imported in Packages of leſs than five hundred Weight, on Penalty of Forfeiture, 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 11. § 3.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Spice.**

## Grosvenor Square. See Paving.

## Guardian.

1. Guardian in Socage ſhall keep the Land without Damage, and account for the Profits, and have his Coſts, 52 *H.* 3. *c.* 17.
2. Power of Parents to appoint Guardians by Will, *&c.* 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 24. § 8, 9, 10, 11.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Account**, *&c.* 2. **Admeaſurement of Dower**, *&c.* 1. **Copyholds** 6. **Recuſants** 30, *&c.* **Wardſhip**, **Women** 3.

## Guernſey, Jerſey, Alderney, and Sark.

1. Proviſions relating to the exporting of Wool from *Southampton* to theſe Iſlands, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 32. § 12, 13, 14. 1 *W.* & *M. ſeſſ.* 1. *c.* 32. § 14.
2. Spirits brought from thence charged with Exciſe, 2 *W.* & *M. ſeſſ.* 2. *c.* 9. § 12. 4 *Ann.* *c.* 6. § 34.
3. Goods of their own Growth imported Duty-free, 3 *Geo.* 1. *c* 4. § 5.
4. Salt imported to pay as foreign, 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 18. § 11.
5. Their Veſſels how made liable to Payment of Sixpence a Month to *Greenwich* Hoſpital, 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 7.
6. Coals exported from *Newcaſtle* and *Swanſea*, to *Guernſey*, *Jerſey*, and *Alderney*, exempted from additional Duty impoſed by 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 35. by 6 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 40. § 9.
7. 4 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 13. repealed, ſo far as affects the Iſlands of *Guernſey* and *Jerſey*, with reſpect to Leakage of Wines, 8 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 23.
8. May export to *Newfoundland*, or *Britiſh American* Colonies, Goods of the Growth or Manufacture of *Great Britain*, neceſſary for the Fiſhery, 9 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 28. § 1.
9. Non-enumerated Goods (Rum excepted) may be imported into *Guernſey* and *Jerſey*, from the Colonies, under Regulations, 9 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 28. § 3.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Greenwich Hoſpital** 8. **Habeas Corpus** 7. **India Goods** 18. **King**, *&c.* 41. **Land Tax** 41. **Merchants** 30. **Perſonal Eſtates**, **Soldiers** 67, 68, *&c.* **Vagrants** 21. **Wool** 39, *&c.*

## Guildford (Surrey).

For rebuilding the Church there, 28 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 56.

## Guilds and Fraternities.

How given to the King, 1 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 14. § 9, 10, 11.

## Guinea Company.

Traders therein not liable to Bankruptcy, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 24. § 3.

## Guineas and Half Guineas.

May be imported, 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 1.

## Gum Arabick. See Drugs.

## Gum Senega. See Drugs.

## Gunners.

How far within the Statutes relating to Soldiers, 18 *H.* 6. *c.* 19. 5 *El.* *c.* 5. § 27.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Soldiers.**

## Gunpowder.

1. The importing of Salt Petre, and making of Gunpowder, ſhall be free, 16 *Car.* 1. *c.* 21.
2. May be exported when it does not exceed 5 *l.* the Barrel, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 4. § 11.
3. Majeſty may prohibit Exportation of Gunpowder, Arms, and Ammunition, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 4. § 12. 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 16.
4. Gunpowder and Arms not to be imported without Licence, 1 *Ja.* 2. *c.* 8.
5. Monopoly of making Gunpowder, or obtaining Licence to import Powder or Arms for Profit, to incur a Premunire, 1 *Ja.* 2. *c.* 8.
6. Importation of Salt Petre for one Year, 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 16.
7. Fireworks prohibited, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 7.
8. Gunpowder exceeding 600 *lb.* Weight not to be kept in one Place in *London*, 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 26. Reſtrained to 200 *lb.* 11 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 23. Repealed, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 61.
9. Not above 2000 *lb.* Weight to be carried at one Time in *London*, 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 26. § 4. Repealed, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 61.
10. Premium on exporting *Britiſh* Gunpowder, 4 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 29. Continued to *Michaelmas* 1771, 4 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 11. § 2. and to *Michaelmas* 1778, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 56. § 1. Further continued, 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 45. § 1.
11. Bounty to be abated if Duties on Salt Petre ceaſe, 4 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 29. § 5.
12. Gunpowder not to be put on board any Ships in the *Thames* above *Blackwall*, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 20. § 2, 3. Repealed, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 61.
13. Penalty on keeping more than 50 or 200 Pounds of Gunpowder 24 Hours in *London*, 15 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 32. Repealed, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 61.
14. On keeping above 400 *lb.* near any Market Town, or above 3000 in an unlicenſed Place, 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 38. Repealed, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 61.
15. Gunpowder, *&c.* ſhipped after Prohibition, forfeited, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 16. § 2.
16. The ſeveral Laws relating to the keeping and Carriage of Gunpowder, reduced into one Act, 11 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 35. 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 61. § 31.
17. No new Mills to be erected for the making Gunpowder without Licence, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 61. § 1.
18. Peſtle Mills prohibited, *Id.* § 2, 4. That at *Old Forge* Farm allowed to work, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 13.
19. Not more than 40 *lb.* Weight to be made at one Time under a ſingle Pair of Mill Stones, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 61. § 3, 4. Particular Mills excepted, § 5.

20. Not more than forty hundred Weight to be dried at one Time, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 61. § 6.
21. No greater Quantity than neceſſary for immediate Work to be kept in any drying Houſe, *&c. Id.* § 7.
22. Magazines of Brick or Stone to be provided, remote from the Mills, *Id.* § 8. To be appointed by Juſtices of the Peace, § 16.
23. Charcoal not to be kept within twenty Yards of any Mill, *Id.* § 10.
24. Reſtrictions as to the keeping Gunpowder, *Id.* 11.
25. As to the Carriage by Land or Water, *Id.* § 18, 21, 22.
26. Penalty of uſing Fire, Candle, or Smoaking on board Veſſels loaded with Gunpowder, *Id.* § 20.
27. Juſtices impowered to iſſue Warrants to ſearch for Gunpowder made, kept, or carried contrary to this Act, *Id.* § 23.
28. Regulations for the Security of Veſſels in the *Thames* above *Blackwall*, *Id.* § 24.
29. Maſter and Wardens of the Trinity Houſe to appoint Searchers of Veſſels in the *Thames* above *Blackwall*, *Id.* § 25.
30. Penalties and Forfeitures how to be recovered and applied, *Id.* § 26.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Salt Petre, Ships 71, &c.**

## Gunpowder Treaſon.

How to be commemorated, 3 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 1.

## Guns. See Arms.

## Gypſies. See Egyptians.

## Guy (Thomas).

His Executors how incorporated for Management of his Charities, 11 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 12.

---

# H.

## Habeas Corpus.

1. Not to diſcharge a Priſoner from Execution, 2 *H.* 5. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 2.
2. Muſt be ſigned by a Judge, 1 & 2 *Ph. & M. c.* 13. § 7.
3. Granted for Perſons impriſoned on Pretence of Prerogative, 16 *Car.* 1. *c.* 10. § 8.
4. Granted for all Perſons not committed for Treaſon or Felony, 31 *Car.* 2. *c.* 2.
5. Penalty of diſobeying the Writ, 31 *Car.* 2. *c.* 2. § 5.
6. May be directed into privileged Places, 31 *Car.* 2. *c.* 2. § 11.
7. No Subject to be ſent Priſoner into *Scotland*, *Ireland*, *Jerſey*, *Guernſey*, or beyond Sea, 31 *Car.* 2. *c.* 2. § 12. Except have committed capital Offences there, *Id.* § 16.
8. Writing or counterfeiting Warrant for ſuch Commitment incurs a Premunire, 31 *Car.* 2. *c.* 2. § 12.
9. To give no Benefit to Perſons contracting to be tranſported, 31 *Car.* 2. *c.* 2. § 13.
10. Perſons convicted of Felony may be tranſported, 31 *Car.* 2. *c.* 2. § 14.
11. No Removal by *Habeas Corpus* during Aſſizes, 31 *Car.* 2. *c.* 2. § 18.
12. Acceſſaries to Felony not within the Act, 31 *Car.* 2. *c.* 2. § 21.
13. Temporary Power given to the Crown to apprehend and detain ſuſpected Perſons, 1 *W. & M. c.* 2. & *c.* 7. & *c.* 19. 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 11.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Certiorari, Corpus cum cauſa, Sheriffs.**

## Hackney Chairs and Coaches.

See Coaches and Chairs.

## Hackney Manor. See Stepney and Hackney Manors.

## Haddenham Level.

For draining it, 13 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 18.

## Hail Shot.

Repeal of 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. againſt ſhooting with Hail Shot, 6 & 7 *W.* 3. *c.* 13.

## Hair Powder. See Powder and Starch.

## Half-pay Officers.

1. What Perſons are intitled to receive Half-pay, 4 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 3. § 18.
2. Rules for applying Half-pay, 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 18. § 19, 25.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Soldiers.**

## Halifax.

1. Proviſions for buying and ſelling of Wool there, 2 & 3 *Ph. & M. c.* 13.
2. For the Recovery of Small Debts in *Halifax* and other Pariſhes in the Weſt Riding of *Yorkſhire*, 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 15. amended by 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 65.

## Halſall. See Altcar.

## Halſteed in Eſſex.

Miſdemeanors of its Spinners how puniſhed, 7 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 7.

## Hampſtead (Middleſex).

For lighting, *&c.* the Streets, *&c.* there, 15 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 58.

## Hampſtead Water-works.

How taxable, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 6. § 54.

## Hampton Court.

1. Made an Honour, *&c.* 31 *H.* 8. *c.* 5.
2. For building a Bridge on the *Thames* there, 23 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 37.

## Hanaper.

Stamp Duty continued for making good the Revenue of the *Hanaper*, 23 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25.

## Handicrafts. See Aliens, Artificers, Manufactures, Trade.

## Hanover.

Precedence of the *Hanover* Family, 10 *Ann. c.* 4.
*For other Matters, see* **King**, *&c.*

## Hanſee.

Privileges of the Merchants of the *Hanſee* confirmed, 19 *H.* 7. *c.* 23.

## Happing Hundred. See Tunſtead Hundred.

## Harbours.

1. Penalties of doing Nuiſance to Harbours, 34 & 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 9.
2. Penalty of throwing Ballaſt, *&c.* out of Ships in Harbour, *&c.* 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22.
3. Ships ſtranded in Harbours, *&c.* to be removed by the Juſtices, 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22. § 3.
4. For erecting a Lighthouſe on the *Smalls* in *St. George's Channel*, 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 42.

*For the ſeveral local Acts, ſee the Names of the reſpective Harbours and Places; and for other Matters, ſee* **Ballaſt**, **Certiorari** 30. **Rivers.**

## Hares. See Game.

## Harneſs Plate.

To what Duties liable, 2 *W. & M. ſeſſ.* 2. *c.* 4. § 27.

## Harriſon (John). See Longitude.

## Hartley (David).

Property of his Invention for ſecuring Buildings againſt Fire aſſured to him for a limited Time, 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 6.

## Harveſt Workers.

How far exempted from 5 *El.* concerning Labourers, and 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. concerning Removal of poor Perſons, 5 *El. c.* 4. § 23. 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 12. § 3.

## Harwich.

Proviſions for its Fortifications, 7 *Ann. c.* 26. 8 *Ann. c.* 21.

## Hatfield Chace.

For draining certain Lands within the Level and Parts adjacent in the Counties of *York*, *Lincoln*, and *Nottingham*, 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 12.

## Hats and Caps.

1. Shall be fulled by Hand and not in a Mill, 22 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 5.
2. Price limited, 4 *H.* 7. *c.* 9. 3 *H.* 8. *c.* 15. 21 *H.* 8. *c.* 9. 1 *M. ſt.* 2. *c.* 11.
3. Hatters may buy Middle Woof Yarn, 1 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 6. § 4.
4. Regulations of the Trade of making Hats, Dornecks, and Coverlets in *Norfolk*, 5 & 6 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 24.
5. Engroſſing Hats, *&c.* prohibited, 1 *M. ſt.* 2. *c.* 11.
6. Directions for making Hats and Caps, 3 & 4 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 2. § 5. 8 *El. c.* 11.
7. None to make Hats who have not been Apprentices, 8 *El. c.* 11. § 2.
8. Perſons obliged to wear Woollen Caps on the *Sundays* made in *England*, 13 *El. c.* 19. Repealed, 39 *El. c* 18. § 45.
9. Directions for true making Hats and Felts, 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 17.
10. How many Apprentices a Hatter may take, 7 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 17. § 3.
11. No Aliens to be Hatters, 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 17. § 4.
12. Hats and Caps may be exported Duty-free, 11 & 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 20. § 1.
13. No Hats or Felts to be exported from the Plantations, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22.
14. Hatters in the Plantations to have but two Apprentices, and not to employ Negroes, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22. § 7 & 8.
15. Additional Duties laid on the Importation of foreign Baſt or Straw, Chip, Cane, and Horſe-hair Hats and Bonnets; and certain Materials for making the ſame, 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 20. How to be applied, 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 28. § 6. Theſe Duties altered, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 43.
16. Regulations between Maſter Hatmakers and their Journeymen, 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 55.
17. Puniſhment of Workmen for imbezzling Materials, impoſed by 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 27. altered, 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 56. § 1.
18. And for receiving imbezzled Materials, *Id.* § 3.
19. And for Non-performance of Engagements, *Id.* § 8.
20. Penalty on Perſons exporting any *Britiſh* Hare Skins, Hare Wool, or Coney Wool, or undreſſed Coney Skins, 24 *Geo.* 3. *ſeſſ.* 2. *c.* 21. § 1, 2.
21. Retailer of Hats to take out Licence annually, and to write *Dealer in Hats* in Front of his Shop, 24 *Geo.* 3. *ſeſſ.* 2. *c.* 51. § 1, 5. And ſee Title **Stamps**, Diviſions *Hats* and *Licence.*
22. Penalty of 50*l.* on unlicenſed Perſons ſelling Hats, or writing up *Dealer in Hats*, 24 *Geo.* 3. *ſeſſ.* 2. *c.* 51. § 3, 6.
23. Stamp Duties impoſed on Licences and on Hats, and Penalties for counterfeiting and abuſing ſame, *Id.* § 1, 2, 4. *&c.*
24. Additional Duties on all Hats or Caps imported, *Id.* § 22.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Cuſtoms** 175. **Manufactures.**

## Havens. See Harbours, and the reſpective Names.

## Haverfordweſt.

Made a Borough and County, 33 & 34 *H.* 8. *c.* 26. § 111 & 124.

## Hawkers and Pedlars.

1. To be licenſed and pay a Duty, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 27.
2. Duties made perpetual, and Part of the Aggregate Fund, 3 *Ann. c.* 4. 7 *Ann. c.* 7. 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 12.
3. Penalty of forging Licence, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 27. § 5.
4. Act not to hinder Perſons ſelling Goods in Fairs and Markets, § 12.
5. Wholeſale Traders in Woollen and Linen Manufactures, not deemed Hawkers, 2 & 3 *Ann. c.* 4. § 14.
6. Penalty on Hawker not having Licence ready, or lending it, 3 & 4 *Ann. c.* 4. § 4.
7. Wholeſale Traders in Linen and Woollen not to be deemed Hawkers, § 14.
8. Hawkers of unſtamped Newſpapers to be ſent to the Houſe of Correction, 16 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 26. § 5.
9. Additional Duty granted on all Hawkers, Pedlars, and petty Chapmen, and their Trade regulated, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 78.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Bonelace** 4. **Brandy** 28, 38. **Game.**

## Hawks.

1. He that finds a Hawk shall deliver it to the Sheriff, 34 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 22.
2. Stealing a Hawk Felony, 37 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 19.
3. Taking of Hawks Eggs prohibited, 11 *H.* 7. *c.* 17. 5 *El. c.* 21. § 3.
4. Taking the King's Hawks or Eggs, made Felony, 31 *H.* 8. *c.* 2.
5. Taking the Eggs or Birds of Hawks, made Felony, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 11.
6. Taking Hawks or their Eggs, punished by Imprisonment, 5 *El. c.* 21. § 3.
7. Penalty of 40*s.* on hawking in standing Corn, 23 *El. c.* 10. § 4.
8. Licences to kill Hawks Meat, 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 27. § 7.

## Hay.

1. Of what Weight a Truss ought to be, 2 *W. & M. sess.* 2. *c.* 8. § 16.
2. Regulations of the *Hay Market* at *Westminster*, 2 *W. & M. st.* 2. *c.* 8. § 18. 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 17.
3. Provisions for preventing Fraud in the Sale of Hay and Straw, 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 40.
4. The Exportation of Hay prohibited for a limited Time, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 62.

## Headborough. See Constable.

## Hearth Money.

Tax imposed, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 10. 15 *Car.* 2. *c.* 13. 16 *Car.* 2. *c.* 3. Repealed, 1 *W. & M. sess.* 1. *c.* 10.

## Hedges (for the plashing and cutting them). See Highways.

## Heir.

1. Heir of the Wife shall not be barred after Death of his Father and Mother, by the Deed of his Father, where no Fine levied, 6 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 3.
2. Heir shall answer for Escape of Prisoner in Execution on a a Statute Merchant, *St. de Mercator.* 13 *Ed.* 1. *st.* 3.
3. Heir of *Cestui que Trust* liable to Value of Lands, 29 *Car.* 2. *c.* 3. § 10.
4. Action of Debt against the Heir and Devisee, 3 *W. & M. c.* 14. § 3.
5. Debt against Heir after Alienation, 3 *W. & M. c.* 14. § 5.

*For other Matters, see* **Guardian, Naturalization** 7, *&c.* **Receivers** 3, 4, 12. **Uses** 5, 11.

## Hemp. See Flax, Linen, Man (Isle of), Ireland.

## Hemp Seed.

To what Duties liable on Importation, 2 *W. & M. sess.* 2. *c.* 4. § 31.

## Henley upon Thames.

1. For uniting the Free Grammar School of King *James* I. there, with the Charity School founded by *Elizabeth Periam*, 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 41.
2. For building a Bridge over the *Thames* there, 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 33.

## Hereditary Revenue.

1. The King how seised of Hereditary Excise and Post-office, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 24. 1 *Ja.* 2. *c.* 12.
2. How restrained from aliening Revenue of the Post-office, 9 *Ann. c.* 10. § 43.

## Hereford.

1. For inclosing of Commons in *Herefordshire*, 4 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 11.
2. For paving, *&c.* the City and Suburbs of *Hereford*, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 38.

## Heresy.

1. Commissions made to Sheriffs to arrest Preachers of Heresy, 5 *R.* 2. *c.* 5.
2. Hereticks to be imprisoned and fined by the Diocesan, and on Relapse to be burnt, 2 *H.* 4. *c.* 15.
3. To be tried by the Ordinary, and incur Forfeiture of Lands and Goods, and Sheriffs, *&c.* sworn to suppress them, 2 *H.* 5. *c.* 7. 25 *H.* 8. *c.* 14.
4. Laws against Hereticks revived, 1 & 2 *Ph. & M. c.* 6.
5. Nothing ordered by Parliament shall be adjudged Error, Heresy, or Schism, 1 *El. c.* 1. § 35.
6. Heresy to be adjudged by the Scriptures, or the first four General Councils, 1 *El. c.* 1. § 36.
7. Writ *de Haeretico comburendo* taken away, 29 *Car.* 2. *c.* 9.

*For other Matters, see* **Excommunication** 12. **Service**, *&c.*

## Heriots.

Not taken away by 12 *Car.* 2. 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 24. § 5.

## Herons. See Game.

## Herrings.

1. Shall not be sold at Sea, nor till Ship be moored in Harbour, 31 *Ed.* 3. *st.* 2. *c.* 1.
2. Regulations of the Herring Fair at *Yarmouth*, 31 *Ed.* 3. *st.* 2. *c.* 2. 35 *Ed.* 3.
3. Contents of Barrels of Salmon, Herrings, and Eels, with Rules for Package, 22 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 2. 11 *H.* 7. *c.* 23. 13 *El. c.* 11. § 5. 15 *Car.* 2. *c.* 16. 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 18. § 13 & 15.
4. Penalty on buying Strangers Herrings not well salted, packed, and casked, 5 *El. c.* 5. § 6 & 7.
5. Allowance on Exportation of Herrings, *&c.* 5 & 6 *W. & M. c.* 7. § 10. 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 44. § 15, 16, 17. 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 18. Of White Herrings from *Scotland*, 5 *Ann. c.* 8. *Art.* 8.
6. Oath of Exporter that Herrings were cured with Salt that had paid Duty, *&c.* 5 *Ann. c.* 29. § 6. Altered, 6 *Ann. c.* 12. § 3.
7. Duty on Red Herrings for Home Consumption, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 4. On White Herrings, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 16.
8. Duties reduced, and taken off where only Home-made Salt is used, 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 20. § 14 & 15. 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 3.
9. Duties on Red and White Herrings revived, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 6. § 3.
10. Establishment of *British* White Herring Fishery, 23 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 24. 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 9. 28 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 14. 11 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 31. Continued and amended by 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 26. 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 65.

11. Thirty

11. Thirty Shillings *per* Ton Bounty on decked Veſſels, 23 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 24. § 11.
12. Officers of the Cuſtoms to view the Veſſels at their Return, 23 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 24. § 15.
13. Duties to *Greenwich* Hoſpital to be paid before Bounty received, 28 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 14. § 10. 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30. § 10.
14. Staves of Herring Barrels in *Scotland* to be Half an Inch thick, 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 23. § 4.
15. Not to extend to the White Herring Fiſhery, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30. § 6.
16. One Shilling *per* Barrel payable in *Scotland* on Herrings for Home Conſumption, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 23. § 6.
17. Further Bounties on Veſſels employed in the White Herring Fiſhery, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30. Of 30*s. per* Ton, 11 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 31. § 1, 2, 3, 8. Continued, 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 26. Extended to all decked Veſſels, except under 20 Tons, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 65.
18. Such Nets may be uſed in the Herring Fiſhery as are beſt adapted to it, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30. § 2.
19. 100 *l.* Penalty on obſtructing thoſe employed in the Herring Fiſhery, in the free Uſe of Ports, Shores, *&c.* 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30. § 7. 11 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 31. § 11.
20. Bounties for the encouraging the Herring Fiſhery in the *Iſle of Man*, 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 45. § 16. 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 58. § 6.
21. Herrings caught on the Coaſt of the *Iſle of Man*, and cured there, may be imported into *Great Britain* on Payment of certain Duties, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 58. § 1. Drawback allowed on thoſe Duties on Exportation from *Great Britain*, 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 42. § 12.
22. Inhabitants of the *Iſle of Man* may export Herrings to the *Britiſh* Colonies, *Id.* § 4.
23. The Exportation of Herrings from thence regulated, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 63. § 9.

*For other Matters, ſee* Fiſh and Fiſheries, Salt, Man (Iſle of).

## Hertford.

For taking down the Common Gaol of that County, and building a new one, 15 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 25.

## Hexamſhire. See Exhamſhire.

## Hides. See Leather and Skins.

## High Commiſſion Court.

Such Court, and others of the like Nature, illegal, 16 *Car.* 1. *c.* 11. 1 *W. & M. ſeſſ.* 2. *c.* 2. § 1.

## Highgate (Middleſex).

For lighting and watching it, 15 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 43.

## Highlands in Scotland. See Scotland, Arms.

## High Treaſon. See Treaſon.

## Highwaymen. See Apprehenders of Felons, Clergy, Durham, Felony, Robbery.

## Highways.

1. Laws for regulating Turnpike Roads repealed, and reduced into one Act, 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 40. Repealed, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 84.
2. Limitations of the Number of Horſes drawing Carriages, 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 40. § 8, to 13. repealed, 8 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 5.
3. The ſeveral Statutes for the Preſervation of the Highways, reduced into one Act, 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 42. Explained and amended, 8 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 5. Repealed, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 78.
4. The Laws relating to Highways reduced into one Act, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 78.
5. Surveyors how to be choſen, *Id.* § 1, 2, 3, 4, 5.
6. No Tree, Buſh, or Shrub, to ſtand within 15 Feet from the Centre of any Highway, *Id.* § 6.
7. Hedges and Trees adjoining to the Highways to be pruned, how and by whom, *Id.* § 7, 13.
8. Regulations for making Ditches and Drains, *Id.* § 8, 14.
9. Penalty of laying Annoyances and Obſtructions in Highways, *Id.* § 9, 10, 11, 12.
10. Width of Cart-ways and Horſe-ways, *Id.* § 15.
11. Narrow Roads how to be widened or diverted, *Id.* § 16, 17, 18.—Limitation of Time for Commencement of Proſecutions for altering Roads, *Id.* § 19.
12. Highways repairable by Tenure to be repaired within a limited Time on Notice, *Id.* § 23.
13. Unneceſſary Highways to be ſtopped up, *Id.* § 22.
14. Juſtices to preſent Highways out of Repair, *Id.* § 24.—To order which Highways may be repaired firſt, *Id.* § 25.
15. Direction Poſts, where and how to be erected, *Id.* § 26.
16. Materials, how to be taken by Surveyors, *Id.* § 27, 28, 29.
17. Expences of buying Materials, and ſatisfying Damages, how to be raiſed, *Id.* § 30.
18. Pits or Holes for digging Materials to be fenced off while uſed, and filled up or ſloped down when done with, *Id.* § 31.
19. Limitation of Time for removing Materials dug in one Pariſh for the Uſe of another, *Id.* § 32.
20. Penalty for Damages by digging contrary to Directions of this Act, *Id.* § 33.
21. Regulations of Statute Duty, *Id.* § 34, 35, 36, 37.
22. Statute Work how to be compounded for, *Id.* § 38, 39, 40.
23. Compoſition Money how to be paid and employed, *Id.* § 41.
24. Fines, Penalties, and Forfeitures, how to be levied and employed, *Id.* § 47.
25. Surveyors how to keep their Accounts, *Id.* § 48.
26. Surveyors how to contract for Materials, *&c. Id.* § 49.—Penalty on Surveyor's being intereſted in Contracts, *Id. ibid.*
27. Penalty on Neglect of Duty in Surveyor, *Id.* § 50.
28. Truſtees of Lands given for the Maintenance of Highways, to let them at the moſt improved Value, *Id.* § 51.
29. Penalty of damaging Direction Poſts, Mile Stones, Battlements of Bridges, *&c. Id.* § 52.
30. Limitation of Number of Horſes for broad and narrow wheeled Waggons and Carts, *Id.* § 55.
31. Juſtices may licenſe an additional Number of Horſes for a limited Time at *Michaelmas* Quarter Seſſions, *Id.* § 57.
32. Two Oxen to be conſidered as one Horſe, *Id.* § 58.
33. Owners Name and Place of Abode to be painted on all Waggons and Carts, and on all Coaches, Poſt Chaiſes, *&c.* let to hire, *Id.* § 59.
34. Drivers of Carriages puniſhable for Miſbehaviour or Negligence, *Id.* § 60.
35. Juſtices may hold and adjourn Special Seſſions for executing this Act, *Id.* § 61.
36. Alehouſes not to be kept on Bridges by Toll Gatherers, *Id.* § 62.
37. Penalty on making Encroachments on Highways, *Id.* § 63.

38. Coſts

38. Costs may be awarded on Indictments or Presentments, *Id.* § 64.
39. Expences for carrying on Prosecutions, how to be paid, *Id.* § 65.
40. Forms of Proceedings, *Id.* § 69. and the Schedule annexed to the Act.
41. Printed Abstracts of this Act to be given to Surveyors, and to be affixed to Church Doors, *Id.* § 70.
42. Penalty of obstructing Execution of this Act, *Id.* § 71.
43. Appeal to Quarter Sessions, *Id.* § 80.
44. Act 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 40. repealed, except as to the Repeal of certain Acts for *Kent* and *Sussex*, *Id.* § 83.
45. Exceptions relating to the City of *Bristol*, *Id.* § 85.
46. Exceptions as to Parishes of *St. Mary Whitechapel*, and *St. John Wapping*, *Id.* § 86.
47. Exception as to Powers of Commissioners of Sewers, *Id.* § 87.

*For other Matters, see* **Bridges** 15, 19. **Carts** 10. **Certiorari** 7, 11, *&c.* **Distress** 4, *&c.* **Kent, Militia** 17, *&c.* **Paving, Poor** 43. **Robbery, Sussex, Turnpikes.**

## Higlers. See Game, Holy-days.

## Hinde (John, Serjeant at Law).

Manor of *Burlewas* how assured to him and his Heirs, 34 & 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 24.

## Hogarth (William).

Property of his Engravings secured to his Widow, 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 38.

## Hogs and Hogs-flesh. See Bacon, Cattle, and Swine.

## Holbourn.

1. For purchasing an additional Burying-ground for the Parish of *St. Andrew Holbourn*, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 33.
2. *St Andrew*'s Parish, *Holbourn*, how to be assessed, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 6. § 72.

## Holy-days and Fasting Days.

1. Assizes may be taken in *Advent* and *Lent*, *St. Westm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 51.
2. Shewing of Wool prohibited on *Sunday*, *&c.* 28 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 14.
3. Fairs and Markets not to be kept on *Sundays* and principal Festivals, except four *Sundays* in Autumn, 27 *H.* 6. *c.* 5.
4. Shoemakers in *London* not to sell or fit on their Goods on *Sundays*, *&c.* 4 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 7. 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 22. § 29.
5. Days to be observed as Fish-days, 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 19. 5 *El.* *c.* 5. § 14, 15, 36, 40.
6. What Holy-days and Fasting-days shall be kept, 5 & 6 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 3.
7. Penalty of not resorting to Church on *Sundays* and Holy-days, 1 *El.* *c.* 2. § 14.
8. *Wednesday* not to be a Fish-day, 27 *El.* *c.* 11.
9. Victuallers prohibited to utter Flesh on Fish-days, 27 *El.* *c.* 11.
10. Penalty of eating Flesh on Fish-days diminished, 35 *El.* *c.* 7. § 22.
11. Regulations of Licences to eat Flesh in *Lent*, 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 29.
12. Fifth *November* to be kept as a Day of Thanksgiving, 3 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 1.
13. Punishment for using Sports on *Sunday*, 1 *Car.* 1. *c.* 1.
14. Carriers, Drovers, Butchers, or Higlers, not to travel, or expose Meat on the *Sunday*, 3 *Car.* 1. *c.* 2. 29 *Car.* 2. *c.* 7.
15. 29th of *May* an anniversary Thanksgiving, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 14.
16. 30th of *January* an anniversary Day of Humiliation, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 30. § 1.
17. 2d of *September* annually kept as a Fast in *London*, 19 *Car.* 2. *c.* 3. § 28.
18. No Wares to be exposed to Sale on the *Sunday*, 29 *Car.* 2. *c.* 7. Except Victuals in Inns, *&c.* or Milk, *Id.* § 3. Or Mackarel, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 24. § 14.
19. Coachmen or Chairmen may ply on the Lord's Day, 9 *Ann.* *c.* 23. § 20.
20. Persons not to travel in Boats, *&c.* on *Sunday*, 29 *Car.* 2. *c.* 7. § 2.
21. The Yule Vacance in *Scotland* restored, 10 *Ann.* *c.* 13. Repealed, 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 28.
22. To prevent certain Abuses and Profanations of the Lord's Day, 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 49.

*For other Matters, see* **Arrests** 7. **Calendar, Escape** 15. **Hundred** 4. **Robbery** 2. **Watermen** 7.

## Holyhead.

Rock Salt may be used in its Salt-works, 6 *Ann.* *c.* 12. § 2.

## Homage and Fealty.

Manner of doing, 17 *Ed.* 2. *st.* 2.

## Homicide. See Murder.

## Honey.

Penalty of corrupting it, or selling it in Vessels wanting Measure, 23 *El.* *c.* 8. § 4.

*For other Matters, see* **Gauging.**

## Hops.

1. Penalty on importing or using corrupt Hops, 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 18.
2. Hops imported, what Duties to pay, 2 *W.* & *M.* *sess.* 2. *c.* 4. §. 10. 9 *Ann.* *c.* 12.
3. Made perpetual and Part of the Aggregate Fund by 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 12.
4. What Fees payable to Custom-house Officers for Hops brought to *London*, 1 *Ann.* *st.* 1. *c.* 26.
5. Duties of those of *British* Growth to be under the Management of Commissioners of Excise, 9 *Ann.* *c.* 12. § 5.
6. No Bitter to be used in Brewing but Hops, 9 *Ann.* *c.* 12. § 24.
7. Foreign Hops not to be imported in *Ireland*, 9 *Ann.* *c.* 12. 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 12. § 6.
8. Money lent on Hop Duties how repaid, 1 *Geo.* 1. *st.* 2. *c.* 12. 7 *Geo.* 1. *st.* 2. *c.* 20. § 37.
9. Drawback on Hops exported to *Ireland* taken off, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 11. § 40.
10. Planters to give Notice of the Time of bagging, 6 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 21. § 25.
11. No Hops to be imported into *Ireland* from other Parts but *Great Britain*, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 9.
12. Landing foreign Hops before Duty paid, Hops to be burnt and Ship forfeited, 7 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19.
13. Penalty on sophisticating Hops, 7 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 2.

14. Damages to be made good as by 9 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 22. for cutting Hopbinds, 10 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 32. § 4.
15. Hop Bags to be weighed and marked by Officers of Exciſe, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 68. § 1.
16. Penalty of counterfeiting ſuch Marks, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 68. § 4.

*See* **Felonies without Clergy**, *Tit.* **Hops, Ireland, Worceſter.**

## Horncaſtle (Soke).

For the Recovery of Small Debts there, in the Hundred of *Skirbeck* in *Lincolnſhire*, 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 43.

## Horners.

1. Horners Wares ſhall be ſearched, 4 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 8.
2. Foreigners ſhall not buy Horns within 24 Miles of *London*, 4 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 8. 7 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 14.

## Horſe-bread.

1. Inn-keepers ſhall not make Horſe-bread, 13 *R.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 8. 4 *H.* 4. *c.* 25. 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 21.
2. Permitted to bake Horſe-bread, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 41.

## Horſes, Horſe-racing, and Horſe-dealers.

1. Tranſporting of Horſes reſtrained, 11 *H.* 7. *c.* 13. 22 *H.* 8. *c.* 7. 1 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 5.
2. Owners of Parks to keep able breeding Mares, 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 6.
3. Northern Counties excepted, 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 6. § 5.
4. Aſſize of Horſes allowed to be kept upon Commons, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 13. Altered as to Iſle of *Ely*, &c. 8 *El.* *c.* 8. and *Cornwall*, 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 28. § 12.
5. How many ſtoned trotting Horſes every one ſhould keep, 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 5.
6. Penalty of exporting Horſes without Licence, 1 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 5.
7. How Horſes ſhall be tolled and ordered in Fairs, 2 & 3 *Ph.* & *M.* *c.* 7. 31 *El.* *c.* 12.
8. Exception of Horſes to be exported for Owner's Uſe in 1 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 5. Repealed 5 *El.* *c.* 19.
9. Size of Horſes to be paſtured in the Fens, 8 *El.* *c.* 8. § 2.
10. How Horſes ſhall be ſold in Fairs, 31 *El.* *c.* 12.
11. Owner of a ſtolen Horſe ſold in a Fair, may have him again, paying the Price within ſix Months, 31 *El.* *c.* 12. § 4.
12. Exportation of Horſes permitted, and Duty on them aſcertained, 22 *Car.* 2. *c.* 13. § 8.
13. Horſes in Hackney Coaches to be 14 Hands, 9 *Ann.* *c.* 23. § 4.
14. Horſes at Races to be entered by Owners, 13 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19.
15. Horſe-racing for Plates under 50 *l.* or with Horſes carrying ſmall Weights, prohibited, 13 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 2.
16. Horſes may run for the Value of 50 *l.* with any Weight, and at any Place, 18 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. § 11.
17. Duties impoſed on Horſes. For every Saddle or Coach-horſe 10 *s.* yearly, 24 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 31. § 1.
18. For every Running Horſe entered to run for a Plate, &c. 2 *l.* 2 *s.* *Id. ibid.*
19. Horſe Dealers within the Bills of Mortality, to pay 10 *l.* for a Licence, *Id. ibid.*
20. Horſe Dealers without the Limits, 5 *l.* *Id. ibid.*
21. Licenſed Horſe Dealers to write *Licenſed to deal in Horſes*, under Penalty of 5 *l.* *Id.* § 4.
22. Duties to be under Management of Commiſſioners of Stamps, and Regulations as to Frauds by Owners of Horſes, or Horſe-dealers, *Id.* § 3, 5, 6, &c.
23. The Acts, 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 31. 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 51. & 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 63. for impoſing a Duty on Poſt-maſters and hired Horſes, repealed, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 51. § 1.
24. Every Poſt-maſter letting Horſes to hire to travel Poſt, to pay for a Licence annually 5 *s.* 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 51. § 4.
25. Every Perſon hiring a Horſe to pay 1½ *d.* *per* Mile, or 1 *s.* 9 *d.* *per* Day, *Id. ibid.*
26. Licenſed Poſt-maſters to write *Licenſed to let Poſt-horſes*, on Houſe or Stables, on Penalty of 5 *l.* *Id.* § 9.
27. Inn-keepers to put their Names, &c. on all Carriages let to hire, &c. 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 51. § 10, 11.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Cattle, Fairs** 10, 12, &c. **Felonies without Clergy**, *Tit.* **Acceſſary** *and* **Horſes, Papiſts** 7. **Poſt Office** 5, &c.

## Horſleydown.

For Maintenance of the Miniſter of that Pariſh, 6 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 11.

## Hoſpitals.

1. Ordinaries to reform the State of Hoſpitals, 2 *H.* 5. *c.* 1.
2. Maſters of Hoſpitals may occupy Lands of the Hoſpital, though they are Clergymen, 21 *H.* 8. *c.* 13. § 7.
3. Confirmation of Grants made to Hoſpitals, 14 *El.* *c.* 14.
4. Penalty of taking Reward for nominating a Perſon to an Hoſpital, or for reſigning a Place in an Hoſpital, 31 *El.* *c.* 6. § 2 & 3.
5. Liberty to found Hoſpitals, &c. 35 *El.* *c.* 7. § 27. 39 *El.* *c.* 5. 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 1.
6. Lands and Tenants of Hoſpitals, how far ſubject to the Land Tax, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 6. § 22 to 27.
7. For eſtabliſhing an Hoſpital for penitent Proſtitutes, 9 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 31.
8. Lying-in Hoſpitals to be licenſed, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 82. § 2.
9. Baſtard Children born in ſuch Hoſpitals not intitled to Relief as Pariſhioners, *Id.* § 5.
10. Churchwardens to pay Expences of removing Mother and Child, *Id.* § 6.
11. Pariſh Officers impowered to apprehend the reputed Father of any Baſtard, *Id.* § 8.
12. Governors or Officers of Lying-in Hoſpitals to examine pregnant Women before a Juſtice, *Id.* § 10.
13. Four Days Notice to be given to Overſeers before Diſcharge of any Woman delivered of a Baſtard, *Id.* § 12.
14. Mother of Baſtard Child may be detained in the Hoſpital, till ſhe is fit to be diſcharged, *Id.* § 14. But not longer than ſix Weeks without her own Conſent, § 15.
15. Penalty on Governors, &c. not complying with this Act, *Id.* § 16.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Alms-houſes, Charter-houſe, Charitable Uſes, Chelſea Hoſpital, Greenwich, Recuſants** 45.

*For the ſeveral local Acts, ſee the Names of the reſpective Places.*

## Hounſlow Heath.

The Land there, where to be of the Nature of Copyhold, and how to be leaſed by the Steward of the Manor, 37 *H.* 8. *c.* 2.

## Houſes.

1. Duties on Windows in Dwelling-houſes, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 18. 5 *Ann.* *c.* 13. 8 *Ann.* *c.* 4.
2. How payable by Houſes inhabited by two Families, and by the Inns of Court, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 20. § 18 & 19.

3. Juſtices

3. Juſtices of Peace to appoint Collectors of the Duty, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21. § 61.
4. Hundred liable to Damages by the burning of Houſes, 9 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 22. § 7.
5. New Duty on Houſes and Windows granted, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 3. & *c.* 42.
6. Apartments in the Univerſities to pay as Houſes, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 3. § 32.
7. Proviſions for enforcing the Payment of the Duties, 21 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 10.
8. No Settlement gained by paying theſe Duties, 21 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 10. § 13.
9. For enforcing Payment in *Scotland*, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 17.
10. Additional Duty on Houſes, &c. 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22. § 31. 2 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 8.
11. Former Duties on Houſes and Windows repealed, and new Duties eſtabliſhed, 6 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 38.
12. Certain Duties granted on all inhabited Houſes, 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 26. 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 59.
13. Additional Duties on Houſes and Windows, 24 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 38. § 10.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Annuities, Buildings, Burnings, Felonies without Clergy,** *Tit.* **Houſes, Fire, Hundreds.**

## Houſes of Correction.

1. To be built in every County, 18 *El.* *c.* 3. 7 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 4. See No. 5.
2. Juſtices of Peace may enlarge Houſes of Correction, 14 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 33. § 2.
3. Juſtices of a Liberty or Corporation may commit to the Houſe of Correction of the County, 15 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 24.
4. Houſes of Correction to be under the Government of the Juſtices, 17 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 5. § 31. Amended, 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 64. 24 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 55.
5. For amending the Laws in being relative to Houſes of Correction, 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 64.—Explained and amended, 24 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 55.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Gaols, Hoſpitals, Vagrants.**

## Who may be committed thither.

1. Vagabonds and diſorderly Perſons, 39 *El.* *c.* 4. § 3, 4. 7 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 4. § 4. 12 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 23. § 6.
2. Poor Perſons refuſing to work, or wandering, 43 *El.* *c.* 2. § 4. 12 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 23. § 5.
3. Lewd Women having Baſtards, and Perſons running away and leaving their Children to the Pariſh, 7 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 4. § 7 & 8.
4. Or Nonconformiſts againſt 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 1. § 2.
5. Poor refuſing to go to Place of Settlement, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 12. § 3
6. Or Perſons offending againſt the Game Laws, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 25. § 5, 7. 4 & 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 23. § 3, 11. 5 *Ann.* *c.* 14. § 2, 4, 5. 9 *Ann.* *c.* 25. § 4.
7. Or refuſing Oaths of Allegiance and Supremacy, 1 *W.* & *M.* *ſt.* 1. *c.* 8. § 9.
8. Or not wearing Badge according to 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 30. § 2.
9. Or Perſons offending againſt the Act concerning Hawkers and Pedlars, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 27. § 3.
10. Or offending againſt Salt Duty, 1 *Ann. ſt.* 1. *c.* 21. § 4. 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 18. § 2.
11. Or acting contrary to the Acts for preſerving the Fiſhery, &c. 4 *Ann.* *c.* 21. § 2, 9. 9 *Ann.* *c.* 26. § 6. 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 18. § 7, 14.
12. Perſons convict of Theft or Larceny, 5 *Ann.* *c.* 6. § 2.
13. Perſons not paying Penalty for firing Houſes negligently, 6 *Ann.* *c.* 31. § 3.
14. Coachmen and Chairmen on Miſbehaviour, 9 *Ann.* *c.* 23. § 49. 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 57. § 8.
15. Offenders againſt the Acts concerning Drapery, 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 15. § 7. 11 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 24. § 18. 7 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25. § 2, 6. 11 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 28. § 10.
16. Or Seamen committing Diſorders in Dock-yards, 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 25. § 1.
17. Or Servants employed in adulterating Tobacco, 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 46. § 5.
18. Vagrants, and other Offenders, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 19. To the moſt convenient Houſe of Correction, 14 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 33. § 3.
19. Or Taylors refuſing to work, &c. 7 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 13. § 6, 7.
20. Journeymen Shoemakers on ſecond Conviction of Imbezzlement, 9 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 27. § 1.
21. Or Weavers, &c. combining againſt 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 34. § 1.
22. Or for not paying Coſts and Damages adjudged by Juſtices on Diſpute about Wages, 13 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 23. § 6.
23. Dyers guilty of Deceit, 13 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 24. § 5.
24. Or Perſons convicted of Perjury, 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25. § 2.
25. Watermen, &c. not paying Penalty of acting againſt 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 26. § 3.
26. Or Mariners deſerting, 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 36. § 4.
27. Offenders againſt Act for regulating Coal Trade, 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 26. § 16.
28. Or Offenders againſt the Act concerning Ballaſtage, 6 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 29. § 22.
29. Or for maliciouſly drawing up Floodgates, 8 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 20. § 2.
30. Perſons loitering on the Coaſt to run Goods, 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 35. § 18.—Or Perſons not paying Penalty for fraudulently removing Goods, 11 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 4.
31. Or offending againſt the Act concerning Plays and Interludes, 10 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 28. § 6.
32. Perſons riotouſly hindering the Exportation of Corn, 11 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22. § 1.
33. Apprentices on Oath of Maſter or Miſtreſs, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 4.

## Houſehold of the King. See King and Palaces.

## Hudſon Bay Company, and Shares therein.

How taxed, 4 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 15. § 12.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Coin.**

## Hue and Cry.

1. Shall be duly followed, *St. Weſtm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 9. *St. Winton.* 13 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 6.
2. Shall be made after Felons and Robbers, and the County ſhall anſwer if they be not taken, *St. Winton.* 13 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 1 & 2. 28 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 11. 27 *El.* *c.* 13. 29 *Car.* 2. *c.* 7. § 5.
3. Suits muſt be within the Year, 27 *El.* *c.* 13. § 9.
4. Shall be raiſed by the Watch on thoſe that will not ſuffer themſelves to be arreſted, *St. Winton.* 13 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 4.
5. Statute of *Wincheſter* ſhall be read in County Courts, &c. *Art. ſuper Cartas,* 28 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 17. Shall be proclaimed four Times in the Year, 7 *R.* 2. *c.* 6.
6. Articles of Inquiry upon the Statute of *Wincheſter, Art. Winton.* 34 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 2.

7. Hue and Cry shall be raised on Purveyors taking Carriages, &c. belonging to the Staple, 27 *Ed.* 3. *st.* 2. *c.* 4.
8. Hundred that fails in pursuing Hue and Cry, to answer Half the Damages, 27 *El.* *c.* 13. § 2.
9. Party robbed to give Notice to Constable and in *Gazette*, and be examined, 27 *El.* *c.* 13. 8 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 16.
10. If Robber is apprehended, Hundred shall be discharged, 27 *El.* *c.* 13. § 8. 8 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 16. § 3.
11. Hundred of *Benhurst* in *Berks*, shall recover their whole Damages against the Hundreds that make Default in pursuing Hue and Cry, 39 *El.* *c.* 25.
12. Directions for Pursuit of Hue and Cry, 8 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 16. § 11.
13. Inhabitants may be Witnesses, 8 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 16. § 15.
14. Hundred not liable to more than 200 *l.* unless two Witnesses be present, 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 24.
15. Execution not to be levied on any particular Inhabitant, but Taxation to be made, 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 46. § 34.

*For other Matters, see* **Coroner, Hundreds, Robbery.**

## Hull.

1. Restraint of Exactions taken there, 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 3.
2. Duties on Salt-fish and Herrings restored, 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 33. 5 *El.* *c.* 5. § 3.
3. Customer of *Hull* to have a Deputy resident at *York*, 1 *El.* *c.* 11. § 8.
4. For erecting Workhouses and maintaining the Poor at *Hull*, 15 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 10. 28 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 27.

*For other Matters, see* **Fish.**

## Humber.

Fish Garths and Piles, &c. to be removed, 23 *H.* 8. *c.* 18.

## Hundreds.

1. Shall be kept only by those that have Lands sufficient, 9 *Ed.* 2. *st.* 2.
2. Shall be annexed to Counties, 2 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 12.
3. Shall be let at the ancient Farm, 4 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 15. 28 *Ed.* 1. *st.* 3. *c.* 14.
4. Not answerable to Persons who are robbed travelling on a *Sunday*, 29 *Car.* 2. *c.* 7. § 5.
5. Liable to Penalty on Exportation of Wool, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 28. § 8.
6. Liable to Damage sustained by pulling down Buildings, 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 5. § 6.
7. By killing Cattle, cutting down Trees, burning Houses, &c 9 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 22. § 7. 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 36. § 9.
8. By destroying Turnpikes or Works on navigable Rivers, 8 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 20. § 6.
9. By cutting Hop-binds, 10 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 32. § 4.
10. By destroying Corn to prevent Exportation, 11 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22. § 5.
11. By wounding Officers of the Customs, 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. § 6.
12. Or by destroying Woods, &c. 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 36. § 9.
13. All Monies recovered against the Hundred to be levied by a Rate, 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 46. § 34.

*For other Matters, see* **Hue and Cry, Receivers** 15. **Robbery, Sheriffs** 14, &c.

## Hunting.

Hunting in the Night, or in Disguise, punished by Justices of Peace, or the Privy Council: As Felons if they deny the Offence, 1 *H.* 7. *c.* 7.

*For other Matters, see* **Deer-stealers, Felony, Game.**

## Huntington Lane near Chester.

How repaired, 37 *H.* 8. *c.* 3.

## Huntington Town.

For paving Part of, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 3.

## Huntingtonshire Fens.

1. For draining the Washes in the *Isle of Ely* and *Bluntisham*, with *Erith* in *Huntingtonshire*, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 21.
2. For draining Fen Lands in the Parishes of *Ramsey*, *Berry*, *Wiston*, &c. in *Huntingtonshire*, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 33. 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 26. 15 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 65.
3. For draining certain Lands in the Parishes of *Somersham* and *Pidley*, with *Feyton* and the Parish of *Colne* in *Huntingtonshire*, 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 13. 15 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 65. 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 65.
4. For draining the Fen Lands called *King's Delph*, *Eight Roods*, and *Farcet Fen* in *Huntingtonshire*, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 39.
5. For Lands in the Parish of *Yaxley*, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 46.
6. For Lands called the *Parts* and *Alderlots*, 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 64.

## Husbandry and Husbandman.

1. Decaying of Houses of Husbandry prohibited, 4 *H.* 7. *c.* 19. 6 *H.* 8. *c.* 5. 7 *H.* 8. *c.* 1. 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 22. 2 & 3 *Ph.* & *M.* *c.* 1, 2. 39 *El.* *c.* 1.
2. Wood not to be turned to Tillage or Pasture, 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 17. § 3.
3. Land to be reconverted to Tillage, 5 & 6 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 5. 5 *El.* *c.* 2.
4. Who may be compelled to serve in Husbandry, 5 *El.* *c.* 4. § 7.
5. How Husbandmen shall take Apprentices, 5 *El.* *c.* 4. § 25.
6. Statute 5 *El.* *c.* 2. concerning keeping a Quantity of Land in Tillage, repealed, 35 *El.* *c.* 7. § 20.
7. Arable Land not to be converted to Pasture, 39 *El.* *c.* 2. Not extend to *Northumberland*, 43 *El.* *c.* 9. § 32.
8. For carrying Sea Sand for Manure in *Devonshire* and *Cornwall*, 7 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 18.

*See* **Labourers.**

## Husband and Wife. See Baron and Feme.

---

I.

## Jamaica. See Plantations.

## James (St.) Clerkenwell.

For building a Workhouse, and employing the Poor of that Parish, 15 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 23. Amended, 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 44.

## James (St.) Westminster.

For building the Church of that Parish, 1 *Ja.* 2. *c.* 22. Enlarging the Church-yard, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 29.

## James's Square. See Paving.

## Japan Ware. See China and India Goods.

## Iceland. See Fiſh, Fiſheries, &c.

## Identitate Nominis.

1. Granted where one Man's Goods, &c. are ſeized for Outlawry of another, 37 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 2.
2. Grantable to Executors, 9 *H.* 6. *c.* 4.

## Idiots and Lunaticks.

1. To be judged of by Juſtices, on Fine levied, 15 *Ed.* 2.
2. Prerogative as to Cuſtody of Lands of Idiots, 17 *Ed.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 9.
3. Providing for Lunaticks, 17 *Ed.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 10.
4. Puniſhment of Lunaticks for High Treaſon, 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 20.
5. Dangerous Madmen to be confined by Juſtices of Peace, 12 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 23. § 22. 17 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 5. § 20.
6. Idiots and Lunaticks, or their Committees, by Direction of Chancellor, enabled to convey Truſt-eſtates and Mortgages, 4 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 10.
7. Marriage of Lunaticks prohibited, 15 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30.

*For other Matters, ſee* Mad-houſes.

## Idle.

Made navigable, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 30.

## Jedburgh. See Scotland.

## Jekyll (Sir Joſeph).

An Act for the Relief of his Legatees, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 89.

## Jeofails.

1. *Qui cadit a ſyllabâ cadit a totâ cauſâ*, cenſured, *St. Wall.* 12 *Ed.* 1. *in Appendix.*
2. No Man ſhall loſe by the old Forms of pleading, 36 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 15.
3. No Judgement reverſed for Raſures or Interlineations, 8 *H.* 6. *c.* 12. § 1.
4. What Miſpleadings, &c. aided by Verdict, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 30. § 1. 18 *El. c.* 14. 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 13.
5. After Demurrer joined Judgement ſhall not be ſtayed or reverſed for Matter of Form, 27 *El. c.* 5. 4 *Ann. c.* 16. § 1.
6. Except certain criminal Caſes, 18 *El. c.* 14. § 2. 27 *El. c.* 5. § 3. 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 13. § 3. 16 & 17 *Car.* 2. *c.* 8. § 2. 4 *Ann. c.* 16. § 7. 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 13. § 2.
7. Defects in Form amended, 27 *El. c.* 5. § 2.
8. *Jeofails* extended to Judgements by Confeſſion, 4 *Ann. c.* 16. § 2.
9. To Suits for Revenue, 4 *Ann. c.* 16. § 24.
10. To Writs of Mandamus and Informations in Nature of *Quo Warrantos*, 9 *Ann. c.* 20. § 7.
11. To Proceedings in *Engliſh* (except in criminal Caſes), 4 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 26. § 4.
12. Judgement ſhall not be ſtayed or reverſed after Verdict for Defects of Form, 16 & 17 *Car.* 2. *c.* 8.

*For other Matters, ſee* Amendment, Indictment 8. Mandamus 5. Parliament 92, 97, 101. Pleadings, Quo Warranto 5.

## Jerſey and Guernſey. See Guernſey.

## Jeſuits and Seminary Prieſts. See Recuſants.

## Jews.

1. Statute *Acton Burnell* not to extend to them, *St. de Mercat.* 11 *Ed.* 1. Nor Statute Merchant, 13 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 3.
2. Reſtrictions on them, *St. de Judaiſmo, incerti temp.* Vol. 1. 188.
3. Their Debts pardoned, 1 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 3.
4. Chancellor to appoint Maintenance to be allowed by *Jews* to their Proteſtant Children, 1 *Ann. ſt.* 1. *c.* 30.
5. Alterations of Abjuration Oath in favour of *Jews* naturalized in *America*, 13 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 7. § 3.
6. Bills for naturalizing *Jews*, permitted, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 26. Repealed, 27 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 1.

## Jewels.

Imported Duty-free, 6 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 7.

*For other Matters, ſee* Diamonds, Felonies within Clergy.

## Ilford Combe.

For repairing the Pier there, 4 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19.

## Images.

How to be defaced, 3 & 4 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 10.

## Imbezzlement. See Arms, Felony, and Stores.

## Imbroiderers. See Embroiderers.

## Impeachment.

King's Pardon no Bar to an Impeachment in Parliament, 12 & 13 *W.* 3. *c.* 2. § 3.

## Importation. See Cuſtoms, Ships, Turkey Company.

## Impriſonment.

1. None ſhall be impriſoned but by the lawful Judgement of his Peers, or the Law of the Land, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 29. 25 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 5. *c.* 4.
2. Bailiffs Accountant (not having Lands) to be attached by Bodies, *St. Marleb.* 52 *H.* 3. *c.* 23.
3. Execution againſt the Body on Statute Merchant, *St. de Merc.* 11 *Ed.* 1.
4. Creditor on Statute Merchant to find his Debtor (in Priſon) Bread and Water, *St. de Merc.* 11 *Ed.* 1.

*For other Matters, ſee* Account, &c. 1. Accuſations 2. Eccleſiaſtical Perſons 41, &c. Foreſts 23. Gaols. Habeas Corpus, Ireland, Liberties 16, 17, 24. Papiſts 9. Priſons, &c.

## Impropriation. See Appropriation.

## Improvement. See Approvement.

## Incendiary Letters. See Burning and Letters.

## Inchantment.

How punished, 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 12. Repealed, 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 5.

## Incle.

To what Duties liable, 4 *W. & M. c.* 5. § 2. 7 *Ann. c.* 7. § 24. 12 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 21.

## Incloſures.

1. Deſtroying them in the Night, made good by neighbouring Towns, 13 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 46. 3 & 4 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 3. 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 16.
2. Throwing down Incloſures in the Night, puniſhed with treble Damages, 3 & 4 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 3. § 4. 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 7.
3. Perſons obtaining Incloſures or Waſtes diſabled, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 36. § 10.
4. Taking away Gates, Pales, Poſts, Stiles, or Hedge Wood, or deſtroying them, how puniſhed, &c. 43 *El. c.* 7. 15 *Car.* 2. *c.* 2. 3 *W. & M. c.* 10. § 9. 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 15. § 6. 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 16.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Approvement** 1, 4. **Waſtes.**

*And for the local Acts, ſee the Names of the particular Places.*

## Incumbent. See Eccleſiaſtical Courts, Oaths, Quare impedit, Simony, and Vicars.

## Indemnity.

General Indemnities in Times of Inſurrection, 1 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 1. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 3. 14 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 2 & 3. 5 *R.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 6. 11 *R.* 2. *c.* 1. 21 *R.* 2. *c.* 14. 7 *H.* 4. *c.* 18. 1 *H.* 5. *c.* 6. 1 *H.* 7. *c.* 6. 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. 1 *W. & M. ſt.* 2. *c.* 8. 2 *W. & M. ſt.* 2. *c.* 13. 4 & 5 *W. & M. c.* 19. 1 *Geo.* 1. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 39. 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 20. & *c.* 39. § 18.

## Indentures. See Apprentices.

## India Company. See Eaſt India Company.

## India Goods.

1. Duty on *India* Linens and Silks, *Exp.* 1 *Ja.* 2. *c.* 5.
2. *India* Goods ſold by Inch of Candle, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 44. § 69.
3. Duty of 5 *per Cent.* on *India* Goods, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 44. § 76.
4. Additional Duties on wrought Silks, &c. 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 44. § 80. 11 & 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 3.
5. Made perpetual, 7 *Ann. c.* 7. and Part of Aggregate Fund, 3 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 8.
6. Drawback on Exportation, 11 & 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 3. § 5.
7. Several *India* Goods prohibited to be worn, or to be imported in any other Port than *London*, 11 & 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 10. 10 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 11.
8. Wrought Silks, &c. to be warehouſed till exported, 11 & 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 10. § 2.
9. Proof on Owner, 11 & 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 10. § 4.
10. No Duties but the Half Subſidy, 11 & 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 10. § 10.
11. *Muſlins* and *painted Callicoes* explained, 12 & 13 *W.* 3. *c.* 11. § 14.
12. Duties on japanned and lacquered Goods paid *ad Valorem*, 12 & 13 *W.* 3. *c.* 11. § 15.
13. Unrated *India* Goods to pay Cuſtom as ſold at the Sale, 2 & 3 *Ann. c.* 9. § 6.
14. Security to be given for importing Goods to *Great Britain*, and paying the Duties, 6 *Ann. c.* 3.
15. Bonds for exporting *India* Goods to be delivered up, if no Proſecution within three Years, 8 *Ann. c.* 13. § 4.
16. *India* Goods to be carried to *Ireland* only from *England*, 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 11. § 12.
17. Printed Silks, Callicoes, &c. not marked, forfeited, 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 11. § 15.
18. *India* Goods carried to *Ireland*, *Jerſey*, *Guernſey*, *Alderney*, *Sark*, or *Man*, or the Plantations, not ſhipped in *Great Britain*, Forfeiture of Ship and Goods, 7 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21. § 9.
19. Time of Sale for unrated *India* Goods, enlarged to three Years, 7 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21. § 11.
20. The 11 & 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 10. ſhall not extend to any Goods made up in Furniture before 25 *December* 1722, 10 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 11.
21. Foreign Goods may be taken out of Warehouſes and refreſhed, 15 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 31. § 8.
22. Unrated *Eaſt India* Goods to pay Subſidy of 5 *per Cent.* 21 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 2. § 2.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Callicoes, Eaſt India Company, Ireland, Muſlins, Ruſſia, Ships** 25, &c. **Silk.**

## Indicavit.

1. Remedy for Patron diſturbed by it, 13 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 5. § 4.
2. Eccleſiaſtical Court may hold Plea of Tithes not amounting to the Fourth of the Church, *St. Circumſp. agatis*, 13 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 4.
3. Not granted till Matter conteſted in Spiritual Court, 34 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 1.

## Indico and Indigo.

1. Reſtraints on exporting it from the Plantations before it hath been in *England*, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 18. § 18. 15 *Car.* 2. *c.* 7. § 9.
2. To what Duties liable, 4 *W. & M. c.* 5. § 2.
3. Indico may be imported, 7 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 18.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Cochineal, Plantations** 1, 73.

## Indictments.

1. In Turns, &c. ſhall be by Indenture, 1 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 17.
2. Shall be taken by lawful Men returned by the Sheriff without the Denomination of others, 25 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 5. *c.* 3. 11 *H.* 4. *c.* 9.
3. Shall not have the Words *Inſidiatores viarum*, &c. 4 *H.* 4. *c.* 2.
4. In Indictments and Appeals the Judges ſhall inquire, if there be ſuch a Place as named in Indictment, 7 *H.* 5. 9 *H.* 5. *c.* 1. 18 *H.* 6. *c.* 12.
5. A Perſon named of a foreign Country in an Indictment or Appeal ſhall after Acquittal recover treble Damages, 8 *H.* 6. *c.* 10. § 4.
6. Indictments good without *vi et armis*, 37 *H.* 8. *c.* 8.
7. *Engliſhmen* may be indicted in Northern Counties of *England*, for Felony done in *Scotland*, 4 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 1.
8. Where not quaſhable for Want of Form, and where Defendant ſhall have a Copy. *See* **Treaſon.**
9. What Fees payable for drawing an Indictment. *See* **Clerk of Aſſize.**

*For other Matters, ſee* **Abatement** 12, &c. **Amendment** 4. **Certiorari** 5, 8, 9, &c. **Clergy** 10. **Conſpirators** 4. **Extortion**

Extortion 4. Felons, Juries 11. Liberties 16, &c. Murder, Process 5. Prohibition 12. Sheriffs 17.

## Induction. See Intrusion.

## Indulgences.

How reformed by the King, 25 *H.* 8. *c.* 21. § 27.

## Infant.

1. Where not to have his Age. *See* Age.
2. Usury shall not run against them, *St. Merton.* 20 *H.* 3. *c.* 5.
3. Writ of Entry on Disseisin lies against Infant Heir of Disseisor, and for Infant Heirs of Disseisee, 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 47.
4. The next Friend may sue, where Guardian has made a Feoffment, *St. Westm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 48.
5. Where in *Mortdancestor* Nonage of the Heir shall not stay Enquest, 6 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 2.
6. And in all Cases where Infant is eloined, *St. Westm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 15.
7. Shall not be received into the Order of Friers before 14th Year without Guardians Assent, 4 *H.* 4. *c.* 17.
8. Chancellor shall punish the Superiors of Friers, that remove Infants without Assent of Guardians, 4 *H.* 4. *c.* 17.
9. Infants, Trustees, and Mortgagees, enabled to convey by Direction of Chancery, 7 *Ann. c.* 19.
10. How to bind himself by a Contract to serve in the Plantations, 4 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 11. § 5.
11. How admitted to a Copyhold, and how compellable to pay his Fine, 9 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 29.

*For other Matters, see* Admeasurement, &c. 1. Counties Palatine 27. Cui in Vita 2. Execution 11. Labourers 13. Leases 22. Marriage 13. Parliament 50. Plantations 26. Receivers 12.

## Inferior Courts. See Courts inferior.

## Information and Informer.

1. Justices of Assize and Justices of Peace, to determine Informations, 11 *H.* 7. *c.* 3. *Rep.* 1 *H.* 8. *c.* 6.
2. Defendant in popular Actions or Informations may pray a *Tales*, 14 *El. c.* 9.
3. How Process shall be indorsed, 18 *El. c.* 5. § 1.
4. Where Jury is not compellable to appear at *Westminster* for Trial of an Issue on a penal Statute, 18 *El. c.* 5. § 2.
5. Informer must give a Note of the Time of exhibiting Information, 18 *El. c.* 5. § 1.
6. In what Cases to pay Costs, 18 *El. c.* 5. § 3.
7. Where disabled to pursue on any Statute popular or penal, 18 *El. c.* 5. § 4. 31 *El. c.* 5. § 1.
8. Defendant may appear by Attorney, 29 *El. c.* 5. § 21. 31 *El. c.* 10. § 20.
9. What Process shall go against Defendants, 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 4.
10. What Oath Informer to take, 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 4. § 3.
11. Defendant in an Information of Intrusion, after 20 Years Possession, may plead the General Issue, and retain Possession till Title be found, 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 14.
12. Shall not be exhibited by Clerk of the Crown but by Rule of Court, and on Security for Costs, 4 & 5 *W.* & *M. c.* 18.
13. Plea to stand good after Demise of the King, unless Defendant desires to alter it, 4 & 5 *W.* & *M. c.* 18. § 7.
14. Information in Nature of *Quo Warranto* in what Manner grantable, and where several Defendants may be put into one Information, 9 *Ann. c.* 20. § 4.
15. What Judgements shall be given and Costs recovered by or against Relator, 9 *Ann. c.* 20. § 5.
16. Statutes of Jeofails extended to such Informations, 9 *Ann. c.* 20. § 7.

*For other Matters, see* Abatement 24. Accusations, Actions popular, Costs 8. Customs 133. Extortion 8. Felony, Forestallers 10. General Issue 7, &c. Quo Warranto 4.

## Ingots, or Bars of Silver. See Gold.

## Ingrossers. See Forestallers and Leather.

## Inland Bills. See Bills of Exchange.

## Inmates.

1. No Strangers shall lodge in Towns but those for whom their Hosts will answer, *St. Winton.* 13 *Ed.* 1. *st.* 2. *c.* 4.
2. Receiving them in Cottages prohibited, 31 *El. c.* 7. § 6. Repealed, 15 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 32.

*For other Matters, see* Cottages.

## Inns and Innkeepers.

1. Commissions to Judges to inquire of Impositions of Innkeepers, Regrators, and Labourers, 27 *Ed.* 3. *st.* 1. *c.* 3.
2. No Innholder shall make Horse-bread, 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 21. § 2.
3. For third Offence to be set in Pillory, &c. 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 21. § 4.
4. The Innkeepers and Victuallers in the Hundred of *Godley* in *Surrey* indemnified against certain Penalties, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 60.

*For other Matters, see* Alehouses, Beer and Ale, Brandy, Carriages, Coaches, Customs 6, &c. Horses, London 8.

## Inns of Court.

Windows how taxed, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 20. § 19. 24 *Geo.* 3. *sess.* 2. *c.* 38. § 32.

## Inquisition.

1. *De vitâ vel membris* shall be granted free, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 26.
2. All of the Township, of twelve Years old, ought to come to Inquisitions of the Death of a Man, *St. Marleb.* 52 *H.* 3. *c.* 24.
3. Shall be of sufficient Men, &c. *St. Westm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 11.
4. Articles to be inquired of concerning the King's Lands *Extenta Manerii*, 4 *Ed.* 1. *st.* 1.
5. Inquisitions and Indictments shall be taken by twelve Men, who shall put their Seals to them, *St. Westm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 13.
6. Bondmen may be sworn of Inquests for want of Freemen, *St. Exon.* 14 *Ed.* 1.
7. Inquisitions to be taken before granting Liberties, *St. de Libert. perquir.* 27 *Ed.* 1. *st.* 2.
8. Commissions of general Inquiry shall not be granted, 34 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 1.
9. Traverses of Offices found before Escheators to be tried in King's Bench, 34 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 14.
10. Commissions to inquire of certain Articles shall be granted to the Judges, &c. 42 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 4.

11. Com-

11. Commiſſioners ſhall take Inqueſts by Men impannelled by the Sheriff, 8 *H.* 6. *c.* 16.
12. Lands ſeiſed into the King's Hands, upon Office found, ſhall be let to Farm to him that tenders a Traverſe, 8 *H.* 6. *c.* 16. 1 *H.* 8. *c.* 10.
13. Offices found before Eſcheators ſhall be returned within a Month, 8 *H.* 6. *c.* 16. 18 *H.* 6. *c.* 7.
14. No Lands ſhall be granted by Patent, till King's Title be found, 18 *H.* 6. *c.* 6.
15. Juſtices of Peace may take an Inqueſt to inquire of the Concealment of other Inqueſts, 3 *H.* 7. *c.* 1.
16. Qualification of Commiſſioners to inquire of Lands, 1 *H.* 8. *c.* 8. § 1 & 2.
17. How Inquiſitions ſhall be taken and returned, 1 *H.* 8. *c.* 8.
18. How traverſed, 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 8.
19. Leſſees, Copyholders, &c. not to loſe their Intereſt, though omitted in an Office, 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 8.
20. Intereſt of Strangers ſaved, though not found by the Inqueſt, 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 8. § 3.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Coroner, Eſcheator, Franchiſes** 4, 11. **Ireland, Liberties** 18. **Marſhalſea** 2.

## Inrolment.

1. Exemplification of Inrolment of Deeds deſtroyed by Rebels, made Evidence, 6 *R.* 2. *c.* 4.
2. No Eſtate of Freehold to paſs by Bargain and Sale without Inrolment, 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 16. Extended to Counties Palatine, 5 *El. c.* 26.
3. Cuſtoms to inrol Bargains and Sales ſaved, 34 & 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 22.
4. Records touching Fines and Recoveries may be inrolled, 23 *El. c.* 3.
5. How Recogniſances ſhall be inrolled, 29 *Car.* 2. *c.* 3. § 18. 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 25.
6. Patentees may inrol ſo much of Charters in King's Bench as concerns particular Liberties, 4 & 5 *W.* & *M. c.* 22.
7. Time given for Inrolment of Crown Leaſes, 10 *Ann. c.* 18.
8. Copy of a Bargain and Sale inrolled ſhall be as ſufficient as the original Deed, 10 *Ann. c.* 18. § 3.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Amendment** 3. **Bargain and Sale, Baron and Feme** 7. **Exemplification, Felony without Clergy,** *Title* **Deeds inrolled, Fines** &c. 22. **Franchiſes** 11. **Papiſts, Patents** 6. **Recognizances** 13. **Regiſter, Safe Conduct** 4.

## Inſolvent Debtors.

Relieved, 1 *Ann. ſt.* 1. *c.* 25. 2 & 3 *Ann. c.* 16. 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 22. 11 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21. 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 20, 22. 21 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 31. 28 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 13. 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 18. 1 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 17. 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 41. 9 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 26. 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 23. Not to extend to *Scotland, Id.* § 57. 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 77. 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 38. 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 52. 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 63.

*See* **Soldiers.**

## Inſtitution. See Intruſion.

## Inſurance.

1. Chancellor may award Commiſſions for hearing Cauſes upon Policies of Aſſurance, 43 *El. c.* 12.
2. Further Power given to Commiſſioners, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 23.
3. Inſuring uncuſtomed Goods prohibited, 4 *W.* & *M. c.* 15. § 14. 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 36. § 2.
4. Offices for inſuring Marriages, Births, &c. prohibited, 9 *Ann. c.* 6. § 57. 10 *Ann. c.* 26. § 109.
5. Two Corporations for Aſſurance erected, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 18.
6. Stock exempt from Taxes, § 10.
7. Other Corporations, &c. prohibited to inſure, § 12.
8. Forging their Seal, Policies, &c. Death without Clergy, § 13.
9. *South Sea* Company and *Eaſt India* may, notwithſtanding, lend Money on their Ships by way of Bottomree, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 18. § 26.
10. Inſurance Corporations diſcharged of Money due to the Crown, 7 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 27. § 26.
11. Inſurance Companies liable to ſingle Damages and Coſts only, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 15. § 25.
12. Inſurance Corporations may plead the General Iſſue in Actions of Debt, and Jury ſhall aſſeſs the ſingle Value, 11 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 30. § 43.
13. Inſurance made by unſtamped Notes, void, 11 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 30. § 44.
14. Policies on Ships that export Wool, void, 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 21. § 33.
15. Obligee in Bottomree or *Reſpondentia* admitted to prove Debt, on Bankruptcy, as if Loſs happened, 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 32. § 2.
16. Inſurance on Effects of Subjects, Intereſt or no Intereſt, prohibited, except from the Dominions of *Spain* and *Portugal*, &c. 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 37.
17. Privateers excepted, 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 37. § 2.
18. Re-aſſurance, except in Caſes of Inſolvency, &c. prohibited, 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 37. § 4.
19. Regulation of Inſurance and Bonds for Money borrowed on Bottomree on *India* Ships, 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 37. § 5.
20. Inſured to declare in Writing on Demand what Sums they have inſured, 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 37. § 6.
21. Inſurers permitted to bring Money into Court, 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 37. § 7.
22. Inſurance of *French* Property prohibited during the War, 21 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 4.
23. Inſurance of foreign Ships and Goods trading to *India* under new Commiſſions prohibited, 25 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 26.
24. Shares in Offices for inſuring of Houſes, how taxable, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 6. § 54.
25. The Stamp Duties impoſed by 12 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 29. § 21. and 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 1. declared to extend to Policies of Inſurance, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 35. § 10. See 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 44. 8 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 25.
26. Policy of Inſurance not to ſecure the Property of more than one Perſon, &c. in a Ship or Cargo, to a greater Amount than 100*l.*; 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 46. § 3.
27. Policy ſtamped with five Stamps of five Shillings each excepted, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 46. § 4.
28. No Inſurances to be made on Lives or Events in which the Parties inſuring are not intereſted, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 48.
29. A Duty of 1*s.* 6*d.* on every 100*l.* inſured from Loſs by Fire, 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 48. § 1.
30. No Perſon to keep an Office without a Licence, *Id.* § 4, 7.
31. For regulating Inſurances on Ships and Goods, by interting the Names of the Parties intereſted or their Agents in the Policies, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 44.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Bankrupt** 41. **Cuſtoms** 67, &c. **Eaſt India Company** 12. **Greenland** 10. **Lotteries** 2. **Ships** 56. **Stamps,** *Article* Policy, **Wool** 64.

## Intereſt of Money. See Uſury.

## Inteſtate. See Adminiſtrator.

## Intruſion.

1. Heir of the King's Tenant, intruding on the King, gains no Freehold, 4 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 3 *c.* 4. 17 *Ed.* 2. *c.* 13.
2. Eccleſiaſtical Perſons entering before Payment of Firſt-fruits, Intruders, 26 *H.* 8. *c.* 3. § 5.
3. Biſhops, *&c.* may notwithſtanding give Inſtitution and Induction, *Id.* § 7.
4. In Informations of Intruſion, Defendant may plead the General Iſſue, and retain Poſſeſſion till Trial, 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 14.

## Inventory.

1. Inventory of Goods of Teſtator, how to be made, 21 *H.* 8. *c.* 5. § 4 & 5.
2. And exhibited, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 10. 1 *Ja.* 2. *c.* 17.

*What Stamp Duties to pay, ſee* **Stamps.**

## Inverneſs.

Duty of Exciſe granted to the Town, 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 17. 11 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 16.

## John of Jeruſalem. See Monaſteries.

## John (St.) Wapping.

1. For rebuilding the Church there, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 89.
2. For Relief of the Poor, providing a Workhouſe and Burial Ground, and paving, *&c.* certain Streets, in the Pariſh, 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 55. Amended by 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 32.

## Joint Tenants and Tenants in Common.

1. May bring Waſte, 13 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 22.
2. What to be done where Jointenancy is pleaded in Abatement of Aſſize, 34 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 1.
3. Compellable to make Partition, 31 *H.* 8. *c.* 1. 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 32.
4. Where Court may proceed to Judgement on Writ of Partition on Default, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 31. § 1, 2.
5. Suit not abated by Plea or Death, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 31. § 3.
6. Judgement in Partition executed by Sheriff or Under-ſheriff, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 31. § 4, 5.
7. May bring Account againſt their Companions, 4 *Ann.* *c.* 16. § 27.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Abatement** 7. **Advowſon** 15. **Eſſoin** 4. **Partition, Waſte** 8.

## Jointures.

1. Widows diſabled from aliening or diſcontinuing Jointures, 11 *H.* 7. *c.* 20. 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 36. § 2.
2. Jointreſs barred of Dower, 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 10. § 6, 7, 8, 9.
3. Jointure after Marriage, unleſs by Act of Parliament, may be waved at Election, *Id.*
4. Popiſh Recuſant ſhall loſe her Jointure, 3 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 5. § 13.

## Johnſon (Martha, Thomas, John, and Frances).

Their Right to Houſes and Shops belonging to the *Fleet* ſaved, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 27. § 18.

## Journeymen.

Not to be reſtrained by Oath or Bond from ſetting up their Trade, 28 *H.* 8. *c.* 5.

*For Journeymen Taylors and Shoemakers, ſee* **Taylors and Shoemakers.**

*And ſee farther,* **Labourers, Manufactures, Servants, Woollen Manufacture.**

## Ipſwich.

Its Streets how repaired, and Miniſter provided for, 13 *El.* *c.* 24.

## Ireland.

1. Parceners ſhall all do Homage, 14 *H.* 3.
2. King's Officers ſhall not purchaſe Land there, *Ordin. pro ſtatu Hibern.* 17 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 1.
3. Purveyance reſtrained, *Ord. pro ſt. Hibern.* 17 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 2.
4. Merchants ſhall carry their Goods there freely without Arreſtments, *Ord. pro ſt. Hib.* 17 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 3.
5. Fees of a Bill of Grace, *Ord. pro ſt. Hib.* 17 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 4.
6. Marſhal's Fee for a Priſoner, *Ord. pro ſt. Hib.* 17 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 5.
7. Pardons ſhall not be granted without the King's Command, *Ord. pro ſt. Hib.* 17 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 6.
8. Proceſs ſhall be under the Great Seal or Exchequer Seal, *Ord. pro ſt. Hib.* 17 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 7.
9. Aſſizes of *Novel Diſſeiſin* ſhall not be adjourned but in the County, *Ord. pro ſt. Hibern.* 17 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 8.
10. Staple Places, and Cuſtoms of thoſe Commodities, 17 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 1.
11. Liberties granted to the Church and People of *Ireland*, 31 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 4. *c.* 1, *&c.*
12. Buſineſs of the Land to be diſcuſſed in Council, *&c.* 31 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 4. *c.* 2.
13. King's Miniſters ſhall put away all private Counſellors, 31 *Ed.* 4. *ſt.* 4. *c.* 3.
14. Inquiſitions to be made of Felonies, 31 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 4. *c.* 5.
15. No general Pardon to be granted but in Parliament, 31 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 4. *c.* 6.
16. Prelates, *&c.* to certify the State of *Ireland* truly, 31 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 4. *c.* 7.
17. Miniſters, *&c.* ſhall not give Maintenance, 31 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 4. *c.* 10.
18. Exchequer not to hear Common Pleas, 31 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 4. *c.* 11.
19. Suggeſtion againſt Officers to be under the *Engliſh* Seal, 31 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 4. *c.* 12.
20. The Juſtice of *Ireland* in every County ſhall inquire once a Year of Debts paid to the Sheriffs, 31 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 4. *c.* 14.
21. Diſcharge in the Exchequer, 31 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 4. *c.* 15.
22. None to be impriſoned unduly, 31 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 4. *c.* 16.
23. Annual Inquiry of the Behaviour of Officers, 31 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 4. *c.* 17.
24. Subjects in *Ireland* ſhall uſe the ſame Laws with the *Engliſh*, 31 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 4. *c.* 18.
25. Miſdemeanors of Clerk of the Market how puniſhed, 31 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 4. *c.* 19.
26. Merchants may repair thither with Merchandize, 34 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 17.
27. *Engliſh* who have Lands there may carry and re-carry their Goods, 34 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 18.
28. *Iriſh* to live on their Benefices, 1 *H.* 5. *c.* 8.
29. Certain *Iriſh* forbid to continue in *England*, 1 *H.* 5. *c.* 8. 1 *H.* 6. *c.* 3. 2 *H.* 6. *c.* 8.
30. *Iriſhmen* not promoted to Dignities in the Church in *Ireland*, *&c.* 4 *H.* 5. *c.* 6.
31. Not to be Principals of any Halls in *Oxford*, 1 *H.* 6. *c.* 3.
32. Sacrament to be adminiſtered in both Kinds to the People there, 1 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 1. § 7.
33. How Biſhops are to be elected, 1 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 2.

34. For reducing the Rebels of *Ireland*, 16 *Car.* 1. *c.* 28. § 30, *&c.* 1 *W. & M. ſt.* 2. *c.* 9.
35. New Oaths to be taken in *Ireland*, 3 *W. & M. c.* 2. 1 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 17.
36. Quakers to make Declaration of Fidelity, 3 *W. & M. c.* 2. § 15.
37. Linen, Hemp, and Flax, may be imported from *Ireland* free, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 39. 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 20. § 10.
38. And Iron, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 20. § 10.
39. For Sale of Eſtates of *Iriſh* Rebels, 11 & 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 2. 1 *Ann. ſt.* 1. *c.* 31. & *c.* 32. 1 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 21. 2 & 3 *Ann. c.* 10. 4 *Ann. c.* 24.
40. Augmentations of ſmall Vicarages in *Ireland*, 1 *Ann. ſt.* 1. *c.* 31.
41. Papiſts diſqualified from purchaſing forfeited Eſtates in *Ireland*, 1 *Ann. ſt.* 1. *c.* 32.
42. Leaſes, *&c.* to Papiſts void, 1 *Ann. ſt.* 1. *c.* 32. § 9.—Except Leaſes of Cottages under 30*s.* *Id.* § 10.—Two Acres only to be let with a Cottage, § 21. Repealed, 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 61.
43. *Iriſh* Linen may be exported to the Plantations, 3 & 4 *Ann. c.* 8.
44. *New Roſs* a Port for exporting Wool, 4 *Ann. c.* 7.
45. Confirmation of a Grant to the Archbiſhoprick of *Dublin*, 4 *Ann. c.* 26.
46. Forfeited Impropriations in *Ireland* applied to the building of Churches, *&c.* 5 *Ann. c.* 25.
47. Certificate of Goods landed in *Ireland* to be ſigned by the Collector, *&c.* 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 11. § 5. 27 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 18. § 4.
48. *India* Goods not to be imported into *Ireland* from foreign Parts, 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 11. § 12.
49. Dependency of *Ireland* aſſerted, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 5. Repealed, 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 53.
50. Judicial Authority of the Houſe of Peers in *Ireland* denied, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 5. § 2.
51. Ships of 50 Tons hovering on the Coaſt of *Ireland* to give Bond for proceeding on their Voyage, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21. § 62. 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22. § 1.
52. Commiſſioners of Exciſe in *Ireland* to determine Offences in ſhipping Wool, *&c.* 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21. § 64. In running *India* Goods, 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22. § 3.
53. Foreign Hops not to be imported into *Ireland*, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 9. Repealed, 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 18. § 2.
54. Ships to be ſtationed to hinder Exportation of *Iriſh* Woollen Manufactures, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 21.
55. No Sugar, *&c.* of the *Britiſh* Plantations to be imported into *Ireland*, unleſs ſhipped in *Great Britain*, 6 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 13. § 4.
56. Duties on Woollen or Bay Yarn from *Ireland* taken off, 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21.
57. *Iriſh* Manufactures of Hemp and Flax, may be imported free, 16 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 26. § 6.
58. Foreign Glaſs not to be imported into *Ireland*, 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 12. § 19.
59. Glaſs not to be exported from *Ireland*, 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 12. § 21. Repealed, 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 6.
60. Importation of dirty Butter from *Ireland*, commonly called *Greaſe Butter*, permitted, 3 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 20.
61. Importation of Tallow, Hogs-lard, *&c.* permitted, 4 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 6.
62. Importation of Proviſions from *Ireland* permitted, 4 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 28.
63. Free Importation of Cattle permitted from *Ireland*, for ſeven Years, without Duties, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 10.
64. Rates of Poſtage of Letters in and to, altered, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 25.
65. Drawback of one Shilling *per* Pound on the Exportation of Raw Silk to *Ireland*, and the Exportation of Raw Silk from *Ireland*, prohibited, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 29. § 4, 5.
66. Spirits of any Kind, ſhipped for Exportation from *Ireland*, in Veſſels under 100 Tons Burthen, are forfeited, together with the Veſſel, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 43. § 30.
67. For Augmentation of the Army on the *Iriſh* Eſtabliſhment, 8 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 13.
68. Free Importation of certain Raw Hides and Skins from *Ireland*, allowed, 9 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 39. § 1. 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 86. § 11. 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 29. § 3.
69. To continue the Importation of ſalted Proviſions from *Ireland*, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 2. 11 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 8. 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 2. 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 4. 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 9. Further continued and extended to Potatoes, and all Kinds of Pulſe, 15 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 7. made perpetual, 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 8.
70. Reverſion of ſeveral Lands in *Ireland* diveſted out of the Crown, and veſted in *G. Fitzgerald*, Eſq. of *Rathzone* in the County of *Meath*, and his Heirs, 11 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 56.
71. No Rum, Sugar, Coffee, *&c.* prohibited by former Acts, ſhall be imported from *Ireland* into *Great Britain*, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 55. § 1, 5.
72. Penalty of entering Goods for Exportation from *Ireland* to foreign Ports, and landing them in *Great Britain*, *Id.* § 2.
73. Rape Cakes may be imported from *Ireland* Duty-free, 15 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 34. § 3.
74. Cloathing, *&c.* may be exported by them for the Uſe of Troops ſerving abroad on *Iriſh* Pay, 15 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 45. § 1.
75. Additional Bounty on Flax Seed imported into *Ireland*, 15 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 45. § 3. Continued by 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 45. § 6. Extended to all Flax Seed the Growth of the *United Provinces* and the *Auſtrian Netherlands*, 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 41.
76. A Drawback of the Cuſtoms allowed on the Exportation of Tea to *Ireland*, 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 27.
77. Certain Goods allowed to be exported directly from *Ireland* into the *American* Plantations, or into *Britiſh* Settlements on the Coaſt of *Africa*, 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 55.
78. Ships built in *Ireland*, and owned by his Majeſty's Subjects, to be deemed *Britiſh* built, 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 55. § 9.
79. Papiſts relieved from the Diſability of holding Eſtates in *Ireland*, 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 61.
80. A free Trade allowed between *Ireland* and the *Britiſh* Colonies and Settlements in *America*, the *Weſt Indies*, and the Coaſt of *Africa*, 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 10. § 1.
81. *Iriſh* Parliament to impoſe equal Duties on ſuch Goods as they are liable to in *Great Britain*, *Id.* § 2, 5.
82. No Perſon to trade to any Colony in *America* while ſuch Trade is prohibited by the *Britiſh* Parliament, *Id.* § 7.
83. Gold and Silver Coin allowed to be exported to *Ireland*, 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 18. § 1.
84. Perſons free of the *Turkey* Company allowed free Import and Export to and from *Ireland*, 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 18. § 3.
85. Rights claimed by the People of *Ireland* firmly eſtabliſhed, 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 28. § 1.
86. No Writ of Error or Appeal from the Courts in *Ireland* to be received by any Court in *Great Britain*, *Id.* § 2.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Cattle** 27. **Coals** 31. **Coffee** 23, 32. **Cuſtoms** 92, *&c.* **Dublin**, **Drugs** 16. **Fees** 45. **Flax** 8, 16, *&c.* **Fiſheries**, **Forfeited Eſtates**, **Glaſs** 5. **Habeas Corpus** 7. **Hops** 11. **India Goods** 18. **Iron** 9. **King** 41, *&c.* **Linen** 5, 7, 24, *&c.* **Lotteries** 13. **Manufactures** 2. **Merchants** 30. **Money** 38. **Mortgage**, **Oaths**, **Perſonal Eſtates**, **Plantations** 43, *&c.* **Sail Cloth** 13. **Salt** 24, 26, *&c.* **Seamen** 50. **Ships** 58. **Soldiers** 68, *&c.* **Tallow** 3. **Tobacco** 14, 15, 29, *&c.* **Vagrants** 21. **Victuals** 24. **Wool** 44, 46, *&c.*

## Iron.

1. Exportation of Iron prohibited, 28 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 5.
2. Iron Gads ſhall not be made in Reſemblance of Steel, 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 26.
3. Timber not to be coaled for Iron Works, 1 *El. c.* 15. 23 *El. c.* 5. 27 *El. c.* 19.
4. New Iron Works not to be erected within 22 Miles of *London*, &c. 23 *El. c.* 5. § 3.
5. Nor in *Suſſex*, *Surrey*, or *Kent*, 27 *El. c.* 19.
6. Iron Works charged with amending the Roads, 27 *El. c.* 19. 39 *El. c.* 19.
7. Duties on Importation of Iron, &c. 2 *W.* & *M. ſeſſ.* 2. *c.* 4. § 14, &c.
8. Iron (except Gun Metal) and Copper from *Engliſh* Ore, may be exported, 5 *W.* & *M. c.* 17.
9. Bar Iron may be imported from *Ireland*, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 10. § 17.
10. No Drawback of Cuſtoms on exporting foreign-wrought Iron, 2 & 3 *Ann. c.* 9. § 12.
11. No Drawback on Iron or Steel imported and afterwards exported to Plantations, 9 *Ann. c.* 6. § 5.
12. Trade with *Spain* in unwrought Iron permitted, 9 *Ann. c.* 21. § 63.
13. Pig Iron may be imported from Plantations, free, 23 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 29.
14. Bar Iron from Plantations may be imported to *London*, 23 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 29. Or to any Port, 30 *Geo* 2. *c.* 16.
15. Iron Works charged with Land Tax, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 6. § 4.
16. Repeal of 23 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 29. prohibiting the Exportation of *American* Bar Iron, or carrying the ſame coaſtwiſe, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 45. § 23.
17. Drawback diſcontinued of ſo much of the Duties upon Iron imported in foreign Bottoms, on the Exportation thereof, as exceeds the Duties upon Iron imported in *Britiſh* Ships, 9 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 35. § 1.
18. Pig and Bar Iron prohibited to be exported, unleſs Preemption be firſt offered to Commiſſioners of Navy, 9 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 35. § 2.

*For other Matters, ſee* Arms, Felony within Clergy, *Tit.* Iron, Highways 9. Manufactures, Monopolies 8. Plantations, Mines, Wood 9.

## Iron Wire. See Wire.

## Irvine.

Duty of Exciſe granted to the Town, 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 27.

## Irwell River.

Made navigable, 7 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 15.

## Iſeland.

1. Compoſition Fiſh to be taken as uſual of Subjects travelling into *Iſeland*. 5 *El. c.* 5. § 5.
2. Fiſhing Veſſels not to proceed on their Voyage to *Weſtmony* and *Iſeland*, till 10th *March* yearly, 15 *Car.* 2. *c.* 16. § 1.

## Iſis River. See Thames River.

## Iſle of Ely. See Ely.

## Iſle of Man. See Man.

## Iſle of Wight. See Wight.

## Iſlington.

1. For rebuilding the Church there, 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 15.
2. For lighting and watching the Pariſh, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 17.
3. For building a Workhouſe, and employing the Poor, 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 5.

## Iſſues.

1. Sheriff to be amerced if he anſwers not ſufficiently, *St. Weſtm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 45.
2. Iſſues to be delivered in the Wardrobe, *Id.*
3. What Things to be diſtrained, *St. Weſtm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 39.
4. Iſſues ſhall not be levied till eſtreated, *St. de Fin. Levant.* 27 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 2.
5. Where Iſſues loſt ſhall be diſcharged, 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 26. § 11, &c.

*For other Matters, ſee* Eſtreats, General Iſſue, *and* Juries.

## Judges.

1. For Payment of their Wages, 10 *H.* 6.
2. Their Commiſſions, Salaries, &c. 12 & 13 *W.* 3. *c.* 2. § 3.
3. Salaries augmented, 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 35.
4. To continue during good Behaviour, notwithſtanding Demiſe of the Crown, 1 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 23. Proviſion for the Payment of, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 47.
5. Salary of Puiſne Judges augmented, 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 65.
6. How to be lodged at Aſſizes, 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 74. § 70.

*For other Matters, ſee* Juſtices of Aſſize, *and of the ſeveral Courts.*

## Ivel.

Made navigable, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 62.

## Ives (Saint), Cornwall.

For erecting a Pier for the Protection of Veſſels at that Port, 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 52.

## Judgements.

1. Judgements againſt Great Charter, &c. void, 25 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 2.
2. Peers to be elected in Parliament to give Judgement where it is delayed, 14 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 5.
3. Judgements given, in force till reverſed, and ſhall not be examined in Council, &c. 4 *H.* 4. *c.* 23.
4. Where Judgement ſhall not be arreſted or reverſed, 16 & 17 *Car.* 2. *c.* 8.
5. On Death of either Party after Verdict, Judgement may be entered in two Terms, 17 *Car.* 2. *c.* 8.
6. Judgements as againſt Purchaſers, only relate to Day of Signing, 29 *Car.* 2. *c.* 3. § 15.
7. For doggeting and better Diſcovery of Judgements, 4 & 5 *W.* & *M. c.* 20. Made perpetual, 7 *W.* 3. *c.* 36.
8. Not doggeted not to affect Purchaſers, 4 & 5 *W.* & *M. c.* 20. § 3.
9. What Fees payable to Clerk of the Judgements, 4 & 5 *W.* & *M. c.* 20. § 4. 5 & 6 *W.* & *M. c.* 12.
10. *Capiatur* taken away in Treſpaſs, 5 *W.* & *M. c.* 12.
11. Judgements in *Wales* and Counties Palatines, to be marked as of the Time of Signing, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 25. § 6.

*For other Matters, ſee* Abatement 23, 25. Amendment 3, 4. Felony without Clergy, *Title* Judgement, Heir,

Heir, Jeofails, Leaſes 12. Liberties 3. Limitations 9.

## Juries.

1. Where neceſſary, Perſons ſhall be ſworn, that have Charters of Exemption, *St. Marleb.* 52 *H.* 3. *c.* 14.
2. Juſtices ſhall put none in Aſſizes or Juries but thoſe who were firſt ſummoned, *St. Weſtm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 30.
3. More than 24 ſhall not be ſummoned in one Aſſize; Men of ſeventy, infirm Perſons, and they who do not reſide in the Country, ſhall not be ſummoned, nor any who have leſs than 20*s.* a Year, *St. Weſtm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 38.
4. None ſhall be put in Aſſizes to paſs out of the County, unleſs Lands to yearly Value of 100*s.* *St. de iis qui ponend. &c.* 21 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 1.
5. Proviſo for Cities, *&c. Id.*
6. Shall be of the moſt ſufficient and neareſt, *Art. ſuper Cart.* 28 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 3. *c.* 9. 34 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 4.
7. Inqueſts ſhall not remain untaken on account of Challenge for the King, 33 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 4.
8. Puniſhment of a Juror that takes Money, 5 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 10. 34 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 8. 38 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 12.
9. Parties ſhall ſee the Panel, if they deſire it, 42 *Ed.* 3. *c* 11.
10. No Panel ſhall be delivered by an Officer, but the Sheriffs ſhall return the Juries of themſelves, 46 *Ed.* 3. *in Appendix.*
11. Jurors on Inqueſts to be returned indifferently, or Indictment void, 11 *H.* 4. *c.* 9.
12. In Juries of Life and Death, real Actions, and where Damages amount to 40 Marks, Jurors ſhall have Lands of 40*s.* a Year, 2 *H.* 5. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 3.
13. Sheriffs ſhall not return their Officers or Servants, 23 *H.* 6. *c.* 9.
14. Jurors in *Middleſex* ſhall be called the fourth Day, and Appearance recorded, 8 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 3.
15. Qualifications of Jurors impanelled in Torn, 1 *R.* 3. *c.* 4.
16. Juſtices of Peace may impanel a Jury to inquire of Concealments of other Juries, 3 *H.* 7. *c.* 1. 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 6. § 20.
17. Ability of Jurors in *London*, 11 *H.* 7. *c.* 21. 4 *H.* 8. *c.* 3. 5 *H.* 8. *c.* 5.
18. Panels of Grand Juries to be reformed by the Juſtices, 11 *H.* 7. *c.* 24. 3 *H.* 8. *c.* 12.
19. Sheriffs of *Hampſhire*, *Surrey*, and *Suſſex*, may ſummon Jurors of leſs Ability to their Turns, 11 *H.* 7. *c.* 26. 19 *H.* 7. *c.* 16.
20. Qualification in Copyhold of a Juror to inquire of Riots, 19 *H.* 7. *c.* 13.
21. Forfeiture of Grand Jury making Default in Attaint, 23 *H.* 8. *c.* 3. § 5.
22. Jurors in Caſes of Felony, *&c.* in Cities and Towns, to be worth 40*l.* in Goods, 23 *H.* 8. *c.* 13.
23. For ſtrict Cuſtody of Jurors in *Wales*, 26 *H.* 8. *c.* 4.
24. Power given to Juſtices of Peace to reform Panels, 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 10.
25. For Return of Juries at *Niſi prius*, 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 6. Made perpetual, 2 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 32.
26. *Tales de circumſtantibus* granted at *Niſi prius*, 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 6. § 6.
27. Statute *Tales de circumſtantibus* extended to Caſes of the Crown, 4 & 5 *Ph. & M. c.* 7.
28. To *Wales* and the Counties Palatine, 5 *El. c.* 25.
29. A *Tales*, *&c.* may be granted at the Prayer of Defendant, 14 *El. c.* 9.
30. Qualification of Jurors to be returned at *Niſi prius*, 27 *El. c.* 6.
31. Penalty of returning Iſſues on a Juror not ſummoned, 27 *El. c.* 6. § 3.
32. Two Hundredors appearing ſhall be ſufficient, 27 *El. c.* 6. § 5.
33. Abode of Juryman ſhall be mentioned in the Return, and in the Eſtreat of Iſſues, 27 *El. c.* 7. Made perpetual, 39 *El. c.* 18.
34. Jurymen to have 20*l. per Ann.* Freehold, 16 & 17 *Car.* 2. *c.* 3.
35. Jurymen to have 10*l. per Ann. &c.* 4 & 5 *W. & M. c.* 24. § 15. In *Wales* 6*lb. Id.*
36. Iſſues on Jurymen ſhalll be duly eſtreated, 4 & 5 *W. & M. c.* 24. § 15.
37. Penalty on the Sheriff not ſummoning Jurors ſix Days before, or excuſing any for Reward, 4 & 5 *W. & M. c.* 24. § 16.
38. Perſons having 5*l. per Ann.* may be returned upon the *Tales*, *&c.* 4 & 5 *W. & M. c.* 24. § 18.
39. No Fee ſhall be taken on Return of a *Tales*, 4 & 5 *W. & M. c.* 24. § 20.
40. Writ *de non ponendo in Aſſiſis* not to be granted but upon Oath, 4 & 5 *W. & M. c.* 24. § 21.
41. After *Venire* returned, if Cauſe is not tried, a new *Venire* may be ſued, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 32.
42. *Tales* to be of Jurymen returned on other Panels, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 32. § 3.
43. Conſtables ſhall return to Quarter Seſſions Liſts of ſufficient Jurors, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 32. § 4. 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 10. 3 & 4 *Ann. c.* 18. § 5. 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25.
44. Jurors to be ſummoned perſonally, or Warrant left at their Houſes, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 32. § 5.
45. Inhabitants of *Weſtminſter* exempted from ſerving at Seſſions of Peace at *Middleſex*, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 32. § 9.
46. Juſtices to iſſue Precepts to Conſtables to make Returns of Jurymen, 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 10.
47. Freeholders of the yearly Value of 150*l.* not to ſerve at the Seſſions in *Yorkſhire*, 1 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 13. § 3.
48. Penalty on the Sheriff of *York* for not keeping Books of the Jurors ſerving at the Seſſions, or returning the ſame Perſon twice within four Years, 3 & 4 *Ann. c.* 18. § 3 & 4. Not to excuſe from ſerving at the Aſſizes, 10 *Ann. c.* 14. § 6.
49. Liſts to be made from the Pariſh Rates, and fixed on the Church Door, 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25. Made perpetual, 6 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 37.
50. Duplicates of Liſts to be returned by Clerks of the Peace, 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25. § 2.
51. Penalty on Sheriffs returning Perſons not in the Liſts, and on Clerk of Aſſize falſely recording Appearances, 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25. § 3.
52. Sheriff to regiſter Names of Jurors, 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25. § 5.
53. Penalty of taking Money to excuſe Perſons, 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25. § 6.
54. Sheriff to annex Panel to *Venire*, 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25. § 8.
55. Returns of Jurors in *Wales*, 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25. § 9.
56. Jurors to be drawn by Ballot, 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25. § 11.
57. Special Juries may be ordered, 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25. § 15. Extended to Counties Palatine, 6 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 37. § 2.
58. Where a View is allowed, how made, 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25. § 14.
59. Jurors in *London* to be Freeholders, and worth 100*l.* 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25. § 19.
60. Qualifications of Jurors in capital Caſes, 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25. § 20.
61. Jurors liable to ſerve again in *Middleſex* after two Terms, 4 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 7.
62. Leaſeholders of 50*l. per Ann.* qualified, 4 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 7. § 3.
63. What Coſts ſhall be paid for praying a Special Jury, 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 18.
64. Fees allowed to Jurymen, 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 18. § 2.
65. No Challenge to the Array for Want of a Knight, 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 18. § 4.

66. Persons summoned on Juries in Courts of Record in Cities, Corporations, and Franchises, and not attending, may be fined, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19.

*For other Matters, see* **Abatement** 16. **Assize** 21. **Attaint**, 9, 11, 15, 17. **Bailiff** 21. **Challenge, Constable** 10. **Counties Palatine** 10. **Customs** 49. **Escheators** 8. **Forests** 29. **Indictments** 2. **Justices of Assize** 7. **Lancaster** 3. **Liberties** 3. **Marshalsea** 2. **Middlesex** 2, 3, 5, 6. **Nisi Prius** 10, 11. *&c.* **Physicians** 2, *&c.* **Sheriffs, Southwark** 1. **Tales, Trial** 16, *&c.* **Turn** 6. **Wales.**

## Juris Utrum.

1. Granted between one Church and another, *St. Westm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 24.
2. To Vicars, *&c.* 14 *Ed.* 3. *st.* 1. *c.* 17.

## Jus Patronatus.

Not within Statute of Limitations, 1 *M. sess.* 2. *c.* 5.

## Justice.

1. Justice and Right shall neither be sold, denied, or delayed, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 29.
2. Right shall be done to all without Respect, *St. Westm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 1.
3. Shall not be delayed for any Command under the Great Seal, *&c.* 2 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 8. 14 *Ed.* 3. *st.* 1. *c.* 14. 11 *R.* 2. *c.* 10.

*For other Matters, see* **Liberties.**

## Justices of Assize.

1. Two Justices sworn to take Assizes, *&c.* three Times a Year, 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 30.
2. Justices of Assize, if Laymen, shall deliver the Gaols, 27 *Ed.* 1. *st.* 1. *c.* 3.
3. Justices of Assize to be appointed to the several Circuits, *St. de Justic. assign. incerti temp.* 1 Vol. 188. 4 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 2.
4. Assizes, *&c.* shall be taken before the Justices commonly assigned, 2 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 2.
5. Shall make their Circuits thrice in the Year, 4 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 2.
6. Shall inquire of Maintainers, Conspirators, and Champertors, and may adjourn their Proceedings into the Court where they are Justices, 4 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 11.
7. Shall have Commission to inquire of Misdemeanors of Officers, Maintainers, Jurors, *&c.* 2 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 5. 20 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 6.
8. Justices of Oyer and Terminer, Gaol Delivery and Assize shall be sworn, 20 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 3.
9. Shall hold their Sessions in the County Town, 6 *R.* 2. *c.* 5.
10. No Man of the Law shall be Justice of Assize or Gaol Delivery in his own County, 8 *R.* 2. *c.* 2. 13 *H.* 4. *c.* 2. 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 24. May act in the Gaol Delivery, 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 27.
11. Chief Justice of Common Pleas appointed among Judges of Assize, 8 *R.* 2. *c.* 2. 13 *H.* 4. *c.* 2.
12. Shall hold their Sessions where the Chancellor, with the Advice of the Justices, shall appoint, 11 *R.* 2. *c.* 11.
13. Shall not permit others to sit on the Bench with them, 20 *R.* 2. *c.* 3.
14. May try Indictments for counterfeiting Money, *&c.* 3 *H.* 5. *c.* 7.
15. Shall hold their Sessions for *Cumberland* at *Carlisle*, 14 *H.* 6. *c.* 3.
16. Can be made by none but the King, 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 24. § 2.
17. They shall be attended by Bailiffs, *&c.* 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 24. § 7.
18. They shall proclaim the Statutes against Maintenance, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 9. § 5.
19. The Statute 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 24. that none shall be Justice of Assize in his own Country, not to extend to *Lancaster*, 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 24. § 7.
20. Justices of Assize how to take Affidavits in their Circuit, 29 *Car.* 2. *c.* 5.
21. May hold the Assizes for *Cornwall* at other Places besides *Launceston*, 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 45.
22. Summer Assizes to be held at *Buckingham*, 21 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 12.

*For other Matters, see* **Affidavit** 2. **Assize, Attaints** 2. **Bail** 14. **Commissions** 1. **Discontinuance of Process** 1. **Fees, Juries** 2. **Money** 27. **Oyer and Terminer, Records** 1.

## Justices of both Benches.

1. Shall decide Pleas commenced before other Matter be arraigned, *St. Westm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 46.
2. Chancellor and Justices of King's Bench shall follow the King, *Art. super Cart.* 28 *Ed.* 1. *st.* 3. *c.* 5.
3. Judges Oath, 18 *Ed.* 3. *st.* 4.
4. Immunity of Judges from Prosecutions, 31 *Ed.* 3. *st.* 4. *c.* 17.
5. Duty of Judges, 20 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 1 & 2. 8 *R.* 2. *c.* 3. 9 *R.* 2. *c.* 1.
6. Chief Justice of King's Bench not to be Justice of Assize, except in the County of *Lancaster*, 13 *H.* 4. *c.* 2.
7. For Payment of Judges Salaries, 10 *H.* 6. *st.* 2.
8. Court of King's Bench may remit Prisoners to be tried in the Country, 6 *H.* 8. *c.* 6.

*For other Matters, see* **Clergy** 21. **Commissions** 1. **Discontinuance of Process** 1. **Exceptions, Fees, Judges, Liberties, Nisi Prius, Officers.**

## Justices in Eyre. See Eyre.

## Justices of Gaol Delivery.

1. Justices of Assize, if Laymen, shall deliver the Gaols, 27 *Ed.* 1. *st.* 1. *c.* 3.
2. Justices of Peace shall deliver over their Indictments to Justices of Gaol Delivery, 4 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 2.
3. Shall be sworn like as the other Judges, 20 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 3.
4. Two Men of the Law in each County shall be in the Commission of Gaol Delivery, 17 *R.* 2. *c.* 10.
5. None but the King can make them, 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 24. § 2.
6. They shall be attended by Bailiffs, *&c.* 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 24. § 7.
7. May give Judgement on Prisoners convicted before other Justices, 1 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 7. § 5.
8. Granting a new Commission of Gaol Delivery, or of the Peace, in a Town Corporate, shall not avoid the former Commission, 2 & 3 *Ph. & M. c.* 18.
9. Justices of Gaol Delivery may act in their own Countries, 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 27.

## Justices of Oyer and Terminer.

1. Commissions of Oyer and Terminer shall be granted only to the Justices of either Bench and in Eyre, except for heinous Trespass, *St. Westm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 29.
2. Shall go Circuits to hear and determine Trespasses, *St. Ragm. incerti tempt.* 1 Vol. 188.

3. Oyers

3. Oyers and Terminers shall not be granted but for horrible Trespasses, 2 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 2. 34 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 1.
4. Justices of Oyer and Terminer may direct Writs to a foreign County to take Felons, 5 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 11.
5. May try Treasons, Misprisions of Treason and Murder in any County, after the Council have examined into it, 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 23.

*For other Matters, see* **Justices of Assize, Justices of Gaol Delivery, Justices of Peace.**

## Justices of Peace.

1. Good Men shall be assigned to keep the Peace in every County, 1 *Ed.* 3. *st.* 2. *c.* 16. 4 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 2. 34 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 1.
2. Shall have Power to punish Offenders against the Statute of *Winchester*, 2 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 6.
3. Shall have Commission of Oyer and Terminer, 18 *Ed.* 3. *st.* 2. *c.* 2.
4. Their general Authority, 34 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 1.
5. Justices shall inquire of Weights and Measures, 34 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 5.
6. There shall be six Justices in every County beside Justices of Assize, and they shall hold four Sessions in the Year, 36 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 12. 12 *R.* 2. *c.* 10. Eight Justices beside Peers, 14 *R.* 2. *c.* 11. 2 *H.* 5. *st.* 1. *c.* 4.
7. No Lord's Steward shall be a Justice of Peace, 12 *R.* 2. *c.* 10.
8. Shall be of the most sufficient Knights, Esquires, and People of the Law, 13 *R.* 2. *st.* 1. *c.* 7.
9. Peers shall not have Wages as Justices of Peace, 14 *R.* 2. *c.* 11.
10. Justices to put their Names to Estreats, 14 *R.* 2. *c.* 11.
11. Justices of the *Quorum* shall be resident in the County, and make their Sessions four Times a-Year, 2 *H.* 5. *st.* 1. *c.* 4.
12. Shall be resident in the Counties, 2 *H.* 5. *st.* 2. *c.* 1.
13. Proceedings shall not be discontinued by new Commission, 11 *H.* 6. *c.* 6.
14. At Liberty to hold but two Sessions in the Year in *Middlesex*, 14 *H.* 6. *c.* 4.
15. Shall have Lands of 20*l.* a Year, 18 *H.* 6. *c.* 11.
16. Not to extend to Cities, Towns, &c. incorporate, 18 *H.* 6. *c.* 11. § 2.
17. Justices to award Process on Indictments in the Turn, 1 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 2.
18. May bail Persons arrested on Suspicion, and enquire of Escapes, 1 *R.* 3. *c.* 3.
19. Goods not to be seized on Suspicion, *Id.*
20. Shall certify Recognizances for keeping the Peace at the next Sessions, 3 *H.* 7. *c.* 1.
21. Shall four Times in the Year make the Proclamation to keep the Laws, 4 *H.* 7. *c.* 12.
22. Shall hold their Sessions in the usual Places, 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 24. § 17.
23. Shall divide themselves into Hundreds to inquire of Vagrants, &c. 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 10. 37 *H.* 8. *c.* 7.
24. A Sheriff shall not be a Justice of Peace, 1 *M. st.* 2. *c.* 8.
25. Justice who commits a Felon shall take Examination of Prisoner, and the Informations of the Witnesses, and bind Witnesses to appear, 1 & 2 *Ph. & M. c.* 13. § 4. 2 & 3 *Ph. & M. c.* 10.
26. Justices of Peace and their Officers to plead the General Issue, and have double Costs, 7 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 5. 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 12.
27. Actions against Justices of Peace and their Officers and Church-wardens, &c. shall be laid in the proper County, 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 12.
28. Residing in Cities and Corporations may act for the County, 9 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 7. § 3.
29. Shall have Lands of 100*l.* a-Year, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 18. 18 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 20.
30. Attornies and Proctors not to be Justices, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 18. § 2.
31. Not to incapacitate any Peer or Person qualified to serve for Knight of the Shire, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 18. § 5. 18 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 20. § 13.
32. Saving Rights of Universities, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 18. § 7. 18 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 20. § 15.
33. Quarter-Sessions, on Appeal, to amend Defects in Form, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19.
34. 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 18. not to deprive Vice-chancellor, &c. of *Cambridge* from being Justices, 7 *Geo.* 2 *c.* 10.
35. Justices of a Liberty may commit to the House of Correction of the County, 15 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 24.
36. Power given to Justices to act in Matters relating to their own Parishes, 16 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 18.
37. What Qualifications requisite for Justices of a County, 18 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 20.
38. May indorse Warrants against Persons that have escaped into their Jurisdiction, 23 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 26. § 11. 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 55.
39. Month's Notice to be given of intended Action against a Justice, 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 44. 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 24. § 23.
40. May tender Amends, 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 44. § 2.
41. May pay Money into Court, § 4.
42. No Evidence to be given of other Cause than in the Notice, § 5.
43. Action not to be brought against a Constable acting under Warrant, unless he refuses a Copy of it, § 6.
44. Double Costs against a Justice for wilful and malicious Acts, § 7.
45. Justice to indorse the Warrant of a Justice for another County, 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 55.
46. Fees of Justices Clerks regulated, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 14.
47. Orders of Justices not to be vacated for not expressing one of them to be of the *Quorum*, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 27.
48. How Table of Fees to Justices Clerks in *Middlesex* shall be confirmed, 27 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 16. § 4.
49. Oath of Office where to be taken on Demise of the King, 1 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 13.
50. Justices not obliged to take the Oaths mentioned in the Act 1 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 13. more than once in his Majesty's Reign, or in any future Reign, 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 9.
51. Two or more Justices, though not of the Quorum, impowered to carry certain Acts into Execution, 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 21.
52. Justices impowered to administer Oaths where they proceed under the Authority of any Act to levy Penalties and make Distresses, 15 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 39.

*For other Matters, see* **Ale, &c.** 2, 18, 24. **Amendment** 9. **Apprentices** 10. **Bail** 9. **Bailiffs** 20. **Bastard** 5, 6. **Brandy** 53. **Brewer** 5, 9. **Bridges** 19, 28. **Carriage** 9. **Certiorari** 14, 21. **Clerk of the Peace** 4. **Coaches** 16. **Coals** 20, 54. **Commissioners** 1, 7, 8. **Corn** 12. 14, 18. **County Court** 3. **County Rates** 2. 3. **Customs** 111, 127. **Dedimus potestatem, Distiller** 8, 13. **Distress** 26. **Drapery** 76, 90, &c. **Excise** 20, 24, &c. **Fees** 10. **Felony** 29. **Fish** 17. &c. **Forcible Entry** 2. **Game, Gaols, General Issue, Highways, House of Correction, Justices of Gaol Delivery** 2. **Labourers** 5, 18, &c. **Mills** 3. **Money** 27, &c. **Oaths, Poor, Quakers** 8. **Rents** 15. **Riots** 4, 8, &c. **Salt** 30. **Sheriffs** 34, 35, &c. **Tithes** 21. **Vagrants, Wales.**

## K.

### Katherine Cree Church, alias Christ Church. See Saint Katherine, Churches.

### Katherine Hall.

A Prebend of *Norwich* annexed to its Maſterſhip, 12 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 6. § 7.

### Keeper of the Great Seal. See Chancery 10.

### Keith (George), late Earl Marſhal.

His Majeſty enabled to grant a Sum out of the principal Money and Intereſt due to the Publick, on account of the Purchaſe of Part of the Eſtates of the ſaid Earl, 1 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 15.

### Kelly, alias Johnſon (George).

Subjected to Pains and Penalties, 9 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 16.

### Kendal. See Drapery.

### Kennet River.

Made navigable, 7 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 8. 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 35. 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 8. § 21.

### Kenſington.

1. Its Streets paved and cleanſed; keeping of Swine prohibited, 3 & 4 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 12. § 22. 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 37.
2. For Relief of Poor there, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 63. 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 64.

### Kent.

1. For altering the Highways in the Wild of *Kent*, 14 & 15 *H.* 8. *c.* 6. and ſee 26 *H.* 8. *c.* 7. Repealed by 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 40. Revived by 8 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 5.
2. The Commiſſioners of Sewers in the Eaſtern Part of *Kent* enabled to drain and improve the general Vallies, 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 62.
3. For building a Gaol for the Weſtern Diviſion of *Kent*, 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 12.

### Kent (Earl of).

Proviſions relating to Writs of Error for reverſing Fines relating to the Title of Earl of *Kent*, 23 *El.* *c.* 3. § 8. 27 *El.* *c.* 9. § 12.

### Kettles. See Iron.

To what Duties liable, 2 *W.* & *M.* *ſeſſ.* 2. *c.* 4. § 18. 4 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 5. § 2.

### Kidderminſter.

1. Stuffs how made there, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 8.
2. For the Recovery of Small Debts within that Borough, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 66.
3. For repairing the Church, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 94.

### Kindred. See Adminiſtrator, &c.

## King, Queen, and Royal Family.

1. Inquiry to be made in the Turn *de ſeductoribus Domini Regis, et Regni, Dominæ Reginæ, et Liberorum ſuorum et eorum conſentaneis, St. Wall.* 12 *Ed.* 1. *See Appendix.*
2. They that purſued and took King *Edward* II. indemnified, 1 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 1. Same of *Richard* II. 1 *H.* 4. *c.* 2.
3. Subjects diſcharged of all Obedience to the King as King of *France*, 14 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 5.
4. King's Children born beyond Sea, held natural Subjects, 25 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 2.
5. None to move or counſel the King to do any Thing againſt the Ordinance for Reformation of the Government; ſecond Offence Felony, 10 *R.* 2.
6. Reſiſtance of evil Adminiſtration, by War, juſtified, 11 *R.* 2. *c.* 1.
7. Crown entailed on four Sons of *Henry* IV. 7 *H.* 4. *c.* 2.
8. Reſtraint on aliening the ancient Jewels of the Crown, 1 *H.* 6. *c.* 5.
9. Judicial Acts, &c. of *Henry* IV. *Henry* V. and *Henry* VI. other than in Parliament, confirmed, 1 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 1.
10. They who faithfully ſerve the King, for the Time being, according to their Allegiance, ſhall not forfeit any thing, 11 *H.* 7. *c.* 1.
11. Penalty of not attending the King when he goes to War in Perſon, 11 *H.* 7. *c.* 18. 19 *H.* 7. *c.* 1.
12. Reputed Head of the Church. 26 *H.* 8. *c.* 1.
13. Succeſſion limited, 25 *H.* 8. *c.* 22. 26 *H.* 8. *c.* 2. 28 *H.* 8. *c.* 7. 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 1. 1 *El.* *c.* 3. § 4.
14. Proviſions for the Government of a King during Minority, 25 *H.* 8. *c.* 22. § 11.
15. Power given to the King to repeal Statutes made under his Age of 24 Years, 28 *H.* 8. *c.* 17. 1 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 11.
16. Taking the King's Hawks, hunting in his Parks in the Night, &c. made Felony, 31 *H.* 8. *c.* 12. 3 & 4 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 17.
17. Marriage with the Lady *Anne* of *Cleve* diſſolved, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 25.
18. Aſſent by Patent good, 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 21. § 3.
19. King's Stile eſtabliſhed, 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 3. 1 & 2 *Ph.* & *M.* *c.* 8. § 42.
20. Penalty of affirming the King is a Heretick, Uſurper, &c. 5 & 6 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 11.
21. With-holding Caſtles or Stores made Treaſon, 5 & 6 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 11. § 5.
22. All Acts againſt *Henry*'s Marriage with Queen *Catharine* repealed, 1 *M.* *ſt.* 2. *c.* 1.
23. Royal Power declared to be as fully in a Queen as in a King, 1 *M.* *ſt.* 3. *c.* 1.
24. Queen *Mary* to have the Adminiſtration notwithſtanding her Marriage, 1 *M.* *ſt.* 3. *c.* 2. 1 & 2 *Ph.* & *M.* *c.* 1.
25. Foreign Authority within the Realm aboliſhed, and eccleſiaſtical Juriſdiction annexed to the Crown, 1 *El.* *c.* 1. § 16, 17.
26. Oath of Supremacy, 1 *El.* *c.* 1. § 19.
27. Maintaining foreign Authority, for the third Offence is Treaſon, 1 *El.* *c.* 1. § 30.
28. Right of Queen *Elizabeth*, and Heirs of her Body, 1 *El.* *c.* 3.
29. Aſſociation for Defence of Queen *Elizabeth*, 27 *El.* *c.* 1.
30. The Perſons by whoſe Means the Queen's Life may be ſhortened, diſabled to pretend Title to the Crown, 27 *El.* *c.* 1.
31. Recognition of the Title of *James* I. 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 1.
32. Of *Charles* II. 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 12. § 12.
33. People have no coercive Power over Perſon of the King, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 30. § 1.
34. Poſt-Office Revenue, and Wine Licences, ſettled upon the Duke of *York*, 15 *Car.* 2. *c.* 14. 1 *Ja.* 2. *c.* 12.
35. Coro-

35. Coronation Oath, 1 *W. & M. c.* 6.
36. Succeſſion limited, 1 *W. & M. ſt.* 2. *c.* 2. § 8.
37. Perſons profeſſing the *Popiſh* Religion, or marrying a Papiſt, excluded from the Succeſſion, 1 *W. & M. ſt.* 2. *c.* 2. § 9. 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 2.
38. King ſhall take Declaration againſt Popery, 1 *W. & M. ſt.* 2. *c.* 2. § 10.
39. Recognition of King *William* and Queen *Mary*, 2 *W. & M. c.* 1.
40. Commiſſions, *&c.* not to ceaſe for ſix Months after the Death of the King, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 27. § 21. 1 *Ann. ſt.* 1. *c.* 8. 4 *Ann. c.* 8. 6 *Ann. c.* 7. § 8.
41. To extend to *Ireland*, *Jerſey*, *Guernſey*, *America*, *&c.* 1 *Ann. ſt.* 1. *c.* 8. § 6.
42. Civil Liſt Revenue granted to King *William* for Life, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 23. Overplus diſcharged, 12 & 13 *W.* 3. *c.* 12. § 4.
43. Succeſſion of the Crown ſettled upon the Princeſs *Sophia* Electreſs and Ducheſs Dowager of *Hanover*, 12 & 13 *W.* 3. *c.* 2.
44. Civil Liſt Revenue granted to Queen *Anne*, 1 *Ann. ſt.* 1. *c.* 7.
45. Grants of Lands to be only for 31 Years or three Lives, 1 *Ann. ſt.* 1. *c.* 7. § 5. Of Buildings for fifty Years, *Id.* § 6.
46. Hereditary Exciſe, Revenues of Poſt-Office and ſmall Branches not alienable, 1 *Ann. ſt.* 1. *c.* 7. § 7. Forfeited Eſtates excepted, *Id.* § 8.
47. Revenue of Prince *George* of *Denmark* eſtabliſhed, 1 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 2.
48. Princeſs *Sophia* and her Iſſue naturalized, 4 *Ann. c.* 1. & *c.* 4.
49. Privy Council and other great Officers to continue ſix Months after the King's Death, unleſs, *&c.* 6 *Ann. c.* 7. § 8.
50. Great and other publick Seals, to be uſed as Seals of the Succeſſor until, *&c.* 6 *Ann. c.* 7. § 9.
51. Succeſſor impowered to appoint a Regency, 4 *Ann. c.* 8. 6 *Ann. c.* 7. § 11.
52. Precedency of the Princeſs *Sophia*, *&c.* ſettled, 10 *Ann. c.* 4.
53. Civil Liſt granted to King *George* I. 1 *Geo.* 1. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 1.
54. Reward for apprehending Pretender, 1 *Geo.* 1. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 1. § 9. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 13. § 28.
55. Proviſion for Queen *Caroline* when Princeſs, 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 22. Principality of *Wales* granted, 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 37.
56. Reſtriction in the Act of Settlement that the King ſhould not depart the Land, *&c.* repealed, 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 51.
57. Annuities granted on the Civil Liſt to diſcharge Debts, 7 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 27. 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 2.
58. Proviſion made for his Majeſty for the Civil Government, 1 *Geo.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 1.
59. His Majeſty enabled to be Governor of the *South Sea* Company, 1 *Geo.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 2.
60. Proviſion made for Queen *Caroline*, 1 *Geo.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 3.
61. Proviſion for the Debts of King *George* I. 1 *Geo.* 2. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 8. § 26.
62. Prince of *Orange* naturalized, 7 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 3 & 4.
63. Annuity granted to the Princeſs Royal, 7 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 13.
64. Princeſs of *Wales* naturalized, 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 24 & 28.
65. Proviſion made for the Princeſs of *Wales*, 10 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 29.
66. Settlement on the Duke of *Cumberland* and the Princeſſes, 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 15.
67. Proviſion of a Marriage Portion for the Princeſs *Mary*, 13 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 13.
68. Annuities granted to the Royal Family freed from Taxes, 15 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 21.
69. Additional Annuity granted to the Duke of *Cumberland*, 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 29.
70. Regency ſettled in caſe of the Crown deſcending to a Minor, 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 24.
71. His Majeſty impowered to grant Entries to the Vaſſals of the Principality of *Scotland*, during the Minority of the Prince, 25 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 20.
72. The Royal Family exempt from the Land Tax, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 3. § 92 & 93. 4 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 2. § 95, 96, 97. 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 6. § 95, 96, 97.
73. Eſtabliſhment of Court Liſt, 1 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 1.
74. Hereditary and temporary Exciſe, Tunnage, and Poundage, Poſt-office, and ſmall Branches carried to the Aggregate Fund, 1 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 1. § 3.
75. King may be Governor of *South Sea* Company, 1 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 5.
76. His Majeſty impowered to grant the Queen an Annuity of 100,000 *l.* for her Life, to take place after his Deceaſe, 2 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 1.
77. *Richmond* old Park, and *Somerſet-houſe* ſettled on Queen *Charlotte* for Life, *Id.*
78. Regency ſettled, in caſe the Crown ſhould deſcend to a Minor, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 27.
79. Certain Annuities ſettled on the Dukes of *York*, *Glouceſter*, and *Cumberland*, 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 19. 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 53.
80. For better regulating the future Marriages of the Royal Family, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 11.
81. Certain Hereditaments at *Richmond* in *Surrey*, belonging to Viſcounteſs *Fitzwilliam*, veſted in his Majeſty, and Compenſation allowed, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 59.
82. *Buckingham-houſe* ſettled on Queen *Charlotte* for Life, in lieu of *Somerſet-houſe*, 15 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 53.
83. An additional 100,000 *l. per Annum* granted to his Majeſty for the Support of his Houſehold, 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 21.
84. His Majeſty enabled to make a Proviſion for the young Princes and Princeſſes, 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 31.
85. For enabling his Majeſty to diſcharge the Debt on his Civil Liſt, and for regulating the Mode of Payment, 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 82.
86. His Majeſty impowered to exchange certain Lands with the Duke of *Northumberland*, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 98.

*For other Matters, ſee* Abatement 24, 28, 30. Account, *&c.* 1, 10. Advowſon 1, 10, *&c.* Biſhops 5, 10, *&c.* Bounty, Chancery 1. Charlotte (Queen), Churches, Concealment, Convocation 2. Cornwall, Debt to the King, Diſcontinuance of Proceſs, Eaſt India Company, Ely-houſe, Eſcheats, Fines 16. First Fruits, Grant of the Kings, Juſtices of both Benches 2. Leaſes 20. Liberties, Limitations 5, 13, *&c.* Marriages 17. Mines, Mozden College, Mortmain 16. *&c.* Palaces, Plantations 15. Prerogative, Recovery 6. Savoy, Sewers 5. Treaſon, Univerſities 15. Wales, Wreck 3.

## King's Bench.

See Corporation, Error, Information, Juſtices of both Benches, Land Tax, Marſhalſea, Priſon, Regiſter, Treaſon, Wales.

## King's Bench Priſon.

See Marſhal of the King's Bench, and Priſons.

## King's Lynn.

For Recovery of Small Debts within that Borough and Liberties, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 20.

*For other Matters, ſee* Pilots 4.

## King's Patents and Grants.

See Grants of the King, and Patents.

## Kinghorn.

See Scotland.

## Kingſton upon Hull.

1. What Duties on Fiſh brought there, 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 33. § 1.
2. For Recovery of Small Debts, 2 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 38.
3. For licenſing a Playhouſe there, 9 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 17.
4. Officers of the Cuſtoms may uſe Lights on board any Veſſel in the Haven of *Kingſton upon Hull*, 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 48. § 4
5. For making Quays and Wharfs for Veſſels in that Port, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 56.
6. For building a Gaol for the Town and County, purchaſing a Burial-ground, regulating the Fares of Coachmen, lighting the Town, *&c.* 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 55.

## Kingſton upon Thames.

For lighting and watching that Town, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 61.

## Kingſwood.

For building *St. George*'s Church there, 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 37.

## Kirkby (Weſtmoreland).

For Recovery of Small Debts in the Town, 4 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 41.

## Kirkcaldy.

See Scotland.

## Kirkham.

See Poulton.

## Kirton Hundred.

For the Recovery of Small Debts in certain Pariſhes within the Hundred of *Kirton* in the Parts of *Holland* in *Lincolnſhire*, 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 62. repealed, 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 43.

## Knights and Knights Service.

1. None diſtrained for more Service for a Knight's Fee than is due, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 10.
2. *Aids pur faire fitz chevalier*, *&c.* regulated, *St. Weſtm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 36. 25 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 5. *c.* 11.
3. None diſtrained to take Knighthood that have leſs than 40*l.* a-Year, or that are incumbered with Debts, or that hold in Burgage, *&c.* *St. de Milit.* 1 *Ed.* 2. *ſt.* 1.
4. None compelled to take Knighthood, 16 *Car.* 1. *c.* 20.
5. Who to be Contributors to the Expences of Knights coming to Parliament, 12 *R.* 2. *c.* 12.
6. Knights Service aboliſhed, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 24.

## Knight (Robert).

His Creditors how relieved, 13 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 22.

## Knives.

See Cutlers.

---

# L.

## Labourers.

1. Required to ſerve thoſe that will retain them for uſual Wages, 23 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 1, *&c.*
2. Wages aſcertained, 25 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 1 & 3. 12 *R.* 2. *c.* 4. 23 *H.* 6. *c.* 12. 11 *H.* 7. *c.* 22. 6 *H.* 8. *c.* 3. 7 *H.* 8. *c.* 5.
3. Hired in a publick Place, 25 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 1.
4. Shall work in Summer where they dwelt in Winter, 25 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 2.
5. Juſtices ſhall fix Wages, 25 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 3. 31 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 6.
6. Fines ariſing on Statutes of Labourers granted to Commons, in Aid of Subſidy, 25 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 7. 36 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 14.
7. Reſtrictions on Maſons and Carpenters, 34 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 9.
8. Outlawry againſt Labourers flying to other Counties, 34 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 10.
9. Labourers or Servants flying into Cities delivered to their Maſters, 34 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 11.
10. Commiſſions on the Statutes of Labourers, to Juſtices of Peace, 42 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 6.
11. Statutes of Labourers confirmed, 2 *R.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 8. 2 *H.* 5. *c.* 4.
12. Artificers and Apprentices compelled to work in Harveſt, 12 *R.* 2. *c.* 3.
13. Children ſerving in Huſbandry till twelve Years old, ſhall continue, 12 *R.* 2. *c.* 5.
14. Wages ſettled by Juſtices in Seſſions, 13 *R.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 8. 2 *H.* 6. *c.* 16.
15. Not be hired by the Week, *&c.* 4 *H.* 4. *c.* 14.
16. Sworn in the Leet to ſerve, or ſet in Stocks, 7 *H.* 4. *c.* 17.
17. Penalty for exceſſive Wages inflicted only on Taker, 4 *H.* 5. *c.* 4. On the Giver, 4 *H.* 8. *c.* 5.
18. Juſtices of Peace to make Proclamation once a Year of Wages, 6 *H.* 6. *c.* 3. 8 *H.* 6. *c.* 8.
19. Servant purpoſing to depart, to give his Maſter Warning, 23 *H.* 6. *c.* 12.
20. For Journeymen of Clothmakers, Taylors, and Shoemakers; and for Servants in Huſbandry and Bargemen, 3 & 4 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 22.
21. Hiring and Wages regulated, 5 *El.* *c.* 4.
22. Wages ſettled by Juſtices of Peace, 5 *El.* *c.* 4. § 15.
23. Penalty of giving greater, 5 *El.* *c.* 4. § 18.
24. Refuſing to work at Harveſt, ſet in the Stocks, 5 *El.* *c.* 4. § 22.
25. Women obliged to ſerve, 5 *El.* *c.* 4. § 24.
26. None above 21 obliged to be Apprentice, 5 *El.* *c.* 4. § 36.
27. Fees to Juſtices, *&c.* § 38.
28. Minors bound by Indentures of Apprenticeſhip, 5 *El.* *c.* 4. § 43.
29. *Capias* againſt Servants, *&c.* departing into other Shires, 5 *El.* *c.* 4. § 47.
30. Of what Labourers Juſtices may aſſeſs Wages, 39 *El.* *c.* 12. 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 6.
31. Juſtices to determine Wages of Servants and Labourers, not exceeding 10*l.* 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19.
32. Extended to Stannaries, 27 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 6.
33. May puniſh Servants on Complaint of Maſter, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 2.
34. 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. extend to all Servants in Huſbandry, though hired for leſs than a Year, 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 11. § 3.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Apprentices, Buildings** 7. **Certiorari** 32, *&c.* **Drapery, Manufactures, Stannaries** 3.

## Lace.

1. No foreign Lace of Silk or Thread, or foreign Needle-work, ſeized and condemned, may be delivered out of the King's

King's Warehouſes, but for Exportation, 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 47. § 9.
2. All foreign Thread-lace to be marked at each End of every Piece, 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 69. § 24.
3. Penalty of counterfeiting ſuch Marks, *Id.* § 28.
*For other Matters, ſee* **Artificers** 16. **Bone-lace and Gold.**

## Lamp Black.

To what Duties liable, 4 *W. & M. c.* 5. § 2.

## Lampreys. See Fiſh.

## Lamps. See Lights, Paving.

## Lancaſter.

1. Perſons outlawed in *Lancaſhire* forfeit only what they have in the County, 9 *H.* 5. *c.* 2. 18 *H.* 6. *c.* 13. 20 *H.* 6. *c.* 2. 31 *H.* 6. *c.* 6. repealed, 33 *H.* 6. *c.* 2.
2. Juſtices appointed under the King's Seal of *Lancaſter*, 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 24. § 5.
3. Sufficiency of Jurors to indict a Perſon in *Lancaſhire* who dwells in another County, 33 *H.* 6. *c.* 2.
4. Proclamations of Fines how to be made, 37 *H.* 8. *c.* 19. § 2.
5. Proclamation upon Exigent to be awarded into *Lancaſhire*, 5 & 6 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 26.
6. Lands ſevered from the Dutchy, reunited, 2 & 3 *Ph. & M. c.* 20.
7. For building Bridges in that County and *Cheſhire*, 22 *Car.* 2. *c.* 12. § 13.
8. Chancellor of Dutchy and County Palatine may grant Commiſſions to take Affidavits, 17 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 7.
9. Quay made at *Lancaſter*, 23 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 12.
10. Regulations of Returns of Writs in *Cheſter* and *Lancaſter*, 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 46. § 35.
11. Chancellor and Council of the Dutchy enabled to ſell Fee-farm Rents, to infranchiſe Copyhold and Cuſtomary Tenants, and to encourage the Growth of Timber there, 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 45.
12. For building a Bridge over the *Loyne*, near the Town of *Lancaſter*, 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 57.
*For other Matters, ſee* **Attornies** 43. **Counties Palatine, Cuſtos Rotulorum** 4. **Dyapery** 63. **Dutchy Court, Firſt Fruits** 24. **Inrolment** 2. **Juſtices of Aſſize** 19. **Wales, Wool** 66.

## Lancaſter Fens.

For draining the low Lands in the Pariſhes of *Altcar*, *Seſton*, *Halſall*, and *Walton upon the Hill*, in the County Palatine of *Lancaſter*, 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 33.

## Landlord. See Leaſes and Rents.

## Land Tax.

Commiſſioners may act for *Weſtminſter*, if they have Leaſehold Eſtates of 20*l. per Annum*, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 26. § 4. And ſee 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 21.
*For the ſubject Matter, ſee the* **Annual Tax Act.**
*For other Matters, ſee* **Robbery.**

## Lanerk Bridge.

For repairing it, 10 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 20.

## Lapis Calaminaris.

To what Duties liable on Exportation, 4 *W. & M. c.* 5. § 2. 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 20. § 9.

## Lapis Hyacintiae. See Drugs.

## Lapſe.

1. No Lapſe againſt the King, 17 *Ed.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 8.
2. His ancient Right to preſent, in caſe Ordinary did not collate within one Month after ſix Months expired, 25 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 6. § 4.
3. No Lapſe without Notice to Patron on Deprivation, *ipſo facto*, 13 *El. c.* 12. § 8.
4. Or on Voidance by Simony, 31 *El. c.* 6. § 7.
5. Or on Deprivation by virtue of 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 4. § 16.
*For other Matters, ſee* **Advowſon, Prerogative, Preſentment, Simony.**

## Larceny.

1. Where bailable, *St. Weſtm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 15.
2. Where ouſted of Clergy, ſee **Clergy.**
*And ſee farther,* **Felony, Wreck.**

## Larke, alias Burne River.

Made navigable, 11 & 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 22.

## Laſtage. See Ballaſtage.

## Latin. See Engliſh.

## Lattin.

Shaven Black Lattin, to what Duties liable, 4 *W. & M. c.* 5. § 2.
*For other Matters, ſee* **Gold** *and* **Metal.**

## Latitat.

Proviſions againſt vexatious Arreſts by *Latitat*, 8 *El. c.* 2. 13 *Car.* 2. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 2.

## Launceſton (Cornwall).

For relieving the Poor there, and in the Pariſh of *St. Mary Magdalen*, 28 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 38. 24 *Geo.* 3. *ſeſſ.* 2. *c.* 17.

## Lawns. See Linen.

## Layſtalls.

How to be ſet out in *London*, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 17. § 13.

## Lea. See Lee.

## Lead.

1. How to be carried to the Staple, and managed there. See **Staple.**
2. Ancient Proviſions againſt exporting it, 27 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 1 & 3. 38 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 6.
3. Indentures made between Carriers of Lead by Water, and Bailiffs of Towns where ſhipped, 27 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 15.
4. Per-

4. Perſons buying or receiving Lead, Iron, Copper, Braſs, Bell-metal, or Solder, knowing it to be ſtolen, tranſported, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30.
5. Penalties on having them without being able to account for them, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30. § 6.
6. Additional Duty on Lead exported from *Great Britain*, 24 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 49.

*For other Matters, ſee* Felonies within Clergy, *Tit.* Acceſſary *and* Lead, Mines, Miſdemeanor.

## Leadenhall. See Leather.

## Leagues and Truces. See Safe Conduct and Truce Breakers.

## Leap Year.

Day increaſing in Leap Year, and Day before, accounted one Day, 21 *H.* 3.

*For other Matters, ſee* Calendar.

## Leaſes.

1. Leaſe for Life, Forfeiture of Dower, Heir may enter, 6 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 7.
2. Shall not be avoided by feigned Recovery, 21 *H.* 8. *c.* 15.
3. Leaſes by a Parſon may be good for ſix Years notwithſtanding Reſignation of Leſſor, 28 *H.* 8. *c.* 11. § 7. 1 & 2 *Ph.* & *M.* *c.* 17.
4. Leaſes by Tenant in Tail, or Perſons ſeiſed in Right of Wives, or Churches, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 28.
5. Confirmation of Leaſes of Eccleſiaſtical Poſſeſſions, and Grants of uſual Offices, 1 *El.* *c.* 4. § 36.
6. Leaſes by Biſhops, other than for 21 Years, or three Lives, void, 1 *El.* *c.* 19. § 5.
7. Leaſes of Benefices with Cure, endure no longer than while Leſſor is reſident, 13 *El.* *c.* 20. Penalty on Leſſor, 18 *El.* *c.* 11. § 7.
8. Other Reſtrictions of Leaſes by Eccleſiaſtical Perſons, 14 *El.* *c.* 11. § 15, *&c.*
9. On College Leaſes, a third of Rent reſerved in Corn, 18 *El.* *c.* 6.
10. Leaſes ſhall not be made by Eccleſiaſtical Perſons, where a former Leaſe, not to be expired or ſurrendered within three Years, 18 *El.* *c.* 11.
11. Leaſes by Hoſpitals reſtrained, 39 *El.* *c.* 5. § 2.
12. Judgements given as Security for holding unlawful Leaſe, void, 43 *El.* *c.* 9. § 8.
13. Power to make Leaſes of Dutchy of *Cornwall.* See Cornwall.
14. Certain Leaſes from Colleges and Hoſpitals confirmed, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 31.
15. Biſhops, *&c.* may make Leaſes of their Lands incloſed out of *Bedford Level*, reſerving a Fourth of Value, 15 *Car.* 2. *c.* 17. § 42.
16. Parſons in *London* may leaſe their Glebe for 40 Years with Conſent, *&c.* 22 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. § 75.
17. Eſtates of Land made without Writing amount to Leaſes at Will only, except Leaſes for three Years, 29 *Car.* 2. *c.* 3.
18. Leaſes in which eſtabliſhed Augmentations are omitted, void, 29 *Car.* 2. *c.* 8. § 8.
19. Leaſes made *bona fide* by Perſons ſimoniacally preferred, confirmed, 1 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 16. § 3.
20. Crown reſtrained from granting, except for 31 Years, *&c.* 1 *Ann.* *ſt.* 1. *c.* 7. § 5.
21. Leaſes may be renewed without Surrender of Under-leaſes, 4 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 28. § 6.
22. Infants, Lunaticks, and Femes Covert, may ſurrender Leaſes in order to renew them, under Direction of Court of Equity, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 31.

*For other Matters, ſee* Attornment, Biſhops 31. Conditions. Cornwall, Eccleſiaſtical Courts, *&c.* 59, 61. Foreſts 42. Grants of the King, Ireland, Recovery, Regiſter 3. Simony 6. Tythes, Vicars, Waſte 4, *&c.*

## Leather.

1. The Staple for Leather, where held, 27 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 1.
2. No Impoſition without Conſent of Parliament, 45 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 4.
3. Ancient Prohibitions againſt Exportation, 27 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 1, 3, 27. 38 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 6. 18 *El.* *c.* 9. 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 22. § 54, 55.
4. Aliens ſhall not buy it but in open Market, 3 *H.* 8. *c.* 10.
5. Wardens of Curriers in *London* may ſearch for Leather, 3 *H.* 8. *c.* 10. 24 *H.* 8. *c.* 1.
6. Liberty of buying it granted to certain Strangers, 5 *H.* 8. *c.* 7.
7. Shall be ſold only in open Market, 24 *H.* 8. *c.* 1.
8. Directions for telling and cuſtoming it, 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 14.
9. How Strangers are to convey it from one Port to another, 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 14. § 4.
10. Exportation reſtrained, 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 9. 1 *M.* *ſt.* 3. *c.* 8. 5 *El.* *c.* 8. & *c.* 22. § 2. 14 *El.* *c.* 4. 18 *El.* *c.* 9.
11. Artificers may buy and ſell tanned Leather, 3 & 4 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 6.
12. Buying of Raw Hides to ſell again untanned, prohibited, 3 & 4 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 9.
13. Artificers may buy tanned Leather, 1 *Mar.* *ſt.* 3. *c.* 8. 1 *El.* *c.* 8.
14. Shall be ſearched and ſealed, 1 *El.* *c.* 9. 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 22.
15. Felony to export Leather or Tallow, 1 *El.* *c.* 10. Permitted by 20 *Car.* 2. *c.* 5.
16. Sheeps Skins tawed may be exported, 8 *El.* *c.* 14.
17. Exporting of Tallow and Raw Hides prohibited, 18 *El.* *c.* 9.
18. Owners of Ships, knowing Offence, forfeit Ship, *&c.* 18 *El.* *c.* 9. § 2.
19. None but Tanners to ſell unwrought Leather, 27 *El.* *c.* 16.
20. How Leather ſhall be wrought and curried, 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 22. 9 *Ann.* *c.* 11. § 10. 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 35. § 7.
21. None but Artificers may buy it, 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 22.
22. No Perſons ſhall foreſtal Hides, *&c.* 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 22. § 7.
23. Saving Rights of Univerſities, 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 22. § 48.
24. Not to extend to *Wales*, § 53.
25. Nor to *Scottiſh* Hides brought to *Berwick*, § 56.
26. Letters Patent contrary to Act void, § 57.
27. No Skinner to take Servant not been Apprentice, 3 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 9. § 4.
28. Sheeps Skins need not be ſearched or ſealed, 4 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 6. § 2.
29. Tanned Leather ſhall not be ſold by Weight, 4 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 6. § 3.
30. Sheeps Skins and Calves Skins dreſſed or undreſſed, and all Manufactures of Leather, may be exported, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 4. § 10.
31. Leather and Hides of Ox and Calves not to be exported, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 7.
32. Leather ſhall be ſold in open Market only, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 7. § 4.
33. Exportation a publick Nuiſance, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 7. § 11.

34. Not

34. Not to prohibit carrying Hides for the neceſſary Uſe of any Ship, &c. 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 7. § 12.
35. General Liberty to export Leather, 20 *Car.* 2. *c.* 5. 1 *Ja.* 2. *c.* 13. 1 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 23. 9 *Ann.* *c.* 6. § 4.
36. Leather curried ſhall be deemed *made Ware*, 1 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 33.
37. Tanned Leather may be ſold by Leather Sellers, &c. in their Shops, 1 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 33. § 5.
38. Duties upon Leather, Parchment, &c. 9 *Ann.* *c.* 11. 10 *Ann.* *c.* 26. Made perpetual and Part of General Fund, 3 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 7.
39. Hides to be marked on paying Duty, 9 *Ann.* *c.* 11. § 44. Forging Marks, Death without Clergy, *Id.*
40. Commiſſioners or other Officers not to influence Elections, 9 *Ann.* *c.* 11. § 49.
41. Increaſe of Drawback upon Leather exported, 12 *Ann.* *ſt.* 2. *c.* 9. § 64.
42. Tawed Sheeps Skins to pay ſmaller Duty, 3 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 4. § 13.
43. Counterfeiting Leather Stamps, Felony, 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 2. § 9.
44. Hides to be kept ſeparate till ſurveyed, 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 2. § 10.
45. Artificers may freely buy Leather, cut it, and ſell it in ſmall Pieces, 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25.
46. Penalty on Curriers neglecting to curry Leather, 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25. § 4.
47. Statute 1 *Ann.* *ſt.* 2. *c.* 18. extended to Manufactures of Leather, 13 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 8.
48. Journeymen to perform Buſineſs they are engaged in, *Id.* § 8.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Bank**, **Certiorari** 19. **Foreſtallers** 8, &c. **Manufactures**, **Shoemakers**, **Skins**, **Tanners**, **Tax** 5.

## Leatherhead Bridge. See Cobham Bridge.

## Lecturer.

Penalty of Lecturers not conforming, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 4. § 19, to 24.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Preaching.**

## Lee River.

1. Chancellor may grant Commiſſions for amending it, 3 *H.* 6. *c.* 5. 9 *H.* 6. *c.* 9.
2. City of *London* impowered to make it navigable, 13 *El.* *c.* 18.
3. For improving the Navigation thereof, 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 32. 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 51.
4. For building a Bridge over the River *Lee* at *Jeremy*'s Ferry, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 59. 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 10.
5. For preſerving the Navigation of it in the Counties of *Herts*, *Eſſex*, and *Middleſex*, 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 58.

## Leeds.

1. For the better ſupplying the Town with Coals, 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22. 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 11.
2. *Trinity* Chapel in *Leeds* made a perpetual Cure, 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 16.

## Leet.

1. Articles of Frankpledge, *Stat. for View of Frankpledge*, 18 *Ed.* 2.
2. Shall be held but twice a Year, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 35.
3. Stewards of Courts Leet and Courts Baron, ſhall not take Perquiſites, 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 5.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Actions Popular** 11. **Conſtables** 8, 16. **Cottages** 3. **Fiſh** 13. **Mandamus** 7.

## Leith.

For improving the Harbour there, 27 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 8.

## Lemon Juice. See Lime.

## Lent. See Faſts.

## Leonard (St.) Shoreditch. See Shoreditch.

## Leonard (St.) York. See York.

## Leſnes.

For the Marſhes of *Leſnes* and *Fants* in *Kent*, 4 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 8.

## Letters.

1. Felony to ſend Letters without a Name, or in a fictitious one, 9 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 22. § 1.
2. Offences excepted out of general Pardon, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 52. § 12.
3. Extorting Money, &c. by threatening Letters, puniſhed by Fine and Impriſonment, or by Pillory, Whipping, or Tranſportation, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 24. § 1.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Felony**, **Poſt-office.**

## Letters of Marque. See Marque and Repriſal.

## Letters of Safe Conduct, See Safe Conduct.

## Letters Patents. See Patents.

## Lever (Sir Aſhton).

Enabled to diſpoſe of his Muſeum by Lottery, 24 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 22.

## Levying War. See Treaſon.

## Lewiſham.

For rebuilding the Church there, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 93.

## Libel. See Prohibition.

## Liberties.

1. Liberties granted, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 1, &c. *St. de Tall. non. conced.* 34 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 4. *c.* 4.
2. Cities and Boroughs, &c. have their Liberties and Cuſtoms, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 9. 1 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 9. 14 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 1.
3. None ſhall be impriſoned, &c. without lawful Judgement of their Peers, or by the Law of the Land, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 29. 25 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 5. *c.* 4. 31 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 4. *c.* 16. 42 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 3.
4. None compelled to anſwer of his Freehold without the King's Command, 52 *H.* 3. *c.* 22.

5. Judgements againſt the Great Charters, void, 25 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 2.
6. Great Charters to be read in Cathedrals, 25 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 3.
7. Breakers excommunicated, 25 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 4.
8. To be read quarterly in the Countries, 28 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 3. *c.* 1.
9. No Tallage without Aſſent of Parliament, *Stat. de Tallag. non concedend.* 34 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 4. *c.* 1.
10. *Anathema* againſt Infringers of Liberties of the Church or of the Cuſtoms of the Realm, *Sententia lata, &c.* 28 *H.* 3. *St. de Tall. non conced.* 34 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 4. *c.* 6.
11. Statutes againſt Liberties of the Realm, void, *St. de Tall non conced.* 34 *Ed.* 1 *ſt.* 4. *c.* 4.
12. Juſtice ſhall not be delayed by Command under the Great Seal, 2 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 8.
13. No Man ſhall be attached or forejudged contrary to the Great Charter, 5 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 9, 37 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 18.
14. Peers engaged to procure the King to keep Statutes, and not aſſent to contrary, 14 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 21.
15. Great Officers ſworn to obſerve *Magna Charta*, 15 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 3.
16. None to be impriſoned but by Indictment, or by Proceſs by Writ Original at Common Law, 25 *Ed.* 3. *ſt* 5. *c.* 4.
17. None ſhall be impriſoned, *&c.* without being brought in Anſwer, 28 *Ed.* 3. *c* 3.
18. None to be put to anſwer but by Preſentment, or Matter of Record, *&c.* 42 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 3.
19. Peace to be kept, and Juſtice done, 1 *R.* 2. *c.* 2.
20. Privy Seals not to be ſent to diſturb the Law, 11 *R.* 2. *c.* 10.
21. None ſhall be brought in Anſwer before the Council of any Lord touching his Freehold, or other Matter, determinable by the Law, 15 *R.* 2. *c.* 12. 16 *R.* 2. *c* 2.
22. Subjects may freely purſue the Laws, 2 *H.* 4. *c.* 1.
23. No Matter determinable by Law, ſhall be determined in other Form, 31 *H.* 6. *c.* 2.
24. Exacting Taxes, ſummary Impriſonment, proceeding by Martial Law, and quartering Soldiers, illegal, 3 *Car.* 1. *c.* 1.
25. Ship-money Proceedings condemned, 16 *Car.* 1. *c.* 14.
26. No Rates can be impoſed upon Merchandiſe but by common Conſent in Parliament, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 4. § 6.
27. Soldiers not to be quartered without Conſent, 31 *Car.* 2. *c.* 1. § 54.
28. Liberties of the Subject declared, 1 *W. & M. ſt.* 2. *c.* 2.
29. Farther Proviſions for ſecuring Religion and Liberties, 12 & 13 *W.* 3. *c.* 2.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Aids** 2, 3. **Amerciaments** 1, 10, 11. **Benevolences, Chancery** 5. **Church, Diſtreſs** 1, 2. *&c.* **Excommunication, France, Franchiſes, Habeas Corpus, Ireland, Juſtice, King, Soldiers** 16, *&c.* **Starchamber, Taxes, Wales.**

## Libraries.

1. *Cotton* Library ſettled in the Family for Uſe of the Public, 12 & 13 *W.* 3. *c.* 5.
2. Veſted in the Crown, 5 *Ann.* *c.* 30.
3. Directions for Preſervation of Parochial Libraries, 7 *Ann.* *c.* 14.
4. Eſtabliſhment of *Britiſh Muſeum*, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22. 27 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 16. § 3.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Books.**

## Licences. See Ale, Brandy, Diſtillers, Foreſtallers, Hawkers, Lecturer, Marriage, Schools, and Stamps.

## Lieutenant. See Soldiers.

## Life Annuities. See Annuities for Life.

## Life Eſtates.

1. Perſons for whoſe Lives Eſtates are held, abſent for ſeven Years, preſumed dead, 19 *Car.* 2. *c.* 6.
2. If *Ceſtuique vie* return, Leſſee to re-enter and recover Damages, 19 *Car.* 2. *c.* 6. § 5.
3. Eſtates *pur autre vie* deviſeable, and Aſſets, 29 *Car.* 2. *c.* 3. § 12. diſtributable, 14 *Geo* 2. *c.* 20. § 9.
4. Poſthumous Children enabled to take in Remainder, where Life Eſtate is determined, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 16.
5. Perſons for whoſe Lives Eſtates are held, on Application to Chancellor, to be produced, 6 *Ann.* *c.* 18.
6. If it appear that Infant were alive at Time of Order made, he may re-enter and recover Damages, 6 *Ann.* *c.* 18. § 3.
7. Tenant holding after Determination of Life, Treſpaſſer, 6 *Ann.* *c.* 18. § 5.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Annuities, Curteſy, Dower, Error** 3. **Recovery** 5. **Rent** 3, 6. *&c.* **Waſte** 4, *&c.*

## Lighthouſes. See Harbours.

## Lights and Lamps.

1. Houſholders in *Middleſex* and *Surrey* within the Bills of Mortality, at what Times to ſet out Lamps, 2 *W. & M. ſeſſ.* 2. *c.* 8. § 15.
2. None but *Britiſh* Oil to be uſed for Lamps in Dwelling-houſes, under Penalty of 40*s.* 8 *Ann.* *c.* 9. § 18.
3. Shares in Lights, how taxable, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 6. § 54.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Candles, Paving.**

## Lignum-vitae.

Where exempt from Duties, 1 *Geo.* 2. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 17. § 5.

## Lilford (Northamptonſhire).

For taking down that Church, and repairing *Achurch* in the ſame County, 18 *Geo.* 3. *c* 9.

## Lime.

Lime for Improvement of Land may be carried from Port to Port without Cocquet or Bond, 19 *Geo.* 3 *c.* 62.

## Lime and Lemon Juice.

To what Duties liable, 4 *W. & M.* *c.* 5. § 2.

## Lime harbour.

For Repair thereof, 35 *El.* *c.* 7. § 29.

## Limehouſe.

Made a diſtinct Pariſh, 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 17.

## Limitation of Actions.

1. Several Limitations of ſeveral Writs in real Actions, *St. Merton*, 20 *H.* 3. *c.* 8. *St. Weſtm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 39. 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 2. 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 16.
2. Diſtreſs for Services may be avowed on Seiſin from the Time that a Writ of *Novel Diſſeiſin* runs, *St. Weſtm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 2.
3. Special Limitations of Actions for Treſpaſſes committed in Inſurrection, 6 *R.* 2. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 4.

4. Statutes of Limitations not extend to *Quare Impedit*, *Darrein Presentment*, Writs of Right of Ward and Raviſhment of Ward, 1 *M. ſt.* 2. *c.* 5.
5. No Title impeached by Crown, unleſs King's Title appeared within 60 Years before holding Parliament, 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 2. Amended, 9 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 16.
6. Saving of Duty on Coals in Port of *Newcaſtle*, 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 2. § 5.
7. Writs of *Formedon* and Entries within 20 Years, 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 16.
8. Limitations of certain perſonal Actions, 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 16. § 3.
9. After Judgement or Outlawry reverſed, Plaintiff may commence a new Action, 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 16. § 4.
10. Writ of Error to avoid Fines and Recoveries, within 20 Years, 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 14.
11. Suits for Seamen's Wages in Admiralty, within Statute of Limitations, 4 *Ann. c.* 16. § 17.
12. Statute of Limitations ſaved, where Defendant is beyond Sea, 4 *Ann. c.* 16. § 19.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Account and Accountant** 11. **Actions Popular** 10. **Advowſon** 9. **Concealment, General Iſſue, Hue and Cry** 3. **Parliament** 55, 56, *&c.* **Quo Warranto, Rape** 1.

## Lincoln.

1. For touching and marking Silver in *Lincoln*, ſee **Briſtol.**
2. For Recovery of Small Debts in the City, 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 16. *And ſee further*, **Attaint** 9.

## Lincolnſhire Fens.

For draining Grounds in *Tid St. Mary's*, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 60.

## Lincoln's Inn. See Chancery.

## Linen.

1. Aſſize of Doulas and Lockeram, 21 *H.* 8. *c.* 14. 28 *H.* 8. *c.* 4.
2. Againſt Deceit in Linen Cloth, 1 *El. c.* 12.
3. Duties on Linen imported, 2 *W. & M. ſeſſ.* 2. *c.* 4. § 3, 6, 7. 4 *W. & M. c.* 5. § 12.
4. Borelapps entered *ad valorem*, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 10. § 16. 1 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 8.
5. Linen, *&c.* imported from *Ireland* free, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 39. 1 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 8. 16 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 26. § 6.
6. Duty on *Scotch* Linen, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 45.
7. *Scotch* Linen prohibited to be imported into *Ireland*, 3 & 4 *Ann. c.* 8. § 4.
8. *Iriſh* Linen exported to Plantations, 3 & 4 *Ann. c.* 8. 3 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21.
9. Provided no Ship break Bulk till Notice to Governor, *&c.* 3 & 4 *Ann. c.* 8. § 2.
10. Six Pence Duty on 40 Ells of Linen Cloth exported, 9 *Ann. c.* 6. § 53.
11. Duty on printed Linen imported, *&c.* 10 *Ann. c.* 19. § 66. 12 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 9. § 5. & *c.* 19. Made perpetual and Part of General Fund, 3 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 7.
12. Penalty of 100*l.* and Pillory on ſelling Silks with counterfeit Stamps, 10 *Ann. c.* 19. § 97.
13. Imported Linens and *Britiſh* to be marked, 10 *Ann. c.* 19. § 97.
14. Duties on *Britiſh* Linens and Silks, 10 *Ann. c.* 19. § 69. 12 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 9. § 7.
15. Duties laid by 12 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 9. made perpetual by 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 4. and Part ſubſcribed into *South-Sea* Stock, and Reſidue mortgaged to Bank, 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 3.
16. Regulations of Linen Manufacture in *Scotland*, 10 *Ann. c.* 21. 12 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 20. 13 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 26. 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 31.
17. Exemption of *European* Linen, *&c.* from two Thirds Subſidy, 7 *Ann. c.* 7. 12 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 21.
18. Lawns and ſtriped white Linens, *&c.* not charged, 12 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 19.
19. Perſons printing from Home to pay Duties firſt, 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 36. § 21.
20. Linſeed may be imported free, 3 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 7. § 38.
21. *Britiſh* Linen, *&c.* to be exported free, 3 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 7. § 39.
22. *Iriſh* Linen may be exported to Plantations, 3 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21.
23. Stealing Linen from bleaching Grounds, Felony without Clergy, 4 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 16. Repealed, 18 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 27. § 4. and Judge impowered to tranſport.
24. Bounty on coarſe *Britiſh* and *Iriſh* Linen exported, 15 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 29. § 2. 18 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25.
25. Penalties on counterfeiting Stamps on Linen, 17 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30.
26. Penalties on fraudulent Entries of *Britiſh* or *Iriſh* Linen, 17 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 31. § 4.
27. Directions for preventing fraudulent Exportation of foreign Linens, 18 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 24.
28. Bounty on exported Linen paid out of old Subſidy, and replaced out of next Supplies, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 36. § 31. 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 42. § 28.
29. Duties on foreign Linen Yarn altered, 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 46. Taken off for 15 Years, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 15. § 13.
30. Grant of 3000*l.* annually for nine Years for encouraging the Manufacture of Linen in *Scotland*, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 20.
31. Bounty on *Britiſh* and *Iriſh* Linen exported, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 15.
32. Penalty of making falſe Oath, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 15. § 11.
33. Duties now payable on unrated *Ruſſia* Linen imported, to ceaſe, and old Subſidy granted by 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 4. paid in lieu, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 43. § 7, 8. Explained, 6 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 13. § 1.
34. Additional Duties granted on Importation of certain Linen Cloth, 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 28. 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 58. § 1, 2.
35. 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 15. continued, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 38. § 1. continued and extended, 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 27. 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 40.
36. Bounty granted on the Exportation of *Britiſh* and *Iriſh* Diapers, *&c.* 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 38. § 4.
37. Additional Duties on foreign Linen granted by 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 58. appropriated to encouraging raiſing and dreſſing Hemp and Flax, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 40. § 1.
38. Bounty on Exportation of *Britiſh* and *Iriſh* Buckrams, Tilletings, Linens, Callicoes, and Cotton, 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 21. Continued, 24 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 14.
39. Additional Duties on Linens printed, painted, ſtained, or dyed in *Great Britain*, 24 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 40. § 1. Repealed, and other Duties granted, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 72.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Callicoes, Cambricks, Cottons, Cuſtoms, Felonies without Clergy,** *Title* **Linen, Stamps, Flax, Hawkers, Hemp, India Goods, Ireland, Man** (*Iſle of*), **Manufactures, Muſlins, Scotland, Stamps.**

## Linlithgow. See Scotland.

## Linſeed.

1. How exempt from Payment of two third Subſidies, 7 *Ann. c.* 7. § 24.

2. May be imported Duty-free, 3 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 7. § 38.
*For other Matters, see* **Linen.**

## Liquorice, Liquorice Powder, and Juice of Liquorice.

1. To what Duties liable, 2 *W. & M. ſeſſ.* 2. *c.* 4. § 43, 44, 45.
2. Former Duty on *Succus Liquoritiæ* taken off, and new one impoſed, 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 47. § 3.
*For other Matters, see* **Cuſtoms** 5.

## Litchfield. See Biſhops 18.

## Literary Property. See Books, Engravings.

## Litmus.

To what Duties liable, 4 *W. & M. c.* 5. § 2.

## Liveries.

1. No Yeoman ſhall wear the Livery of any Lord, unleſs he be menial, 16 *R.* 2. *c.* 4. 20 *R.* 2. *c.* 1, 2.
2. General Prohibition of giving and wearing Liveries, 13 *R.* 2. *ſt.* 3. 1 *H.* 4. *c.* 7. 2 *H.* 4. *c.* 21. 7 *H.* 4. *c.* 14. 13 *H.* 4. *c.* 3. 8 *H.* 6. *c.* 4. 8 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 2. 19 *H.* 7. *c.* 14.
3. Prince may give his Livery, 2 *H.* 4. *c.* 21. 12 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 4.
4. King's Servants not to be retained in Livery with others, 3 *H.* 7. *c.* 12.
5. Acts concerning giving Liveries repealed, 3 *Car.* 1. *c.* 4. § 27.
*For other Matters, see* **Maintenance.**

## Liverpoole.

1. For building a Church there, and lighting the Streets, *&c.* 21 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 24.
2. For repairing the Dock, and making a Baſon, *&c.* there, 8 *Ann. c.* 12. 11 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 32.
3. For Recovery of Small Debts there, 25 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 24.
4. For licenſing a Play-houſe there, 11 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 16.
5. For enlarging the above Acts for the Harbour, and making two new Docks and Piers near the Port, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 15.

## Lobſters.

1. May be imported by Natives or Foreigners, and in any Veſſels, notwithſtanding 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 24. 1 *Geo.* 1. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 18. § 10.
2. Penalty on taking Lobſters on Coaſt of *Scotland* between *May* and *September*, 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 33. § 4.
*For other Matters, see* **Fiſh.**

## Lodgers and Lodgings.

Stealing Furniture from Lodgings, Felony, 3 & 4 *W. & M. c.* 9. § 5.

## Logwood, alias Blockwood. See Dyers.

## Lombards.

Company anſwerable for their Debts, 25 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 5. *c.* 23.

## Lombe (Sir Thomas).

Recompenced for diſcovering the Arts of making and working the *Italian* Engines for making Organzine Silk, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 8.

## London Aſſurance. See Inſurance.

## London.

1. The City ſhall have their old Liberties and Cuſtoms, 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 9.
2. Proceedings on a foreign Voucher, *St. Glouc.* 6 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 12. *Artic. St. Glouc. correct.* 9 *Ed.* 1.
3. Damages ſhall be aſſeſſed by the Aſſize in *Novel Diſſeiſin*, and Amercements affeered before Barons of Exchequer, *St. Glouc.* 6 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 14.
4. Wines ſold contrary to Aſſize ſhall be preſented to Barons, *St. Glouc.* 6 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 15.
5. None ſhall walk the Streets armed after *Curfeu*, unleſs Noblemen or their Servants, with Lights, *St. Civ. Lond.* 13 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 5.
6. Taverns and Alehouſes ſhall be ſhut at *Curfeu*, *St. Civ. Lond.* 13 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 5.
7. Fencing Schools for Buckler ſhall not be kept in *London*, 13 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 5.
8. None but Freemen ſhall keep Inns in the City, *St. Civ. Lond.* 13 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 5.
9. None ſhall be Brokers in *London* but thoſe who are admitted and ſworn by the Mayor and Aldermen, *St. Civ. Lond.* 13 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 5.
10. Officers of the City ſhall not be puniſhed for falſe Impriſonment, unleſs of Malice, *St. Civ. Lond.* 13 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 5.
11. Manner of proceeding for Arrears of Rent and Services, *St. de Gavelet*, 10 *Ed.* 2.
12. Mayor, *&c.* ſhall be tried by foreign Jurors, on Indictment for not redreſſing Errors, 28 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 10.
13. Victuals may be freely ſold in *London*, 31 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 10.
14. Mayor, *&c.* ſhall have the Rule of Fiſhmongers, Butchers, and Poulterers, 31 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 10. 7 *R.* 2. *c.* 11.
15. Privilege granted to thoſe of *London* to ſell Victuals by Retail, 42 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 7.
16. The Mayor ſhall have the Conſervation of the *Thames* and *Medway* for preſerving Salmon, 17 *R.* 2. *c.* 9.
17. Of the Breaches in the *Thames*, 4 *H.* 7. *c.* 15. 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 18.
18. Aldermen ſhall continue in Office, till removed for reaſonable Cauſe, 17 *R.* 2. *c* 11.
19. Mayor, *&c.* not liable to Penalty of 28 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 10. for an erroneous Judgement, 17 *R.* 2. *c.* 12.
20. Ward of *Farringdon* divided, and to have two Aldermen, 17 *R.* 2. *c.* 13.
21. Penalties in 28 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 10. for not redreſſing Defaults in Government, repealed, 1 *H.* 4. *c.* 15.
22. Merchants of *London* free to pack their Cloths, 1 *H.* 4. *c.* 16.
23. Any Freeman may put his Child Apprentice in *London*, notwithſtanding the Statutes, 8 *H.* 6. *c.* 11.
24. Freemen of *London* may carry their Goods to any Fair or Market notwithſtanding their By-laws, 3 *H.* 7. *c.* 9.
25. Challenge of *Riens deins le gard* taken away, 7 *H.* 7. *c.* 5.
26. Power to the Mayor, *&c.* where they find Springs, to lay Pipes, for Conveyance of Water, 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 10.
27. For paying Tithes in *London*, 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 21. 37 *H.* 8. *c.* 12.
28. Attaints of untrue Verdicts in *London* ſhall be tried in *London*, 37 *H.* 8. *c.* 5.
29. No new Buildings to be erected within three Miles of *London* or *Weſtminſter*, 35 *El. c.* 6.
30. For Recovery of Small Debts in *London*, 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 14. 3 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 15. 14 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 10.

31. For

31. For bringing the New River to *London*, 3 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 18. 4 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 12. 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 32.
32. A Court of Judicature erected to determine Differences touching Houſes burnt in the Fire of *London*, 19 *Car.* 2. *c.* 2. 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 14. 25 *Car.* 2. *c.* 10.
33. Directions for rebuilding of *London*, 19 *Car.* 2. *c.* 3. 22 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11.
34. Houſes built otherwiſe deemed publick Nuiſances, 19 *Car.* 2. *c.* 3.
35. Dangerous Trades prohibited in the high Streets, 19 *Car.* 2. *c.* 3. § 21.
36. Alderman in *London* to have the ſame Power as Juſtice of Peace, 22 *Car.* 2. *c.* 1. § 15.
37. Rates for Wharfage and Cranage, 22 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. § 21.
38. Dimenſions of Wharf from *London Bridge* to the Temple, 22 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. § 44.
39. Maintenance of the Clergy in *London* ſettled, 23 & 24 *Car.* 2. *c.* 15.
40. For Diſcovery of Concealments of Charities given during the Plague, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 16.
41. Court of Judicature to determine Differences concerning Houſes burnt in the Fire at *Southwark*, 29 *Car.* 2. *c.* 4.
42. Judgement againſt the City on *Quo Warranto* vacated, 2 *W. & M. c.* 8.
43. Hoys, *&c.* may carry inland Proviſions within the Port of *London* without Cocquets, 1 *Ann. ſt.* 1. *c.* 26.
44. Commiſſioners of the *Chelſea* Water-works to be incorporated, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 26.
45. For regulating Elections, *&c.* in *London*, 11 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 18. § 1.
46. Oath, *&c.* to be taken, *Id.*
47. Penalty of falſe Oath or Affirmation, 11 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 18. § 3.
48. Aldermen's Negative in Common Council eſtabliſhed, 11 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 18. § 15. Repealed, 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 8.
49. Freemen impowered to diſpoſe of their Effects, notwithſtanding Cuſtom, 11 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 18. § 17.
50. Perſons inhabiting in *London*, ſubjected to the Juriſdiction of the Court of Conſcience, 14 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 10.
51. The preſenting the Lord Mayor at *Weſtminſter* to be on the ninth of *November* New Stile, 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 48. § 11.
52. Admiſſion and Swearing of the Mayor to be on the Day preceding, 25 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30. § 4.
53. Penalty of laying Rubbiſh in the Streets of *London*, *&c.* 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 16. § 13.
54. For completing *Black Friars Bridge*, repairing the *Royal Exchange*, and rebuilding *Newgate*, *&c.* 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 37.
55. For pulling down the Compters and purchaſing Ground, *&c.* for rebuilding ſame, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 97.
56. For the ſeveral Acts for paving, lighting, cleanſing, *&c.* the City of *London*. See *Tit.* **Paving.**

*For other Matters, ſee* **Attaint** 14, 18. **Billingſgate, Bread, Brokers** 1, 2, *&c.* **Buildings** 1, *&c.* **Butchers** 10. **Butter** 9. **Carriage** 9. **Challenge** 4, 11. **Chelſea Hoſpital, Chriſt's Hoſpital, Churches, Coaches** 1, *&c.* **Coals** 19, 20, *&c.* **Coopers** 2, **Corn** 24, 44. **Corporations, Cuſtoms, Debt and Debtors** 2, *&c.* **Dyers** 15. **Fire** 1, *&c.* **Fiſh** 77, 90. **Fleet-ditch, Franchiſes, Gold** 1, *&c.* **Gunpowder** 8, 14, *&c.* **Highways, India Goods** 7, *&c.* **Inſurance** 5. **Juries** 17, *&c.* **Leather** 5, *&c.* **Liberties, Militia, Orphans** 2, 3, 4. **Paving, Phyſicians** 1, *&c.* **Poor** 17, *&c.* **Sewers** 10, *&c.* **Sheriffs, Ships** 54, *&c.* **Shoemakers** 3. **Southwark, Streets** 2. **Thames, Weſtminſter, Wines,** 42, *&c.*

## London Bridge.

1. For widening ſame, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 40.
2. Deſtroying thereof Felony, *Id.* § 6.
3. The City to make good the Poor's Rate and Land Tax, *Id.* § 19.
4. 15,000*l.* granted for rebuilding *London Bridge*, 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 20.
5. Wilfully damaging ſame, Felony without Clergy, *Id.* § 6.
6. For enlarging and improving North-eaſt Avenue of *London Bridge*, 2 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 30.
7. Tolls for Paſſage over *London Bridge* continued to *Lady-day* 1782, 11 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 26. § 1.

## London Gazette. See Alehouſes, Annuities, Bank, Bankrupts, Cuſtoms, Felony, Hue and Cry.

## Longitude.

1. A Reward for diſcovering the Longitude at Sea, 12 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 16. Repealed, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 66.
2. Directions for aſcertaining the Longitude and Latitude of the Ports and Head Lands, 14 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 39.
3. Farther Directions for Diſcovery of the Longitude, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25. 2 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 18.
4. Encouragement given to *John Harriſon* to make known his Invention for Diſcovery of the Longitude, 3 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 14.
5. Commiſſioners authoriſed to lay out 2000*l.* in the Experiment of any approved Propoſal for diſcovering the Longitude, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 11. Farther Powers for making Experiments, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 34.
6. Ten thouſand Pounds as a preſent Reward to be paid to Mr. *John Harriſon*, on diſcovering the Principles of his Time-keeper, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 20. The further Sum of 8750*l.* granted to him by 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 77. § 29.
7. All former Acts concerning the Longitude, repealed, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 66. § 1.
8. New Rewards offered for further Diſcoveries, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 66. § 2.
9. Propoſals how to be received, *Id.* § 5.
10. Further Rewards offered, 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 48. 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 61. 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 52.

## Long Pepper. See Grocery Ware.

## Lords.

1. Engaged to procure the King to obſerve Statutes, 14 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 21.
2. Peers of the Land to redreſs by Judgement, Things done againſt *Magna Charta*, 15 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 1. & *c.* 4.
3. Lords to be judged by their Peers, 15 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 2. 1 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 12. § 15. 1 *El. c.* 1. § 34.
4. For placing the Lords, 31 *H.* 8. *c.* 10.
5. To have Privilege of Clergy without burning, 1 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 12. § 14.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Chaplain, Falſe News, Foreſt** 8. **Coals** 24. **Judgement** 2. **Juſtices of the Peace** 9, *&c.* **Militia** 15, *&c.* **Nonconformiſts** 5, *&c.* **Parliament** 68. 103, *&c.* **Peers, Recuſant** 40, *&c.* **Scotland, Treaſon, Turn** 2.

## Lord high Admiral. See Admiral.

## Lord of a Manor. See Copyhold.

## Lords Marches. See Wales.

## Lord's Day. See Holy-days.

## Lotteries and Lottery Offices.

1. A Lottery for one Million on the Duty on Salt and an additional Exciſe, 5 *W. & M. c.* 7. § 34.
2. Lotteries declared publick Nuiſances, and prohibited, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 17. 9 *Ann. c.* 6. § 56. 10 *Ann. c.* 26. § 109. 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 9. § 43. 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 2. § 36.
3. Offenders to pay Coſts to Proſecutor, 9 *Ann. c.* 6. § 56. 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 2. § 37.
4. Selling Chances of Tickets in publick Lotteries prohibited, 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 9. § 43.
5. Sales by way of Lottery prohibited, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 2. § 36.
6. Penalty on publiſhing foreign Lotteries, 9 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 19. § 4.
7. On ſelling or procuring Chances in foreign Lotteries, 6 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 35. § 29.
8. Additional Penalties on Lotteries, 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 28.
9. Sale of Lands by Lottery void, and the Lands forfeited, 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 28. § 4.
10. Not to affect any Eſtate in Lands, &c. held by Allotment, 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 28. § 11.
11. Not to extend to Royal Palaces where King reſides, 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 28. § 10.
12. Lottery Annuities, 16 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 13. § 10. 28 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 15. 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 7.
13. Laws againſt private Lotteries extended to *Ireland*, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 7. § 26. 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 5. § 22.
14. Lottery Offices, Regulations for, and to be licenſed, 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 21. 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 47.

*For other Matters, ſee* Adam, Annuities 57. Cox, Inſurance 4. Plays and Games.

## Lottery Orders and Annuities.
See Annuities.

## Lovat (Lord). See Forfeited Eſtates.

## Low Wines and Spirits. See Brandy.

## Loyne River.

Made navigable, 23 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 12.

## Lugg River.

Made navigable, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 14. 13 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 34.

## Luke (St.) Middleſex.

1. For regulating the Poor of that Pariſh, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 42.
2. For providing a Workhouſe, 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 56.

## Lunaticks.

1. Prerogative in Cuſtody of Lands of Idiots and Lunaticks, *Prærog. Reg.* 17 *Ed.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 9 & 10.
2. Puniſhment of Lunaticks for High Treaſon, 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 20.
3. Lunaticks and Idiots Truſtees, or Mortgagees, authorized to convey, 4 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 10.
4. Marriage of Lunaticks prohibited, 15 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30.
5. Lunaticks and their Guardians enabled to accept Surrenders of old Leaſes, and to grant new ones, 11 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 20.

*For other Matters, ſee* Idiots, Madhouſes, Treaſon.

## Luteſtrings. See Silk.

## Lying-in Hoſpitals. See Hoſpitals.

## Lynn.

1. For rebuilding the Houſes there, 26 *H.* 8. *c.* 9.
2. For repairing the Church, 18 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 3.

## Lytham. See Poulton.

---

# M.

## Macclesfield.

1. Sales and Purchaſes made by the Governors of King *Edward*'s Grammar School there, confirmed, and further Powers given, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 51.
2. For making the Chapel there a perpetual Cure, 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 7.

## Mace. See Spices.

## Mackdonald (Sir Donald).

His Widow and Daughters provided for, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 24.

## Mackerel. See Holy-days.

## Madder.

1. To be imported unmixed, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 30. repealed, 15 *Car.* 2. *c.* 16. § 3.
2. To what Duties liable, 2 *W. & M. c.* 5.
3. Tithes of Madder ſettled, 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 12. Continued by 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 18.
4. Penalty of deſtroying Madder Roots, 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 35.

## Madhouſes.

1. Private Madhouſes to be licenſed, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 49. § 1, 22.
2. Commiſſioners appointed for that Purpoſe in *London*, *Weſtminſter*, and *Middleſex*, *Id.* § 2.
3. Licence to be annual, and only for one Houſe, *Id.* § 9.
4. Licenced Madhouſes to be inſpected by Commiſſioners, *Id.* § 14.
5. Notice to be given when Patients are received, *Id.* § 21.
6. Licences in Places beyond *Middleſex* to be granted by Juſtices at Quarter Seſſions, *Id.* § 23.
7. To be ſubject to Viſitation, *Id.* § 24.
8. Act not to extend to publick Hoſpitals, *Id.* § 30.
9. Act continued, 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 15.

*For other Matters, ſee* Stamps, *Diviſion* Licence.

## Madmen. See Idiots.

## Magdalen (St. Mary), Cornwall.
See Launceſton.

## Magna Charta.

1. Anathemas againſt Infringers of it, *Sententia lata*, 28 *H.* 3. *St. Conf. Cart.* 25 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 4.
2. Writs ſhall be granted againſt them, *St. Marleb.* 52 *H.* 3. *c* 5.
3. *Magna Charta* ſhall be ſent to all Sheriffs, *&c. St. Conf. Cart.* 25 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 1.
4. Judgements againſt the Great Charter void, *St. Conf. Cart.* 25 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 2.
5. Charters ſhall be publickly read in Cathedral Churches, *St. Conf. Cart.* 25 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 3. And by Sheriffs, *Artic. ſuper Cart.* 28 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 3. *c.* 1.
6. Three Knights to be elected in each County, to hear Complaints of Offences againſt *Magna Charta*, *Artic. ſuper Cart.* 28 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 3. *c.* 1.

## Maidenhead, Berks.

For building a Bridge over the *Thames* there, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 41.

## Maidenſtone-hill. See Morden College.

## Maidſtone, Kent.

For regulating the Poor there, 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 22.

## Mail Coaches.

Exempted from Tolls at Turnpike-gates, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 57.

## Maiming.

1. Cutting out Tongues, maiming, *&c.* Felony, 5 *H.* 4. *c.* 5.
2. Cutting off the Ears of Man, or Tongue of Beaſt, puniſhed with treble Damages, and 10 *l.* Fine, 37 *H.* 8. *c.* 4. § 4.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Felony without Clergy**, *Title* **Maiming.**

## Mainprize. See Bail.

## Maintenance.

1. King's Officers or their Clerks ſhall not maintain Pleas, *St. Weſtm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 25 & 28.
2. Barrettors ſhall not be ſuffered to maintain Pleas in County Courts, *St. Weſtm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 33.
3. Lords and Stewards ſhall not procure Suits, 13 *Ed.* 1. *c* 36.
4. Officers in Courts not to accept Things in Conteſt, 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 49.
5. None to give or take Things in Plea, 28 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 11.
6. All Maintenance prohibited, 1 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 14. 4 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 11. 20 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 4. 1 *R.* 2. *c.* 4. 7 *R.* 2. *c.* 15.
7. Protecting Maintainers prohibited, 20 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 5.
8. Giving Liveries for Maintenance prohibited, 1 *R.* 2. *c.* 7. 13 *R.* 2. *ſt.* 3. 20 *R.* 2. *c.* 1.
9. Feoffments, *&c.* made for Maintenance, void, 1 *R.* 2. *c.* 9. 8 *H.* 6. *c.* 9.
10. Confirmation of the Statutes againſt Maintenance, 7 *R.* 2. *c.* 15.
11. None to buy pretenced Titles, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 9.
12. Penalties of unlawful Maintenance and Subordination, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 9. § 3.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Champerty, Conſpirators, Library.**

## Malt.

1. Sent from *Huntingtonſhire*, *&c.* to *London*, ſhall be well cleaned, 17 *R.* 2. *c.* 4.
2. Quantity to be made in a Year, by any Brewer in *Kent*, limited, 33 *H.* 6. *c* 4.
3. Directions for the true making, 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 10.
4. Bailiffs and Conſtables may view, 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 10. § 1.
5. Making of Malt reſtrained, 39 *El. c.* 16. repealed, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c* 22.
6. Malt Tax impoſed, 13 *W.* 3. *c.* 5. 12 *Ann. ſt.* 1. *c.* 2. *Continued annually.*
7. Meaſure to be according to *Wincheſter* Buſhel, 12 *Ann. ſt.* 1. *c.* 2. § 7.
8. Drawback on Exportation, 12 *Ann. ſt.* 1. *c.* 2. § 23.
9. Deduction in Rent payable in Malt, 12 *Ann. ſt.* 1. *c.* 2. § 25. 33 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 7. § 19.
10. Importation of Malt prohibited, 12 *Ann. ſt.* 1. *c.* 2. § 26.
11. Penalty on mixing other Corn with Malt, 1 *Geo.* 1. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 2. § 13.
12. Malt not to be wet on the Floor, nor acreſpired, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21. § 1 & 2. repealed, 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 7. § 13.
13. Not to be mixed with unmalted Corn for Exportation, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21. § 4.
14. Twenty-four Hours Notice to be given of ſhipping Malt, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21. § 6.
15. Penalty on forcing Malt in the Ciſtern, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21. § 8.
16. Juſtices at Quarter Seſſions to amend Orders appealed from, relating to the Duties on Malt and Leather, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21.
17. Allowance to Proprietors of Malt damaged in Barges, *&c.* 9 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 3. § 35.
18. Malt made for Exportation not to be charged, 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 4. § 48.
19. Allowance on exported Malt, 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 4. § 59. 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 7. § 14.
20. Penalty on mixing Malt of different Wettings, 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 1. § 11.
21. Perpetual Duties on Malt, *&c.* 33 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 7. Additional 5 *per Cent.* on the Amount of thoſe Duties, 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 25. § 5.
22. Regulations for ſecuring the Payment of Malt Duties, and to prevent Mixtures, 3 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 13.
23. Annual Duties on Malt, Mum, Cyder and Perry, continued, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 5. 11 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 2. 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 6. 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 6. 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 2. 15 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 2. 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 1. 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 2. 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 3. 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 3. 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 3. 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 4. 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 3. 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 4. 24 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 1. 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 2.
24. Additional Duties on Malt in *England* and *Scotland*, 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 35. § 1.
25. Allowances to be made to common Brewers, *Id.* § 6.
26. Additional 5 *per Cent.* on the Amount of the above Duties, *Id.* § 12.
27. Powers formerly given Commiſſioners of Exciſe to compound with Perſons making Malt for private Uſe repealed, 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 64.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Amendment** 9. **Beer and Ale** 5. *&c.* **Certiorari** 21. **Corn** 6. **Cyder, &c. Mum, Scotland.**

## Man (Iſle of).

1. *French* Wines not exceeding one hundred Tons in one Year, may be imported by Strangers, 5 *El. c.* 5. § 46.
2. Liberty given to import Cattle and Corn into *England*, 15 *Car.* 2. *c.* 7. § 21.
3. No Drawback to be allowed for foreign Goods exported to the *Iſle of Man*, 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 28. § 21.
4. No Goods but of the Product of the Iſland to be imported from *Man*, 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 28. § 22.

5. Treaſury

5. Treasury may purchase the *Isle of Man*, 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 28. § 25.
6. Pension of one hundred Pounds a Year granted by *Charles* the Second to the poor Clergy of the *Isle of Man*, not chargeable with Taxes, 4 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 2. § 100.
7. *Isle of Man* purchased of the Duke of *Athol*, and vested in the Crown, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 26.
8. Bounty on Corn exported from *Isle of Man*, discontinued, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 30. § 11.
9. Officers impowered to search Ships in *Isle of Man*, and seize contraband Goods, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 39. § 1.
10. Prohibited Goods imported thither from *Great Britain*, forfeited, *Id.* § 2.
11. *Isle of Man* to be included in Bonds given for Exportation of Goods from *Great Britain*, *Id.* § 3.
12. No foreign Brandy or Spirits to be imported there, but from *Great Britain* directly, *Id.* § 4.
13. No foreign Spirits to be exported from the *Isle of Man*, or carried Coastwise, in Casks under 60 Gallons; or Wines imported, exported, or carried Coastwise in Casks under 25 Gallons; or in Ships of less Burthen than 100 Tons, *Id.* § 6.
14. No Spirits imported into *Great Britain* from thence, *Id.* § 8.
15. Vessels sailing from *Great Britain* or *Ireland*, to *Africa*, *&c.* to give Bonds and Surety not to take in any Goods or Stores from *Isle of Man*, *Id.* § 13.
16. Penalty of insuring fraudulent Conveyance of Goods to or from said Island, *Id.* § 15.
17. Bestials and other Goods, Growth and Manufacture of *Isle of Man*, may be imported from thence, paying same Duties charged on *British* Goods, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 43. § 11.
18. But no Goods of foreign Growth, manufactured in said Island, may be imported, except Hemp and Flax, *Id.* § 12.
19. Bounty on *British* and *Irish* Linen by 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 15. extended to the like Species manufactured in this Island, re-exported from *Great Britain*, *Id.* § 13.
20. Powers granted by 29 *Car.* 2. *c.* 5. for taking Affidavits, extended to the *Isle of Man*, 6 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 50. § 2.
21. King impowered to appoint Ports and Places for the shipping and landing of Goods there, 6 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 50. § 3.
22. Former Duties on Goods imported there, or exported thence, repealed, and new Duties established, 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 45. § 1.
23. Bounties for the Encouragement of the Linen Manufacture in the *Isle of Man*, 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 45. § 16.
24. For more easy Supply of the *Isle of Man* with Grain and Flour, 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 45. § 25.
25. Post Offices established in the Island, 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 50. § 5.
26. Statutes relating to the General Post Office, extended to the *Isle of Man*, 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 50. § 6.
27. For repairing, *&c.* the Harbours and Sea Ports in the *Isle of Man*, 11 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 52.
28. Additional Duties on certain Commodities imported into the *Isle of Man*, 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 42. § 1, 2.
29. Licence for exporting Spirits from *Great Britain* to the Port of *Douglas* extended, *Id.* § 6.
30. Herring Vessels of 70 Tons trading to *Madeira* and the *Mediterranean* allowed to import Wine (*French* excepted) into the *Isle of Man*, *Id.* § 8.
31. No Goods to be shipped for Exportation from the *Isle of Man*, fresh Fish excepted, without a proper Warrant, *Id.* § 9.
32. Rum imported there from *Scotland* to pay the same Duties as if from *England*, 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 28. § 2.

*For other Matters, see* **Bishops** 19. **Bugles, Candles, Cattle, Coals, Corn** 40. **Customs, Herrings, Post-office, Salt.**

## Manchester.

1. Its Collegiate Church visitable by the King when the Wardenship held by Bishop of *Chester*, 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 29.
2. For *Manchester* Cloth, see **Drapery**.
3. For building a Church there, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 45.
4. For widening and improving the Streets, 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 63.
5. For licensing a Play-house there, 15 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 47.

## Mandamus.

1. Return to be made to the first, 9 *Ann.* *c.* 20.
2. Return may be traversed, 9 *Ann.* *c.* 20. § 2.
3. Where Costs, 9 *Ann.* *c.* 20. § 2.
4. Where Defendants shall recover Costs, 9 *Ann.* *c.* 20. § 5.
5. Jeofails extended to Proceedings on *Mandamus*, 9 *Ann.* *c.* 20. § 7.
6. *Mandamus*, to a College for Admission of the King's Nominee, to a Vacancy occasioned by not taking Oaths, 1 *Geo.* 1. *st.* 2. *c.* 13. § 12, 13.
7. *Mandamus* to hold a Court-Leet, 11 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 4. § 3.

*For other Matters, see* **Corporation, Universities.**

## Manor. See Advowson, Copyhold.

## Manslaughter. See Murder.

## Manufactures and Manufacturers.

1. Certain wrought Wares prohibited, 3 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 4. 5 *El.* *c.* 7. 10 *Ann.* *c.* 19. § 167.
2. May be imported from *Ireland*, 3 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 4. § 3.
3. Masters of Crafts and Magistrates of Cities may search Manufactures, 3 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 4. § 4.
4. Certain Manufactures prohibited to be imported by Strangers, 1 *R.* 3. *c.* 12.
5. Pins permitted, 27 *El.* *c.* 11.
6. Foreign Wool Cards not to be imported, 39 *El.* *c.* 14.
7. Foreign Bone Lace, Cut Work, Imbroidery, Fringe, Band Strings, Buttons, and Needle Work, prohibited to be imported or sold, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 13. 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 9. Repealed, from taking off the Prohibition of the Woollen Manufactures in *Flanders*, 11 & 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 11.
8. Foreign Wool Cards, Card Wire, and Iron Wire not to be imported, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 19.
9. All Persons may work in Manufactures of Hemp or Flax, or Tapestry, 15 *Car.* 2. *c.* 15.
10. Against Frauds in the Manufactures of Woollen, Linen, and Iron, 1 *Ann.* *st.* 2. *c.* 18. 13 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 8.
11. Wages to be paid in Money, 1 *Ann.* *st.* 2. *c.* 18. § 3. 10 *Ann.* *c.* 16. § 6. 13 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 8. § 6.
12. Regulations to prevent Frauds by Manufacturers in Woollen, Linen, or Iron, 13 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 8.
13. Penalties on Manufacturers in Leather imbezilling their Work, 13 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 8. § 4.
14. Manufacturers in Leather shall be paid their Wages in Money, 13 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 8. § 6.
15. Regulations of the Manufacturers in Woollen, Linen, Iron, Leather, *&c.* and for the Payment of their Wages, 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 27. 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 25. 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 44. 15 *Geo.* 3. *c* 14. 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 11.
16. Penalty on seducing Manufacturers out of the Kingdom, 23 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 13.
17. Penalty on exporting Utensils of the Silk and Woollen Manufactures, 23 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 13. § 3. And Cotton and Linen,



14 *Geo.*

14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 71. Repealed as to Wool Cards, 15 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 5. Explained and amended, 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 37.
18. Officers of Cuſtoms ſhall ſeize ſuch Utenſils, *&c.* found on board any Ship, 23 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 13. § 4.
19. Penalty on Captains of Ships permitting prohibited Tools to be put on board, 23 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 13. § 5.
20. Penalty of ſigning Cockets for exporting Tools, *&c.* 23 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 13. § 6.
21. Magiſtrates impowered to regulate the Wages of Perſons employed in the Silk Manufacture, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 68.
22. No Tools or Utenſils in the Iron and Steel Manufactures to be exported under Penalty of Forfeiture, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 67.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Artificers** *per Tot.* **Bone Lace, Buttons, Cards and Dice, Certiorari, Cuſtoms, Cutlers, Drapery, Dyers, Felonies without Clergy,** *Tit.* **Stamps, Frames,** *&c.* **for Stockings, Hats, Linen, Shoemakers, Silk, Wool, Woollen,** *&c.*

## Maps and Prints. See Books.

## March.

For draining Fen Lands in the Townſhips of *March* and *Wimblington*, in the *Iſle of Ely*, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 36. 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 16.

## March (Earldom).

Grants of its Lands are to be under the Great Seal, 4 *H.* 7. *c.* 14.

## Marches of Wales. See Wales.

## Marden, alias Mawarden in Herefordſhire.

Its Meadow and Paſture how provided for, 4 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 11.

## Mares. See Horſes.

## Margaret's (St.) Weſtminſter. See Milbank.

## Margate in Kent.

For repairing the Piers there, 11 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 3.

## Marine Forces.

While on Shore regulated, and ſubjected to martial Law, and to be furniſhed with Quarters, *&c.* 28 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 11. 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 6. 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 11. 4 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 8. 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 7. 11 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 7. 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 5. 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 11. 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 4. 15 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 4. 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 7. 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 4. 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 5. 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 8. 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 13. 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 9. 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 5. 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 7. 24 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 17. 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 3.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Soldiers.**

## Mariners. See Seamen.

## Marine Society.

Incorporated, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 67.

## Market. See Blackwell-hall, Bridgewater, Calendar, Church, Corn, Fairs, Southwark, Tolls, Wales, Wells, Weights, York.

## Market Street, Herts.

The Chapel there made a perpetual Cure, 14 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 26.

## Market Towns.

1. Penalty on Perſons living in the Country, and ſelling by Retail in Market Towns, 1 & 2 *Ph.* & *M.* *c.* 7.
2. *New Woodſtock* excepted as to Wool and Yarn, 18 *El.* *c.* 21.

## Market Weighton, Yorkſhire.

For draining Low Grounds in that Pariſh, and making a navigable Canal from thence to the River *Humber*, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 37.

## Marlborough (Duke).

1. Honour of *Woodſtock* granted to the Duke of *Marlborough* in Reward of the Victory at *Blenheim*, *&c.* 3 & 4 *Ann.* *c.* 6.
2. The Honours, *&c.* ſettled upon his Poſterity, 5 *Ann.* *c.* 3.
3. Annuity from Poſt-office ſettled on the Duke of *Marlborough*, 5 *Ann.* *c.* 4.
4. For paying Arrears due for building *Blenheim*-houſe, 1 *Geo.* 1. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 12. § 34.

## Marleberge.

Statutes made there, 52 *H.* 3.

## Marque and Repriſal.

1. Law of Marque in what Caſes uſed, 27 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 17.
2. Letters of Requeſt and Letters of Marque ſhall be granted by the Chancellor to thoſe that are grieved againſt Truce, 4 *H.* 5. *c.* 7.
3. To be granted for Goods taken by the Subjects of *Denmark*, 10 *H.* 6. *c.* 3.
4. Goods taken on board Enemies Ships to be lawful Prize, though belonging to Foreigners in Amity, 14 *H.* 6. *c.* 7.

## Marriage.

1. Marriage within Levitical Degrees prohibited, 25 *H.* 8. *c.* 22. § 4 & 14.
2. Marriages not contrary to God's Law, confirmed, 28 *H.* 8. *c.* 16. 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 38.
3. Marriages conſummated ſhall ſtand notwithſtanding Precontracts, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 38. Repealed in Part, 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 23. § 2. So much as not repealed, revived, 1 *El.* *c.* 1. § 11.
4. Marriage of Prieſts lawful, 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 21.
5. Certain irregular Marriages confirmed, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 33.
6. Duties granted on Marriages, Births, Burials, *&c.* 6 & 7 *W.* 3. *c.* 6. 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 35. On Entries of them, 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 75.
7. Penalty on marrying without Licence, *&c.* 6 & 7 *W.* 3. *c.* 6. § 52.
8. Penalties on clandeſtine Marriages in Priſons, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 35. 10 *Ann.* *c.* 19. § 176.
9. Miniſters indemnified for not keeping Regiſters, 4 *Ann.* *c.* 12. § 10.
10. Clandeſtine Marriages void, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 33.

11. Licence to marry, where grantable, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 33. § 4.
12 Perſons ſolemnizing clandeſtine Marriages guilty of Felony, and may be tranſported, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 33. § 8.
13. Marriages of Infants by Licence, without Conſent of Parents, *&c.* void, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 33. § 11.
14. In what Caſes Application to be made to the Chancellor, 26 *Geo* 2. *c.* 33. § 12.
15. No Suit in Eccleſiaſtical Courts to compel Marriage by reaſon of any Contract, *&c.* 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 33. § 13.
16. Regiſter, how to be made, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 33. § 14, 15.
17. Act not to extend to Marriages of the Royal Family, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 33. § 17.
18. Act not to extend to *Scotland*, nor to Marriages among *Quakers*, *Jews*, *&c.* 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 33. § 18.
19. Marriages ſolemnized in any Church conſecrated after the making the Act 26 *Geo.* 2. declared valid, 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 53.
20. Duty impoſed on the Duties of every Marriage, Burial, *&c.* 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 67. Extended to Diſſenters, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 75.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Bigamy**, **Chancery** 9. **Eccleſiaſtical Courts**, *&c.* 55, 56, *&c.* **Felonies within and without Clergy**, *Title* **Marriage**, **Inſurance** 4. **King** 82. **Lunatick** 4. **Recuſants** 25. *&c.* **Stamps**, **Tithes** 18, *&c.* **Wardſhip** 3, *&c.* **Women.**

## Marſhal of England. See Conſtable and Marſhal of England.

## Marſhal and Steward of the King's Houſehold and Marſhalſea.

1. Of what Things they ſhall hold Plea, *Art. ſuper Cartas*, 28 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 3. *c.* 3. 8 *R.* 2. *c.* 5.
2. Inqueſts in the *Marſhalſea* ſhall be of Men of the Country, 5 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 2.
3. Error in the *Marſhalſea* redreſſed in *King's Bench*, 5 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 2. 10 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 3.
4. Shall not meddle with Matters of Staple, 27 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 5.
5. Steward and Marſhal ſhall ſit with the Mayor of the Staple, in Matters concerning thoſe of the Houſhold, 27 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 8.
6. Spiritual Perſons taken in the *Marſhalſea* ſhall pay ſuch Fees as Laymen, 9 *R.* 2. *c.* 5.
7. Juriſdiction reſtrained to 12 Miles round the King's Lodging, 13 *R.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 3.
8. Fees of the Marſhal of the Houſhold ſettled, 2 *H.* 4. *c.* 23.
9. Defendants ſhall not be eſtopped by their Recognizance of Bail, to plead that the Parties are not of the Houſhold, 15 *H.* 6. *c.* 1.
10. *Marſhalſea* may be held within any Liberties, ſaving to the City of *London*, *&c.* 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 20. § 7.
11. Steward of the *Marſhalſea*, appointed by the Lord Steward, 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 12. § 1.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Coroner**, **Land Tax**, **Priſons.**

## Marſhal of the King's Bench.

1. Shall hire Houſes to keep his Priſoners in, and ſhall not ſuffer them to go out by Bail, 5 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 8.
2. Grants of the *King's Bench* and *Fleet* Priſons to be inrolled, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 27. § 10.
3. Office of Marſhal and Warden of the *King's Bench* and *Fleet*, to be executed by thoſe who have the Inheritance of thoſe Priſons, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 27. § 11.
4. Power of appointing the Marſhal of the *King's Bench*, reveſted in the Crown, 27 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 17.
5. Marſhal indemnified for certain violent Eſcapes, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 23. § 58.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Error.**

## Marſhes.

1. Cutting down *Powdike* in *Marſhland* made Felony, 22 *H.* 8. *c.* 11.
2. For recovering ſurrounded Marſhes, 43 *El. c.* 11.
3. Drained Lands ſhall be rated to the neareſt Pariſh, as ſhall be determined at the Quarter Seſſions, 17 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 37.
4. By 11 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. 14 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 24. and 21 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 18. the ſecond Offence in ſetting Fire to Engines for draining the ſeveral Fens to which all the local Acts relate, is made Felony without Clergy. By 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 11, 16, 19. 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22. 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 32, 33, 35, 36. 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 18, 19. 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 13. and 33 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 32. Offenders maliciouſly ſetting Fire to any of the Works for draining the ſeveral Fens to which theſe Acts relate, may be tranſported for ſeven Years.

*For the local Acts, ſee the reſpective Places.*

## Martin le Grand. See St. Martin's le Grand.

## Martin (St.) in the Fields, Pariſh.

For building a Workhouſe in that Pariſh, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 75. 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 34.

## Marybone Pariſh.

1. For building a Church there, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 112. 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 40. 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 15.
2. For building a Workhouſe, and relieving and employing the Poor, 15 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 21.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Buildings**, **Paving.**

## Marybone Water-works.

Shares how taxable, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 6. § 54.

## Mary (St.) Iſlington. See Iſlington.

## Mary le Strand.

For building the Church, 12 *Ann. ſt.* 1. *c.* 17. 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 39.

## Mary (St.) Newington.

For enlarging the Church-yard of *St. Mary Newington butts, Surrey*, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 42.

## Mary (St.) Stratford Bow. See Stratford Bow.

## Mary Woolnoth (St.)

For building that Church, 10 *Ann. c.* 11. § 33. 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 23. § 5.

## Maſks.

Penalty of ſelling or keeping Viſor Maſks, 3 *H.* 8. *c.* 9.

## Maſon (Charles Eſq;). See Debt to the King 33.

## Masons.

Their Confederacies prohibited, 3 *H.* 6. *c.* 1.

## Mast.

1. Saying or hearing it puniſhed, 23 *El. c.* 1. § 4. 11 & 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 4. § 3.
2. Diſcovery of Offenders rewarded, 3 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 5. § 1.

## Master and Servant.

1. Servants imbezzling Goods or Money delivered to them by their Maſter, where guilty of Felony, 21 *H.* 8. *c.* 7.
2. Servants what to forfeit for Fire owing to their Negligence, 6 *Ann. c.* 31. § 3.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Building, Labourers,** *and* **Servants.**

## Master of the Rolls.

1. Enabled to grant Leaſes of Houſes belonging to the Rolls, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 36. Conſtruction of the Power, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34.
2. Judicial Authority confirmed, 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30.
3. Income augmented, 23 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25. § 6.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Chancery.**

## Masters in Chancery. See Chancery.

## Masts. See Ships and Stores.

## Maxims.

1. *Committere agnum lupo, St. Hibern.* 14 *H.* 3.
2. *Qui cadit a ſyllabâ cadit a totâ cauſâ,* the Maxim condemned, *St. Wall.* 12 *Ed.* 1. *in Appendix.*
3. *Quis pro alieno facto non eſt puniendus, St. Weſtm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 35.
4. *De tranſgreſſione certae perſonae factâ alterâ perſona commodum aut emendas ne conſequatur, St. de Vaſt.* 20 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 2.
5. That Allegiance is due more by reaſon of the Crown than of the Perſon of the King, condemned, *Exil. Hug. le Deſpenſer,* 15 *Ed.* 2. *ſt.* 2.
6. Neceſſary Alliances among the Peers to purſue evil Counſellors, not to be puniſhed by Rigour of Law, *St. ne quis occaſ. pro felon. &c.* 15 *Ed.* 2. *ſt.* 3.
7. The King cannot pardon the Suit of others, *Statute revoking the Pardon, &c.* 15 *Ed.* 2. *ſt.* 4.
8. Father to the Bough and the Son to the Plough, in *Kent, Prærog. Reg.* 17 *Ed.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 16.
9. None ſhall be troubled for Covenants made in Time of War, *St. Ragm. incerti temp.* Vol. 1. 188.
10. Every Man is bound to do to the King as his liege Lord all that pertaineth, 1 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 15.
11. Juſtices ought not to yield Account, 18 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 4.
12. Franchiſes reſtraining the Freedom of ſelling Merchandiſe, are to the common Prejudice of the King and his People, 25 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 4. *c.* 2.
13. Several condemned Opinions relating to the Prerogative and Treaſon, 21 *R.* 2. *c.* 12.
14. Laws without great Penalty are more often obeyed, 1 *Mar. ſt.* 1. *c.* 1. § 1.

## Mayhem. See Maiming.

## Mead and Metheglin.

1. Mead or Metheglin pay one Halfpenny Exciſe for every Gallon, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 23. § 5.
2. And one Halfpenny, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 24. § 19.
3. And one Halfpenny, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 5. § 1.
4. And three Pence, 1 *W. & M. c.* 3. § 2.
5. And three Pence, 5 *W. & M. c.* 20. § 10.
6. And three Pence, 4 *Ann. c.* 6. § 15.
7. And one Penny, 8 *Ann. c.* 7. § 1.

## Meal.

1. May be exported Duty-free, 11 & 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 20. § 4.
2. How many Sacks of Meal may be carried at one Load in *London* and *Weſtminſter,* 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 6.

## Measure.

1. Shall be one through the Realm, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 25. 27 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 10. 13 *R.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 9.
2. Ordinance for meaſuring Land, 33 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 6. *St. comp. ulnar', &c. incerti temp.* Vol. 1. 189.
3. Buſhels, Gallons, and Ells, ſhall be according to the Standard, and ſealed, *Ordin. pro piſtor. incerti temp. c.* 8 & 9. Vol. 1. 186. 25 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 5. *c.* 10. 16 *R.* 2. *c.* 3.
4. Standards of Meaſures ſhall be ſent in Braſs to the Counties, 14 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 12. 34 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 6. 7 *H.* 7. *c.* 4.
5. Juſtices of Peace ſhall enquire of Meaſures, 34 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 4.
6. Meaſures in *Lancaſter,* larger than other Parts, 13 *R.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 9.
7. Penalty of buying Corn at more than eight Buſhels the Quarter, 15 *R.* 2. *c.* 4. 1 *H.* 5. *c.* 10.
8. Statute Mile, 35 *El. c.* 6.
9. Meaſure of Veſſels of Wine, Eels, Herrings, and Salmon, 2 *H.* 6. *c.* 11. Of Veſſels of Wine and Oil, 1 *R.* 3. *c.* 13.
10. Meaſure of Cloth ſhall be Yard and Inch, 18 *H.* 6. *c.* 16.
11. Contents of an Acre, 24 *H.* 8. *c.* 4.
12. Water Meaſure in Port Towns may be uſed, 16 *Car.* 1. *c.* 19. § 7.
13. Contents of a Barrel of Beer and Ale, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 23. § 20. *c.* 24. § 34. 1 *W. & M. c.* 24. § 5.
14. Buſhel of Corn and Salt aſcertained, 22 *Car.* 2. *c.* 8. 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 12. 5 *W. & M. c.* 7. § 18.
15. Meaſure of Braſs ſhall be chained in every Market, 22 *Car.* 2. *c.* 8. § 5.
16. Conſtables to ſearch for unſealed Meaſures, 22 *Car.* 2. *c.* 8. § 6.
17. Where there is not a Clerk of the Market, the Mayor, *&c.* ſhall ſeal Meaſures, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 12. § 4.
18. Collectors of Exciſe to provide Quarts and Pints of Braſs for Ale in every Market Town, 11 & 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 15. § 3.
19. Contents of *Wincheſter* Meaſure, 1 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 3. § 10.
20. Water Meaſure of Fruit aſcertained, 1 *Ann. ſt.* 1. *c.* 15.
21. Wine Meaſure, 5 *Ann. c.* 27. § 17.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Beer, Coals, Coopers** 2. **Corn, Drapery, Exciſe, Fuel** 1, *&c.* **Gauging, Highways, Malt, Sail Cloth, Salt, Soap, Starch, Vinegar, Weights.**

## Medicines.

A Stamp Duty impoſed on them, 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 62. repealed, and other Duties impoſed, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 79.

*For which ſee Title* **Stamps,** *Diviſions* **Licence** *and* **Medicines.**

## Medietate linguae.

1. Where an Alien is Party, the Jury ſhall be Half Aliens, 27 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 8. 28 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 13. § 2.

2. Statutes of Qualifications of Jurors not extend to Aliens, 8. *H.* 6. *c.* 29.
*For other Matters, see* **Aliens, Trial.**

## Mediterranean Paſſes.

Counterfeiting them Felony, 4 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 18.

## Medway River.

1. Pilots on the *Medway*, how to be licenſed, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 20.
2. Made navigable, 13 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 26.
*For other Matters, see* **Rocheſter.**

## Melaſſes.

To what Duties liable, 2 *W. & M. ſeſſ.* 2. *c.* 4. § 35. 6 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 13. § 1.
*For other Matters, see* **Beer, &c. Brandy** 46, *&c.* **Plantations** 1, *&c.* **Rice** 2.

## Melcombe Regis.

1. For building a Church there, 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 30.
2. For paving that Town, 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 57.

## Melkſham. See Bradford.

## Merchants.

1. Shall have ſafe Conduct, and buy and ſell by ancient and right Cuſtoms, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 30. 2 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 9. 14 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 2. 5 *R.* 2. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 1.
2. Two Merchants of *London* ſhall be choſen to receive Recognizances of Statute Merchants, *St. de Mercator'*, 13 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 3.
3. May freely ſell their Merchandiſe, 9 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 1. 38 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 2.
4. May ſell their Merchandiſe in Groſs or Retail, in *London* or elſewhere, 25 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 4. *c.* 2. 11 *R.* 2. *c.* 7. 16 *R.* 2. *c.* 1. *contra.*
5. Foreign Merchants to have Redreſs by the Law of the Staple, 27 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 2. & *c.* 20.
6. Remedy for Merchants who have been robbed or loſt their Goods at Sea, 27 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 13.
7. In caſe of War, Merchants have Time to withdraw their Effects, 27 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 17.
8. Shall not loſe their Goods for Treſpaſs of their Servants, 27 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 19.
9. Shall have Redreſs by Law Merchant, 27 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 20.
10. Credit ſhall be given to Letters, or to Merchants Oaths, of the Value of their Goods, 27 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 26.
11. Their Ships ſhall not be compelled to come to any Port, 28 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 13.
12. Ingroſſing prohibited, 37 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 5.
13. May trade freely, ſo that *Engliſh* Merchants do not export Wool, and that none export Gold or Silver, in Plate or Money, 38 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 2.
14. What Wares Merchants may ſell by Retail, and what only in Groſs, 2 *R.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 1.
15. Merchants of *Italy* and *Spain* may trade to *England*, giving Security to carry their Exports Weſtward or to *Calais*, 2 *R.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 3.
16. Shall give Security to lay out the Proceeds of their Imports on Merchandize of the Realm, 14 *R.* 2. *c.* 1.
17. On Exchanges made, they ſhall give Security to lay out to the Value in Merchandiſe of the Staple, 14 *R.* 2. *c.* 2. 9 *H.* 5. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 9. 1 *H.* 6. *c.* 6.
18. Merchants Strangers ſhall be courteouſly and righteouſly uſed, 14 *R.* 2. *c.* 9. 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 4. § 3.
19. Merchants Aliens ſhall not ſell to one another Wine or Spicery, or other Goods, except Victuals, 16 *R.* 2. *c.* 1.
20. Shall lay out the whole Proceed of their Imports on Merchandiſe of the Realm, 4 *H.* 4. *c.* 15. 5 *H.* 4. *c.* 9. 18 *H.* 6. *c.* 4. 27 *H.* 6. *c.* 3. 4 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 6. 17 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 1, 1 *R.* 3. *c.* 9. 3 *H.* 7. *c.* 8.
21. Foreign Merchants ſhall be demeaned as *Engliſh* Merchants are beyond Sea, with a Penalty on the Merchants, 5 *H.* 4. *c.* 7. 4 *H.* 5. *c.* 5.
22. Merchants Strangers ſhall ſell their Imports within a Quarter of a Year, and ſhall not ſell to other Strangers, 5 *H.* 4. *c.* 9. Repealed, except that Merchants Strangers ſhall not export the Imports of Merchants Strangers, 6 *H.* 4. *c.* 4.
23. Hoſts ſhall be aſſigned to Merchants Strangers, 5 *H.* 4. *c.* 9. 18 *H.* 6. *c.* 4.
24. All Merchants may ſell in Groſs, notwithſtanding the Franchiſes of *London*, 7 *H.* 4. *c.* 9.
25. Chancellor ſhall ſend Eſtreats into the Exchequer of the Exchanges, 11 *H.* 4. *c.* 8.
26. None ſhall ſell to Merchants Strangers but for ready Money, and they ſhall not refuſe Payment in Silver, 8 *H.* 6. *c.* 24.
27. May ſell Cloth at ſix Months Credit, 9 *H.* 6. *c.* 2.
28. Merchants Strangers reſtrained from ſelling to Merchants Strangers, 18 *H.* 6. 4.
29. *Italian* Merchants ſhall ſell no Goods after eight Months from the Importation, nor any Thing by Retail, 1 *R.* 3. *c.* 9. 1 *H.* 7. *c.* 10.
30. Merchants of *Ireland*, *Jerſey*, or *Guernſey*, ſhall lay out the Produce of their Imports, 3 *H.* 7. *c.* 8.
31. *Engliſhmen* may merchandiſe in *Flanders*, *&c.* without paying any Fine to the Merchants Adventurers of *London*, 12 *H.* 7. *c.* 6.
32. Trade to *Spain*, *Portugal*, and *France*, free, 3 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 6. Saving of Queen *Elizabeth*'s Charter, 4 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 9.
*For other Matters, see* **Aliens, Cuſtoms, Evidence** 3. **Gold, &c.** 18. **Ireland, Marque and Repriſal, Seamen** 40, 45, *&c.* **Ships** 75, *&c.* **Staple, Trade.**

## Mercers Company.

1. Proviſions for Relief of their Creditors, 21 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 32. 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 14. 25 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 7.
2. Three hundred Pounds to be paid annually to Mercers Company towards Payment of Annuities, Debts, *&c.* 21 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 29.

## Merſey River.

Made navigable, 7 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 15.

## Merton.

Statutes made there, 20 *H.* 3.

## Meſne.

1. Forejudger by Default given the Writ of *Meſne*, *St. Weſtm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 9.
2. Proceſs in the Writ of *Meſne* regulated, and Remedies provided for the Tenant *peravaile*, *St. Weſtm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 9.

## Metal.

1. Exportation of Iron, Braſs, Copper, Lattin, Bell and other Metal, anciently reſtrained, 28 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 5. 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 7. 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 37.

2. Per-

2. Permitted, 5 *W. & M. c.* 17.
3. Metal prepared for Battery, to what Duties liable, 4 *W. & M. c.* 5. § 3.

*For other Matters, ſee* Braſs, Copper, Gold, Iron, Lattin, Manufactures, Pewterers.

## Methegliń. See Mead.

## Methuen (Paul).

The King impowered to grant to *Paul Methuen* Eſq; on adequate Conſideration, the Manor of *Corſham*, in the County of *Wilts*, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 13.

## Mevagiſſey, Cornwall.

For completing and maintaining the Pier at that Town, 15 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 62.

## Michael's (St.) Cornhill.

For finiſhing the Tower of that Church, 4 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 5.

## Middleſex.

1. Seſſions for the Peace how often to be held, 14 *H.* 6. *c.* 4.
2. In Actions triable by *Middleſex* Jurors, they ſhall be called the 4th Day, *&c.* 8 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 3.
3. Inhabitants of *Weſtminſter* exempt from ſerving on Juries at the Seſſions for the Peace, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 32. § 9.
4. Deeds and Wills to be regiſtered there, 7 *Ann. c.* 20.
5. No Juror to be returned at the *Niſi Prius* in *Middleſex*, who hath been returned in the two preceding Terms or Vacations, 4 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 7. § 2.
6. Leaſeholders qualified to ſerve as Jurors in *Middleſex*, 4 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 7. § 3.
7. But one County Rate to be made for *Middleſex*, 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 29. § 15.
8. For Recovery of Small Debts in the County Court of *Middleſex*, 23 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 33.
9. The Juſtices authorized to ſell the preſent Seſſions Houſe for the County and to build another, 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 67.
10. The Seſſion of Gaol Delivery of *Newgate* for *Middleſex*, not to be diſcontinued by the Court of *King's Bench*, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 18.

*For other Matters, ſee* County Rates, Debt, *&c.* 13. Gaol 28, *&c.* Juries. 45, *&c.* Juſtices of Peace 14, *&c.* Niſi Prius 14, Poor 17, *&c.* Regiſter 13.

## Milbank Church, Weſtminſter.

Proviſion for the Rector, 1 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 15.

## Mild-boards. See Paſte-boards.

## Mildermin and Pouldaviſs. See Sail-cloth.

## Mile-end New Town.

For the better Relief and Employment of the Poor there, 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 66.

## Miles.

1. Statute Mile, 35 *El. c.* 6.
2. To be taken by Computation for the Diſtance of the Refineries of Rock Salt from the Pits, 8 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 12. § 2.

## Milford and Launditch Hundreds in Norfolk.

For the Relief and Employment of the Poor in thoſe Hundreds, 15 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 59.

## Militia.

1. None to be compelled to go out of the Shire but on Neceſſity, 1 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 5.
2. Soldiers ſhall be at the King's Wages the Day that they depart out of the County, 18 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 7.
3. None ſhall be conſtrained to find Men of Arms, but by Tenure, or by Aſſent of Parliament, 25 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 5. *c.* 8.
4. Former Acts repealed, and the Charge of finding Horſe and Arms aſcertained, 4 & 5 *Ph. & M. c.* 2. 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 3.
5. All Perſons required ſhall appear at a Muſter, *&c.* 4 & 5 *Ph. & M. c.* 3.
6. The Militia of Towns Corporate ſhall not be obliged to muſter out of their Liberties, 4 & 5 *Ph. & M. c.* 3. § 11.
7. The Command of the Militia aſſerted to the Crown, 13 *Car.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 6. 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 3.
8. The Powers of the Lieutenants and Deputy Lieutenants of Counties, and Regulations for the Militia, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 3. 15 *Car.* 2. *c.* 4. 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 14. 7 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 23.
9. Papiſts Eſtates chargeable, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 12. § 2.
10. Lieutenancy may direct who ſhall contribute to the finding a Horſe, *&c.* 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 12. § 3. 1 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 23. § 2.
11. Trophy Money not to be levied till the former Accounts are paſſed, 1 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 23. § 4. 10 *Ann. c.* 25. § 4.
12. Lieutenants to appoint the Size of Muſkets, 9 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 8. § 7.
13. New Regulations of Militia, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25.
14. Militia Laws reduced into one Act, 2 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 20. Explained and amended, 4 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 17. 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 36. 9 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 42. 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 62.
15. Rates levied on Counties and Places where Militia is not raiſed, 9 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 42. § 17, *&c.* Penalties on Neglect of levying, *Id.* § 41, *&c.*
16. Form of Return of Officers preſent at Time of Exerciſe, 9 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 42. § 51.
17. Application of Money granted for Charge of Militia, 2 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 35. 3 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 10. 4 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 30. 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 34. 6 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 30. 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 17. 8 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 20. 9 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 40. 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 9.
18. For defraying the Charge of paying and clothing the Militia, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 18. 15 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 8. 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 19. 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 10. 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 14. 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 19. 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 14. 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 21. 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 24. 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 40. 24 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 12. 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 8.
19. May be called out and embodied in Caſes of Rebellion, 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 3.
20. To amend and render more effectual the Laws relating to raiſing and training the Militia in *England*, 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 59. 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 72. 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 7.
21. Farther Time allowed the Officers to qualify themſelves, 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 72. § 8, 9. 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 8.
22. Lord Lieutenants impowered to accept Volunteer Companies, and to appoint Officers, 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 76.
23. When Men in Volunteer Companies ſhall be intitled to their Diſcharge, 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 44. § 2, 3.
24. Commiſſions granted by Deputy Lieutenants to Officers in the Volunteer Companies declared valid, 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 44. § 6.
25. For keeping the Militia complete for a limited Time, 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 18. 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 6.

26. The

26. The Number of Deputy Lieutenants and Justices to act in Execution of the Militia Laws lessened, 24 *Geo.* 3. *sess.* 1. *c.* 13.

*For other Matters, see* **Certiorari** 42. **Cinque Ports** 9. **Oaths, Scotland, Soldiers.**

## Miller and Mills.

1. Toll shall be taken according to the Strength of the Water, *Ordin. pro pistor. incerti temp. c.* 4. Vol. 1. 188.
2. Prohibition shall not go in Suit for Tithe of a new Mill, *Art. cleri*, 9 *Ed.* 2. *st.* 1. *c.* 5.
3. Magistrates may search Mills for adulterated Meal, *&c.* 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 29. § 29.
4. Miller, Baker, *&c.* not to act as Magistrate under this Act, 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 29. § 32.
5. Penalty of riotously assembling and destroying Mills, 9 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 29. § 1, 2.

*For other Matters, see* **Bread** 10. **Prohibition** 8. **Salmon** 13.

## Milton. See Gravesend.

## Minehead.

1. For recovering the Harbour, 12 & 13 *W.* 3. *c.* 9. 10 *Ann. c.* 24. 11 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 8.
2. For continuing the Powers granted by several Acts for securing and keeping the same in Repair, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 26.

## Mines.

1. Mines of Copper, *&c.* shall not be Royal Mines, though Gold and Silver may be extracted, 1 *W.* & *M. c.* 30. § 4.
2. Rates at which the King may take the Ore of such Mines, 5 *W.* & *M. c.* 6.
3. For Relief of the Creditors of the Company of Mine Adventurers, 9 *Ann. c.* 24.
4. Entering Mines of Black Lead, with Intent to steal, Felony, 25 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 10.
5. Penalty of destroying any Engines employed about Collieries, or other Mines, 9 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 29. § 3.
6. Mines how taxable, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 6. § 4.

*For other Matters, see* **Felony without Clergy**, *Title* **Black Lead, Forest.**

## Ministers of the Church of England.

See Church, Ecclesiastical Courts, Ordination, Religion, Scotland, Service and Sacraments, Vicars.

## Mint. See Privileged Places.

## Mint for Coinage. See Money.

## Misdemeanour.

Persons suspected of stealing Lead, *&c.* and not giving Account how came by it, guilty of Misdemeanours, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30. § 2, 3.

## Misprision of Treason. See Treason.

## Mitting (Thomas, Esq.)

Articles of Agreement between him and Officers of the Ordnance for Exchange of Lands in *Portsmouth* confirmed, 9 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 32.

## Mohair Yarn. See Manufactures, Silk.

## Molasses. See Melasses.

## Monasteries.

1. Patrons of Abbeys shall have the Custody of them during Vacation, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 33.
2. Bishops, Abbots, *&c.* exempt from attending at the Turn, *St. Marleb.* 52 *H.* 3. *c.* 10.
3. Succeeding Prelates may have Actions for Goods of their House taken away in Predecessor's Time, or in Vacation, *St. Marleb.* 52 *H.* 3. *c.* 28.
4. None shall lodge, *&c.* in religious Houses against Consent, *St. Westm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 1. *Art. cleri*, 9 *Ed.* 2. *st.* 1. *c.* 11. 1 *Ed.* 3. *st.* 2. *c.* 10.
5. No Waste shall be made in Lands during Vacation, *St. Westm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 21.
6. Nothing shall be sent to their Superiors beyond Sea, *St. de Apportis Religios.* 35 *Ed.* 1. *st.* 1. *c.* 1, 2, & 3. 4 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 6. 5 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 3. 25 *H.* 8. *c.* 21.
7. Smaller Monasteries given to the King, 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 28.
8. Religious Persons enabled to sue and be sued, 31 *H.* 8. *c.* 6. 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 29.
9. Monasteries dissolved and given to the Crown, 31 *H.* 8. *c.* 13.
10. Abbey Lands to continue discharged of Tithes as before, 31 *H.* 8. *c.* 13. § 21.
11. Monasteries come to the King by Attainder, revived, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 20. § 2.
12. Act not to prejudice Liberties of the *Cinque Ports*, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 20. § 13.
13. Knights of Saint *John of Jerusalem* suppressed, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 24.
14. Payment of Pensions out of Abbey Lands enforced, 34 & 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 19.
15. Rents to be reserved on Grants of Abbey Lands, 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 14. 37 *H.* 8. *c.* 20.
16. Colleges, Chantries, and Hospitals given to the King, 37 *H.* 8. *c.* 4. 1 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 14.
17. Commissioners to be appointed to inquire of Lands given to superstitious Uses, 1 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 14. § 10.
18. Religious Persons may inherit to their Ancestors, 5 & 6 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 13.
19. Penalty of Præmunire inflicted on the disquieting any Person on account of the Possession of Abbey Lands, 1 & 2 *Ph.* & *M. c.* 8. § 40.

*For other Matters, see* **Bishops** *and* **Ecclesiastical Persons.**

## Money.

1. Such as be taken for false Money not bailable, 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 15.
2. No Money shall pass but of *British* Coin, *St. de Monetâ*, 20 *Ed.* 1. *st.* 4. 9 *Ed.* 3. *st.* 2. *c.* 4.
3. Money shall be viewed at the Ports, and shall not be concealed in Bales, *&c. Id.*
4. Defective Money shall be pierced, and sent to the King's Exchange, *St. de Monetâ parv.* 20 *Ed.* 1. *st.* 5.

5. Se-

5. Several Sorts of bad Money, *Artic. de Monetâ*, 20 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 6
6. Importing bad Money made capital, *St. de falsâ Monetâ*, 27 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 3. 17 *Ed.* 3. Declared Treaſon, 25 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 5. *c.* 2.
7. Money and Plate ſhall not be exported, *St. de falsâ Monetâ*, 27 *Ed.* 1. 9 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 1. 17 *Ed.* 3. 4 *H.* 4. *c.* 16. 17 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 1.
8. Diviſion of the Penny into Halfpence and Farthings, *St. de diviſ. denar. incerti temp.* Vol. 1. 189.
9. Falſe Money ſhall not be imported, 9 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 2.
10. Money ſhall not be melted into Plate, 9 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 3. 17 *R.* 2. *c.* 1. 17 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 1.
11. Search ſhall be made for Money and Plate exported, and falſe Money imported, 9 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 9, 10, & 11. 17 *Ed.* 3. 2 *H.* 4. *c.* 4.
12. Counterfeiting Money declared Treaſon, 25 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 5. *c.* 2.
13. None to hold a common Exchange, 25 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 5. *c.* 12.
14. Money ſhall not be impaired, 25 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 5. *c.* 13.
15. Shall be delivered at the Mint by Weight, 25 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 5. *c.* 20.
16. None ſhall be compelled to take foreign Money, 27 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 14.
17. Merchants permitted to re-export their Money, 27 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 14. Reſtrained, 4 *H.* 4. *c.* 15.
18. *Scotch* Four-pence to paſs for Three-pence, 47 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 2. For Two-pence, 14 *R.* 2. *c.* 12.
19. Upon Exchanges by Aliens, Merchandize of the Staple to be bought, 14 *R.* 2. *c.* 2.
20. Foreign Money not current, 17 *R.* 2. *c.* 1. 2 *H.* 4. *c.* 6. 15 *H.* 4. *c.* 6.
21. Gold and Silver found on Perſons going abroad, forfeited, 2 *H.* 4. *c.* 5.
22. Third Part of the Silver brought to the Mint, ſhall be coined in Halfpence and Farthings, 4 *H.* 4. *c.* 10.
23. Shall not be ſent to *Rome*, &c. 9 *H.* 4. *c.* 8.
24. Gally Halfpence Blanks, &c. prohibited, 11 *H.* 4. *c.* 5. 13 *H.* 4. *c.* 6. 2 *H.* 6. *c.* 9.
25. Importing prohibited foreign Money made Felony, 3 *H.* 5. *ſt.* 1.
26. Waſhing, clipping and filing, made Treaſon, 3 *H.* 5. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 5 & 6.
27. Juſtices of Aſſize and the Peace to enquire of counterfeiting Money, 3 *H.* 5. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 7.
28. An Ounce of Gold ſhall be brought to the Mint for every Sack of Wool bought to be carried Weſtward, 8 *H.* 5. *c.* 2.
29. Mint to be at *Calais*, 9 *H.* 5. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 6. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 5.
30. Gold current only by Weight, 9 *H.* 5. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 11.
31. Any one ſhall have Money coined at the *Tower* within eight Days, and Exchange ſhall be appointed, 9 *H.* 5. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 2, &c.
32. Council may aſſign Coinage of Money and Exchanges in what Places they pleaſe, 1 *H.* 6. *c.* 1.
33. Duty of the Maſter of the Mint, and of the King's Eſſayer, 2 *H.* 6. *c.* 12.
34. Great Part of the Price of Staple Goods directed to be coined at the Mint at *Calais*, 8 *H.* 6. *c.* 18. 11 *H.* 6. *c.* 13. 14 *H.* 6. *c.* 2. 3 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 1.
35. Payment in Silver not to be refuſed, 8 *H.* 6. *c.* 24.
36. None to make Exchange without Licence, 3 *H.* 7. *c.* 6.
37. Repeal of Patents of Offices in the Mint, 4 *H.* 7. *c.* 2.
38. Falſe Money of *Ireland* prohibited, 17 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 1. 19 *H.* 7. *c.* 5.
39. Forging foreign Money that is current, made Treaſon, 4 *H.* 7. *c.* 18. Miſpriſion of Treaſon, 14 *El.* *c.* 3.
40. Penalty of refuſing good Money, 19 *H.* 7. *c.* 5.
41. Diminiſhed Money ſhall not be current, 19 *H.* 7. *c.* 5.
42. Bullion, Plate, and Money, not to be exported to *Ireland*, 19 *H.* 7. *c.* 5.
43. Regulations of Coinage, 14 & 15 *H.* 8. *c.* 12.
44. Gold, Silver, or Money not to be exchanged for more than the Value, 5 & 6 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 19. § 2.
45. Counterfeiting foreign Coin current within the Realm, made Treaſon, 1 *M. ſeſſ.* 2. *c.* 6. Or importing ſuch counterfeit Coin, 1 & 2 *Ph.* & *M.* *c.* 11.
46. Clipping or leſſening Money made Treaſon, 5 *El.* *c.* 11. 18 *El.* *c.* 1.
47. Wife of Perſon attainted not to loſe Dower, 5 *El.* *c.* 11. § 4.
48. Miſpriſion of High Treaſon to forge Money not the Coin of this Realm, 14 *El.* *c.* 3.
49. Melting Silver Coin prohibited, on Penalty of double the Value and Diſfranchiſement, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 31.
50. Money ſhall be delivered at the Mint for Gold and Silver brought to be coined, without Diſcount, 18 *Car.* 2. *c.* 5.
51. Coinage Duty impoſed upon Wine, Brandy, &c. imported, 18 *Car.* 2. *c.* 5. § 6.
52. Coinage Duty to be accounted for by Receiver General of the Cuſtoms, 25 *Car.* 2. *c.* 8.
53. Gold and Silver extracted by refining Metals in *England*, ſhall be brought to the Mint, 1 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 30.
54. Penalty of exchanging Silver Money for more than the Value, 6 & 7 *W.* 3. *c.* 17.
55. Penalty of buying or ſelling Clippings, 6 & 7 *W.* 3. *c.* 17. § 4.
56. Reward for apprehending Counterfeiters of the Coin, &c. 6 & 7 *W.* 3. *c.* 17. § 9.
57. Pardon for diſcovering Offenders, 6 & 7 *W.* 3. *c.* 17. § 12.
58. Clipped Money to be recoined, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 1. 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 30. § 47.
59. Guineas not to paſs at more than 26*s.* 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 10. § 18. Reduced to 22*s.* 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 19. § 12.
60. Encouragement for coining Guineas ſuſpended, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 13. Reſtored, 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 1.
61. Encouragement given to bring Plate to the Mint, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 19.
62. Clipped Money prohibited, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 19. § 11.
63. Guineas may be freely imported, 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 1.
64. Diſtinct Courſe of coining Gold and Silver, 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 1. § 3.
65. Hammered Silver current only by Weight, 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 2.
66. Unlawfully making or having Inſtruments of Coining, High Treaſon, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 26.
67. Colouring falſe Coin, High Treaſon, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 26. § 4.
68. Coining Tools and counterfeit Money, produced in Evidence, to be cut to Pieces in Court, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 26. § 5.
69. Blanching Copper, counterfeiting Gold or Silver, or fraudulently buying or ſelling counterfeit Gold and Silver, or falſe or diminiſhed Money, Felony, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 26. § 6. Proſecutions within ſix Months, 1 *Ann.* *c.* 9.
70. Hammered Money prohibited. 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 2.
71. Any Perſon to whom ſuſpected Money is tendered, may cut it, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 21.
72. Coining Halfpence ſuſpended, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 33.
73. Increaſe of Allowance out of Coinage Duty, 4 *Ann.* *c.* 22. 7 *Ann.* *c.* 24. § 3 & 4. 4 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 12.
74. Deficiency of Coinage Duty ſupplied, 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 43. § 2.
75. Allowance of 15,000*l.* a Year to the Mints, 9 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 19. § 2. 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 5. 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 14. § 2. 27 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 11.
76. Counterfeiting broad Pieces, High Treaſon, 6 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 26.
77. Altering Silver Money to reſemble Gold, &c. High Treaſon, 15 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 28.

78. Uttering

78. Uttering falſe Money, twice within ten Days, or having more, a Year's Impriſonment, 15 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 28. § 3.
79. Counterfeiting Copper Money, two Years Impriſonment, 15 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 28. § 6.
80. Treaſury may allow Expence of proſecuting Coiners, *&c.* 15 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 28. § 10.
81. Offences in counterfeiting Money, bringing falſe or counterfeit Money into the Realm, and all Offences againſt 15 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 28. excepted out of General Pardon, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 52. § 9, 10.
82. Treaſury may defray Expences of the Mints of *England* and *Scotland* out of Coinage Duties, 27 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 11. § 2.
83. Duties for Encouragement of Coinage made perpetual, 9 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 25.
84. Perſons concerned in counterfeiting Copper Halfpence, *&c.* Felons, 11 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 40. § 1.
85. Receiving or paying counterfeit Copper Money, Felony, *Id.* § 2.
86. Gold Coin unlawfully diminiſhed or counterfeited, may be cut or defaced when tendered in Payment, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 71. § 1.
87. Tellers of the Exchequer required to cut or deface ſame, *Id.* § 2.
88. Importatiou of light Silver Coin into *Great Britain* or *Ireland* prohibited, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 42. § 1. 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 54. 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 45. § 5.
89. The Tender of Payments in Silver, according to its nominal Value limited, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 42. § 2. 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 54.
90. Diminiſhed Gold Coin called in, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 70.
91. For regulating and aſcertaining the Weights uſed for Gold and Silver Coin, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 92.
92. Fees allowed for ſtamping the Weights, 15 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 30.
93. A Sum allowed out of the Coinage Duty for proſecuting Offenders againſt the Laws relating to the Coin, 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 46.

*For other Matters, ſee* Felonies within Clergy, *Title* Money, Felonies without Clergy, *Title* Money, Gold 2. Ireland, Merchants 13, *&c.* Outlawry 5. Plantations 22. Treaſon, Weights 3.

## Monks.

Infants ſhall not be received by the Fryers before they have entered their 14th Year, without Aſſent of their Parents, 4 *H.* 4. *c.* 17.

## Monmouth.

For building Bridges in the County of *Monmouth*, 22 *Car.* 2. *c.* 12. § 14.

## Monopolies.

1. Charter of Incorporation for trading to *Spain* and *Portugal* annulled, 3 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 6.
2. *Elizabeth*'s Charter to Merchant Adventurers of *Exeter*, preſerved, 4 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 9.
3. Monopolies illegal, 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 3.
4. Where procuring Action or Judgement to be ſtaid incurs a Premunire, 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 3. § 4.
5. Saving for Patents of new Inventions, 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 3. § 5.
6. Not to extend to Corporations, 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 3. § 9.
7. Nor to Governors, *&c.* of the Hoaſtmen of *Newcaſtle*, nor to Wine Licences, *&c.* 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 3. § 12.
8. Act not to extend to a Grant for melting of Iron Ewer, 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 3. § 14.
9. Patent for the ſole ſalting of Fiſh in *Devon* and *Cornwall*, annulled, 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 11.
10. Charters for the ſole making of Brandy, *&c.* made void, 2 *W.* & *M. ſt.* 2. *c.* 9. § 12.

*For other Matters, ſee* Gunpowder.

## Monſtrans de Droit. See Traverſe.

## Montroſe.

A Duty of two Pennies *Scots* upon Beer there, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 7. 7 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 5.

## Moravians. See Nonconformiſts, Quakers.

## Morden College.

The King enabled to grant the Truſtees of *Morden College* a Leaſe of *Maidenſtone hill*, in the Pariſh of *Eaſt Greenwich*, 11 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 10.

## Moſcovy. See Ruſſia.

## Mortdancester.

1. Divers Heirs may join in it, 6 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 6.
2. Plea that Demandant is not next Heir, may be pleaded in Coſinage, Aiel, and Beſaiel, *St. Weſtm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 20.

*For other Matters, ſee* Aſſize, Damages 4. Infant 5. Limitations, Vouchers 2. Wales.

## Mortgage.

1. Mortgager concealing former Incumbrance, ſhall loſe his Equity of Redemption; Under-mortgagees may redeem former Mortgages, 4 *W.* & *M. c.* 16.
2. Court at Law may relieve Mortgager, on Payment of Principal, Intereſt, and Coſts, 7 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 20. § 1.
3. On a Bill of Foreclоſure, Mortgagers permitted to tender the Money before Hearing, 7 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 20. § 2.
4. Mortgages of Lands in *Ireland* or the Colonies executed in *Britain*, to be as valid as if executed where the Lands lie, without incurring the Penalties of 12 *Ann. ſtat.* 2. *c.* 16.— and Transfers of ſuch Mortgages alſo, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 79. § 1, 2.
5. Perſons borrowing Money on ſuch Mortgages, exceeding the Value of the Lands, to forfeit treble the Sum borrowed, *Id.* § 4.
6. The Mortgages to be regiſtered in the Colony, *&c.* where the Lands lie, *Id.* § 5.

*For other Matters, ſee* Bankrupts 12. Idiots 6. Infants 9. Parliament 49, *&c.* Regiſter, Rent 9. Wales.

## Mortmain.

1. Lands ſhall not be given to a Religious Houſe, to be taken back and held of them, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 36.
2. Lands given in Mortmain forfeited to the Lord, *St. Mortm.* 7 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 2.
3. Before a Religious Perſon ſhall recover by Default, Inquiry ſhall be made if he hath Right, *St. Weſtm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 32.
4. Alienation in Mortmain prohibited, *Stat. Quia empt. terr.* 18 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 3. 15 *R.* 2. *c.* 5.
5. Inqueſts to be taken before Licence granted to Alien in Mortmain, *St. de libert. perquirend'.* 27 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 2. *St. de brevi de inquiſ. &c. incerti temp.* Vol. 1. 189.
6. No Licence ſhall be granted without Aſſent of the meſne Lords, *St. de terris amort.* 34 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 3.



7. Prelates

7. Prelates that have put Lands in Mortmain, ſhall be admitted to a reaſonable Fine, 18 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 3. *c.* 3.
8. All Corporations within the Statutes of Mortmain, 15 *R.* 2. *c.* 5.
9. Aſſurance of Lands to the Uſe of Churches, Guilds, Companies, *&c.* prohibited, 23 *H.* 8. *c.* 10.
10. Proviſo for Lands given to pious Uſes for 20 Years, 23 *H.* 8. *c.* 10. § 3.
11. Gifts to Spiritual Corporations permitted, 1 & 2 *Ph. & M. c.* 8. § 51 & 54.
12. Liberty given for 20 Years to beſtow Lands to the Poor Houſes of Correction, *&c.* 35 *El. c.* 7. § 27. 39 *El. c.* 5.
13. Impropriators may give Part of the Tithes to the Church without Licence, 17 *Car.* 2. *c.* 3. § 7.
14. Parſons and Vicars not having 100*l. per Ann.* clear, may purchaſe without Licence, 17 *Car.* 2. *c.* 3. § 8
15. Corporations may purchaſe Fee-farm Rents under 22 *Car.* 2. notwithſtanding the Statutes of Mortmain, 22 *Car.* 2. *c.* 6. § 10.
16. The Crown may grant Licence to alien in Mortmain, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 37.
17. Gifts in Mortmain by Will, *&c.* reſtrained, 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 36.
18. Exceptions as to Univerſities and Royal Colleges, 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 36. § 4.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Eaſt India Company** 26. **Fee-farm Rents** 4. **Firſt Fruits** 27. **Superſtitious Uſes, Vicar** 16. **Union** 3. **Worceſter** 3.

## Mortuaries.

1. May be ſued in Eccleſiaſtical Court, where they have been cuſtomarily paid, *St. Circumſp. agat.* 13 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 4. 9 *Ed.* 2 *ſt.* 1. *c.* 1.
2. How much ſhall be paid for Mortuaries, 21 *H.* 8. *c.* 6.
3. Legacies to Parſon or the Altar, allowed, 21 *H.* 8. *c.* 6. § 5.
4. Mortuaries taken away in *Wales* and *Berwick*, 21 *H.* 8. *c.* 6. § 6.
5. Mortuaries in *Wales* taken away, 12 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 6.
6. In the Archdeaconry of *Cheſter* taken away, and a Recompence made to the Biſhop of *Cheſter*, 28 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 6.

## Mum.

| | | *l.* | *s.* | *d.* | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1. | On Importation pays a Barrel Exciſe, | 0 | 3 | 0 | 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 3. |
| 2. | ——— and ——— | 0 | 3 | 0 | 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 24. |
| 3. | ——— and ——— | 0 | 3 | 0 | 4 *W. & M. c.* 3. |
| 4. | ——— and ——— | 0 | 3 | 0 | 5 *W. & M. c.* 20. § 10. |
| 5. | ——— and ——— | 0 | 3 | 0 | 4 *Ann. c.* 6. § 10. |
| 6. | ——— and ——— | 0 | 10 | 0 | 12 *Ann. ſt.* 1. *c.* 1. § 2. |
| 7. | ——— and ——— | 0 | 10 | 0 | 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 4. § 4. |

8. Duties how to be levied, 2 *W. & M. ſeſſ.* 2. *c.* 10. § 3. 5 *W. & M. c.* 20. § 11. 4 *Ann. c.* 6. § 16. 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 4. § 6.
9. Mum may be exported, and the Exciſe how repayable, 1 *W. & M. ſeſſ.* 1. *c.* 22. § 1.
10. Relanding it, what to forfeit, 1 *W. & M. ſeſſ.* 1. *c.* 22. § 2.
11. Exciſe on foreign Mum, not to be repaid on Exportation, 1 *W. & M. ſeſſ.* 1. *c.* 22. § 4.
12. Maſters of Ships chargeable in their Victualling Bills with the uſual Quantities, 1 *W. & M. ſeſſ.* 1. *c.* 22. § 2.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Malt.**

## Mummers.

To be impriſoned, 3 *H.* 8. *c.* 9.

## Mundick. See Metal.

## Murage.

Forfeited for being taken, otherwiſe than it was granted, 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 31.

## Murder.

1. Is ſlaying by Felony, *St. Marleb.* 52 *H.* 3. *c.* 25.
2. Death by Miſadventure ſhall be found by the Country, *St. Glouc.* 6 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 9.
3. Killing Treſpaſſer in a Foreſt, *&c.* not Murder, 21 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 2.
4. If any Man be ſlain in the Day and the Felon not taken, Townſhip amerced, 3 *H.* 7. *c.* 1.
5. If any be wounded in Peril of Death, Offender ſhall be arreſted, 3 *H.* 7. *c.* 1.
6. Trials at the King's Suit for Murder or Manſlaughter, may be within the Year and Day, 3 *H.* 7. *c.* 1.
7. On an Appeal of Murder, Acquittal or Attainder upon Indictment no Bar, unleſs Clergy had, 3 *H.* 7. *c.* 2.
8. No Forfeiture for killing a Man attempting to commit Murder or Robbery, 24 *H.* 8. *c.* 5.
9. Where Stroke or Poiſoning be in one County and Death in another, Indictment or Appeal ſhall be where the Death happens, 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 24.
10. Acceſſaries may be indicted or appealed in the ſame County, 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 24. § 3.
11. For Trial of Murders where either the Stroke or Death happens in *England*, 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 21.
12. The Sentence to be paſſed on Perſons convicted of Murder, 25 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 37.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Appeal, Bail** 20. **Baſtard** 8. **Clergy, Felons, &c. Felonies without Clergy, Odio & Atia, Palace** 6. **Pardon, Parks, &c.** 5. **Trial.**

## Muſcovy. See Ruſſia.

## Muſlins.

1. Duties, 11 & 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 3. § 1. 3 & 4 *Ann. c.* 4.
2. To be repaid on Exportation, 12 & 13 *W.* 3. *c.* 11. § 13. 7 *Geo.* 1. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 21. § 11.
3. What deemed Muſlins, 12 & 13 *W.* 3. *c.* 11. § 14.
4. Duties not altered by 10 *Ann. c.* 29.
5. Duties on Muſlins, *&c.* to ceaſe, and a Duty of 18 *per Cent. ad valorem* impoſed, 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 74.

*For other Matters, ſee* **India Goods** *and* **Linen.**

## Muſtering of Soldiers. See Soldiers.

## Mute.

If Perſon arraigned ſtand mute, he ſhall be convicted, as by Verdict or Confeſſion, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 20.

*See* **Clergy, Felony.**

## Mutiny. See Admiral, Seamen, and Soldiers.

## Mutton and Lamb.

Not to be imported, 32 *Car.* 2. *c.* 2. § 8.

## N.

## Nankins. See Callicoes.

## Nar River.

Made navigable, 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. Enlarged by 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 27.

## Naſſaboxough.

Its Juſtices, where impowered to determine Appeals, 9 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 7. § 7.

## Naturalization.

1. Children of King of *England*, or of Subjects born out of Allegiance, deemed natural-born Subjects, 25 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 2. 7 *Ann. c.* 5. § 3. 10 *Ann. c.* 5. 4 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 21. 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 21.
2. For naturalizing the Children of *Thomas Points* and others, 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 25.
3. Such as are to be naturalized or reſtored in Blood, ſhall receive the Sacrament, and take the Oaths, 7 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 2.
4. Children of his Majeſty's Subjects born beyond Sea, during the Troubles, naturalized, 29 *Car.* 2. *c.* 6.
5. Children of Officers born abroad, naturalized, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 20.
6. No Alien, though naturalized, &c. capable of Offices of Truſt, &c. 12 & 13 *W.* 3. *c.* 2.
7. Natural Subjects may inherit, and make their Title by Anceſtors born beyond Sea, 11 & 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 6. Provided they were born before Deſcent, 25 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 29.
8. Foreign Proteſtants naturalized, 7 *Ann. c.* 5. Repealed, 10 *Ann. c.* 5.
9. Perſon naturalized at Acceſſion of *Geo.* 1. not diſabled, 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 4. § 1.
10. No Bill of Naturalization to be received, without a Clauſe diſabling from being a Member of Parliament, &c. 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 4. § 2.
11. Time given to the *Palatines* in *Ireland* for taking the Oaths, 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 29.
12. Children of Subjects born abroad to be deemed natural-born Subjects, 4 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 21.
13. Foreign Seamen ſerving two Years upon Proclamation in Time of War, naturalized, 13 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 3.
14. Foreigners reſiding ſeven Years in the Plantations, naturalized, 13 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 7. Extended to the *Moravians*, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 44.
15. Sacrament to be received except by Quakers and Jews, 13 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 7. § 2.
16. Reſtrained from holding Offices of Truſt, &c. 13 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 7. § 6. 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 44. § 5. See No. 22.
17. Foreign Proteſtants ſerving three Years in the Whale Fiſhery, naturalized, 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 45. § 8.
18. Excluded from Offices of Truſt, &c. 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 45. § 10.
19. None to inherit by 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 6. but ſuch as were capable to take at the Death of him who died laſt ſeiſed, 25 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 39.
20. Foreign Proteſtants ſerving two Years in *America*, naturalized, 2 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 25. See No. 22.
21. Deſcendants of natural-born Subjects born abroad, deemed natural born Subjects, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 21.
22. Perſons naturalized by 13 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 7. (*ante* No. 14.) and 2 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 25. (*ante* No. 20.) declared capable of holding Places of Truſt, &c. except within *Great Britain* and *Ireland*, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 25.
23. Clauſe to be added to all future Bills of Naturalization, *viz.* not to extend to beſtow the Benefit of a natural-born Subject on Traders, unleſs reſident in *Great Britain* for ſeven Years, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 84.
24. Foreign Seamen ſerving two Years on board *Britiſh* Ships to be deemed natural born Subjects, 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 20. § 3.

*For other Matters, ſee* **King**, &c. 4. **South Sea Company** 5.

## Naval Stores. See Ships and Stores.

## Navigation. See Ships.

## Navy.

For regulating the Office of Treaſurer of the Navy, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 31.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Seamen, Ships.**

## Navy Bills.

1. Counterfeiting Navy Bills, &c. puniſhed, 1 *Geo.* 1. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 25. § 6.
2. Stealing them Felony, 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25. § 3.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Funds.**

## Navy Office.

How rebuilt 25 *Car.* 2. *c.* 10.

## Necklaces and Bracelets of Glaſs.

Necklaces of Glaſs imported, what Duties to pay, 4 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 5. § 2.

## Neck-cloths.

What Sorts not chargeable by 10 *Ann. c.* 19. 12 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 9. § 5. & *c.* 19.

## Needle-work.

1. Importing it prohibited, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 13.
2. May be exported Duty-free, 11 & 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 3. § 15.

## Negroes.

Duties payable on the Importation of them into the Iſland of *Dominica*, and on their Exportation from *Jamaica*, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 73. § 4.

## Nether Knutsford, Cheſhire.

The Chapelry of, made a ſeparate Pariſh, 14 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 5.

## Nets for Fiſhing. See Fiſhing.

## Nevis and St. Chriſtophers.

103,003 *l.* 11 *s.* 4 *d.* diſtributed among the Proprietors and Inhabitants, 9 *Ann. c.* 23 § 88. 10 *Ann. c.* 34. 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 32. 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 20. § 13. 13 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 3. § 10. 1 *Geo.* 2. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 8. § 24.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Annuities.**

## Newcaſtle (Duke). See Paving.

## Newcaſtle upon Tyne.

1. Keels in the Haven to be meaſured and marked, 9 *H.* 5. *c.* 10. 30 *Car.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 8. 6 & 7 *W.* 3. *c.* 10.
2. No Goods ſhall be ſhipped in the Harbour but at *Newcaſtle*, 21 *H.* 8. *c.* 18.
3. Fiſh, Salt, or Proviſions excepted, 21 *H.* 8. *c.* 18. § 5.
4. Mayor, &c. of *Newcaſtle* may pull down Wears in the River, 21 *H* 8. *c.* 18.

*Gateſide* annexed to *Newcaſtle*, 7 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 10. Repealed, 1 *M. ſt.* 3. *c.* 3.

6. Goldſmiths, Silverſmiths, and Plateworkers incorporated, 1 *Ann. ſt.* 1. *c.* 9. § 4.
7. For the Regulation of Silver in *Newcaſtle*, *ſee* Briſtol.

*For other Matters, ſee* Coals, Gold 34, &c. Limitations 6. Monopolies 7.

## Newfoundland and Newfoundland Fiſhery.

1. Regulations of the *Newfoundland* Fiſhery, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 25.
2. Felonies committed there may be tried in *England*, *Id.* § 13.
3. Limited Quantity of Biſcuit and Peas allowed to be exported there for the Benefit of the Fiſhery, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 11.
4. The Bounty thereon to be allowed when in force, *Id.* § 3.
5. Bounties on Veſſels fitted out from *Great Britain* or *Ireland* there, 15 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 31. § 1.
6. May cure Fiſh in any Part of *Newfoundland* not occupied, *Id.* § 2.
7. Bounties allowed for the Whale Fiſhery there, *Id.* § 3.
8. Regulations as to the drying Fiſh there, and employing Seamen or Fiſhermen, paying their Wages, and ſettling Diſputes, *Id.* § 4, 13, 16, 18.
9. Proviſions and Neceſſaries may be exported thither from *Ireland* and the *Iſle of Man*, *Id.* § 5.
10. Duty on Spirituous Liquors imported there from the Colonies, *Id.* § 20.
11. Regulation of the Fees of Officers of the Cuſtoms there, 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 47. § 3.
12. No Bread Flour or Live Stock to be imported into *Newfoundland* from *America*, except in licenſed *Britiſh*-built Ships, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 1.
13. All the foul Salt on board every Veſſel from *Newfoundland* laden with Fiſh to be deſtroyed in Preſence of the Salt Officer, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 72. § 2.

*For other Matters, ſee* Fiſh and Fiſheries, *and* Greenland.

## Newgate (Gaol of).

The Corporation of *London* impowered to raiſe 40,000 *l.* upon the Orphans Fund for completing ſame, 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 48.

*For other Matters, ſee* London, Middleſex.

## Newgate Market-place.

Leaſed to the City of *London*, 22 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. § 61.

## Newhaven.

1. For Repair of the Harbour thereof, 4 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 17.
2. For building a Bridge over the River *Ouſe* at *Newhaven*, 24 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 21.

## Newington. See Mary, Newington (St.)

## Newport Bridge.

For repairing *Newport* and *Carlion* Bridges in *Monmouthſhire*, 39 *El.* *c.* 23.

## Newport in the Iſle of Wight.

Poll for Knights of the Shire may be adjourned to it, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 10. 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 84. § 16.

## New River.

Shares how taxable, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 6. § 54.

## New Sarum City.

For rebuilding the Council Chamber, Guildhall, and Gaol, regulating the Tolls of the Market, and Rates of the Chairmen, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 93.

## New Shoreham in Suſſex.

1. Certain Electors in that Borough incapacitated from voting for Members of Parliament, 11 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 55. § 1.
2. The Right of Election for the Borough how veſted, *Id.* § 2, 3.
3. Oath be taken by the Electors, 11 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 55. § 4.

## News Papers. See Stamps.

## New Stile. See Calendar.

## New Windſor.

Water-works how taxable, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 6. § 73.

*See* Paving 53.

## New York.

1. Salt, how imported from *Europe* thither, 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 12.
2. Proceedings of the Council and Houſe of Repreſentatives of *New York* ſuſpended, until Proviſion made for the King's Troops, 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 59.
3. To enable the General Aſſembly to paſs an Act for iſſuing 120,000 *l.* Currency in Bills of Credit, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 35.

## News. See Falſe News.

## Nicholas (St.) Deptford. See Deptford.

## Nicholas (St.) Rocheſter. See Rocheſter.

## Night-walkers.

Night-walkers and ſuſpected Perſons to be arreſted, 5 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 14.

## Nine or Men River.

Made navigable, 11 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 19. 27 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 12. 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 69.

## Niſi Prius.

1. Iſſues which are of eaſy Examination may be determined before Juſtices by *Niſi prius*, *St. Weſtm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 30.
2. Judgement may be given at *Niſi prius* in *Darrein Preſentment & Quare Impedit*, *St. Weſtm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 30.

3. Iſſues may be tried at *Niſi prius* by a Judge of the ſame Court, *St. de Fin. levat.* 27 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 4.
4. Iſſues in Plea of Land may be tried at *Niſi prius* before one or two Juſtices of the Place, *St. Ebor.* 12 *Ed.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 3.
5. Juſtices of *Niſi prius* may record Defaults and Nonſuits, *St. Ebor.* 12 *Ed.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 4.
6. *Niſi prius* ſhall be granted as well at the Suit of the Defendant as of the Plaintiff, 2 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 16.
7. *Niſi prius* granted in Attaints, 5 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 6. 23 *H.* 8. *c.* 3. § 8.
8. May be granted before the Juſtices of Aſſize, *&c.* 14 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 16.
9. Juſtices of *Niſi prius* may give Judgement in Aſſize of *Darrein Preſentment & Quare Impedit*, 14 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 16.
10. Panels ſhall be returned in Court and ſhewn to the Parties, 42 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 11.
11. Shall be granted at the Suit of the Jurors after the third Diſtreſs, 7 *R.* 2. *c.* 7.
12. Juſtices of *Niſi prius* may give Judgement in caſe of Felony and Treaſon, 14 *H.* 6. *c.* 1.
13. For the Return of Juries at *Niſi prius*, 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 6.
14. Cauſes laid in *Middleſex* may be tried at *Niſi prius*, 18 *El.* *c.* 12. Within eight Days after Term, 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 31. Within fourteen Days, 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 18. § 5.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Exchequer, Juries, Juſtices of Aſſize.**

## Noblemen. See Lords and Peers.

## Noctanter.

Neighbouring Towns diſtrained to levy Incloſures thrown down in the Night, *St. Weſtm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 46.

## Non-claim. See Fines.

## Non compos. See Idiots.

## Nonconformiſts.

1. Puniſhed by Impriſonment, to ſubmit in three Months or abjure the Realm, 35 *El.* *c.* 1.
2. Keeping a Nonconformiſt in the Houſe after Notice, ſubject to ten Pounds a Month, 35 *El.* *c.* 1. § 8.
3. Penalties on being at Conventicles, 16 *Car.* 2. *c.* 4. 22 *Car.* 2. *c.* 1.
4. Juſtices, *&c.* may break open Door, 22 *Car.* 2. *c.* 1. § 9.
5. Houſes of Peers where they are reſident, not to be ſearched, 22 *Car.* 2. *c.* 1. § 10.
6. If Wife be convicted, Penalty to be levied on Huſband, 22 *Car.* 2. *c.* 1. § 16.
7. Miniſters prohibited to come within five Miles of a Corporate Town, *&c.* 17 *Car.* 2. *c.* 2.
8. Prohibited to teach School, 17 *Car.* 2. *c.* 2. § 4. 12 *Ann.* *ſt.* 2. *c.* 7.
9. Laws not to extend to Proteſtant Diſſenters taking the Oaths, 1 *W. & M.* *c.* 18.
10. Act not to exempt from Tithes, *&c.* 1 *W. & M.* *c.* 18. § 6.
11. Diſſenters ſcrupling to bear Pariſh Offices may act by Deputy, 1 *W. & M.* *c.* 18. § 7.
12. Anabaptiſts intitled to Privileges of diſſenting Miniſters, 1 *W. & M.* *ſt.* 1. *c.* 18. § 10.
13. Proteſtant diſſenting Miniſters freed from Pariſh Offices and Juries, 1 *W. & M.* *c.* 18. § 11.
14. Papiſts and Deniers of the Trinity excepted, 1 *W. & M.* *ſt.* 1. *c.* 18. § 17.
15. Penalty on diſturbing their Worſhip, 1 *W. & M.* *c.* 18. § 18.
16. Perſons in Office prohibited to be preſent at Conventicles, 10 *Ann.* *c.* 2. Repealed, 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 4.
17. Which nevertheleſs prohibits their being preſent in their Habits of Office, 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 4. § 2.
18. Diſſenters permitted to qualify according to Toleration Act, pending Proſecution, 10 *Ann.* *c.* 2. § 8.
19. Diſſenting Miniſter qualified in one County may officiate in another, 10 *Ann.* *c.* 2. § 9.
20. Toleration of Epiſcopal Communion in *Scotland*, 10 *Ann.* *c.* 7.
21. Penalty on Magiſtrates being at Conventicles in their Habits, 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 4. § 2.
22. Epiſcopal Meeting Houſes in *Scotland* to be regiſtered, 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 38.
23. Penalty on unqualified Miniſters officiating in *Scotland*, 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 38. § 5.
24. Epiſcopal Miniſters in *Scotland* to be ordained by a Biſhop of *England* or *Ireland*, 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 38. § 9. 21 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 33. § 13.
25. Peers and others preſent at unlawful Meeting Houſes in *Scotland* diſqualified from voting, *&c.* 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 38. § 11.
26. Affirmation to be taken inſtead of an Oath by the Members of the *Unitas Fratrum*. 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30.
27. Privileges granted to the Members who ſettle in *America*, § 4.
28. For the further Relief of Proteſtant Diſſenting Miniſters and Schoolmaſters, 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 44.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Abjuration, Quakers.**

## Nonjurors. See Oaths.

## Non Obſtante. See Diſpenſation.

## Non-plevin.

None ſhall loſe his Land becauſe of Non-plevin, 9 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 2.

## Non-reſidence. See Reſidence.

## Nonſuit.

1. May be recorded at *Niſi prius*, 12 *Ed.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 4.
2. Shall not be entered for a Plaintiff that hath a Verdict againſt him, 2 *H.* 4. *c.* 7.
3. A Nonſuit may be entered for want of a Declaration in two Terms, 13 *Car.* 2. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 2. § 3.
4. Judgement of Nonſuit may be given where the Plaintiff delays proceeding to Trial, 14 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 17.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Coſts.**

## Non-tenure. See Abatement.

## Norfolk, Norwich, and Suffolk.

1. Who may buy Inſtruments for fiſhing in *Norfolk*, 31 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 3. *c.* 2.
2. Worſted-makers in *Norfolk* may have two Apprentices, 12 *H.* 7. *c.* 1.
3. For rebuilding the Houſes in *Norwich*, 26 *H.* 8. *c.* 8.
4. Biſhop of *Norwich* chargeable with Collection of the King's Tenth, 32 *H.* 8. *c* 47.
5. Only Weavers in *Norfolk* may buy Worſted Yarn in *Norwich* or *Norfolk*, 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 16. 1 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 6.

6. Re-

6. Regulations relating to making Hats, Dornecks and Coverlets in *Norwich* and *Norfolk*, 5 & 6 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 24.
7. For Recovery of Marsh Ground in *Norfolk* and *Suffolk* surrounded by the Sea, 7 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 20.
8. At what Prices Corn and Grain may be exported from *Norfolk* and *Suffolk*, 1 *El.* *c.* 11. § 11.
9. Vessels anchored on Coasts of *Norfolk* and *Suffolk*, where forfeited, 13 *El.* *c.* 11. § 4.
10. For repairing Sea Banks and Sea Works in *Norfolk*, 27 *El.* *c.* 24.
11. Regulations of Stuff Manufactures and Elections, 9 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 9.
12. Who are excused being Sheriffs, 9 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 9. § 3.
13. For repairing Walls, Bridges, &c. 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 15.
14. Elections, &c. regulated, 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 8.
15. None but Inhabitant to be elected Sheriff of *Norwich*, 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 8. § 11.
16. For building Shire House in the County of *Norfolk*, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 21.
17. For Regulations of Silver, see **Bristol.**

*For other Matters, see* **Banks** 3. **Fish** 3, &c. **Marshes** 7, &c. **Ships** 16.

## Northampton.

1. Statutes made there, 2 *Ed.* 3.
2. For rebuilding the Town, 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 1. 27 *Car.* 2. *c.* 1.
3. For paving it, 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 79.

## Northleech School in the County of Gloucester.

How founded and incorporated, 4 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 7.

## North Passage.

1. Reward offered for Discovery of a North Passage between *Atlantick* and *Pacifick* Oceans, 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 6. § 1.
2. Or approaching within one Degree of the North Pole, *Id.* § 2.

## Northumberland and Northern Counties.

1. Process of Outlawry awarded against Felons dwelling in *Tindale* and *Hexhamshire*, 2 *H.* 5. *c.* 5.
2. *Riddesdale*, 9 *H.* 5. *c.* 7.
3. Gathering of Head Pence by the Sheriff of *Northumberland*, prohibited, 23 *H.* 6. *c.* 6.
4. Process of the Warden Court shall only be executed in *Cumberland*, *Westmoreland*, *Northumberland*, and *Newcastle*, 31 *H.* 6. *c.* 3.
5. *Tindale* made Part of *Northumberland*, and Farmers to find Surety to stand to the Law, 11 *H.* 7. *c.* 9.
6. County Court kept at *Alnwich*, 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 25. § 3.
7. Sheriff shall account as other Sheriffs, 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 34.
8. Inquiry into Decay of Houses and Tillage in the Northern Counties, 2 & 3 *Ph.* & *M.* *c.* 1.
9. *Hexhamshire* united to *Northumberland*, 14 *El.* *c.* 13.
10. Commission to inquire of the Decay of Houses in the Northern Parts, 23 *El.* *c.* 4.
11. Burning Corn, &c. made Felony in Northern Counties, 43 *El.* *c.* 13.
12. For repressing Robberies in Northern Counties, 43 *El.* *c.* 13.
13. Provisions for preventing Theft and Rapine upon Northern Borders, 7 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 1. 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 22. 29 & 30 *Car.* 2. *c.* 2. 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 57.
14. Benefit of Clergy taken from notorious Spoil-takers in *Northumberland*, &c. or Justices of Assize, &c. may transport them not to return, 18 *Car.* 2. *c.* 3.
15. Acts for preventing Theft and Rapine on the Northern Borders deemed publick Acts, 6 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 37 § 10.

*For other Matters, see* **County Court** 5. **Horses** 3.

## Northumberland (Duke). See King, Queen, &c.

## North Wales. See Wales.

## Norton (Richard, Esq.)

Statutes concerning his Will, 6 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 32. 10 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 37.

## Norwich.

For licensing a Playhouse within City of *Norwich*, 8 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 28.

*For other Matters, see* **Bishops** 30. **Gold, Norfolk, Worsted.**

## Nose.

Slitting or cutting it off, where Felony, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 1. § 7.

## Notes.

Remedy given to the Indorsee of Promissory Notes, as upon Bills of Exchange, 3 & 4 *Ann.* *c.* 9.

*For other Matters, see* **Bills of Exchange, &c. Coals** 4. **Felony without Clergy, Tit. Forgery and Robbery, Stamps.**

## Nottingham.

For rebuilding the Town, 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 1.

## Novel Disseisin.

1. Such Assize, and Assize of *Mortdancester*, where and before whom to be taken, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 12. *St. Westm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *st.* 1. *c.* 10, 30.
2. May be adjourned for Difficulty, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 12. 2 *H.* 4. *c.* 7.
3. Re-disseisin, how inquired of and punished, 20 *H.* 3. *c.* 3. 13 *Ed.* 1. *st.* 1. *c.* 26.
4. In what Cases an Assize of *Novel Disseisin* lies, *St. Westm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 24. *St. Westm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 18, 25, 46.
5. At what Times, 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 51. 13 *Ed.* 1. *st.* 1. *c.* 10, 30.
6. Tenants may plead by Bailiff, 13 *Ed.* 1. *st.* 1. *c.* 25. 34 *Ed.* 1. *st.* 1. 12 *Ed.* 2. *st.* 1. *c.* 1.
7. Danger of taking a false Exception, 13 *Ed.* 1. *st.* 1. *c.* 25. 34 *Ed.* 1. *st.* 1. *de conjunctim feoffat'*.
8. Record how to be certified and re-examined, 13 *Ed.* 1. *st.* 1. *c.* 25.
9. What Judgement on Disseisin with Robbery or Force, 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 37. 4 *H.* 4. *c.* 8.
10. What to be done on Plea of Jointenancy, 34 *Ed.* 1. *st.* 1. *de conjunctim feoffat'*.
11. Assize of *Novel Disseisin* given against Pernor of Profits, 1 *R.* 2. *c* 9. 4 *H.* 4. *c.* 7. 11 *H.* 6 *c.* 3.
12. May be taken against Patentee of the Crown, 1 *H.* 4. *c.* 8.
13. Copies of the Panel to be delivered to the Parties six Days before the Sessions, 6 *H.* 6. *c.* 2.

*For other Matters, see* **Assize** *and* **Disseisin.**

## Nuſance.

1. Writ of Nuſance may be maintained againſt Alienee of him who erected it, *St. Weſtm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 24.
2. *Vicontiel* Writs of Nuſance may be in Nature of an Aſſize, 6 *R.* 2. *c.* 3.
3. They who put Annoyance in Ditches, *&c.* near Towns, puniſhed by the Chancellor by *Scire facias*, 12 *R.* 2. *c.* 13.
4. Acting under old Charters not continued, to the Prejudice of Trade, a publick Nuſance, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 18. § 18.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Bridges, Brokers** 10. **Butchers** 2, *&c.* **Cattle, Conſimili caſu, Leather** 33. **London, Lotteries** 2. **Squibs.**

---

# O.

## Oaths.

1. Of the Juſtices and other Officers, 18 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 4. 14 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 5.
2. Of Juſtices of Oyer, Gaol Delivery and Aſſize, *&c.* 20 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 3.
3. Of the Clerks of Chancery and Clerks of Courſe, 18 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 5.
4. Of Supremacy appointed by *Eliz.* 1 *El. c.* 1. 5 *El. c.* 1. § 19. 27 *El. c.* 12.
5. Of Obedience, appointed by *Ja.* 1. 3 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 4. § 15.
6. Of Obedience to be taken by all above Eighteen, 7 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 6.
7. All Eccleſiaſtical Perſons taking Orders to take the Oaths, 7 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 6. § 19. See 24 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 35.
8. Where Perſons refuſing incur a Premunire, 7 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 6. § 26.
9. Declaration againſt Tranſubſtantiation and Popery, 25 *Car.* 2. *c.* 2. § 9. 30 *Car.* 2. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 1.
10. Oath *ex Officio* taken away, 13 *Car.* 2. *c.* 12. § 4.
11. Oaths of Allegiance and Supremacy changed, 1 *W. & M. c.* 1. *& c.* 8. 1 *Ann. ſt.* 1. *c.* 22.
12. Repeal of Declaration againſt taking Arms againſt the King, 1 *W. & M. c.* 8. § 11.
13. Declaration of Fidelity for Quakers, 1 *W. & M. c.* 18. § 13. 1 *Geo.* 1. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 6. 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 6.
14. Commiſſion Officers 20 Miles from *London*, may take Oaths at Maſter, 1 *W. & M. c.* 25.
15. Practiſers of the Law to take Oaths on Pain of Premunire, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 24.
16. Refuſing to take Oaths incur Penalties of Recuſants, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 27. § 1.
17. Quakers making Declaration exempted, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 27. § 12.
18. Penalties may be pardoned under Privy Seal, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 27. § 15.
19. Perſons refuſing Oaths diſabled to vote at Elections, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 27. § 19.
20. Aſſociation appointed, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 27. § 3. Repealed, 1 *Ann. ſt.* 1. *c.* 22. § 3.
21. Indemnity from Neglects of taking Oaths, 11 & 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 17. 1 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 17.
22. Abjuration Oath, 13 *W.* 3. *c.* 6. 6 *Ann. c.* 7. § 20.
23. Peers and Members of Parliament to take the Oath of Abjuration before voting, 13 *W.* 3. *c.* 6. § 10. 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 13. § 16.
24. Oaths may be taken in Common Pleas or Exchequer, as well as in Chancery or King's Bench, 1 *Ann. ſt.* 1. *c.* 22. § 5.
25. To be taken in *Scotland*, 6 *Ann. c.* 14.
26. Quakers may affirm the Effect of Abjuration Oath, 6 *Ann. c.* 23. § 14.
27. Directions for taking Oaths in *England*, to qualify for Offices in *Scotland*, 8 *Ann. c.* 15.
28. Advocates, *&c.* in *Scotland* to take the Oaths, 10 *Ann. c.* 2. § 10. 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 43. § 44.
29. All Perſons in Office, *&c.* required to take the Oaths, 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 13.
30. Seamen or Soldiers under Degree of Commiſſion or Warrant Officers to pay nothing for taking Oaths, 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 13. § 31.
31. Alterations of Oaths to be taken by Preachers in *Scotland*, 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 29.
32. All Perſons required to take the Oaths, or regiſter their Eſtates, 9 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 24. 10 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 4.
33. Perſons in the Fleet or beyond Sea to take Oaths after Return, 13 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 29.
34. Perſons continued in Office for ſix Months after the Death of the King, not obliged to take Oaths, 1 *Geo.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 5. *& c.* 23.
35. Six Months Time given to Officers and others to take the Oaths, *&c.* 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 31. § 4.
36. Time for taking the Oaths and the Sacrament enlarged to ſix Months, 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 26. § 3.
37. Chaplain, Schoolmaſters, *&c.* in *Scotland*, to take the Oaths, 21 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 33. § 11, *&c.*
38. Further Time allowed to Members of Corporations to take the Oaths of Office, and ſtamp their Admiſſions, 28 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 3. 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 32. § 2.
39. Further Time allowed to Perſons who have omitted to qualify themſelves for Offices, 28 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 24. 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 32. 33 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 29. 1 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 12. 2 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 23. 3 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 5. 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 4. 6 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 7. 8 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 6. 9 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 12. 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 42. 11 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 18. 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 31. 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 12. 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 76. 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 47. 15 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 17. 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 50. 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 37. 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 39. 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 47. 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 47. 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 25. 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 55. 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 30. 24 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 58. 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 82.
40. Oath of Abjuration altered, 6 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 53.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Affidavit, Corporation, Eccleſiaſtical Courts, *&c.*** 73. **Exciſe** 6. **Jews** 5. **Ireland** 35, *&c.* **Juſtices of Peace, King** 35. **London, Mandamus** 6. **Militia** 24, *&c.* **Nonconformiſts, Papiſts, Parliament, Quakers, Recuſants, Scotland, Sheriff** 9, *&c.* **Swearing.**

## Obits. See Monaſteries.

## Oblations. See Tithes.

## Obligation.

1. Penal Bonds void if made in the third Perſon, in Courts out of the Realm, 38 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 4.
2. In Actions on Bond for Non-performance of Covenants Plaintiff may aſſign many Breaches, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 11. § 8.
3. Payment may be pleaded, 4 *Ann. c.* 16. § 12.
4. Principal, Intereſt and Coſts, may be brought into Court, 4 *Ann. c.* 16. § 13.
5. Stealing a Bond, Felony, 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25. § 3.
6. For Obligations to the King, ſee **Debt to the King.**

*For other Matters, ſee* **Apprentices** 5. **Bail** 16. **Debt to and from the King** 1. **Exchequer** 2. **Felonies within and without Clergy, Fines, Forgery** *and* **Robbery, South Sea Company** 29. **Tithes** 3. **Women** 1, *&c.*

## Odio & Atia.

1. Writ shall be granted freely, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 26.
2. Inquest shall be of lawful Men, *&c. St. Westm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 11.
3. No Writ shall be granted of the Death of a Man, *St. Glouc.* 6 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 9.
4. Appellees kept long in Prison shall have a Writ of *Odio et Atiâ*, *St. Westm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 29.
5. No Writ shall be directed to a Sheriff to charge an Inquest to indict any, 28 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 9.

## Offerings.

To be paid at four Offering Days, or at *Easter*, 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 13. § 10.

## Office of Inquisition. See Inquisition.

## Officers.

1. King's Officers shall not disseise any without Warrant, *St. Westm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 24.
2. Where Gaoler is insufficient, his Superior shall answer, *St. Westm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 11.
3. Officers shall not be made by Brokage or Favour, 12 *R.* 2. *c.* 2.
4. They who appoint Officers in the Courts shall be sworn to appoint sufficient Men, 2 *H.* 6. *c.* 10.
5. Buying or selling of Offices that touch the Administration of Justice or the Revenue, prohibited, 5 & 6 *Ed* 6. *c.* 16.
6. Not to extend to Chief Justices of King's Bench, Common Pleas, Justices of Assize, *&c.* 5 & 6 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 1. § 7.
7. Grants of usual Ecclesiastical Offices confirmed, 1 *El. c.* 4. § 36.

*For other Matters, see* **Commissions, Corporation, Customs, Custos Rotulorum, Excise, Forest, Ireland, King** 40. **Maintenance** 1, *&c.* **Oaths, Parliament, Receivers, Recusants, Tax.**

## Ogilvy (David). See Attainder 33.

## Oier and Terminer.

Writ of Oier and Terminer of Trespasses and Appeals, restrained, *St. Westm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 29.

## Oil.

1. Search to be made in *London* for defective Oils, 3 *H.* 8. *c.* 14.
2. Duties on Hempseed Oil, Rape Oil, and other Seed Oil, and Olive Oil, 2 *W. & M. sess.* 2. *c.* 4. § 9 & 41. Reduced, 15 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 34.
3. No Lamps to be used in private Houses but of Fish Oil, 8 *Ann. c.* 9. § 18.

*For other Matters, see* **Gauging** 2, 7, *&c.* **Rape Seed, Whales.**

## Olaves (St.)

For building that Church, 10 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 18.

## Old Street. See Giles (St.) Cripplegate.

## Old Artillery Ground.

For the better regulating the Poor, and providing a Workhouse, *&c.* in the *Old Artillery Ground*, in the Liberty of the *Tower* of *London*, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 30.

## Old Shoreham. See Shoreham.

## Onslow (Arthur, Esq.)

An Annuity of three thousand Pounds out of the Aggregate Fund for the natural Lives of *Arthur Onslow*, Esq; and of his Son *George Onslow*, Esq; in Consideration of the long continued and eminent Services of the said *Arthur Onslow*, as Speaker of the House of Commons, 2 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 33.

## Orange (Prince of Orange).

Naturalized, 7 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 4.

## Orchal.

To what Duties liable, 4 *W. & M. c.* 5. § 2.

## Orchards and Gardens.

1. Robbing them, 43 *El. c.* 7.
2. Destroying Trees in them, how punished, 9 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 22.
3. Hundred answerable for the Damages, § 7.

## Ordinary.

Indictments against Ordinary, *&c.* for Extortion, to set forth the Fact, 25 *Ed.* 3. *st.* 3. *c.* 9.

*For other Matters, see* **Administrator, Bishop, Clergy, Hospitals** 1.

## Ordination.

1. Forms of Ordination and Consecration confirmed, 8 *El. c.* 1. § 3.
2. Who qualified to have Priests or Deacons Orders, 13 *El. c.* 12. § 5.
3. Persons in Orders to subscribe the Articles, 13 *El. c.* 12. § 1. And take the Oaths, 1 *W. & M. sess.* 1. *c.* 8. § 7. 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 13.
4. Penalty for procuring, giving, or taking Orders for Reward, 31 *El. c.* 6. § 10.
5. None but Priests capable of Benefice or Dignity, or of administering Sacrament, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 4. § 14.

## Ordnance.

Letters Patent for making it, not within 21 *Ja.* 1. 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 3. § 10.

## Orford Haven.

1. Engines destructive of the Fry of Fish there prohibited, 4 *H.* 7. *c.* 21.
2. Penalty of setting a Net with a Stall-boat within the Mouth of *Orford* Haven, 27 *El. c.* 21.

## Oriel College.

Prebend of *Rochester* how annexed to its Provostship, 12 *Ann. st.* 2. *c.* 6. § 7.

## Orkney Islands. See Corn 50.

## Ormond (Duke of)

Attainted, 1 *Geo.* 1. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 17.

## Orphans.

1. Their *rationabili parte* ſaved, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 18.
2. Saving of the Cuſtom of *London* and other Cities, 4 & 5 *Ph. & M. c.* 8. § 7.
3. Funds appointed for Relief of Orphans of *London*, 5 *W. & M. c.* 10. 21 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 29.
4. Duty on Wines imported to *London*, 5 *W. & M. c.* 10. § 8.
5. Duty on Coals continued, 21 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 29.
6. Defendant intitled to Coſts, 21 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 29. § 6.

*For other Matters, ſee* Apprentices 16. Coals 23.

## Orphan's Fund. See London, Paving.

## Ouſe, Huntingdonſhire.

Made navigable, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 29.

## Ouſe, Yorkſhire.

For pulling down Piles and Fiſhgarths there, and improving the Navigation, 23 *H.* 8. *c.* 18. 13 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 33.

## Ouſter le Main.

When Lands are unduly ſeiſed, Iſſues ſhall be reſtored, *Artic. ſuper Cartas*, 28 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 19. *St. de Eſcheator.* 29 *Ed.* 1.

## Outlawry.

1. None to be outlawed but by lawful Judgement of his Peers, or the Law of the Land, 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 29.
2. Proceſs of Outlawry not to go againſt Acceſſary till Principal attainted, 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 14.
3. Pardon of Outlawry ſhall not be granted till Defendant have yielded himſelf, 5 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 12.
4. Averment ſhall be received againſt Return of Sheriff, that a Perſon outlawed was in Priſon, 5 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 13.
5. Proceſs of Outlawry ſhall be awarded againſt Receivers of the King's Money, Conſpirators, Maintainors of Quarrels, Importers of falſe Money, *&c.* 18 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1.
6. Exigend ſhall not be awarded in Treſpaſs, unleſs it be againſt the Peace, 18 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 5.
7. Shall be awarded in Proſecutions on the Statute of Labourers, 25 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 5.
8. In Debt, Detinue, and Replevin, 25 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 5. *c.* 17. Like Proceſs in Caſe, 19 *H.* 7. *c.* 9.
9. Outlawries in other Counties of Men reſiding in County of *Cheſter* to be certified in *Cheſter*, 1 *H.* 4. *c.* 18.
10. Judges may examine outlawed Perſons unable to travel, and record Attornies to reverſe their Outlawries, 7 *H.* 4. *c.* 13.
11. What Additions requiſite in Proceſs of Outlawry, 1 *H.* 5. *c.* 5.—On Indictments in *B. R.* there ſhall be two Writ of *Capias*, containing ſix Weeks, before the Exigend, 6 *H.* 6. *c.* 1.
12. On Indictments and Appeals againſt Perſons dwelling in other Counties, there ſhall be an *Alias Capias*, containing three Months before Exigend awarded, 8 *H.* 6. *c.* 10. § 2. 10 *H.* 6. *c.* 6.
13. No Entry ſhall be made that the Plaintiff appeared in Perſon unleſs he actually appear, *&c.* 10 *H.* 6. *c.* 4.
14. Warrant of Attorney ſhall be recorded the ſame Term that the Exigend iſſues, 18 *H.* 6. *c.* 9.
15. Proclamations ſhall be of Exigends awarded againſt Perſons dwelling in foreign Countries, 4 *H.* 8. *c.* 4. 6 *H.* 8. *c.* 4.
16. Outlawry in Action perſonal no Diſability againſt Plaintiff in Attaint, 23 *H.* 8. *c.* 3. § 5.
17. Proceſs of Outlawry may be directed into *Wales* and *Cheſter*, 1 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 10.
18. Upon Exigends out of the Courts at *Weſtminſter* againſt Perſons in *Lancaſhire*, Writs of Proclamation ſhall iſſue, 5 & 6 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 26.
19. Writ of Proclamation ſhall be proclaimed in the County where Defendant dwells, 31 *El. c.* 3.
20. Extended to *Durham*, 31 *El. c.* 9.
21. Before Reverſal of an Outlawry Party ſhall put in Bail, 31 *El. c.* 3. § 3.
22. Perſons taken on a *Capias Utlagatum* may be bailed, 4 & 5 *W. & M. c.* 18. § 4.
23. Where Perſons outlawed may appear by Attorney to reverſe the ſame without Bail, 4 & 5 *W. & M. c.* 18. § 3.
24. On Exigend for a criminal Matter, Proclamation ſhall be delivered to the Sheriff three Months before the Return, 4 & 5 *W. & M. c.* 22. § 4.
25. Outlawry not diſcharged by general Pardon, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 52. § 61.

*For other Matters, ſee* Acceſſary 1. Account, *&c.* 5. Addition, Amendment 5. Bail 15. Bankrupt 2. Cheſter 3. Durham 6. Identitate Nominis 1. Lancaſter 15. Northumberland 1. Proceſs 6, 10. Scotland, Ships 14. Treaſon 30, *&c.* Wales.

## Overſeers of the Poor. See Poor.

## Owling. See Cuſtoms, Wool.

## Oxen. See Cattle.

## Oxford.

1. Franchiſe granted to Univerſity of *Oxford*, excepted out of general Confirmation, 9 *H.* 4. *c.* 1. 13 *H.* 4. *c.* 1.
2. Scholars outlawed for Riots to be baniſhed Univerſity, 9 *H.* 5. *c.* 8.
3. For amending Bridges and Highways near *Oxford*, 18 *El. c.* 20. 35 *El. c.* 7. § 26.
4. For rebuilding *Magdalen Bridge*, making Roads, cleanſing and lighting Streets, *&c.* in the Univerſity and City, 11 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 19. 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 47.
5. For better regulating the Poor within the City, 11 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 14.

*For other Matters, ſee* Univerſities.

## Oyer and Terminer. See Oier and Terminer, and Juſtices of Oier and Terminer.

## Oyſters.

1. Regulation of the Oyſter Fiſhery, in the *Medway*, 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19.
2. Foreign Oyſters rated to the Subſidy at 7 *d. per* Buſhel, 10 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30.

*For other Matters, ſee* Cuſtoms 148. Fiſh.

## P.

## Packets.

Packet Veſſels exporting or importing Goods, what to forfeit, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. § 22.

## Pages of Honour.

Their Penſions not taxable, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 3. § 97.

## Painters and Painting.

1. Plaiſterers not to exerciſe the Trade of a Painter in *London*, without ſerving an Apprenticeſhip, 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 20. § 4.
2. What Wages Painters Servants or Apprentices ſhall take by the Day, 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 20. § 6.

## Paiſley.

Duty of Exciſe granted to the Town, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 96.

## Palaces.

1. Steward, Treaſurer and Comptroller may inquire by a Jury of the King's Servants, if any of the Servants conſpire the Death of the King, or of any Counſellor, &c. 3 *H.* 7. *c.* 14.
2. Yeomen of Crown and Grooms of Chamber ſhall attend their Offices, 4 *H.* 7. *c.* 7.
3. Limits of the Palace of *Weſtminſter*, 28 *H.* 8. *c.* 12.
4. Great Maſter of the King's Houſe to have the ſame Authority as the Lord Steward, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 39. Repealed, 1 *Mar. ſt.* 3. *c.* 4.
5. Penalty of ſtriking in the King's Court, 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 12.
6. Enquiries of Treaſons, Murders, &c. within the Verge, 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 12. § 1 & 3. Inquiſition by Coroner of the Houſehold, *Id.*
7. Entering into King's Houſe, with intent to ſteal, Felony, 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 12. § 27.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Clerk of the Market, Franchiſes, Lotteries** 11. **Marſhalſea.**

## Pales. See Incloſures.

## Palatine. See Counties Palatine.

## Palatines.

How intitled to Naturalization, 1 *Geo.* 1. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 29.

## Pamphlets. See Stamps.

## Pannel. See Aſſize, Juries.

## Pantiles.

To what Duties liable, 4 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 5. § 2.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Bricks.**

## Paper.

1. Duties upon Paper, Paſte-board, &c. 2 *W.* & *M.* *ſeſſ.* 2. *c.* 4. § 42. 10 *Ann.* *c.* 19. § 32. 12 *Ann.* *ſt.* 2. *c.* 9. Repealed, 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 24.
2. Penalty on removing painted Paper before ſurveyed, 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 36. § 17.
3. Rags may be imported free, 11 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 7. § 10.
4. Drawback on Exportation of foreign Paper taken away, 10 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 27. § 4.
5. Foreign painted Paper allowed to be imported on Payment of additional Duty of $1\frac{1}{2}$ *d.* the ſquare Yard, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 67.
6. Former Duties on Paper, Paſteboard, &c. repealed, and new Duties impoſed, 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 24. 24 *Geo.* 3. *ſeſſ.* 2. *c.* 18.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Books, Cuſtoms, Plantations.**

## Papiſts.

1. Diſability on Papiſts, 3 *Car.* 1. *c.* 3. § 1. 30 *Car.* 2. *ſt.* 2. § 6. 1 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 26. § 2. 11 & 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 4. § 4. 11 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 17. § 1, 2, 3.
2. Penalty on ſending Children abroad to be popiſhly bred, 3 *Car.* 1. *c.* 3.
3. Declaration againſt Popery to be made by Members of Parliament, 30 *Car.* 2. *ſt* 2. § 2.
4. Papiſts refuſing Declaration convict of Recuſancy, and to remove ten Mil s from *London*, 1 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 9.
5. Juſtices of Peace may ſeize Arms of Papiſts, 1 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 15. Extended to *Scotland*, 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 20. § 16.
6. Taking the Oaths and Declaration diſcharged from Penalties, 1 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 15. § 8. 1 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 26. § 7.
7. Horſes exceeding 5 *l.* Value belonging to Papiſts refuſing the Declaration, forfeited, 1 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 15. § 9.
8. Reward for taking Popiſh Prieſts, 11 & 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 4.
9. Penalty of perpetual Impriſonment for a Papiſt's ſaying Maſs, or keeping School, 11 & 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 4. § 3. Repealed, 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 60.
10. Papiſts incapacitated to hold or purchaſe Lands, 11 & 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 4. § 4. Repealed, 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 60.
11. Chancery to order Maintenance for Proteſtant Child of a Papiſt, 11 & 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 4. § 7. See 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 60.
12. Papiſts required to take the Oaths, or regiſter their Eſtates, 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 55. 3 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 18. 10 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 4.
13. Purchaſes from Papiſts without Notice of Claim, made good, 3 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 18. § 4. Explained and amended, 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 51.
14. Conveyances from Papiſts to be inrolled, 3 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 18. § 6. Explained and amended, 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 51.
15. Tax on Papiſts, 9 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 18.
16. 30 *Car.* 2. enacting the Declaration, repealed as to the King's ſworn Servants, 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 31. § 9.
17. Papiſts conforming indemnified from all Diſabilities, 11 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 17.
18. Farther Time allowed for inrolling the Deeds and Wills of Papiſts, 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 34. 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 37. 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 45. 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 46. 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 23. 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 22. 24 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 16.
19. Papiſts and Perſons refuſing to take the Oaths, to pay double to the Land Tax, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 6. § 56.
20. Eſtates doubly taxed, coming to Proteſtants, to be diſcharged, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 6. § 113.
21. Papiſts relieved from certain Penalties and Diſabilities impoſed by 11 & 12 *W.* 3. 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 60.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Advowſon, Ireland, King** 37. **Militia** 9, &c. **Nonconformiſts, Recuſants, Rome, Scotland, Soldiers** 21. **Superſtitious Books, Univerſities** 9, &c.

## Parceners.

1. Parceners holding *in capite*, all do Homage, 14 *H.* 3.

2. Parceners and Jointenants do but one Suit of Court, *St. Marleb.* 52 *H.* 3. *c.* 9.
3. Join in Aſſize of *Mortdanceſter*, though in different Degrees, *St. Glouc.* 6 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 6.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Advowſon** 15. **Eſſoin** 4. **Partition. Suit of Court** 2. **Wales.**

## Parchment.

To what Duties liable, 9 *Ann. c.* 11. § 4. 10 *Ann. c.* 26. § 3.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Stamps.**

## Pardon.

1. General Pardon by Statute, *St. de Tallag. non conced.* 34 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 4. *c.* 5. *Ordin. foreſt.* 34 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 5. *c.* 5. 14 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 2 & 3. 14 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 3. 31 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 13. 36 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 2. 50 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 3. 1 *R.* 2. *c.* 10. 4 *R.* 2. *c.* 2. 6 *R.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 13. 6 *R.* 2. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 3. 21 *R.* 2. *c.* 15. 1 *H.* 4. *c.* 20. 2 *H.* 4 *c.* 13. 5 *H.* 4. *c.* 15. 4 *H.* 5. *c.* 8. 5 *H.* 8. *c.* 8. 21 *H.* 8. *c.* 1. 22 *H.* 8. *c.* 15 & 16. 23 *H.* 8. *c.* 19. 26 *H.* 8. *c.* 18. 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 49. 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 18. 25 *Car.* 2. *c.* 5. 2 *W.* & *M. c.* 10. 7 *Ann. c.* 22. 3 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 19. 7 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 29. 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 52.
2. Ability to hold Office not reſtored by Pardon, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 52. § 49.
3. Pardons of Murder, &c. ſhall not be granted, except, &c. 2 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 2. 4 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 13. 10 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 2. 14 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 15.
4. Perſons pardoned, to find Surety for their good Abearing, 10 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 3. Repealed, 5 *W.* & *M. c.* 13.
5. Where Pardon is granted on Suggeſtion, the Suggeſtion ſhall be recited, 27 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 2.
6. Pardons to be granted to certain Perſons attainted in Parliament, declared void, 11 *R.* 2. *c.* 1.
7. Shall not be allowed for Murder, Treaſon, or Rape, unleſs ſpecified in the Charter, 13 *R.* 2. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 1. 16 *R.* 2. *c.* 6.
8. Chamberlain or Under-chamberlain to indorſe on a Warrant for a Pardon for Murder, Treaſon, or Rape, the Name of the Perſon at whoſe Suit the Pardon is granted, and Penalty of making ſuch Suits, 13 *R.* 2. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 1. Repealed, 16 *R.* 2. *c.* 6.
9. Penalty on thoſe who procure a Pardon for an Approver, if he becomes a Thief again, 5 *H.* 4. *c.* 2.
10. General Pardon, Indemnity, and Oblivion, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11.
11. Perſons pardoned of Felony may be bound to their good Behaviour for ſeven Years, 5 *W.* & *M. c.* 13.
12. Robbers, 4 & 5 *W.* & *M. c.* 8. § 7.
13. Clippers, 6 & 7 *W.* 3. *c.* 17. § 12.
14. Burglars and Horſe-ſtealers diſcovering two or more of their Accomplices, intitled to a Pardon, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 23. § 5.
15. The King's Pardon not pleadable to an Impeachment by the Commons, 12 & 13 *W.* 3. *c.* 2. § 3.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Ambaſſadors** 4. **Apprentices** 47. **Churches** 12. **Cuſtoms** 160. **Felony, Forgery** 5. **Highways** 49, &c. **Ireland** 15. **Money** 81. **Oaths** 18 **Outlawry** 25. **Perjury** 5. **Piracy** 8. **Poſt-office** 16. **Quare impedit** 7. **Recuſants** 48. **Rent** 16. **Robbery** 8. **Seals** 8. **Seamen** 61. **Ships** 82. **Simony** 8. **Soldiers** 22. **Stores** 12. **Taxes** 16.

## Pariſh. See Advowſon.

Where a Townſhip ſhall be deemed a Pariſh, with reſpect to the Poor, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 12. § 31.

## Parks and Ponds.

1. Lords ſhall not have Impriſonment of Malefactors in their Parks, &c. *St. Mert.* 20 *H.* 3. *c.* 11.
2. Malefactors in Parks and Ponds may be puniſhed by three Years Impriſonment and Ranſom, &c. or outlawed, *St. Weſtm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 20.
3. Survey to be taken of Parks, *Extenta manerii*, 4 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 1. § 4.
4. Parks not to be within 200 Feet of Highway, or to be walled, &c. 13 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 5.
5. Malefactors in Foreſts and Parks who will not ſtand to the King's Peace, may be killed, *St. de Malefact. in parc.* 21 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 2. Extended to incloſed Grounds where Deer are kept, 3 *W.* & *M. c.* 10. § 5. And to Lords and Gamekeepers in the Night, 4 & 5 *W.* & *M. c.* 23. § 4.
6. Penalty on pulling down Pales of Park, &c. 3 *W.* & *M. c.* 10. § 9. 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 15. § 6.
7. Recompence to be made by Townſhip to Owners of Parks, for deſtroying their Fences, &c. 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 16.
8. Parks and Chaſes how taxable, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 6. § 4.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Ad quod Damnum** 1. **Deer,** &c. **Felony within and without Clergy,** *Tit.* **Hunting, Fiſh** 9, 18, &c. **Foreſts, Game, Horſes** 2. **Woods.**

## Parliament.

1. To all Parliaments, &c. Men ſhall come in Peace, and without Force, *St. de defenſ. port. arm.* 7 *Ed.* 1.
2. Shall be held once every Year, &c. 4 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 14. 36 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 10.
3. Great Offices taken into the King's Hands at the Beginning of a Parliament, that the Officers might be judged by the Peers, 15 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 4.
4. Men of the Law and Sheriffs ſhall not be returned, 46 *Ed.* 3.
5. Ancient Puniſhment for not attending Summons to Parliament, 5 *R.* 2. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 4.
6. Puniſhment of the Sheriffs not returning Writs, &c. 5 *R.* 2. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 4.
7. Tenements that have been contributory to Knights Wages, ſhall be charged, though purchaſed by Peers, &c. 12 *R.* 2. *c.* 12.
8. Committee appointed to anſwer and determine Petitions to the King, 21 *R.* 2. *c.* 16.
9. Repeal of the Parliament, 21 *R.* 2. 1 *H.* 4. *c.* 3. Of the Parliament held, 9 *Ed.* 4. by King Henry VI. 17 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 6.
10. Appeals ſhall not be purſued in Parliament, 1 *H.* 4. *c.* 14.
11. For enormous Battery of a Servant of a Member, the Offender ſhall be proclaimed, and if he do not render himſelf, he ſhall be attaint and pay double Damages, &c. 5 *H.* 4. *c.* 6. For Aſſaults on Members like Proclamation, 11 *H.* 6. *c.* 11.
12. After Delivery of Writ for Election, Sheriff ſhall proclaim the Day of the Parliament in next County, and then all preſent ſhall attend the Election, and the Knights elected ſhall be returned by Indenture, 7 *H.* 4. *c.* 15.
13. Juſtices of Aſſize ſhall inquire of falſe Returns, and the Sheriff offending ſhall forfeit 100 *l.* 11 *H.* 4. *c.* 1. But the Defendants ſhall have their Traverſe, 6 *H.* 6. *c.* 4. 23 *H.* 6. *c.* 14.
14. Electors and elected ſhall be reſident in the Counties, &c. 1 *H.* 5. *c.* 1. 8 *H.* 6. *c.* 7. Repealed, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 58.
15. Parliament ſummoned by the King's Lieutenant, not to be diſſolved by the King's Arrival, 8 *H.* 5. *c.* 1.
16. Electors for Counties ſhall have Freehold of 40*s.* a Year, 8 *H.* 6. *c.* 7. Within the County, 10 *H.* 6. *c.* 2.

17. Manner

17. Manner of aſſeſſing and levying the Knights Wages, 23 *H.* 6. *c.* 10.
18. Penalty of 40*l.* for falſe Return of a Citizen or Burgeſs, 23 *H.* 6. *c.* 14.
19. None but ſufficient Gentlemen to be choſen for a County, 23 *H.* 6. *c.* 14. § 3.
20. Repeal of Parliament of *Coventry*, for undue Elections, 39 *H.* 6. *c.* 1.
21. Proſecutions contrary to Privilege of Parliament, vacated, 4 *H.* 8. *c.* 8.
22. No Member of Parliament ſhall depart without Leave of the Houſe, 6 *H.* 8. *c.* 16.
23. County of *Monmouth* ſhall ſend two Knights, and Town of *Monmouth* one Burgeſs, 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 26. § 28.
24. Members to be elected for the Counties and Shire Towns in *Wales*, 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 26. § 29. 34 & 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 26. § 110.
25. Royal Aſſent by Letters Patent good, 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 21.
26. Knights and Citizens to be choſen for the County and City of *Cheſter*, 34 & 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 13.
27. Election and Payment of Members for *Wales*, 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 11.
28. Where a Priſoner in Execution is delivered by Privilege of Parliament, Plaintiff ſhall have another Execution, 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 13. Not to diminiſh Cenſure of Parliament for making ſuch Arreſts, *Id.* § 3.
29. For triennial Parliaments, 16 *Car.* 1. *c.* 1. Repealed, 16 *Car.* 2. *c.* 1.
30. Crown reſtrained from adjourning Parliament, 16 *Car.* 1. *c.* 7.
31. Parliament of 1660 aſſerted, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 1.
32. Orders or Ordinances of both or either Houſes without the King, void, 13 *Car.* 2. *c.* 1.
33. Parliament to be held every three Years, 16 *Car.* 2. *c.* 1.
34. County and City of *Durham* to ſend Knights and Citizens, 25 *Car.* 2. *c.* 9.
35. Members not making the Declaration againſt Popery loſe their Seats, 30 *Car.* 2. *ſt.* 2. § 8.
36. Convention at Revolution declared a Parliament, 1 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 1. 2 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 1.
37. Lord Wardens of the Cinque Ports not to nominate Members, 2 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 7.
38. No Member of the Houſe of Commons to be concerned in collecting any new Duties, 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 7. § 57.
39. Members of the Houſe of Commons may be Members, &c. of the Bank, 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 20. § 33. 15 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 13. § 8.
40. Officers of Exciſe prohibited to ſolicit at Elections, 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 20. § 48.
41. Parliaments triennial, 6 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 2.
42. Candidates prohibited to treat or bribe Electors, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 4. 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 24.
43. Penalty of falſe and double Returns, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 7.
44. Returns to be entered by Clerk of the Crown, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 7. § 5.
45. For continuing Parliament in caſe of Death of the King, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 15. 4 *Ann.* *c.* 8.
46. Direction for ſpeedy Delivery and Execution of Writs of Election, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 25.
47. Freeholders Oath, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 3.
48. Conveyances for ſplitting Freeholds, prohibited, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 7.
49. Mortgagor or *Ceſtui que Truſt* in Poſſeſſion, may vote, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 7.
50. Infants diſabled, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 8.
51. Perſons who refuſe the Oaths, not to vote at Elections, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 27. § 19. 6 *Ann.* *c.* 23. § 13.
52. Sheriff ſhall return his Writ within 14 Days after the Election, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 7.
53. Fees of Clerk of Crown on Writ of Election, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 7.
54. No Member capable of any Office in Exciſe, 11 & 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 2. § 150.
55. Suits may be proſecuted againſt privileged Perſons during the Intervals of Seſſions, 12 & 13 *W.* 3. *c.* 2. Extended to all Courts in *Great Britain* and *Ireland*, 11 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 24.
56. Plaintiff ſtayed by Privilege of Parliament, ſhall not be barred by Statute of Limitations, 12 & 13 *W.* 3. *c.* 3. § 3.
57. Suits againſt the King's Debtor not ſtayed by Privilege, 12 & 13 *W.* 3. *c.* 3. § 4. 11 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 24. § 4.
58. Officers of Cuſtoms diſabled from being Members, 12 & 13 *W.* 3. *c.* 10. § 89.
59. Officers of Cuſtoms prohibited from ſoliciting Votes at Elections, 12 & 13 *W.* 3. *c.* 10 § 91. 9 *Ann.* *c.* 11. § 49.
60. Perſons having Places or Penſions, diſabled from being Members of the Houſe of Commons, 12 & 13 *W.* 3. *c.* 2. § 3. Repealed, 4 *Ann.* *c.* 8.
61. Officers may be proſecuted for Miſdemeanors in publick Truſt, notwithſtanding Privilege of Parliament, 2 & 3 *Ann.* *c.* 18.
62. Parliament of *Great Britain* formed, 5 *Ann.* *c.* 8. *art.* 22.
63. Particular Officers diſabled, 6 *Ann.* *c.* 7. § 25. 15 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22.
64. Parliament to meet upon Death of King, and continue ſix Months, 4 *Ann.* *c.* 8. 6 *Ann.* *c.* 7. § 4.
65. Directions for Elections of 16 Peers for *Scotland*, 6 *Ann.* *c.* 23.
66. Voters to take Oath of Abjuration, 6 *Ann.* *c.* 23. § 13.
67. Qualification of Members of the Houſe of Commons, 9 *Ann.* *c.* 5.
68. Not to incapacitate the Heir-apparent of any Peer, or of any Perſon qualified to ſerve as Knight of the Shire, 9 *Ann.* *c.* 5. § 2.
69. Exceptions as to Univerſities, 9 *Ann.* *c.* 5. § 3. 33 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 20. § 3.
70. Poſt Officers not to ſolicit in Elections, 9 *Ann.* *c.* 10. § 44.
71. Annual Returning Officer not to be re-elected the next Year, 9 *Ann.* *c.* 20. § 8.
72. Certain Officers not to ſolicit Votes, 10 *Ann.* *c.* 19. § 182.
73. Multiplying Votes for County Elections prohibited, 10 *Ann.* *c.* 23. 12 *Ann.* *ſt.* 1. *c.* 5. Extended to Towns that are Counties, 13 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 20. Repealed, 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 28. § 2.
74. Quaker's Affirmation admitted, 10 *Ann.* *c.* 23. § 8.
75. Regulations for Elections of Members in *Scotland*, 12 *Ann.* *ſt.* 1. *c.* 6. 7 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 16. Proviſion that none ſhall vote but thoſe who are admitted by the Freeholders, repealed, 16 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 11.
76. Parliaments for ſeven Years, 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 38.
77. Perſons having Penſions for Term of Years, diſabled from being Members, 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 56.
78. Oaths and Penalties appointed againſt Bribery in Elections, 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 24. Proſecutions within two Years, 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 38.
79. Legality of Votes to be according to Determination of Houſe of Commons, 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 24. § 4.
80. Perjury in Returning Officer, Elector, &c. 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 24. § 5, 6.
81. Bribe, 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 24. § 7.
82. County Courts not to be adjourned to a *Monday*, *Friday*, or *Saturday*, 6 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 23. Repealed, 18 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 18. § 11.
83. Judges in *Scotland* not to be Members, 7 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 16. § 6.
84. Troops quartered, to withdraw before an Election, 8 *Geo.* 2.

*c.* 30. *Wincheſter* and *Shrewſbury* exempted, 20 *Geo.* 3 *c.* 50. 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 43. 22 *Geo* 3. *c.* 39.
85. Suits may be commenced in the Intervals of Seſſions, and againſt privileged Perſons, 11 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 24. § 1.
86. Suits againſt the King's Debtors not ſtaid, 11 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 24. § 4.
87. Directions for making up the Freeholders Roll in *Scotland*, 16 *Geo.* 2. *c* 11.
88. Directions for Elections for Boroughs in *Scotland*, 16 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 11. § 26.
89. Act againſt Bribery extended to Elections of Delegates in *Scotland*, 16 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 11. § 33.
90. Directions for iſſuing Writs and Precepts in *Scotland*, 16 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 11. § 40.
91. New Freeholder's Oath, 18 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 18.
92. Statutes of Jeofails extended to Proceedings on this Act. § 15.
93. Alterations of Regulations of Freeholders Votes in 10 *Ann.* *c.* 23. & 12 *Ann. ſt.* 1. *c.* 5. 18 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 18. § 2.
94. When County Court is held within ſix Days after Receipt of the Writ, Sheriff not to adjourn Court longer than ſixteen Days, 18 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 18. § 10.
95. Sheriff, *&c.* offending to be indicted, § 12. 19 *Geo* 2. *c.* 28. § 8.
96. Freeholder's Oath at Elections for Cities and Towns which are Counties of themſelves 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 28.
97. Statutes of Jeofails extended to Proceedings on this Act, 19 *Geo* 2. *c.* 28. § 11.
98. Elections for Cities and Towns that are Counties, regulated, 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 28.
99. Contractors for circulating Exchequer Bills, not diſabled, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 3. § 167.
100. Copyholders not to vote, 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 14.
101. Statutes of Jeofails extended to Proceedings on this Act, 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 14. § 4.
102. Qualifications on Oath, 33 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 20.
103. Not to incapacitate Heir-apparent of Peer, or of any Perſon qualified to ſerve as Knight of the Shire, 33 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 20 § 3.
104. None to vote as Freemen at Elections but ſuch as have been admitted to their Freedom 12 Months before, 3 *Geo.* 3 *c.* 15.
105. In what Manner Perſons are to vote in Right of Annuity or Rent Charge, 3 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 24.
106. For an additional Building, and more commodious Paſſage to the Houſe of Commons, 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 32.
107. Members of Parliament to be taxed at their Manſion-houſes, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 6. § 86.
108. To regulate the Trials of controverted Elections, or Returns of Members to ſerve in Parliament, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 16. Explained and amended, 11 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 42. Made perpetual, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 15.
109. Speaker of the Houſe of Commons impowered to iſſue his Warrant to make out new Writs for the Choice of Members, during Receſs of Parliament, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 41. And in the Room of thoſe who become Peers, 15 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 36. Repealed, and new Proviſions ſubſtituted, 24 *Geo.* 3. *ſeſſ.* 2. *c.* 26.
110. For preventing Delays of Juſtice, by reaſon of Privilege of Parliament, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 50.
111. May be aſſembled in 14 Days in Caſes of Rebellion, 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 3. § 2.
112. Election of a Knight of the Shire for the County of *Southampton*, removed from *Wincheſter* to *New Alresford*, 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 1.
113. Voters at County Elections to be aſſeſſed to the Land Tax for ſix Months previous to the Time of Election, 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 17. § 1. Form of Aſſeſſment, § 19.
114. Regulations for Election of Members for City of *Coventry*, 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 54.
115. For preventing Bribery in the Election of Members for the Borough of *Cricklade*, 22 *Geo.* 3 *c.* 31.
116. Revenue Officers diſabled from voting for Members to ſerve in Parliament, 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 41.
117. Contractors for Publick Service incapable of being elected, or ſitting in the Houſe of Commons, 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 45.
118. For limiting the Duration of Polls and Scrutinies, and eſtabliſhing Regulations as to the Mode of Proceeding in the ſame, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 84.
119. Oath to be taken by Electors, where Qualifications of voting are not ſettled, *Id.* § 5.
120. Regulations as to Returns, and Petitions to the Houſe of Commons on ſame, or in caſe as Return is made, *Id.* § 10, & *ſeq.*
121. Not to extend to Places where Elections already regulated by Statute, *Id.* § 9.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Aids** 3, 4. **Appeals** 5. **Bankrupts, Cambridge** 1. **Cinque Ports** 7, *&c.* **Copyhold** 7. **Error** 11. **Ireland** 15. 49, *&c.* **King** 70. **Land Tax, Leather** 2. **Liberties, London** 41. **Militia** 21. **Naturalization** 10. **Newport, New Shoreham, Oaths, Petition** 1. **Plays**, *&c.* 20. **Poſt Office** 10. **Precedence, Recuſants** 4. **Regiſter** 6. **Scotland, Wales.**

## Parol.

Parol Promiſes, Agreements, Wills, and Conveyances, where ineffectual, 29 *Car.* 2. *c.* 3.

## Parſnips. See Treſpaſs.

## Parſon. See Eccleſiaſtical Courts and Vicars.

## Partition.

1. Jointenants and Tenants in Common compellable to make Partition, 31 *H.* 8. *c.* 1.
2. So Jointenants, *&c.* for Life, 32 *H.* 8 *c.* 32.
3. Proceedings on Writ of Partition regulated, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 31. Made perpetual. 3 & 4 *Ann. c.* 18.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Abatement, Advowſon, Lotteries, Parceners.**

## Partnerſhip. See Bankrupts, Brokers, Inſurance.

## Parton Harbour.

For rebuilding the Pier and Harbour, 4 *Ann. c.* 18. 11 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 16. 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 13.

## Party-wall. See Buildings, Fire.

## Paſſage.

1. Prices of Paſſage at *Dover*, *&c.* limited, 4 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 8.
2. None to paſs out of the Realm without King's Licence, 5 *R.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 2.
3. Reſtrained to *Dover* and *Plymouth*, 13 *R.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 20.
4. Paſſage from *Kent* to *Calais* reſtrained to *Dover*, 4 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 10.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Rivers.**

## Pafteboard, Milled Board, and Scale Board. See Paper.

## Paſture. See Admeaſurement.

## Patents.

1. Form of Patents of Confirmation of Grants and Liberties, *St. Form. Conceſſ.* 13 *Ed.* 1. *ſt* 6.
2. Letters Patent ſhall not bear Date before Day of Delivery of the Warrant, 18 *H.* 6 *c.* 1.
3. Patents, before the King's Title found, void, 18 *H.* 6. *c.* 6.
4. Fees of Clerk of Signet, 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 11.
5. Confirmation of Patents, 1 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 8.
6. Inrolment, *&c.* of Part of Letters Patent, may be given in Evidence, 3 & 4 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 4.
7. Exemplification of Part of Letters Patent, may be pleaded, 13 *El. c.* 6.

*For other Matters. ſee* **Advowſon** 6. **Biſhops** 11. **Clerk of the Signet, Grants of the King** 4, 9. **Inrolment** 6. **Leather** 26. **Monopolies** 9. **Parliament** 25.

## Patron. See Advowſon.

## Patten-makers.

1. Shall not make Pattens of Aſp, 4 *H.* 5. *c* 3.
2. May uſe ſuch Aſp as is not fit for Shafts, 4 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 9.

## Paul's (St.) Church.

1. For building *St. Paul's* Church, 22 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. § 61. 1 *Ja.* 2. *c.* 15. 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 14. Additional Duties for carrying it on, 1 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 12. Declared to be finiſhed, 9 *Ann. c.* 22. § 9.
2. *Paul's* School, veſted in the Mercers Company, 22 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. § 58.

## Pauper. See Forma Pauperis, Poor.

## Paving, Lighting, Cleanſing, and Watching.

1. *Strand* to be paved, 24 *H.* 8. *c.* 11.
2. *Holbourn* and *Southwark*, 25 *H.* 8. *c.* 8.
3. *High Holbourn*, *Aldgate*, and *Whitechapel*, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 17.
4. Other Streets in *London*, 34 & 35 *H.* 8 *c.* 11.
5. Mayor, *&c.* of *London* may bring Water to their Conduits from *Hampſtead*, *&c.* 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 10.
6. Streets near *Aldgate*, 13 *El. c.* 23.
7. For paving the *Minories*, 23 *El. c.* 12.
8. *Drury-lane*, and *St. Giles*, 3 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 22.
9. Streets of *London*, *&c.* 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 2. 22 *Car.* 2. *c.* 12. § 5.
10. Powers given to the Lord Mayor and Common Council for paving and cleanſing the Streets and Sewers in *London*, 19 *Car.* 2. *c.* 3. 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 17. Repealed, 11 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 29. § 121.
11. General Powers for paving and cleanſing the Streets of *London*, *Southwark*, *&c.* 2 *W.* & *M. ſt.* 2. *c.* 8. Repealed, 11 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 29. § 121.
12. For lighting the Streets of *London*, *&c.* 2 *W.* & *M. ſt.* 2. *c.* 8. § 15. 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 20. Repealed, 17 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 29.
13. For cleaning and paving the Streets, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 37.
14. For adorning *St. James's Square*, 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 25.
15. For paving, *&c.* the Streets of *Weſtminſter*, 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 11.
16. For filling up the Channel of *Fleet Ditch*, 6 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22.
17. For paving *Oxford Street*, 8 *Geo* 2. *c.* 8.
18. For regulating the Watch in *St. James Weſtminſter*, and *St. George Hanover Square*, 8 *Geo.* 2 *c* 15.
19. Adorning *Lincoln's Inn Fields*, 8 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 26.
20. For regulating the Watch of *St. Martin's in the Fields*, 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 8.
21. Of *St. Paul Covent Garden*, 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 13.
22. In *St. Margaret's* and *St. John's Weſtminſter*, 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 17.
23. In *St. Ann's Weſtminſter*, 9 *Geo.* 2. *c* 19.
24. For adorning *Red Lion Square*, 10 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 15.
25. For regulating the Watch, and cleanſing the Streets and Sewers in *London*, 10 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22. Repealed, 11 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 29. § 121.
26. For regulating the Watch in *Ely Rents*, 10 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25.
27. For lighting and watching *Spital Fields*, 11 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 35.
28. For adorning *Charter Houſe Square*, 16 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 6.
29. Common Council to order Lamps within the City of *London*, 17 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 29. § 1. Repealed, 11 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 29. § 121.
30. Carts may be drawn by three Horſes on the paved Streets notwithſtanding 2 *W.* & *M. c.* 8. § 19. 18 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 33. § 2.
31. For lighting and watching the Pariſh of *St. John Southwark*, 23 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 18.
32. For cleanſing and watching *St. Martin's in the Fields*, 23 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 35.
33. For adorning *Golden Square*, 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 27.
34. For paving and watching *St. Margaret's* and *St. John's Weſtminſter*, 25 *Geo.* 2. *c* 23.
35. For *St. George Hanover Square*, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 97.
36. *St. Bartholomew the Great*, *London*, 28 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 37.
37. *St Mary le Bone*, *Middleſex*, 29 *Geo* 2. *c.* 53.
38. *St. John Wapping*, and other Pariſhes, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 87.
39. For repairing the Pavements belonging to Churches, Markets, *&c.* in *Weſtminſter*, 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 17.
40. For paving the Streets of *Weſtminſter*, the Pariſhes of *St. Giles in the Fields*, *St. George the Martyr*, *&c.* 2 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 21. Explained by 3 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 23. And farther by 4 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 39.
41. For widening the Streets and Paſſages in *London*, 33 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30. Explained and amended by 6 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 27. Repealed, 11 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 29. § 121.
42. Powers of Acts for paving the Streets, *&c.* of *Weſtminſter* enlarged, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 50. 6 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 54.
43. For paving, *&c.* the Streets of the Borough of *Southwark*, 6 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 24. Explained and amended, 11 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 17.
44. For the better paving, cleanſing, and enlightening the City of *London*, 8 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 21. Repealed, 11 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 29.
45. For opening certain Paſſages, and paving the Pariſh of *St. Leonard Shoreditch*, 8 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 33. Explained and amended, 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 60. 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 96.
46. For paving, *&c.* the Liberty of *St. Martin le Grand*, 9 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 13.
47. To amend 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 85. for paving that Part of the Pariſh of *St. Botolph Aldgate*, which lies in the County of *Middleſex*, and Part of *Eaſt Smithfield*, 9 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 22.
48. To amend 28 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 37. for paving, *&c.* the Pariſh of *St. Bartholomew the Great*, *London*, 9 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 23.
49. For paving, *&c.* the Pariſh of *St. Mary le Bone*, in the County of *Middleſex*, 8 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 46. 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 23. 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 48.

50. For

50. For paving, &c. that Part of *Goodman's Fields* which lies in the Pariſh of *Whitechapel* in *Middleſex*, 11 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 12.
51. That Part of *Whitechapel High Street* which lies in *Middleſex*, 11 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 15.
52. *Wapping Street*, in *Middleſex*, and opening a Paſſage from *Hermitage Street* into *Nightingale Lane*, 11 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 21. 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 86.
53. For amending ſeveral Acts for paving, &c. the City and Liberty of *Weſtminſter*, 11 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 22. 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 44.
54. For paving, &c. *Roſemary Lane*, 11 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 23. *New Gravel Lane*, and other Streets in *Shadwell*, 15 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 54.
55. Powers granted by ſeveral Acts for paving, lighting, cleanſing, &c. the City of *London*, conſolidated and extended, 11 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 29.
56. The Pariſh of *St. John Clerkenwell*, in *Middleſex*, 11 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 33.
57. For paving, &c. the Pariſh of *St. Luke* in *Middleſex*, 11 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 46.
58. The Pariſh of *Trinity Minories*, 11 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 54.
59. The Pariſh of *Chriſt Church* in *Middleſex*, and ſuch Parts of *Brick Lane* as are not within the ſaid Pariſh, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 38.
60. The Pariſh of *St. Sepulchre's* in *Middleſex*, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 68.
61. So much of the Pariſh of *St. Pancras* in *Middleſex* as lies on the Weſt Side of *Tottenham Court Road*, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 69.
62. The Streets of *St. James Clerkenwell*, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 24. 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 63.
63. The Streets of the *Old Artillery Ground* in the Liberty of the *Tower*, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 30.
64. *Groſvenor Square*, and for other Purpoſes, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 52.
65. For paving Streets, opening Carriage Ways, &c. in *Southwark*, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 75.
66. For better regulating the nightly Watch in *Weſtminſter*, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 90.
67. For watering *Piccadilly* from *Berkley Street* to *Hyde Park Corner*, 15 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 57.
68. For cleaning, lighting, &c. the Pariſh of *St. George Middleſex*, 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 15.
69. For paving certain Streets in *Wapping*, 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 22. 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 49. 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 86.
70. For lighting and watching the Road from *Blackman Street Southwark*, to the Bridge at *Walworth*, 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 23.
71. For incloſing and embelliſhing *Hoxton Square*, 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 60.
72. For making Drains to carry off the Water from the Prebendal Eſtate of *Halliwell* and *Finſbury*, 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 66.
73. For eſtabliſhing a nightly Watch in *Mile End Old Town*, 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 66.
74. For paving the Foot Paths of *Whitechapel Road*, and the Streets opening into it, 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 37.
75. For applying 1500*l.* out of the Orphan's Fund, towards widening Avenues into *Goodman's Fields*, 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 50.
76. For 4000*l.* toward paving *Southwark*, 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 51.
77. The Corporation of *London* impowered to open new Streets from *Moorfields* and *Chiſwell Street*, 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 71.
78. For paving the High Street from *Alderſgate Bars* to the Turnpike in *Goſwell Street*, 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 73.
79. *Norton Falgate*, 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 77.
80. For applying 9000*l.* out of the Orphan's Fund to make a Carriage Way from *Spitalfields* to *Biſhopſgate Street*, 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 78. 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 43.
81. For paving *Dirty Lane*, and other Avenues leading from *Whitechapel* to *Spittalfields*, 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 80.
82. For repairing, lighting, &c. *Goſwell Street*, and Parts adjacent, 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 48.



83. For paving *Mile End New Town*, and *Whitechapel* Pariſh, 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 66.
84. For widening *Fenchurch Street* and the *Old Jury*, 23 *Geo.* 3. *c* 46.
85. The Duke of *Newcaſtle* enabled to open a Street from the *Strand* to *Stanhope Street* and *Wylde Street*, 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 65.
86. For paving, &c. Part of the Pariſh of *St. George Hanover Square*, and Part of *Old Bond Street*. 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 84.
87. For the Improvement of *Portman Square*. 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 85.
88. For paving, &c. certain Streets in the Hamlet of *Ratcliffe*, 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 87.
89. The Pariſh of *St. Paul Covent Garden*, 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 42.
90. The Pariſh of *St. Ann Weſtminſter*, and Part of *Cock Lane*, 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 43.
91. The Pariſh of *St. Clement Danes*, 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 89.
92. The Pariſh of *St. Martin in the Fields*, 23 *Geo.* 3 *c.* 90.
93. *Church Lane* in and near the Pariſhes of *Whitechapel* and *St. George's Middleſex*, and other Streets in *Whitechapel* Pariſh, and for repairing the Pariſh Church, 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 91.
94. For watching, lighting, &c. ſuch Parts of *St. Catharine's* Precinct near the Tower as are not included in 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 85. or 9 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 22.—25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 86.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Carts, Certiorari** 5, 45. **Highways, Sewers.**

*And for the local Acts, ſee under the Names of the reſpective Places, except for the ſeveral Pariſhes,* &c. *in* London, Weſtminſter, Middleſex, *and the Borough of* Southwark, *which remain under the preſent Head.*

## Pawntakers. See Brokers.

## Paul's. See Churches.

## Paupers. See Poor.

## Paymaſter General.

For the better Regulation of the Office of, 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 81. Repealed, and other Regulations appointed, 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 50.

## Payment.

Where pleadable in Bar to an Action of Debt on a ſingle Bill or Bond, 4 *Ann. c.* 16. § 12.

## Peace and Peace Officer.

1. Breakers of the Peace to be impriſoned, and find Sureties, &c. 2 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 6. 34 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 1.
2. Other Statutes enforcing keeping the Peace, 1 *R.* 2. *c.* 2. 1 *H.* 4. *c.* 1. 2 *H.* 4. *c.* 1. 7 *H.* 4. *c.* 1.
3. Recognizances for keeping the Peace to be certified to the Quarter Seſſions, 3 *H.* 7. *c.* 1.
4. The Chancery and King's Bench, reſtrained from granting Proceſs of the Peace or Behaviour without Motion and Affidavit; and to give Coſts and Damages to Perſons wrongfully vexed by ſuch Proceſs, 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 8. § 2.
5. Reſtrained from granting *Superſedeas*, unleſs the Proceſs is granted in the Manner required by the Statute, 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 8. § 3.
6. To puniſh inſufficient Sureties, 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 8. § 4, 5.
7. Actions againſt Peace Officers local, 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 12.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Clerk of the Peace, General Iſſue** 4. **Good Behaviour, Juſtices of Peace, Riots, Surety of the Peace.**

## Pearls.

Imported or exported Duty-free, 6 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 7.

## Pearl Aſhes. See Aſhes.

## Pearl Barley.

To what Duties liable, 22 *Car.* 2. *c.* 13. § 3.

## Pears. See Fruit

## Peaſe. See Corn, Treſpaſs.

## Peckham. See Camberwell.

## Peers.

1. What Relief to pay, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 2. § 31.
2. Not to be amerced but by their Peers, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 14.
3. Coming at the King's Command, may kill Deer in a Foreſt, *C. de F.* 9 *H.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 11.
4. Are not bound to come to Sheriff's Turn, *St. Marleb.* 52 *H.* 3. *c.* 10.
5. Privilege againſt Impriſonment, 38 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 1.
6. Peereſſes to be tried for capital Offences, as Peers, 20 *H.* 6. *c.* 9.

*For other Matters, ſee* Lords, Militia 15. Oaths 23. Parliament, Precedence, Treaſon 53. Turn 2. Widows 6.

## Pedlars. See Hawkers.

## Peine fort et dure.

Felons of evil Fame who will not put themſelves on Inqueſts, ſhall be put to Priſon *fort et dure*, *St. Weſtm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 12.

## Pembroke.

For building a New Gaol and Houſe of Correction for that County, 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 46.

## Pembroke College in Oxford.

The Maſter intitled to a Prebend in the Church of *Glouceſter*, 12 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 6. § 7.

## Pembroke (Earl of).

The Fee-ſimple of the Hundred of *Kynwardſton*, and certain Lands in the Pariſhes of *Great Bedwyn* and *Burbage* in *Wiltſhire*, veſted in him, 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 61.

## Penal Laws. See Diſpenſation and Informations.

## Penance. See Prohibition.

## Penitentiary Houſes. See Tranſportation.

## Penny Poſt. See Poſt Office.

## Penſions.

1. Sixpence in the Pound deducted of all Salaries, 7 *Geo.* 1. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 27. § 10. 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 2.
2. What Penſions chargeable with Land Tax, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 3. § 3.
3. What exempt, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 3. § 94, 95, 96, 97.
4. Where aſſeſſed, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 3. § 48.
5. How ſtopped for Non-payment, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 6. § 29.
6. What Penſioners diſabled to ſit in Parliament. *See* Parliament.
7. *Scotland*, *Ireland*, *Jerſey*, and *Guernſey*, excepted as to Perſonal Eſtates, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 6. § 52.

*And ſee farther*, Eccleſiaſtical Courts, Officers.

## Pepper. See Spices.

## Perjury and Subornation of Perjury.

1. Puniſhed ſummarily in divers Inſtances by Chancellor, Treaſurer, Chief Juſtices, *&c.* 11 *H.* 7. *c.* 25.
2. Puniſhment of wilful Perjury and Subornation, by Pillory, *&c.* 5 *El. c.* 9. § 4, 7. Tranſportation added, 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25. § 2. Made perpetual, 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 18.
3. Upon Reverſal of Judgement of Perjury, Party grieved ſhall recover Damages, 5 *El. c.* 9. § 5.
4. Saving Eccleſiaſtical Juriſdiction, 5 *El. c.* 9. § 11.
5. Perjury and Subornation excepted out of general Pardon, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 52. § 19, 21.
6. Proſecutions for Perjury and Subornation made more eaſy, 23 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 11.

*For other Matters, ſee* Attornies 26. Bankrupt 5, 6, *&c.* Coffee 10. Linen 32. London 46. Maintenance 12. Parliament 80, *&c.* Regiſter 4. Ships 87, *&c.* Hope 10.

## Perring (Peter). See Rumbold (Sir Thomas).

## Perry. See Cyder, Malt.

## Perſian Goods. See Silk and India Goods.

## Perſonal Eſtates.

1. How taxable, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 6. § 49.
2. Perſons having Goods in a different Place from that where they reſide, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 3. § 30, 49.
3. Or that have no certain Dwelling, or are out of the Realm, in what Place taxable, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 3. § 48.
4. And what Relief for Perſons doubly charged, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 3. § 50.
5. Perſons eſcaping the Taxation, by changing their Place of Reſidence, or by any other Fraud, charged treble, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 3. § 51.
6. Houſholders not diſcovering their Lodgers, what to forfeit, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 3. § 52.
7. *Scotland*, *Ireland*, *Jerſey*, or *Guernſey*, excepted as to Perſonal Eſtates, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 6. § 52.

*See* Adminiſtrator.

## Peter Pence. See Rome 7.

## Peterſham, Surrey.

For lighting, watching, *&c.* the Roads in that Town, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 42.

## Petitions.

1. What Petitions to the King or Parliament are tumultuous and illegal, 13 *Car.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 5.
2. What

2. What lawful, 1 *W. & M. ſeſſ.* 2. *c.* 2.
*For other Matters, ſee* **Liberties.**

## Petition of Right.

1. Only four Writs of Search for the King, 14 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 14.
2. Petition of Right, 3 *Car.* 1. *c.* 1.

## Petit Treaſon.

What adjudged Petit Treaſon, 25 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 5. *c.* 2.
*For other Matters, ſee* **Acceſſary, Clergy, Treaſon.**

## Petty Chapman. See Hawkers.

## Petty Seals. See Seals.

## Pewterers.

1. Weights and Standard of their Metal limited, 19 *H.* 7. *c.* 6. 4 *H.* 8. *c.* 7.
2. Their Goods ſearched and ſold in open Places, *&c.* 25 *H.* 8. *c.* 9. 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 4.
3. Shall not take Strangers Apprentices, 25 *H.* 8. *c.* 9. § 3. 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 4.
4. No Stranger born ſhall work Pewter, *&c.* 25 *H.* 8. *c.* 9. § 3.
5. Duties on Tin imported, 2 *W. & M. ſeſſ.* 2. *c.* 4. § 52.
6. Pewter and Tin exported, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 34. § 1.
7. Saving of Charters granted to Tinners of *Devon* and *Cornwall*, 5 *W. & M. c.* 6. § 4.
*For other Matters, ſee* **Metal** *and* **Tin.**

## Phyſicians and Surgeons.

1. None to practiſe Phyſick or Surgery in *London*, unleſs admitted by the Biſhop, or Dean of *St. Paul's*, 3 *H.* 8. *c.* 11.
2. Surgeons diſcharged of Pariſh Offices and Juries, *&c.* in *London*, 5 *H.* 8. *c.* 6.
3. College of Phyſicians incorporated, 14 & 15 *H.* 8. *c.* 5.
4. May practiſe Surgery, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 40. § 3.
5. Diſcharged from Pariſh and Ward Offices, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 40.
6. Survey of Apothecary's Wares, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 40. § 2. 1 *M. ſt.* 2. *c.* 9. § 5.
7. Surgeons incorporated with Barbers, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 42.
8. Surgeons ſhall have their Names over their Doors, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 42. § 3.
9. Privileges granted, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 42.
10. Liberty given to any Perſons to adminiſter Medicines in ſome Caſes, 34 & 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 8.
11. Power given to the College to commit Offenders, *&c.* 1 *M. ſt.* 2. *c.* 9.
12. For ſearching of Medicines, 10 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 20.
13. Reward to *Joanna Stephens* for diſcovering her Medicine for diſſolving the Stone, 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 23.
14. Surgeons Company in *London* ſeparated from the Barbers, 18 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 15.
15. Surgeons of the Army to be examined by Examiners appointed by the Surgeons Company, 18 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 15. § 9.
*For other Matters, ſee* **Apothecaries.**

## Pictures.

1. Duty on Importation of them, 6 & 7 *W.* 3. *c.* 7. § 2. 3 & 4 *Ann. c.* 4. § 5. Perpetual, 7 *Ann. c.* 7.
2. Duty regulated by Meaſure, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 20. § 49. 11 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 7. § 12.

## Pilchards. See Fiſh, Herrings, and Salt.

## Pilgrims.

Shall paſs only at *Dover*, 9 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 8.

## Pillory.

Muſt be of convenient Strength in every Town, *Judic. Pillor.* 51 *H.* 3. *ſt.* 6. *Ordin. pro piſtor. incerti temp. c.* 3. Vol. 1. 186.
*For other Matters, ſee* **Actions Popular** 6. **Bankrupts** 5, *&c.* **Brafiers** 4. **Briefs** 2. **Cheats** 1. **Conjuration, Deer,** *&c.* 10 **Foreſtallers** 6. **Forgery** 3. **Fuel** 2. **Inns,** *&c.* 3. **Linen** 12, *&c.* **Perjury** 2. **Privileged Places** 2. **Silk** 20. **Soldiers** 20. **Victuals** 14. **Wax** 4. **Weights** 12.

## Pilots.

1. Regulation of Pilots at *Dover* and *Deal*, 3 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 13. Continued by 4 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 12. 18 *Geo.* 3. *c* 45. § 7.
2. Lord Warden, and Commiſſioners of Loadmanage, may make Regulations for Government of *Dover* Pilots, 7 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21. § 14. Continued, 4 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 12. 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 45. § 7.
3. For Government of Pilots of *Trinity Houſe* at *Deptford*, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 20.
4. For the Regulation and Government of Pilots in the Port of *King's Lynn*, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 30.
5. In the Port of *Boſton in Lincolnſhire*, 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 23.
6. In the Port of *Cheſter*, 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 61. § 33, *&c.*

## Pine Trees.

In the Plantations how preſerved, 9 *Ann. c.* 17.
*For other Matters, ſee* **Stores.**

## Pins.

1. Directions for the good making of them, 34 & 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 6. Repealed, 37 *H.* 8. *c.* 13.
2. Permitted to be imported, 27 *El. c.* 11.

## Pintadoes. See Linen.

## Pipe in Herefordſhire.

Its Meadow and Paſture how provided for, 4 *Ja* 1. *c.* 11.

## Pipowder. See Fair.

## Pirates.

1. For Trial of Pirates, 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 4. 28 *H.* 8. *c.* 15. 11 & 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 7.
2. Robberies committed by the King's Subjects under Commiſſions from foreign Princes, Piracy, 11 & 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 7. § 8.
3. Mutiny of Mariners, Piracy, 11 & 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 7. § 9.
4. Encouragement to defend Ships againſt Pirates, 11 & 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 7. § 11.
5. For Trial of Pirates in Plantations, 11 & 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 7. § 14, 15.
6. Forcibly throwing Goods overboard, Piracy, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 24.
7. Perſons committing Hoſtilities, or aiding Enemies, at Sea, may be tried as Pirates, 18 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30.

8. Piracies

8. Piracies and Robberies on the Seas excepted out of general Pardon, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 52. § 13.

*For other Matters, see* **Admiral, Felonies without Clergy, Merchants** 6. **Safe Conduct, Seamen** 31, 32, 33. **Ships** 96, *&c.*

## Pitch and Tar.

1. Not to be imported but in *Engliſh* Shipping, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 18. § 8.
2. Nor from the *Netherlands* or *Germany*, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. § 23.
3. To what Duties liable, 4 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 5. § 2.
4. Penalty on burning and deſtroying Pitch or Tar Trees in the Plantations, 3 & 4 *Ann.* *c.* 10. § 6, 7.
5. Importation of it from the Plantations, and *Scotland*, into *England*, encouraged, 3 & 4 *Ann.* *c.* 10. 12 *Ann. ſt.* 1. *c.* 9. 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 11. § 16, 17, 18. 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 12. § 4. 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 35. § 3.
6. Plantation Pitch and Tar to be clean, 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 11. § 16. 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 52. § 2. 25 *Geo.* 2 *c.* 35. § 3.

*For other Matters, see* **Dundonald (Earl of), Plantations,** *and* **Stores.**

## Pitkin (Thomas).

His Creditors how relieved, 5 *Ann.* *c.* 23.

## Pitten-weem.

Duty of two Pennies *Scots* upon Ale there, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 9.

## Pladdings and Fingrums. See Scotland Arms, and Woollen Manufactures.

## Plague.

1. For Ordering and Relief of Perſons infected, 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 31.
2. Infected Perſons going abroad deemed Felons, § 7.—Regulations for Ships to perform Quarentine, 9 *Ann.* *c.* 2. 7 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 3. 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 8. & *c.* 10. 1 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 13. 6 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34.
3. Penalty on Maſter breaking Quarentine, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 18. § 14. 27 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 18. § 4.
4. Directions for performing Quarentine and erecting Lazarettos, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 6. 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 8. Explained and amended, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 37.
5. Perſons diſobeying Directions guilty of Felony, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 6. § 2, 3, 8, 10, 17, 18.
6. Orders for Quarentine to be read in Churches, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 6. § 20.
7. Goods liable to retain Infection, coming from *Levant* without a clean Bill of Health, not to be landed, unleſs aired in a foreign Lazaret, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 18. § 12.
8. 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 18. further continued, 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 35. § 2. Further continued 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 29. § 6.

## Plaiſterers.

Not to exerciſe the Art of a Painter in *London*, 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 20.

## Plantations.

1. Sugar, Tobacco, Cotton, Wool, Indico, Ginger, and dying Wood of the Growth of the Plantations, ſhall be exported thence to *England* only, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 18. § 18. Rice and Melaſſes, 3 & 4 *Ann.* *c.* 5. § 12.
2. No *European* Goods imported into any Plantation but in *Engliſh*-built Shipping, whereof the Maſter and three Fourths of the Mariners are *Engliſh*, 15 *Car.* 2. *c.* 7. Salt for the Fiſheries excepted, *Id.* § 7.
3. Goods imported by Land or Sea, notified to Governor, 15 *Car.* 2. *c.* 7. § 8.
4. Penalty on Officers of Cuſtoms ſuffering Plantation Goods to paſs, not being firſt unladen, 15 *Car.* 2. *c.* 7. § 9.
5. Duty on Sea Coals ſent to Plantations, 15 *Car.* 2. *c.* 7. § 10.
6. Plantation Goods not to be carried thence to *Ireland*, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 26.
7. Penalties on unloading Plantation Goods elſewhere than in *England*, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 26. § 12. 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 22. § 8 & 14.
8. Duties on Whale Oil, Blubber, *&c.* taken by Ships of the Plantations, 25 *Car.* 2. *c.* 7. 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 12. § 4.
9. Duties payable in the Plantations for Goods ſhipped there, 25 *Car.* 2. *c.* 7. § 2. Explained, 4 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 15. and ſee 24 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 16. § 6.
10. Plantation Goods not to be carried in foreign Ships, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 22.
11. Governors of Plantations, *&c.* to take an Oath, *&c.* to obſerve Regulations of Trade, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 22. § 4. 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 20. § 69.
12. Officers of Cuſtoms there to have the ſame Power as Officers of Cuſtoms in *England*, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 22. § 6.
13. By-laws, or Cuſtoms, contrary to Law, void, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 22. § 9.
14. Places of Truſt there, in Law or Treaſury, to be in Hands of natural-born Subjects, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 22. § 12.
15. King to approve Governors, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 22. § 16.
16. Lands there not to be ſold to Aliens without Majeſty's Conſent, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 22. § 16.
17. Ships to be regiſtered, *&c.* 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 22. § 17.
18. Governors of Plantations may be tried in *England* for Offences, 11 & 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 12.
19. *Iriſh* Linen may be exported to the Plantations, 3 & 4 *Ann.* *c.* 8.
20. Bounties on importing Stores from the Plantations, 3 & 4 *Ann.* *c.* 10. 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 35. § 3. Continued, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 86. § 6. 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 69. § 8.
21. Penalty on deſtroying Pine Trees, 3 & 4 *Ann.* *c.* 10. § 6. 9 *Ann.* *c.* 17. 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 12. § 5. 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 35.
22. Value of foreign Coins there, ſettled, 6 *Ann.* *c.* 30.
23. All Subjects to have free Trade to *America*, 6 *Ann.* *c.* 37. § 15 & 22.
24. Plantation Bonds to be delivered up if not put in Suit in three Years, 8 *Ann.* *c.* 13. § 23.
25. Duties on Prize Goods in *America*, 9 *Ann.* *c.* 27.
26. Infants conſenting may be bound to Service, 4 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 11. § 5.
27. Furs of Plantations to be brought to *Great Britain*, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 15. § 24.
28. Salt may be carried from any Part of *Europe* to *Pennſylvania*, 13 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 5. To *New York*, 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 12.
29. *Lignum vitæ* may be imported from the Plantations free, 1 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 17. § 5.
30. Undivided Shares of *Carolina* ſurrendered to his Majeſty, 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34.
31. Regulations for Preſervation of Woods in *America*, 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 35. and ſee No. 20.
32. Liberty to carry Rice from *Carolina* to South of *Cape Finiſterre*, 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 28.
33. Before ſhipped, Exporter to make an Entry with the Collector of the Cuſtoms, *&c.* § 4.
34. Half Subſidy to be paid, 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 28. § 5.
35. Extended to *Georgia*, 8 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. 27 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 18. § 3.

36. Goods not enumerated may be imported into *Ireland* from the Plantations, 4 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 15.
37. Debts owing in the Plantations may be proved before a Magiſtrate in *England*, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 7.
38. Lands in the Plantations liable to Debts, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 7. § 4.
39. Hats not to be exported from one Plantation to another, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22.
40. Hatters in *America* not to have more than two Apprentices, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22. § 7.
41. Duty on Coffee of the Plantations reduced, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 24. See Title **Coffee**, No. 17.
42. Duty on foreign Rum and Melaſſes imported to the Plantations, 6 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 13. 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 26.
43. No Sugar to be imported into *Ireland*, unleſs of the Growth of the Plantations, or ſhipped in *Great Britain*, 6 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 13. made perpetual, ſubject to Alterations, 4 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 15.
44. Drawback on Sugar re-exported, 6 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 13. § 9. 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 23. § 8.
45. Allowance on Exportation of Sugar refined in *Great Britain*, 6 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 13. § 10.
46. Liberty given to carry Sugar from the Plantations to foreign Markets, 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30. Continued, 4 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 12. Extended to all *Britiſh* Ships, 15 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 33. § 5. Further continued, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 56. § 4. 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 45. § 3.
47. Oath that the Ship belongs to *Britiſh* Subjects, 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30. § 3.
48. Ships taking in other Goods ſubject to Entries, *&c.* § 10.
49. Charters to be granted in Time of War to Adventurers to conquer Lands in *America*, 13 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 4. § 13.
50. Foreigners reſiding ſeven Years in the Plantations, and taking the Oaths, deemed natural Subjects, 13 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 7.
51. Unlawful Stocks and Undertakings in the Plantations, prohibited, 14 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 37.
52. Maſters of Ships to make Oath of the Truth of their Regiſter, 15 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 31.
53. Relief provided where Regiſter is loſt, 15 *Geo* 2. *c.* 31. § 2.
54. Conditions of Plantation Bonds ſhall ſpecify producing a Certificate of landing the Goods within 18 Months, 15 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 31. § 4.
55. Seamen in Plantations not to be impreſſed, 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30.
56. Premium on Plantation Indico, 21 *Geo* 2. *c.* 30. 28 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25. Continued and amended, 3 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 25. 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 44. § 1.
57. Raw Silk may be imported free, 23 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 20.
58. Bar Iron may be imported to *London*, and Pig Iron to any Port, free, 23 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 29. Bar Iron to any Port, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 16.
59. Slitting Mills, Steel Furnaces, *&c.* not to be erected in the Plantations, 23 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 29. § 9.
60. Pot Aſhes may be imported free, 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 51.
61. Reſtraint of Paper Credit, 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 53.
62. Act concerning Atteſtation of Wills extended to *Britiſh* Colonies, 25 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 6. § 10.
63. Foreign Proteſtants enabled to ſerve as Officers and Soldiers in *America*, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 5 § 1.
64. For recruiting the Army, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 35.
65. Indented Servants may be enliſted, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 35. § 1.
66. Troops raiſed in *America*, when joined with *Britiſh* Forces, ſubject to Articles of War, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 6. § 73.
67. No Victuals to be exported from the Plantations during the War with *France*, except to *Great Britain* or *Ireland*, or to ſome of the Plantations, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 9.
68. Rice may be exported to the Southward of *Cape Finiſterre*, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 9. § 11.
69. Certain Rates and Duties on foreign Goods imported, 4 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 15. So much of 4 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 15. as relates to clandeſtine Conveyance of Sugar to *Great Britain* explained and amended, 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 58. 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 7.
70. Paper Bills of Credit declared void, 4 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 34.
71. For Trial of Pirates, ſee **Pirates** 7.
72. Premium on Indico continued and amended, 3 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 25. 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 37. Continued, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 57. § 6.
73. Rates of Poſtage of Letters altered, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 25.
74. Spirits ſhipped in *America*, conditioned not to be landed in the Iſle of *Man*, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 39. § 5.
75. Bounty on Timber imported from *North America*, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 45. § 1.
76. Coffee exempted from additional Duty, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 45. § 11.
77. Importation of *Britiſh American* Iron, extended to *Ireland*, and of Lumber, to *Ireland*, the *Madeiras*, *Azores*, or to any Part of *Europe* South of *Cape Finiſterre*, upon giving Bond, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 45. § 22.
78. Veſſels ſailing from *America*, to give Bond, whether any Goods are there laden on board or not, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 45. § 24.
79. Veſſels, without Decks, carrying Produce or Manufacture of the *Britiſh* Colonies, not liable to Duties, nor prohibited being exported, nor obliged to take out Cockets, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 45. § 25.
80. Colonies and Plantations in *America*, declared ſubject to the legiſlative Authority of *Great Britain*, 6 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 12. § 1.
81. 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 24. ſo far as relates to Growth of Coffee, continued, 6 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 44. § 4.
82. Particular Ports in *Jamaica* and *Dominica*, opened for free Importation of certain ſpecified Goods, 6 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 49. Continued, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 73. § 1. 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 41. 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 29. § 1.
83. Regulations as to the Importation and Exportation of Goods to and from *Dominica*, 6 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 49.
84. Duties on Goods imported into, and exported from *Dominica*, 6 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 49.
85. Offenders againſt the late Stamp Act indemnified, 6 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 51. § 1.
86. Unſtamped Deeds and Inſtruments executed during the Continuance of the late Stamp Act, declared valid, 6 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 51. § 2.
87. Alteration of the Duties on foreign Melaſſes and Syrups; and of certain Duties on *Britiſh* Sugar, Coffee, and Pimento, 6 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 52.
88. Of the Duties on Coals, certain *Eaſt-India* Goods, Cambricks, *&c.* 6 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 52.
89. Sago Powder and Vermicelli allowed to be imported Duty free from the Colonies, 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 30. Continued, 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 29. § 2.
90. Liberty to *Carolina* and *Georgia*, of carrying Rice to the South of *Cape Finiſterre*, continued, 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 35. § 3.
91. Cuſtoms and other Duties in *Britiſh* Colonies under the Management of Commiſſioners reſiding there, 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 41.
92. Duties laid on the Importation of certain Goods into the Colonies, 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 46. § 1, Repealed as to particular Articles, 10 *Geo* 3. *c.* 17. And as to Tea, 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 12. § 2.
93. Drawback of the Duties on *Britiſh American* Coffee and Cocoa Nuts, on Exportation from *Great Britain*, 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 46. § 6.
94. For ſuſpending all Proceedings of the Council and Houſe of Repreſentatives of *New York*, until Proviſion made for the King's Troops there, 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 59.
95. For Recovery of Penalties and Forfeitures inflicted by Acts relating to Trade and Revenues, 8 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 22.

96. Pre-

96. Premiums on Importation of Raw Silk, 9 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 38.
97. Free Importation of certain Raw Hides and Skins allowed, 9 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 39. § 1.
98. To continue Importation of Salted Proviſions from *America*, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 2. 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 9.
99. Fees of Officers of the Cuſtoms, and Naval Officers in the Colonies, regulated, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 37. § 2. Continued, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 56. § 6. 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 22. § 5. 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 6.
100. Foreigners impowered to lend Money at 5 *per Cent.* on Security of Freehold Eſtates in the *Weſt Indies*, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 14.
101. Certificates, Notes, &c. accepted by publick Creditors in any of the *American* Colonies, as Securities, declared to be legal Tenders for Debts due to the publick Treaſuries in the Colonies, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 57.
102. Timber the Produce of the Iſland of *Dominica* may be imported into the other *American* Colonies, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 73. § 5. Continued, 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 44. § 4.
103. Trade of the Port of *Boſton* in *New England* ſuſpended, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 19. Repealed, 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 5. § 42.
104. For the impartial Adminiſtration of Juſtice in the Province of *Maſſachuſſet's Bay*, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 39.
105. For the better regulating the Government of that Province, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 45. Repealed, 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 11.
106. For providing Quarters for Soldiers in his Majeſty's Service in *North America*, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 54.
107. For Government of the Province of *Quebec*, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 83. 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 88. Explained and amended, 15 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 40.
108. The Trade of the four *New England* Provinces reſtrained, and their *Newfoundland* Fiſhery prohibited, 15 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 10. Repealed, 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 5. § 42.
109. To reſtrain the Trade of *New Jerſey*, *Pennſylvania*, *Maryland*, *Virginia*, and *South Carolina*, 15 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 18. Repealed, 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 5. § 42.
110. All Trade and Intercourſe with the rebellious Colonies prohibited, 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 5. § 1. Repealed, 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 26.
111. Sole Property of all Prizes veſted in the Captors, *Id.* § 3.
112. Judges of Admiralty Courts how to proceed in Condemnation of Prizes, 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 5. § 5.
113. Admiralty impowered to commiſſion Privateers to cruize againſt the rebellious Colonies, 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 7. Repealed, 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 26.
114. Bounty of 5 *l.* to be paid for every Man taken on board *American* Prizes, *Id.* § 16.
115. His Majeſty impowered to detain Perſons charged with High Treaſon in the *American* Colonies, 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 9. 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 1. 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 1. 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 5. 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 2. 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 1.
116. The Exerciſe of Taxation over the *Britiſh North American* Colonies, and in the *Weſt Indies*, except for the Regulation of Commerce, given up, 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 12. § 1.
117. Commiſſioners authorized to treat with the *Americans*, 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 13.
118. Goods the Produce or Manufacture of *Grenada* or the *Grenadines*, on board neutral Veſſels bound to neutral Ports, not to be condemned as Prize, 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 29.
119. Goods may be exported from *Great Britain* or *Ireland* to any Town in *America* certified to be under the Protection of his Majeſty's Arms, 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 46 § 1. Continued by 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 29. § 4. 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 13. § 7.
120. Goods the Produce of *America*, or Prize Goods, may be exported from ſuch Towns to *Great Britain*, *Ireland*, *Newfoundland*, &c. 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 46. § 3. Continued by 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 29. § 4. 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 13. § 7.
121. For the detaining and exchanging *American* Priſoners brought into *England*, 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 10.
122. His Majeſty impowered to conclude a Peace or Truce with certain Colonies in *North America*, 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 46.
123. Granting Patent Offices to be executed in the Colonies reſtricted, 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 75.
124. No Manifeſt or other Document except Exportation Bonds to be required from any *American* Veſſel coming into or clearing out of any *Britiſh* Port; and Regulations for carrying on Trade with *America* for a limited Time, 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 39. Continued by 24 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 2. 24 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 15. and extended by 24 *Geo.* 3. *ſeſſ.* 2. *c.* 45. and 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 5.
125. Commiſſioners appointed to inquire into the Loſſes and Services of the *American* Loyaliſts, 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 80. 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 76.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Aliens** 13. **Apprentices** 41. **Brandy** 39, &c. **Brokers** 9. **Coals** 30. **Cochineal** 2. **Coffee** 17. **Copper** 6. **Corn, Cuſtoms, Drugs** 5. **Eaſt India Company, Flax** 11, 16. **Greenland, Habeas Corpus** 7. 9. **Hats** 14, **Hops** 11. **India Goods** 18. **Indico, Infant** 10. **Ireland, Iron** 13. **Linen** 22. **Mortgages, Naturalization** 14. **Negroes, Newfoundland, Nonconformiſts** 27. **Prizes** 25, 26. **Rice, Salt** 50, 51. **Seamen** 54. **Ships** 95. &c. **Silk** 32. **Soldiers, Stores** 7, &c. **Sugar, Tobacco, Vagrants** 23. **Whale**, &c. **Wool** 48.

## Plate.

1. Tax laid on Perſons poſſeſſed of Silver Plate, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 14. Repealed, 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 39. § 42.
2. Repeal of the Clauſe, 7 & 8 *Gul.* 3. *c.* 19. § 3. prohibiting the Uſe of Plate in publick Houſes, 9 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 11. § 1.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Felonies within Clergy**, *under the Article* **Jewels, Gold.**

## Playhouſes and Players.

See Drury-lane Theatre and Covent-garden Theatre; and for the ſeveral local Acts, the Names of the reſpective Towns and Places.

## Plays and Games.

1. Certain importune Games prohibited to Servants and Labourers, 12 *R.* 2. *c.* 6. 11 *H.* 4. *c.* 4. 11 *H.* 7. *c.* 2. 19 *H.* 7. *c.* 12.
2. Unlawful Games prohibited, 17 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 3. 3 *H.* 8. *c.* 3. 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 25. 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 9.
3. Licences for keeping unlawful Games, void, 2 & 3 *Ph.* & *M.* *c.* 9.
4. Common Players, unleſs authorized, deemed Rogues, 39 *El.* *c* 4.
5. Penalty on profanely uſing the Name of God, &c. in a Play, 3 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 21.
6. No Plays on the Lord's Day, 1 *Car.* 1. *c.* 1.
7. Penalties on deceitful Gaming, 16 *Car.* 2. *c.* 7. 9 *Ann.* *c.* 14.
8. They that loſe above 100 *l.* not bound to make it good, 16 *Car.* 2. *c.* 7. § 3.
9. Securities for Money won, void, 9 *Ann.* *c.* 14.
10. Perſons obliged to anſwer on Oath for Diſcovery of Money won at Play, 9 *Ann.* *c.* 14. § 3.
11. Juſtices may take Recogniſance of Perſons uſing unlawful Games, on the Evidence of Witneſſes, 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 28. § 9.
12. New Plays not to be acted without Licence, 10 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 28.
13. Plays not to be acted but in *Weſtminſter*, &c. 10 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 28. § 5.
14. New Games with Cards and Dice prohibited, 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 28. § 2.

15. Paſſage and other Games prohibited, 13 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 9.
16. Rolypoly and other Games, 18 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34.
17. Enforcement of Penalties againſt Gaming, 18 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34.
18. Relief in Equity for Money won contrary to 9 *Ann.* *c.* 14. 18 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. § 3.
19. Who may be Witneſſes, 18 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. § 5.
20. Perſons proſecuted not allowed Privilege of Parliament, 18 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. § 7.
21. Houſes and Gardens of Entertainment, not to be kept without Licence, 25 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 36. § 2.
22. Penalty on Publicans permitting Journeymen to game in their Houſes, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 24. § 14.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Actions Popular, Bankrupt** 29. **Certiorari** 41. **Horſes** 15, 16, *&c.* **Vagrants, Univerſities** 19.

## Pleadings.

1. Deceit in Pleading puniſhed, *St. Weſtm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 29.
2. Shall be in *Engliſh*, and inrolled in *Latin*, 36 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 15.
3. Defendants permitted to plead ſeveral Matters, 4 *Ann.* *c.* 16. § 4.
4. Dilatory Pleas not to be received without Affidavit, *&c.* 4 *Ann.* *c.* 16. § 11.
5. In Actions on Judgements, Bonds, *&c.* Payment may be pleaded, 4 *Ann.* *c.* 16. § 12.
6. Officers of the Navy and Army may plead the General Iſſue, *&c.* 10 *Ann.* *c.* 10. § 61.
7. All Pleadings to be entered in *Engliſh*, 4 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 26. Extended to *Wales*, *&c.* 6 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 14. § 3.
8. Abbreviations and technical Terms may be uſed, 6 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 14. § 5.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Abatement, Amendment, Aſſize** 9, *&c.* **Attaint** 12. **Beau-pleader, Debt,** *&c.* 8. **Debt to the King** 9, *&c.* **Eccleſiaſtical Courts,** *&c.* 32. **Fee-farm Rents** 7. **General Iſſue, Jeofails, Indictment, Information, Mandamus, Patents** 7. **Wales.**

## Pleas of the Crown.

Shall not be held by Sheriffs, Eſcheators, Coroners, *&c.* *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 17.

## Pledges.

1. Pledges in Statute Merchant ſhall be anſwerable, if the Principal be ſufficient, *St. de Mercator.* 11 *Ed.* 1.
2. Poor Plaintiffs not to find Pledges, *St. Wall.* 12 *Ed.* 1. *in Appendix*; but give Caution *per fidem*, *Id.*
3. Pledges may be bound as principal Debtors, *St. de Mercator.* 13 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 3.
4. Fines to be taken in the Preſence of Pledges, 38 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 3.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Debt to the King** 1. **Recognizance, Replevin.**

## Plenarty. See Advowſon.

## Plough Land.

What deemed ſo, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 29. § 5.

## Plumſtead Marſh.

For draining ſame, 22 *H.* 8. *c.* 3. 23 *El.* *c.* 13. 27 *El.* *c.* 27.

## Plunket (John).

Pains and Penalties inflicted upon him, 9 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 15.

## Pluralities.

1. Prohibited, 21 *H.* 8. *c.* 13.
2. Univerſities not to preſent beneficed Clerks to a Recuſant's Living, 1 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 26. § 5.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Biſhops, Chaplains, Eccleſiaſtical Courts,** *&c.* **Reſidence.**

## Plymouth.

1. Power given to bring the River Water to the Town, 27 *El.* *c.* 20.
2. For paving, *&c.* the Town, and regulating the Carmen and Porters there, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 14. Explained and amended by 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 8. 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 8.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Jubin (St.) Sir John, Fortifications** 3, 8, *&c.* **Harbours.**

## Plymouth Dock.

For better regulating the Poor there, and the Coaches, Chairmen, and Porters, and for better paving the Streets, 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 72.

## Point or Cut-work.

1. Foreign Point, or Cut-work, not to be ſold in *England*, or exported or imported, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 13.
2. *Engliſh* Point, or Cut-work, may be exported Duty-free, 11 & 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 3. § 15.

## Poiſon. See Poyſon.

## Poles.

Cutting or ſpoiling them how puniſhed, 43 *El.* *c.* 7.

## Policies of Inſurance. See Inſurance.

## Polygamy. See Bigamy.

## Ponds. See Fiſh, Game, Parks, Treſpaſs.

## Poole.

1. Mayor, *&c.* of the Town of *Poole*, may erect Windmills on the King's Waſte, 34 & 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 25.
2. For improving the Harbour and aſcertaining the Duties, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 10.

## Pools.

Cutting their Dams, what to forfeit, 37 *H.* 8. *c.* 6. § 4.

## Poor.

1. Shall not find Pledges, *St. Wall.* 12 *Ed.* 1. *in Appendix.*
2. Shall have an Attaint without Fine, 34 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 7.
3. None ſhall give Alms to a Beggar able to work, 23 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 7.

4. Poor Perſons impotent, ſhall abide in the ſame Town, or in the next within the Hundred that is able to maintain them, 12 *R.* 2. *c.* 7.
5. Impropriators obliged to diſtribute a yearly Sum to the poor Pariſhioners, 15 *R.* 2. *c.* 6. 4 *H.* 4. *c.* 12.
6. Poor ſhall have Writs *gratis*, and Counſel and Attornies, 11 *H.* 7. *c.* 12. Defendants ſued by *Capias* relating to the Cuſtoms, may be admitted as Poor, 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 28. § 8.
7. Proviſion made for impotent Poor, 19 *H.* 7. *c.* 12. 22 *H.* 8. *c.* 12. 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 25. 1 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 3. 3 & 4 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 16. 5 & 6 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 2. 2 & 3 *Ph.* & *M.* *c.* 5. 5 *El.* *c.* 3. 14 *El.* *c.* 4. 18 *El.* *c.* 3. 35 *El.* *c.* 7. § 25. 39 *El.* *c.* 3.
8. Puniſhment of a Pauper that is nonſuit, &c. 23 *H.* 8. *c.* 15. § 2.
9 Eſtabliſhment of Overſeers, and Proviſion made for the Poor, 43 *El.* *c.* 2.
10. Poor Children may be bound Apprentices, 43 *El.* *c.* 2. § 5. 17 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 5. § 24. but not for a longer Term than till they are Twenty-one, 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 47.
11. Overſeers, &c. may place poor Inmates, 43 *El.* *c.* 2. § 5.
12. For Employment of Money given to put out poor Children Apprentices, 7 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 3.
13. Puniſhment of thoſe that leave Children to the Pariſh, 7 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 4. § 8.
14. Churchwardens impowered to uſe a Trade for Employment of the Poor, 3 *Car.* 1. *c.* 5. § 22.
15. Poor Perſons coming to ſettle in a Tenement under 10 *l.* a-Year, may be removed by two Juſtices to where they were laſt ſettled for 40 Days, 13 & 14 *Car.* 1. *c.* 12.
16. Poor Perſons may go from their Settlements to work, with Certificates, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 12. § 3.
17. Workhouſes for the Poor may be erected in *London* and *Weſtminſter*, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 12. § 4. 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 18.
18. For chuſing diſtinct Overſeers in ſeveral Towns in the ſame Pariſh, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 12. § 21.
19. Officers of Corporations to give in quarterly Accounts, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 18.
20. The 40 Days Continuance to gain a Settlement, accounted from the Delivery of Notice to the Churchwardens, &c. 1 *Ja.* 2. *c.* 17. § 3. From the Publication of Notice in the Church, 3 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 11.
21. Soldiers and the King's Mariners, &c. not to gain a Settlement by Notice, 3 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 11. § 4.
22. Penalty on Churchwardens, &c. neglecting to read ſuch Notice, 3 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 11. § 5.
23. Serving Office for a Year, or paying publick Taxes, gain a Settlement, 3 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 11. § 6.
24. Hiring and Service of an unmarried Perſon for one Year gain a Settlement, 3 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 11. § 7.
25. Serving Apprenticeſhip by Indenture gains a Settlement, 3 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 11. § 8.
26. Appeal given to Quarter-Seſſions from Determinations relating to the Poor, 3 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 11. § 9.
27. Penalty on Churchwardens, &c. not receiving a Pauper ſent to them, 3 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 11. § 10.
28. Churchwardens to keep a Book, &c. of the Poor, 3 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 11. § 11.
29. Pariſhioners may be Witneſſes againſt Churchwardens, 3 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 11. § 12.
30. Pariſh granting Certificate to a poor Perſon, ſhall receive him again, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 30.
31. Pariſh Poor to wear Badges, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 30. § 2.
32. Coſts on Appeals relating to Settlements, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 30. § 3.
33. Settlement not gained by Hiring, without a Year's Service, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 30. § 4.
34. Maſters compelled to receive poor Apprentices, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 30. § 5.
35. Appeals from Orders of Removal to be to the Seſſions of the County, &c. 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 30. § 6.
36. Certificate Man not to gain a Settlement, but by taking a Leaſe of 10 *l.* or executing an annual Office, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 11.
37. Apprentices and Servants of Certificate Men not to gain Settlement, 12 *Ann. ſt.* 1. *c.* 18. § 2.
38. Goods of Huſbands and Parents who leave their Wives and Children, may be ſeized, 5 *Geo* 1. *c.* 8.
39. Juſtices not to order Relief but upon Oath of the Cauſe, 9 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 7.
40. Churchwardens, &c. may purchaſe Workhouſes, 9 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 7. § 4.
41. Settlement not to be gained by Purchaſe under 30 *l.* 9 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 7. § 5.
42. Paying Scavengers Rate, or Repairs of Highways, not gain a Settlement, 9 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 7. § 6.
43. Notice to be given of Appeals againſt Removals, 9 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 7. § 8.
44. Witneſſes to Certificates, to make Oath of Signing, 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 29. § 8.
45. Overſeers conveying Certificate Perſons, to be reimburſed, 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 29. § 9.
46. Poors Rates publiſhed the next *Sunday* in the Church, 17 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 3.
47. Churchwardens and Overſeers ſhall paſs their Accounts and pay their Balance within 14 Days after new ones are appointed, 17 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 38.
48. If Overſeer die, or remove, or become inſolvent, Juſtices appoint a new one, 17 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 38. § 3.
49. Where Juſtices quaſh a Rate upon Appeal, Churchwardens, &c. make a new one, 17 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 38. § 6.
50. Poors Rates may be levied by Diſtreſs out of the Pariſh, 17 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 38. § 7.
51. Overſeers not deemed Treſpaſſers on account of Defect in Form, 17 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 38. § 8.
52. Overſeers may tender Amends for Irregularity in Diſtreſs, 17 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 38. § 10.
53. Overſeers reimburſe their Predeceſſors, 17 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 38. § 11.
54. Pariſhioners removing, pay a proportionable Rate, 17 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 38. § 14.
55. Penalty on Churchwardens, &c. diſobeying Directions, 17 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 38. § 14.
56. Apprentices not removeable on account of Contract not being indented, 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 11.
57. For better Regulation of Pariſh Poor Children of certain Pariſhes within Bills of Mortality, 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 39.
58. Penalty of Pariſh Officers paying the Poor in any other than lawful Money, 9 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 37. § 7.
59. Overſeers of the Poor to return Anſwers upon Oath to certain Queſtions relative to the State of the Poor, 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 40.
60. Baſtard Children born in Houſes of Induſtry belong to Mother's Pariſh, 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 36. § 2.
61. For better Relief and Employment of the Poor, and for eſtabliſhing and regulating Poor Houſes, and appointing Guardians and Viſitors thereof, 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 83.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Apprentices, Appropriation,** &c. 1. **Attaint** 7. **Baſtard, Bridges** 29. **County Rates, Forma Pauperis** *per Tot.* **Gaols,** &c. 13. **Hoſpitals, Houſes** 8. **Houſes of Correction, Labourers, Pariſh, Seamen** 19. **Soldiers** 10. **Vagrants.**

*And for the local Acts ſee the Names of the reſpective Places.*

## Pope.

*Urban* acknowledged as duly elected, 2 *R.* 2 *ſt.* 1. *c.* 7.
*For other Matters, ſee* Recuſants, Rome.

## Popular Actions. See Information.

## Porcelaine.

The Patent granted to *William Cookworthy* of *Plymouth*, for making Porcelaine, confirmed to *Richard Champion* of *Briſtol*, 15 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 52.
*For other Matters, ſee* China *and* India Goods.

## Pork. See Bacon, Salt Proviſions.

## Porteous-roll.

Exhibiting Informations by Porteous-roll in *Scotland* aboliſhed, 8 *Ann. c.* 16.

## Portland (Iſle of).

For building a Church there, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 75.

## Ports. See Cinque Ports.

## Portſea.

For building a Chapel there, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 58.

## Portſmouth.

1. For ſupplying the Town with Water, 14 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 43.
2. For paving, *&c.* the Town, 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 59.
*For other Matters, ſee* Fortifications 2, 3, *&c.*

## Portugal.

1. Goods of *Portugal*, the *Azores*, *Madeira*, or *Canary Iſlands*, may be brought in Ships having three Fourths of the Mariners *Engliſh*, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 18. § 14.
2. Shipwrecked Mariners, and diſtreſſed Perſons (being Subjects of *England*), how relieved in *Portugal*, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 17.

## Poſſe Comitatus.

In what Caſes raiſed, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 27. § 15.

## Poſt-fines.

Poſt-fines forfeited, to be eſtreated into Exchequer twice every Year, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 22. § 3.

## Poſt-horſes and Carriages. See Tit. Coaches and Horſes.

## Poſthumous Children.

Enabled to take contingent Remainder which hath no Truſt Eſtate to preſerve it, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 16.

## Poſt Office.

1. General Poſt-office erected, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 35. 9 *Ann. c.* 10. Made perpetual and Part of General Fund, 3 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 7.
2. Pacquet Boats not to carry Merchandize, without Leave from Commiſſioners of the Cuſtoms, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. § 22.
3. King's Eſtate Tail and Reverſion in Fee in Poſt-office Revenue conſolidated, 1 *Ja.* 2. *c.* 12.
4. Carriers prohibited to carry Letters, 9 *Ann. c.* 10. § 3.
5. Horſes to be provided, 9 *Ann. c.* 10. § 5, 20, 21, 27, 28.
6. Penalty of not ſending Ships Letters to General Poſt-office, 9 *Ann. c.* 10. § 15.
7. Penalty of carrying Mail in any Ship not free, 9 *Ann. c.* 10. § 24.
8. Small Debts for Poſtage recoverable as ſmall Tithes, 9 *Ann. c.* 10. § 30.
9. Saving the Privileges of Univerſities, § 32.
10. Officers not to influence Elections, 9 *Ann. c.* 10. § 44.
11. Bills of Exchange, *&c.* to pay diſtinct Poſtage, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21. § 51.
12. Penny allowed for Delivery of Penny Poſt Letters in Country, 4 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 33.
13. Poſt Chaiſes may be furniſhed by any Perſon, 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25.
14. Writs to pay Poſtage as Letters, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 13. § 7.
15. Patterns incloſed to pay as double Letter, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 13. § 8.
16. Offences againſt Acts concerning Poſt Office excepted out of General Pardon, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 52. § 28.
17. Salaries and Penſions payable at Poſt Office, aſſeſſed to the Land-tax by Commiſſioners for *London*, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 3. § 53.
18. New Regulations for preventing Frauds and Abuſes, 4 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 24. See 24 *Geo.* 3. *ſeſſ.* 1. *c.* 6.
19. Rates of Poſtage eſtabliſhed by 9 *Ann. c.* 10. altered, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 25.
20. No Veſſel to make Entry or break Bulk, before all Letters on board are delivered to Poſt Office, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 25. § 3.
21. Power given to eſtabliſh Penny Poſt-offices where Poſtmaſter General judges neceſſary, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 25. § 11.
22. No Packet above four Ounces conveyed by Penny Poſt, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 25. § 14.
23. Penalty of Officers imbezzling or deſtroying Letters, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 25. § 17. 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 50. § 1.
24. Robbing Mails, *&c.* 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 25. § 18. 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 50. § 2, 3.
25. Packet-boat eſtabliſhed between *Whitehaven* and *Douglas* in the Iſle of *Man*, 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 50. § 4.
26. Compenſation made to Clerks in Offices of Secretaries of State, for taking away their Privilege of ſending and receiving Letters free of Poſtage, 9 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 35. § 5. 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 60 § 28.
27. Regulations for preventing Frauds and Abuſes in ſending and receiving Letters free from Poſtage, 9 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 35. § 6, 7.
28. Commander in Chief of Forces, and his Secretary, may ſend and receive Letters free of Poſtage, 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 70.
29. The Adjutant General and Comptrollers of Army Accounts, 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 69.
30. Regulations as to Conveyance of Letters and Packets between *Great Britain* and *Ireland*, 24 *Geo.* 3. *ſeſſ.* 1. *c.* 6. & 24 *Geo.* 3. *ſeſſ.* 2. *c.* 8.
31. Additional Rates of Poſtage for Letters and Packets in *Great Britain*, 24 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 37.
32. Reſtrictions on Members of Parliament franking Letters, *Id.* § 7.
*For other Matters, ſee* Blenheim-houſe, King, Mail Coaches, Man (Iſle of) 26, 27.

## Poſts. See Highways and Incloſures.

## Pot-aſhes.

1. In what Ships to be imported, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 18. § 8.
2. Not to be imported from the *Netherlands* or *Germany*, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. § 23.
3. The Duties on Pot-aſhes, Pearl-aſhes, &c. altered, 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 25.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Plantations.**

## Potatoes. See Treſpaſs.

## Poulton, Lancaſter.

For Recovery of Small Debts within the Pariſhes of *Poulton*, *Kirkham*, *Lytham*, and *Biſpham*, and Townſhips of *Pruſall* and *Stalmine*, in the County Palatine of *Lancaſter*, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 21.

## Pound Breach. See Treble Damages.

## Powder.

1. To what Duties liable, 3 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 4. § 14.
2. Penalty on Perſons mixing it with Starch or Alabaſter, &c. or expoſing ſuch Mixture to Sale, 10 *Ann. c.* 26, 31. 12 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 9. § 20. 4 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 14. § 5.
3. And on Powder-makers, &c. having Alabaſter, &c. in their Cuſtody, 4 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 14. § 8.
4. Makers how to enter their Places of Abode and Workhouſes, 4 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 14. § 6.
5. Power of Officers to ſearch. 4 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 14. § 7.
6. Penalties on thoſe that obſtruct, 4 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 14. § 9, 10.

*For Gunpowder, ſee* **Gunpowder.**
*And ſee* **Starch.**

## Powdike. See Banks, Marſhes.

## Powlet (Lord William).

Indemnified from a Sum of Money ſtolen out of his Office in Exchequer, 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 6.

## Poyſon and Poyſoning.

1. Poiſoning wilful, Murder, 1 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 12. § 13.
2. Perſons poyſoned in one County dying in another, Indictment found where the Death happens, good, 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 24.

## Prayer. See Service and Sacraments.

## Praecipe in capite.

Not granted to loſing any Man's Court, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 24.

## Preaching.

Prohibited without Licence of Dioceſan, 2 *H.* 4. *c.* 15.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Lecturers.**

## Prebends. See Eccleſiaſtical Courts.

## Precedence.

Precedence of Lords and great Officers in Parliament, 31 *H.* 8. *c.* 10.



## Precious Stones.

May be imported or exported Duty-free, 6 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 7.

## Precontract. See Marriage.

## Prelates. See Biſhops.

## Premunire.

1. They that purchaſe Proviſions of Abbeys at *Rome*, out of the King's Protection, 25 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 5. *c.* 22. § 6.
2. Impeaching in other Courts Judgements given in the King's, 27 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 1.
3. Proceſs againſt thoſe that ſue Citations or Preſentations at *Rome*, 3 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 1.
4. King not to pardon theſe Offences without Conſent of the Party grieved, 38 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 2.
5. Same Penalty againſt Procurators and Attornies of Aliens having Benefices, 3 *R.* 2. *c.* 3.
6. Againſt Aliens taking Benefices without Licence, 7 *R.* 2. *c.* 12.
7. Defendants permitted to appear by their general Attornies, 7 *R.* 2. *c.* 14.
8. King's Subjects obtaining Benefices by Proviſion, to be out of the King's Protection, 12 *R.* 2. *c.* 15.
9. Offences againſt Statutes of Proviſors puniſhed with Baniſhment, &c. 13 *R.* 2. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 2.
10. Bringing in Sentences againſt thoſe that execute the Statutes of Proviſors, puniſhed with Death, 13 *R.* 2. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 3. With the Penalties of *Premunire*, 16 *R.* 2. *c.* 5.
11. Accepting Proviſions of Diſcharge from ordinary Obedience, 2 *H.* 4. *c.* 3. Or from Payment of Tithes, 2 *H.* 4. *c.* 4.
12. Statutes againſt Proviſors confirmed, 9 *H.* 4. *c.* 8.
13. Pardon of Offences of *Premunire*, 9 *H.* 4. *c.* 10.
14. Penalty extended to thoſe that procure Licence to execute a Proviſion of a Benefice full, 3 *H.* 5. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 4.
15. To thoſe that proſecute Appeals to *Rome*, 24 *H.* 8. *c.* 12. 25 *H.* 8. *c.* 19. § 5.
16. Dean and Chapter not electing and conſecrating Biſhop, incur *Premunire*, 25 *H.* 8. *c.* 20. § 7.
17. Offences of *Premunire* made ſince 1 *H.* 8. repealed, 1 *Mar. ſt.* 1. *c.* 5.
18. Maintaining Authority of See of *Rome*, a *Premunire* in the ſecond Offence, 1 *El. c.* 1. § 29.
19. Writing, &c. to defend the Power of the See of *Rome*, Treaſon in the ſecond Offence, 5 *El. c.* 1. § 10, 11.
20. Not lawful to kill a Perſon attainted in *Premunire*, 5 *El. c.* 1. § 21.
21. Importing *Agnus Dei*, &c. prohibited under Penalty of *Premunire*, 13 *El. c.* 2. § 7.
22. Sending Money, &c. to Prieſts of Seminaries abroad, incur *Premunire*, 27 *El. c.* 2. § 6.
23. Preaching, &c. againſt the Proteſtant Succeſſion, incur a *Premunire*, 4 *Ann. c.* 8. 6 *Ann. c.* 7. § 2.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Brokers** 10. **Cattle** 16. **Gunpowder** 5. **Habeas Corpus** 3. **Monopolies** 4. **Oaths** 15. **Proviſors, Purveyance** 12. **Recuſants** 17, &c. **Rome, Uſury** 8.

## Prerogative.

1. None but the King's Officers ſhall diſtrain out of their Fee, or in the Highway, *St. Marleb.* 52 *H.* 3. *c.* 15.
2. None but the King ſhall have Plea of falſe Judgement, *St. Marleb.* 52 *H.* 3. *c.* 19.
3. King's Accountants to be impriſoned for their Defaults, *St. Scacc.* 51 *H.* 3. *ſt.* 5.

4. Prerogative in Tenures *in capite*, *&c. St. Prerogativa Regis*, 17 *Ed.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 1. to 7 & 13.
5. With regard to the Lapſe of ſix Months, *Prerog. Reg.* 17 *Ed.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 8.
6. In the Cuſtody of Lands of Idiots and Lunaticks, *Prerog. Reg.* 17 *Ed.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 9 & 10.
7. In Wreck, Whales, and Sturgeons, *Prerog. Reg.* 17 *Ed.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 11.
8. In Lands of Aliens, *Prerog. Reg.* 17 *Ed.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 12.
9. In Eſcheats of Biſhops Tenants, *Prerog. Reg.* 17 *Ed.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 14.
10. That Advowſons Appendant paſs not with a Manor, *Prerog. Reg.* 17 *Ed.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 15.
11. In Goods of Felons, and in Year and Day, *Prerog. Reg.* 17 *Ed.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 16.
12. For ſeveral old condemned Opinions relating to the Prerogative, ſee 21 *R.* 2. *c.* 12 & 20. 1 *H.* 4. *c.* 3.
13. None but the King may pardon Felonies, 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 24.
14. Nor make Juſtices, 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 24. § 2.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Franchiſes.**

## Preſentment.

1. Examination of Clerk preſented to Benefice, belongs to Ordinary, *Art. Cler.* 9 *Ed.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 13.
2. King's Preſentments in another's Right releaſed, 25 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 3. *c.* 1.
3. Limitation of King's Preſentment in another's Right, to three Years before Preſentment made, by 14 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 4. *c.* 2. Repealed, 25 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 3. *c.* 2.
4. King's Title to preſent in another's Right, to be examined, 25 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 3. *c.* 3.
5. Ordinary or his Clerk may counterplead the King's Title, 25 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 3. *c.* 7.
6. King's Preſentee ſhall not be admitted to a Benefice that is full, until recovered by Law, 13 *R.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 1.
7. Incumbent put out by King's Preſentee, may purſue his Remedy at any Time, 4 *H.* 4. *c.* 22.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Advowſon, Lapſe, Prerogative, Simony.**

## Preſtbeck Bridge. See Eden Bridge.

## Preſton Pans.

Duty of Exciſe granted to the Town, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 79.

## Pretender.

1. Attainted, 13 *W.* 3. *c.* 3. § 1.
2. Aſſerting his Right, puniſhed with *Præmunire*, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 27. § 2. 6 *Ann.* *c.* 7. § 2.
3. Correſponding with him, or his Sons, Treaſon, 13 *W.* 3. *c.* 3. § 2. 17 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 39.
4. Securing his Perſon on his landing, or attempting to land, rewarded, 1 *Geo.* 1. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 1. § 9. & *ſt.* 2. *c.* 13. § 28, 29.

## Prieſts. See Eccleſiaſtical Courts, Jeſuit, Ordination, and Recuſants.

## Primer Seiſin.

Taken away, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 24.

## Princeſs Royal (late).

Provided for, 6 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25. § 6. 7 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 13.

## Principal. See Acceſſary.

## Printing.

21 *Ja.* 1. concerning Monopolies not to extend to Letters Patent concerning Printing, 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 3. § 10.

*See* **Books** 5.

## Printing-houſe.

Shares in Stocks for printing Books belonging to King's Printing-houſe, how taxable, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 6. § 54.

## Prints. See Books.

## Priſage of Wines.

1. Saved to the King, *Art. ſuper Cart.* 28 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 3. *c.* 2.
2. Not to pay Cuſtom, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 4. § 15.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Butlerage, Wines.**

## Piſon and Piſoners.

1. None ſhall be impriſoned but by lawful Judgement, *&c.* or the Law of the Land, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 29.
2. Debtor in Execution upon a Statute Merchant, found in Bread and Water, *St. de Mercator'*, 13 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 3.
3. Breaking of Priſon not capital, unleſs Offence for which impriſoned, was ſo, *St. de frang. priſ.* 1 *Ed.* 2. *ſt.* 2.
4. Gaolers ſhall take no Fee of Perſons committed on Statutes of Labourers, 12 *R.* 2. *c.* 9.
5. Twenty Shillings yearly to be paid by each County for the poor Priſoners of the *King's Bench* and *Marſhalſea*, 43 *El.* *c.* 2. § 14.
6. To be paid by the Treaſurers of the Counties, and enforced by Rule of *King's Bench*, 11 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 20. 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 29. § 23.
7. Priſoners not to be charged with Liquor without their Conſent, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 20. § 9.
8. Declarations may be delivered againſt Priſoners in Cuſtody of any Sheriff, 4 & 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 21.
9. Declarations againſt Priſoners may be delivered to the Turnkey, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 27. § 13.
10. Penalty for extorting Chamber Rent, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 27. § 14.
11. Againſt Reſcues in pretended privileged Places, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 27. § 15.
12. Keeper of a Priſon permitting clandeſtine Marriage, forfeits 100 *l.* 10 *Ann.* *c.* 19. § 176.
13. Penalties on reſiſting Execution of Proceſs in the Mint, in *Southwark*, 9 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 28.
14. In *Wapping*, *Stepney*, and other Places preſented by the Grand Jury, 11 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 22.
15. Priſoners in Execution for leſs than 100 *l.* to be diſcharged upon Petition, 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22. § 8. 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 27. 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 28. Muſt petition before the End of the firſt Term, 8 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 24. § 2. Oath, 21 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 33. § 2.
16. No Attorney in Priſon ſhall commence any Suit, 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 13. § 9 & 10.
17. Perſons retailing Ale, *&c.* in Priſons to be licenſed, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 12. § 26.
18. Priſoners not to be carried to Taverns, *&c.* 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 28.
19. Priſoners for leſs than 100 *l.* how to be diſcharged, 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 28. § 13.
20. Priſoner compelled to deliver his Effects, 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 28. § 16.

21. Refuſing to aſſign his Effects may be tranſported, 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 28. § 17.
22. For the Relief of Perſons detained in Priſon for their Fees, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 20.
23. For preſerving the Health of Priſoners and preventing the Gaol Diſtemper, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 59.
24. Priſoners in the King's Bench or Rules, not to gain Settlements in *St. George's* Pariſh by renting Houſes or paying Taxes, nor their Servants, 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 23. § 1.
25. Relief given them or Priſoners in the *Marſhalſea* to be repaid by their reſpective Pariſhes, *Id.* § 2.
26. Relief to Priſoners in the *County Gaol*, or *Houſe of Correction* for *Surrey* given by the ſaid Pariſh to be repaid by the Treaſurer of the County, *Id.* § 3.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Approver, Attornies** 41. **Bail, Brandy** 51. **Charitable Uſes** 7. **County Rates, Debtors, Eſcape, Gaols, Habeas Corpus, Impriſonment, Marriage** 8. **Privileged Places, Riots, Sheriffs, Wales.**

## Privateers.

1. Directions for trying Offenders by Courts Martial, 17 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. § 26.
2. Going into Ports in *Britiſh* Colonies, ſubject to the Laws there, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. § 31.
3. Offences on board Privateers puniſhable as on board the King's Ships, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. § 33.
4. Crimes to be tried by a Court Martial of the King's Ships, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. § 34.
5. Farther Regulations of Privateers, 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25.
6. Prizes to belong to Owners and Captors, 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25. § 2.
7. Regulations for the iſſuing Commiſſions to Privateers, 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 67.
8. Privateers having foreign Spirits on board in leſs than Veſſels of 60 Gallons (except for the Uſe of the Ship), or Tea above a certain Quantity, to be forfeited and their Guns and Loading, 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 21. § 4.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Admiralty, Inſurance, Marque and Reprizal, Prizes, Ships.**

## Privilege of Ambaſſadors. See Ambaſſadors.

## Privilege of Parliament. See Parliament.

## Privileged Places.

1. Perſons reſorting to pretended privileged Places may be arreſted, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 27. § 15. 9 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 28. 11 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 22.
2. Penalty of 50 *l.* and Pillory on oppoſing Officer, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 27. § 15.
3. Privileged Places and Perſons not exempt from Payment of Taxes, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 6. § 21.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Arreſts, Priſons.**

## Privy Council. See Council.

## Privy Seal. See Clerk of the Signet, Conſtable and Marſhal, Oaths, Seals.

## Prizes.

1. Goods may be imported into, and exported out of the Plantations, in Prize Ships, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 22. § 2.
2. Prize Ships to be regiſtered, and Oath made that Property is *Engliſh*, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 22. § 19.
3. Property of Prizes veſted in Captors, Prizes to be appraiſed, ſold, and divided, and the King's Duties thereon ſecured, 6 *Ann.* *c.* 13. 9 *Ann.* *c.* 27. § 4.
4. Duty on *French* Prize Wine during the War, 6 *Ann.* *c.* 19. § 11.
5. Directions for condemning Prize Ships in *America*, 6 *Ann.* *c.* 37.
6. Appeal to Privy Council, 6 *Ann.* *c.* 37. § 8.
7. Privateers, *&c.* ſubject to Laws concerning Slaves, 6 *Ann.* *c.* 37. § 18. 17 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. § 22.
8. Regulations of Duties on Prize Goods from *America*, 10 *Ann.* *c.* 22. & *c.* 26. § 113. 15 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 31. § 5.
9. Property of Prizes given to Captors, 13 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 4. 17 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34.
10. Directions for condemning Prizes, 13 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 4. § 3. 17 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. § 3. 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 24. § 10. 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. § 3.
11. Admiralty to give Commiſſions to Privateers, 17 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. § 2.
12. Penalty for imbezzling applied in Part to *Greenwich* Hoſpital, 17 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. § 11.
13. Shares, *&c.* not demanded in three Years, go to *Greenwich* Hoſpital, 17 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. § 14, 19.
14. Prizes not exempted from Cuſtoms, 17 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. § 15, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. § 17.
15. Penalty on Privateers taking Ships by Colluſions, 13 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 27. § 3. 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. § 25.
16. Duty on Prize Quickſilver during the War, aſcertained, 15 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 22.
17. Agents for Prizes to regiſter Powers, 18 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 31. § 5. 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 24. § 11. 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. § 14.
18. Maſters of Privateers to inquire if Mariners have deſerted, 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30. § 2.
19. Bills of Sale of Prize Money void, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 24. § 4.
20. Runaway Men forfeit Money to *Greenwich* Hoſpital, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 24. § 1, 7, 13, 14.
21. Prize Goods to be warehouſed and exported Duty-free, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 45. § 10. Repealed, 21 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 2. § 8.
22. No Drawback on Prize Goods, 21 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 2. § 9.
23. Commiſſion for hearing Appeals relating to Prizes, declared valid, 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 3.
24. Prizes made by the King's Ships divided among Captors in ſuch Proportion as his Majeſty ſhall order, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34.
25. Captures in *America* diſpoſed of, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. § 5.
26. Penalties on Judges or Officers of Courts of Admiralty in *America* neglecting their Duty, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. § 6.
27. Fees of Courts of Admiralty in *America*, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. § 8.
28. Regulations concerning Agents for Prizes, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. § 12, *&c.* § 28, *&c.* § 35, *&c.*
29. Shares of runaway Men, *&c.* not demanded in three Years, paid to *Greenwich* Hoſpital, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. § 16, 26, 28, 29, 30.
30. Bounty to the Captors for all Men on board the Enemies Ships of War taken or deſtroyed, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. § 21.
31. Ships or Goods taken by the Enemy, and retaken by the King's Ships or Privateers, reſtored on paying Salvage, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. § 24.
32. Penalty on Captains of Privateers or King's Ships taking Ships by Colluſion, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. § 25.
33. Run Men forfeit their Share of Prize and Bounty Money, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. § 26 & 27.
34. Privateers ſubject to Laws of Colonies, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. § 31.

21. Refuſing to aſſign his Effects may be tranſported, 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 28. § 17.
22. For the Relief of Perſons detained in Priſon for their Fees, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 20.
23. For preſerving the Health of Priſoners and preventing the Gaol Diſtemper, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 59.
24. Priſoners in the King's Bench or Rules, not to gain Settlements in *St. George*'s Pariſh by renting Houſes or paying Taxes, nor their Servants, 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 23. § 1.
25. Relief given them or Priſoners in the *Marſhalſea* to be repaid by their reſpective Pariſhes, *Id.* § 2.
26. Relief to Priſoners in the *County Gaol*, or *Houſe of Correction* for *Surrey* given by the ſaid Pariſh to be repaid by the Treaſurer of the County, *Id.* § 3.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Approver, Attornies** 41. **Bail, Brandy** 51. **Charitable Uſes** 7. **County Rates, Debtors, Eſcape, Gaols, Habeas Corpus, Impriſonment, Marriage** 8. **Privileged Places, Riots, Sheriffs, Wales.**

## Privateers.

1. Directions for trying Offenders by Courts Martial, 17 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. § 26.
2. Going into Ports in *Britiſh* Colonies, ſubject to the Laws there, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. § 31.
3. Offences on board Privateers puniſhable as on board the King's Ships, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. § 33.
4. Crimes to be tried by a Court Martial of the King's Ships, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. § 34.
5. Farther Regulations of Privateers, 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25.
6. Prizes to belong to Owners and Captors, 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25. § 2.
7. Regulations for the iſſuing Commiſſions to Privateers, 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 67.
8. Privateers having foreign Spirits on board in leſs than Veſſels of 60 Gallons (except for the Uſe of the Ship), or Tea above a certain Quantity, to be forfeited and their Guns and Loading, 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 21. § 4.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Admiralty, Inſurance, Marque and Repriſal, Prizes, Ships.**

## Privilege of Ambaſſadors. See Ambaſſadors.

## Privilege of Parliament. See Parliament.

## Privileged Places.

1. Perſons reſorting to pretended privileged Places may be arreſted, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 27. § 15. 9 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 28. 11 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 22.
2. Penalty of 50 *l.* and Pillory on oppoſing Officer, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 27. § 15.
3. Privileged Places and Perſons not exempt from Payment of Taxes, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 6. § 21.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Arreſts, Priſons.**

## Privy Council. See Council.

## Privy Seal. See Clerk of the Signet, Conſtable and Marſhal, Oaths, Seals.

## Prizes.

1. Goods may be imported into, and exported out of the Plantations, in Prize Ships, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 22. § 2.
2. Prize Ships to be regiſtered, and Oath made that Property is *Engliſh*, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 22. § 19.
3. Property of Prizes veſted in Captors, Prizes to be appraiſed, ſold, and divided, and the King's Duties thereon ſecured, 6 *Ann.* *c.* 13. 9 *Ann.* *c.* 27. § 4.
4. Duty on *French* Prize Wine during the War, 6 *Ann.* *c.* 19. § 11.
5. Directions for condemning Prize Ships in *America*, 6 *Ann.* *c.* 37.
6. Appeal to Privy Council, 6 *Ann.* *c.* 37. § 8.
7. Privateers, *&c.* ſubject to Laws concerning Slaves, 6 *Ann.* *c.* 37. § 18. 17 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. § 22.
8. Regulations of Duties on Prize Goods from *America*, 10 *Ann.* *c.* 22. & *c.* 26. § 113. 15 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 31. § 5.
9. Property of Prizes given to Captors, 13 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 4. 17 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34.
10. Directions for condemning Prizes, 13 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 4. § 3. 17 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. § 3. 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 24. § 10. 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. § 3.
11. Admiralty to give Commiſſions to Privateers, 17 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. § 2.
12. Penalty for imbezzling applied in Part to *Greenwich* Hoſpital, 17 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. § 11.
13. Shares, *&c.* not demanded in three Years, go to *Greenwich* Hoſpital, 17 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. § 14, 19.
14. Prizes not exempted from Cuſtoms, 17 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. § 15, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. § 17.
15. Penalty on Privateers taking Ships by Colluſions, 13 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 27. § 3. 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. § 25.
16. Duty on Prize Quickſilver during the War, aſcertained, 15 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 22.
17. Agents for Prizes to regiſter Powers, 18 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 31. § 5. 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 24. § 11. 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. § 14.
18. Maſters of Privateers to inquire if Mariners have deſerted, 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30. § 2.
19. Bills of Sale of Prize Money void, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 24. § 4.
20. Runaway Men forfeit Money to *Greenwich* Hoſpital, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 24. § 1, 7, 13, 14.
21. Prize Goods to be warehouſed and exported Duty-free, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 45. § 10. Repealed, 21 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 2. § 8.
22. No Drawback on Prize Goods, 21 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 2. § 9.
23. Commiſſion for hearing Appeals relating to Prizes, declared valid, 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 3.
24. Prizes made by the King's Ships divided among Captors in ſuch Proportion as his Majeſty ſhall order, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34.
25. Captures in *America* diſpoſed of, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. § 5.
26. Penalties on Judges or Officers of Courts of Admiralty in *America* neglecting their Duty, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. § 6.
27. Fees of Courts of Admiralty in *America*, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. § 8.
28. Regulations concerning Agents for Prizes, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. § 12, *&c.* § 28, *&c.* § 35, *&c.*
29. Shares of runaway Men, *&c.* not demanded in three Years, paid to *Greenwich* Hoſpital, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. § 16, 26, 28, 29, 30.
30. Bounty to the Captors for all Men on board the Enemies Ships of War taken or deſtroyed, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. § 21.
31. Ships or Goods taken by the Enemy, and retaken by the King's Ships or Privateers, reſtored on paying Salvage, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. § 24.
32. Penalty on Captains of Privateers or King's Ships taking Ships by Colluſion, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. § 25.
33. Run Men forfeit their Share of Prize and Bounty Money, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. § 26 & 27.
34. Privateers ſubject to Laws of Colonies, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. § 31.

35. Navy may purchaſe Stores on board neutral Ships, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. § 38.
36. What Duties ſhall be paid on Prize Goods, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 18.
37. Military or Ships Stores exempt from Duty, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 18. § 3.
38. Notifications of Payment of Prizes how to be given, 33 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 1.
39. Duties on Prize Goods, 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 10. § 3.
40. Notifications to be good Evidence of Perſons being Agents, 33 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 5.
41. Directions for regiſtering Letters of Attorney, 33 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 6.
42. Penalties applied in Part to *Greenwich* Hoſpital, 33 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 7.
43. Proviſions of 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 18. extended to *Spaniſh* Prize Goods, 3 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 25.
44. Agents for Prize Money to account for Sums remaining in their Hands unclaimed, the Property of Land Forces; and the Money how to be applied, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 24.
45. For Relief of Officers and Seamen, and Soldiers as to Prize and Bounty Money not claimed in due Time, 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 15.
46. Prizes taken from the rebellious Colonies not to be ranſomed, 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 7. § 11. Nor neutral Ships, 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 67. § 13.
47. Captors may be licenſed to carry them into any Port in *America*, 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 40. § 1.
48. Regulations for the Relief of Captors in bringing and landing certain Prize Goods in this Kingdom, 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 15. 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 5. 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 9. Extended to *Dutch* Prizes, 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 5. § 1.
49. Regulations for ſharing Prizes, 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 67.
50. The Duties on Prizes condemned abroad to be paid on their firſt Arrival at *Engliſh* Ports, 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 9. § 2.
51. Prize Goods lodged in Warehouſes, may be removed to any Cuſtom-houſe Warehouſe in *Great Britain* for Exportation, 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 9. § 5.
52. Prizes made by the King's Ships during the preſent Hoſtilities with *Spain* divided among the Captors, 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 23. § 1.
53. Prizes made by Privateers to be divided between the Owners and Captors according to Agreement, *Id.* § 2.
54. Prize Goods not exempted from Payment of Duties, *Id.* § 4.
55. Regulations concerning re-captured Colliers and ſmall Veſſels, *Id.* § 7.
56. As to the Sale and Duties of *India* Goods condemned as Prize in the Port of *London*, 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 5. § 3.
57. Commiſſioners of Cuſtoms may ſell all warehouſed Prize Goods not exported, or for which the Duties are not paid, 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 57.
58. The ſeveral Prize Acts of 20 & 21 *Geo.* 3. extended to Prize Tea, 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 21. § 1.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Admiral** 15. **Eaſt India Company, Greenwich Hoſpital, Plantations, Privateers, Ships, South Sea Company, Tobacco.**

## Probate of Wills.

1. To be taken without Extortion, 31 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 4. 46 *Ed.* 3. 3 *H.* 5. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 6.
2. Fees for Probates, 21 *H.* 8. *c.* 5.
3. Archbiſhop of *Canterbury* may call Perſons out of the Dioceſe where they dwell, to prove a Will, 23 *H.* 8. *c.* 9. § 5.
4. Wages due in the King's Yards not *bona notabilia*, 4 *Ann.* *c.* 16. § 26.
5. Fees for Probates of Seamen's Wills, 31 *Ce.* 2. *c.* 10. § 23.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Adminiſtrator, Executor, Wills.**

## Procedendo.

Actions remanded by *Procedendo*, not ſtaid or removed into any other Courts, 21 *Ja.* 1 *c.* 23. § 3.

## Proceſs.

1. Great Diſtreſs ſhall be awarded on Default after Attachment teſtified, *St. Weſtm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 45.
2. No Writ that toucheth the Common Law to go forth under any of the Petty Seals, 28 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 3. *c.* 6.
3. Summons and Attachment in Plea of Land ſhall contain 15 Days, except Aſſizes, &c. *Art. ſuper Cart.* 28 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 15.
4. Proceſs on 25 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 4. *c.* 2. for diſturbing Merchants, ſhall be by Attachment of the Body, *Id.*
5. Proceſs on Indictment of Felony, 25 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 5. *c.* 14.
6. Proceſs of *Capias* and Exigend ſhall lie in Debt, Detinue, and Replevin, as well as in Account, 25 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 5. *c.* 17.
7. On Indictments in *B. R.* two *Capias* before the Exigend, 6 *H.* 6. *c.* 1.
8. On Indictments in other Counties than where Indictment is taken, there ſhall be an *Alias Capias* before Exigend, 8 *H.* 6. *c.* 10. § 2. 10 *H.* 6. *c.* 6.
9. Like Proceſs in the King's Bench and Common Pleas in Caſe, as in Debt or Treſpaſs, 19 *H.* 7. *c.* 9.
10. Proceſs of Outlawry in Actions of forcible Entry, Annuity, and Covenant, 23 *H.* 8. *c.* 14.
11. In Perſonal Actions 15 Days not neceſſary between Teſte and Return, 13 *Car.* 2. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 21. § 6, 7.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Actions Popular, Admeaſurement of Dower, &c. Ambaſſadors, Appearance, Arreſt, Attornies, Days in Bank, Debt to and from the King, Diſcontinuance of Proceſs, Felony without Clergy,** *Title* **Proceſs, King,** 40. **Outlawry, Parliament** 56, &c. **Petition of Right, Recuſants, Seals, Sheriffs** 45. **Wales, Waſte** 6.

## Prochein Amy. See Infant.

## Proclamation.

1. Power granted to the Crown to repeal or ſuſpend by Proclamation the Statutes relating to Export and Impor, 26 *H.* 8. *c.* 10.
2. Proclamations to be obeyed as Acts of Parliament, 31 *H.* 8. *c.* 8. 34 & 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 23. Repealed, 1 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 12. § 5.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Bankrupts** 4, &c. **Baſtard, &c.** 3. **Excommunication** 9. **Fines.**

## Proclamation on Exigents. See Outlawry.

## Proctor.

1. Not to practiſe, if a Popiſh Recuſant, 3 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 5. § 8.
2. Not to act as Juſtice of Peace, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 18. § 2.

*See* **Stamps.**

## Profaneneſs. See Blaſphemy.

## Profeſſor of Law in Oxford.

Not prejudiced by 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. as to Prebend of *Shipton*, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 4. § 29.

## Prohibited and uncuſtomed Goods. See Coffee, Cuſtoms, India Goods.

## Prohibition.

1. In Matters of Spiritual Cognizance, Eccleſiaſtical Courts may proceed notwithſtanding Prohibition, *St. Circumſp. agatis*, 13 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 4.
2. Where it appears that Cauſe belongs to Eccleſiaſtical Court, Conſultation ſhall be awarded, *St. de Conſult.* 24 *Ed.* 1.
3. Prohibition not in Suits for Tithes, Oblations, *&c.* or Satisfaction for them, *Art. Cler.* 9 *Ed.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 1. *Art. contra prohib. incerti temp.* Vol. 1. 185.
4. In Suits for Tithes, *ex jure patronatus* to fourth Part of Value, *Art. Cler.* 9 *Ed.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 2. *Art. contra prohib. incerti temp.* Vol. 1. 185.
5. In Suits for pecuniary Penance, *Art. Cler.* 9 *Ed.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 2. *Art. contra prohib. incerti temp.* Vol. 1. 185.
6. Not in Suit for laying violent Hands on a Clerk, *Art. Cler.* 9 *Ed.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 3. *Art. contra prohib. incerti temp.* Vol. 1. 185.
7. Prelates may correct for Defamation, *Art. Cler.* 9 *Ed.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 4. *Art. contra prohib. incerti temp.* Vol. 1. 185.
8. Not in Suit for Tithe of new Mill, *Art. Cler.* 9 *Ed.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 5.
9. Where Eccleſiaſtical and Temporal Court may proceed on ſame Offence, *Art. Cler.* 9 *Ed.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 3 & 6.
10. In what Caſes *Mandamus* to abſolve *Art. Cler.* 9 *Ed.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 7.
11. Prohibition on *Articuli Cleri, interſtatuta incerti temp.* Vol. 1. 189.
12. Granted to ſtay Suits for Defamation againſt Indictors, 1 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 11.
13. Not awarded but where King ought to have Conuſance, 18 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 3. *c.* 5.
14. Cognizance of Avoidance of Benefices pertaineth to Eccleſiaſtical Judge, 25 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 3. *c.* 8.
15. Not granted after Conſultation awarded, 50 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 4.
16. Copy of Libel ſhall be delivered on Demand, 2 *H.* 5. *c.* 3.
17. In Suits for Tithes Prohibition not granted, until Copy of Libel be delivered to the Judges, 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 13. § 14.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Coſts**, **Tithes**.

## Promiſſory Notes. See Bills of Exchange, Stamps.

## Propheſies.

Publiſhing falſe Propheſies puniſhed, 5 *El. c.* 15.

## Proſtitutes. See Hoſpitals 13.

## Protection.

1. Fine paid in Exchequer for Protections beyond Sea, *St. de Libert. perquir.* 27 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 2.
2. May be challenged for that the Party is out of the King's Service, *St. de protect.* 33 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 1.
3. King's Debtor may be ſued by another Creditor, notwithſtanding Protection, and if Plaintiff undertake for King's Debt, he ſhall have Execution, 25 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 5. *c.* 19.
4. Not allowed for Debts contracted after the Date, 1 *R.* 2. *c.* 8.
5. *Quia profecturus* not allowed in a Plea commenced before the Date, 13 *R.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 16.
6. If the Party repair Home, Chancellor ſhall repeal his Protection, 13 *R.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 16.
7. Not allowed in Actions for Eſcapes, 7 *H.* 4. *c.* 4.
8. Granted to Soldiers going with the King without the Exception of Aſſizes of *Novel Diſſeiſin*, 9 *H.* 5. *c.* 3. 4 *H.* 6. *c.* 2. 8 *H.* 6. *c.* 13. 14 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 2. 4 *H.* 7. *c.* 4.
9. Not allowed to Patentee on *Scire facias* on Traverſe of Office, 23 *H.* 6 *c.* 16.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Attaint** 5. **Cheſter** 8.

## Proteſt. See Bills of Exchange, &c.

## Proteſtant Children of Papiſts and Jews.

1. Chancellor impowered to make an Order, *&c.* 11 & 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 4. § 7.
2. *Jewiſh* Parents refuſing to allow Proteſtant Children Maintenance, 1 *Ann. ſt.* 1. *c.* 30.

## Proteſtant Diſſenters. See Nonconformiſts.

## Proteſtant Succeſſion. See King.

## Prothonotary.

How many Clerks may be kept by Prothonotary of Common Pleas, 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 23. § 16.

## Proviſors.

1. In a Proviſion from *Rome*, the King ſhall have the Collation, 25 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 6. § 4.
2. No Proviſion with Licence available of a Benefice that is full, 7 *H.* 4. *c.* 8. 3 *H.* 5. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 4.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Præmunire**.

## Pruſal. See Poulton.

## Purchaſers. See Bankrupt, Charitable Uſes, Fraud, Judgements, Recognizances, Recovery, Wales.

## Purgation. See Clergy, Eccleſiaſtical Courts.

## Purpreſtures.

Uſurpations upon Crown may be re-ſeiſed, while Uſurpers are living, *St. de Big.* 4 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 3. *c.* 4.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Foreſt**.

## Purveyance.

1. Price, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 19.
2. Wood not taken without Licence, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 21.
3. No Purveyance of Victual or Carriage, on Pain of Ranſom, *St. Weſtm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 1. 34 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 2. 36 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 2 & 6.
4. Nor for a Caſtle, but in the Town, *&c. St. Weſtm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 7.
5. Penalty of Purveyors not paying when they have Money, *St. Weſtm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 32.
6. Regulations, *Artic. ſuper Cartas*, 28 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 3. *c.* 2. 4 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 3 & 4. 5 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 2. 10 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 1, 2, 3. 14 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 19. 25 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 5. *c.* 1. *c.* 6. *c.* 15. 28 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 12. 34 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 3. 36 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 2, 3, 4, 5. 2 *H.* 4. *c.* 14. 1 *H.* 5. *c.* 10. 1 *H.* 6. *c.* 2. 20 *H.* 6. *c.* 8. 23 *H.* 6. *c.* 1. 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 3. 2 & 3 *Ph. & M. c.* 6 & 15.

7. Not without Aſſent, *St. de Tallag. non conced.* 34 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 4. *c.* 2.
8. Nor for any Subject, 7 *R.* 2. *c.*8. 23 *H.* 6. *c.* 13.
9. None ſhall take Horſes, without Conſent, 20 *R.* 2. *c.* 5. 28 *H.* 6. *c.* 2.
10. May be made near Univerſities under Regulations, 13 *El.* *c.* 21.
11. Purveyance taken away, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 24. § 12.
12. Delaying Actions on this Statute, or Judgements, incur Premunire, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 24. § 14.
13. Temporary Statutes ſuſpending 12 *Car.* 2. in favour of the King's Royal Progreſſes, 13 *Car.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 8. 1 *Ja.* 2. *c.* 10.
14. And of Navy and Ordnance, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 20.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Butlerage, Eccleſiaſtical Courts, &c.** 5.

---

## Q.

## Quakers.

1. Penalty of their aſſembling under Pretence of religious Worſhip, or refuſing an Oath, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 1.
2. For third Offence to abjure the Realm, or be tranſported, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 1. § 2.
3. Toleration for Quakers, 1 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 18. § 13.
4. Diſabled to vote for Members of Parliament, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 27. 6 *Ann.* *c.* 23. 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 24.
5. Affirmation taken in Civil Cauſes, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 34. 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 6. 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 6. Extended to Moravians, 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30.
6. Falſe Affirmation, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 34. § 3. 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 6. § 2. 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30. § 2. 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 46. § 36.
7. Not to give Evidence in Criminal Cauſes, ſerve on Juries, or bear Offices of Profit, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 34. § 6.
8. Juſtices may levy ſmall Tithes, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 34. § 4. Extended to all Eccleſiaſtical Dues, 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 6. § 2.
9. May be admitted Attornies, 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 13. § 8.
10. Affirmation received where Oath required by any Act of Parliament, 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 46. § 36.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Attornies** 10. **Certiorari** 17. **Ireland** 36. **Marriages** 18. **Militia** 19. **Naturalization** 15. **Oaths** 13. **Parliament** 74. **Religion** 9. **Seamen** 56.

## Quare impedit.

1. Day may be given *de quindena in quindenam, &c. St. Marleb.* 52 *H.* 3. *c.* 12.
2. Given of Chapels, Prebends, *&c. St. Weſtm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 5. § 4.
3. Caſes in which Plenarty was pleadable againſt the Crown, 14 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 4. *c.* 2.
4. He who claims by a Recovery, ſhall maintain a *Quare impedit* on firſt Avoidance, 7 *H.* 8. *c.* 4.
5. Time between 10th *December* and 12th *March* not reckoned in *Quare impedit*, 1 *W.* & *M. ſeſſ.* 1. *c.* 4.
6. May be maintained notwithſtanding Uſurpation, 7 *Ann.* *c.* 18.
7. Actions excepted out of general Pardon, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 52. § 36.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Advowſons, Days in Bank** 3. **King, Lapſe, Niſi Prius** 2. **Preſentment, Univerſities** 11.

## Quare non admiſit. See Biſhops.

## Quarentine. See Plague.

## Quarentine for a Widow. See Dower, Widows.

## Quarter Seſſions. See Juſtices of Peace.

## Quebeck. See Plantations.

## Quick-ſets.

Damage by deſtroying, burning, or defacing them, recompenſed, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 16.

## Qui tam. See Information.

## Quod ei deforceat.

1. Given in *Wales, St. Wall.* 12 *Ed.* 1.
2. Given to Heir whoſe Guardian loſes by Default, *St. Weſtm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 4.
3. To particular Tenants loſing by Default, *Id.*

## Quod permittat.

Granted to Succeſſor of Parſon againſt Heir of Diſſeiſor, *St. Weſtm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 24.

## Quo Warranto.

1. Directions for proceeding on the Writ for enjoying Liberties, and the Writ of *Quo Warranto*, before the King and in *Eyre*, *St. Quo Warranto*, 6 *Ed.* 1.
2. Determined before Juſtices in *Eyre*, *St. Quo Warr.* 18 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 2.
3. Liberties before *R.* 1. confirmed, and old Charters of Franchiſe adjudged according to Tenor, *St. Quo Warr.* 18 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 3.
4. Judgement of *Ouſter* on Informations in Nature of *Quo Warranto*, 9 *Ann.* *c.* 20. § 5.
5. Statutes of Jeofails extended to *Quo Warranto*, 9 *Ann.* *c.* 20. § 7.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Franchiſes** *and* **Informations.**

---

## R.

## Rags.

May be imported Duty-free, 11 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 7. § 10.

## Rails. See Incloſures.

## Raiſins. See Grocery Wares, Spices.

## Ramſgate Harbour.

For enlarging it, 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 40.

## Ramſgate Town.

For better paving ſame, erecting a Market-houſe, and holding Market there, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 34.

## Rape.

1. Puniſhed as a Treſpaſs, *St. Weſtm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 13.
2. As Felony, *St. Weſtm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 34.
3. Raviſher, and raviſhed conſenting after, diſabled from taking Inheritance or Dower, 6 *R.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 6.
4. Appellee not to wage Battle, 6 *R.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 6.
5. Offence to be ſpecified in a Pardon, 13 *R.* 2. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 1.
6. Excepted out of general Pardon, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 52. § 18.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Felonies with and without Clergy, Pardon, Women.**

## Rape Seed.

1. To what Duties liable on Importation, 2 *W.* & *M. ſeſſ.* 2. *c.* 4. § 31. Reduced, 15 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 34. § 1.
2. Rape Cakes may be imported from *Ireland*, Duty-free, 15 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 34. § 3.

## Rape Vinegar. See Vinegar.

## Ratcliffe Hamlet.

Part of it, with the Hamlet of *Limehouſe*, made a diſtinct Pariſh, 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 17.

## Rates (Book of). See Book of Rates.

## Rationabili parte.

Saved to Widow and Children, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 18.

## Rattans.

To what Duties liable on Importation, 4 *W.* & *M. c.* 5. § 2.

## Raviſhment of Ward.

1. Puniſhed with two Years Impriſonment; and with perpetual Impriſonment, if Ward be married, *St. Weſtm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 35.
2. Suit to Heirs and Executors, and againſt Executors, *Id.*
3. Penalties of taking a Woman-child, and conſenting to a Raviſhment, 4 & 5 *Ph.* & *M. c.* 8.

## Raviſhment of Women. See Rape.

## Raw Hides. See Skins.

## Raw Silks. See Silk.

## Reading.

For paving the Foot-ways, and better lighting the Streets, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 85.

## Receipt.

1. If Huſband or Tenant for Life make Default, &c. Wife or he in Reverſion ſhall be received, *St. Weſtm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 3.
2. Proceedings where Demandant voucheth, &c. on Tenant's ſhewing his Right, *St. Weſtm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 4.
3. Tenant by Receipt ſhall find Security, *St. de Defenſ. jur.* 20 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 3. 13 *R.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 17.
4. He in Reverſion or Remainder may have Attaint or Error on Recovery againſt particular Tenant, 9 *R.* 2. *c.* 3.
5. He in Reverſion may be received at the Day the Tenant pleads, or before, 13 *R.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 17. At a Day of Continuance after Default, 2 *H.* 6. *c.* 16.
6. Days of Grace given againſt Tenant by Receipt, 13 *R.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 17.
7. Tenant by Receipt, no dilatory Plea, 13 *R.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 17.

## Receivers.

1. What Receivers of King's Rents and Tenths ſhall take for Acquittances, 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 39. § 65.
2. How charged, 34 & 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 2.
3. Heir not chargeable but for Lands by Deſcent, 34 & 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 2. § 3.
4. Heirs may have Debt againſt Executors of Anceſtors, 34 & 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 2. § 5.
5. Officers Accountant to the Crown to find Sureties, and make Accounts duly, 7 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 1.
6. King's Receivers may diſtrain, 7 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 1. § 11.
7. Lands of Accountants liable, 13 *El. c.* 4. § 1. Except Biſhop, *Id.* § 9.
8. Lands fraudulently purchaſed liable to Arrears, 13 *El. c.* 4. § 5, 14.
9. Officers finding fraudulent Conveyances traverſable, 13 *El. c.* 4. § 14.
10. Lands of Under-collectors of Tenths liable, 14 *El. c.* 7.
11. Accountant's Lands may be ſold after Death, 27 *El. c.* 3. § 2.
12. Not during Infancy of Heirs, 27 *El. c.* 3. § 7.
13. Receivers to pay 12 *per Cent.* if they neglect to account two Months, 20 *Car.* 2. *c.* 2.
14. Treaſury impowered to make Allowances, 3 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 4. § 3. 7 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 20. § 36.
15. No Receiver General, &c. to maintain Action againſt Hundred, unleſs three at leaſt in Company, 33 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 1. § 117.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Account, &c. Debt to the King** 26. **Exchequer, Outlawry** 5. **Robbery, Sheriff** 68.

## Recognizances.

1. May be made before Mayor of *London*, &c. *St. de Mercator.* 11 *Ed.* 1.
2. Pledges ſecure ſo long as Debt may be levied of Debtor, 11 *Ed.* 1. § 2.
3. Farther Proviſions for Executions on Statutes Merchant, *St. de Mercator.* 13 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 3.
4. Chancellor and Judges may take Recognizance, *St. de Mercator.* 13 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 3.
5. Clerk of Statutes ſhall reſide upon the Place, and be of ſufficient Eſtate, 14 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 11.
6. Statutes Staple, 27 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 9. 15 *R.* 2. *c.* 9.
7. When a Statute has been ſhewn in Court, and Plea diſcontinued, Conuſee, on Reſummons, may have Execution without producing it again, 5 *H.* 4. *c.* 12.
8. Taken before Mayor of *Calais*, effectual in *England*, 10 *H.* 6. *c.* 1.
9. On *Scire facias* to defeat Recognizance, Conuſor ſhall find Surety, 11 *H.* 6. *c.* 10.
10. Recognizances for keeping the Peace returned to Seſſions, 3 *H.* 7. *c.* 1.
11. For Debts may be taken before Chief Juſtices, &c. 23 *H.* 8. *c.* 6. 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 25.
12. Statutes ſhall be entered with Clerk of Recognizances, to affect Purchaſer, 27 *El. c.* 4. § 7.
13. Recognizances ſhall only affect Purchaſer from Day of Inrolment, 29 *Car.* 2. *c.* 3. § 18.

14. In the Name of *James* II. during *Interregnum*, good, 1 *W. & M. seſſ.* 1. *c.* 4 § 11.
15. Sheriffs Fees for Extent, *Liberate*, *&c.* restrained, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 25. § 5.

*For other Matters, see* **Alehouses** 26. **Chester** 12. **Debt to the King** 13, 14. **Exchequer** 66. **Felony without Clergy**, *Title* **Recognizance, Inrolment** 5. **Justices of Peace** 20, *&c.* **Mortgage** 1. **Register** 9. **Staple, Wales.**

## Recordare. See Replevin.

## Records.

1. Of Justices of Assize, Gaol Delivery, Oyer and Terminer, shall be sent to Exchequer, and kept in the Treasury, 9 *Ed.* 3. *st.* 1. *c.* 5.
2. Search and Exemplification to be made for all Persons concerned, 46 *Ed.* 3.
3. Penalty of rasing or altering Records or Verdicts, 8 *R.* 2. *c.* 4.
4. Records of Assizes delivered into Treasury every other Year, 11 *H.* 4. *c.* 3.
5. Records of Fines burnt in the *Temple* supplied, 31 *Car.* 2. *c.* 3.
6. In what Cases Records are amendable, see **Amendment.**

*For other Matters, see* **Felonies with Clergy**, *Title* **Records, Fine, Wales.**

## Recovery.

1. Termor shall not lose his Term by feigned Recovery, *St. Glouc.* 6 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 11. 21 *H.* 8. *c.* 15.
2. Particular Tenants losing by Default may vouch Reversioner, 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 4.
3. They who are intitled by Recovery, have Remedy by Avowry and *Quare impedit*, 7 *H.* 8. *c.* 4.
4. Statutes and Executions not avoided by feigned Recoveries, 21 *H.* 8. *c.* 15. § 4.
5. Recovery by Consent against Tenant for Life void, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 31. 14 *El. c.* 8.
6. No Recovery, *&c.* shall bar an Estate-tail given by the Crown, where Reversion in the King, 34 & 55 *H.* 8. *c.* 20.
7. Recoveries good without Surrender of Lessee for Life, 14 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 20.
8. Purchasers in Possession after 20 Years, may give Evidence of Recovery, by the Deed creating Tenant to *Præcipe*, 14 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 20. § 4.
9. After 20 Years, Recovery good, though Deed lost, *&c.* 14 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 20. § 5.
10. A Deed, *&c.* executed same Term, good to make Tenant to *Præcipe*, 14 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 20. § 6.

*For other Matters, see* **Bankrupt** 11. **Cui in Vita, Days in Bank** 9 **Dower** 7. **Felonies without Clergy, Fines, Frauds** 5. **Leases** 2. **Limitations** 10. **Mortmain** 3. **Tail, Wales.**

## Rector. See Vicar.

## Recusants.

1. Penalty of 20 *l.* a Month for Nonconformity, 23 *El. c.* 1. § 5.
2. Not to abridge Ecclesiastical Jurisdiction, § 15.
3. Conforming to be discharged, § 10. 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 4. § 2.
4. Fraudulent Conveyances to avoid Penalties, made void, 29 *El. c.* 6.
5. Convictions certified into Exchequer, 29 *El. c.* 6. § 2.
6. Crown may seize Goods, and two thirds of Lands of Recusants, for Non-payment of 20 *l.* a Month, § 4.
7. Shall not depart five Miles from their Dwelling or Birth, 35 *El. c.* 2.
8. Copyhold Lands forfeited § 5.
9. Unable to pay shall abjure, § 8.
10. Jesuits and Priests refusing to answer, committed, § 11.
11. Manner of Submission, § 15.
12. None shall go or send any other to Popish Seminary, 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 4. § 6. 11 & 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 4. § 6.
13. Recusants conforming, shall receive Communion yearly, 3 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 4.
14. Convictions certified into the Exchequer, 3 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 4. § 9.
15. Serving foreign State without Oath, Felony, § 18.
16. Bishops or two Justices may tender Oath of Allegiance, *&c.* § 13.
17. Where refusing Oaths incur Premunire, § 14, 41.
18. Withdrawing Subjects from Obedience, or reconciling them to *Rome*, Treason, § 22.
19. Penalty 12 *d.* for not coming to Church, § 27.
20. Penalty of retaining Recusants, § 32.
21. Restrained from coming to Presence of King or Prince, 3 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 5. 30 *Car.* 2. *st.* 2.
22. To depart from *London*, 3 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 5. § 3.
23. Disabled from practising Law or Physick, or bearing Office, § 8.
24. Subjected to Excommunication, § 11.
25. Unduly married, disabled to be Tenants by Curtesy, or in Dower, § 13.
26. Penalty for not baptizing their Children at Church, § 14.
27. Disabilities of Children sent beyond Sea for Education without Licence, § 16.
28. Disabled from presenting to a Church, or granting an Advowson, § 18. Extended to Persons professing Popish Religion, 12 *Ann. c.* 14. 11 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 17. § 5.
29. Their Presentation to Churches, given to Universities, 3 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 5. § 19. And of Persons refusing the Declaration, 1 *W. & M. c.* 26.
30. Disabled from being Executors, Administrators, or Guardians, 3 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 5. § 22.
31. Next of Kin to have Custody of Child as Guardian in Socage, § 23.
32. Penalty of importing Popish Books, § 25.
33. Houses may be searched for Relicks, § 26.
34. Their Arms and Ammunition to be seized, § 27.
35. Penalties on married Women Recusants, 7 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 6. § 28.
36. Penalties on going beyond Sea, or sending Children beyond Sea for Popish Education, 3 *Car.* 1. *c.* 3.
37. Not if they receive Sacrament, *&c.* six Months after Return, § 2, 4.
38. Penalties on Persons not educated in Popish Religion, sending their Children to be so educated, § 8.
39. Persons in Office to take Oaths and Test, 25 *Car.* 2. *c.* 2. § 1, 2.
40. Peers may take them in Parliament, § 12.
41. Members of Parliament not making Declaration against Popery, Recusants convict, 30 *Car.* 2. *st.* 2.
42. Recusants may come into the King's Presence, by Licence of six Privy Counsellors, 30 *Car.* 2. *st.* 2. § 12.
43. Offenders taking Oaths in Chancery discharged from Penalties, 30 *Car.* 2. *st.* 2. § 13.
44. Third Refusal of Declaration against Popery, by any Person convicted of Recusancy, 1 *W. & M. c.* 8. § 9.
45. Disabled to nominate to Hospitals, 1 *W. & M. c.* 26.
46. Reputed Papist refusing Oaths, to remove ten Miles from *London*,

*Lenam*, or be convict of Recusancy; except Tradesmen registering their Names, &c. 1 *W. & M. c.* 9.
47. Persons in Office to take Test in six Months, 16 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30. § 3.
48. Convictions of Recusants excepted out of general Pardon, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 52. § 56.

*For other Matters, see* **Actions Popular, Ambassadors 1. Apothecary 1. Cinque Ports 5. Clerk of the Peace 3. Excommunication, Felony without Clergy, *Title* Popish Recusants, Nonconformists, Oaths, Papists, Rome, Treason 42, &c.**

## Redemption of Mortgages. See Mortgage.

## Redisseisin.

1. Punished by Imprisonment; Form of Process, 20 *H.* 3. *c.* 3.
2. Not to be delivered without Fine, *St. Marleb.* 52 *H.* 3. *c.* 8.

*For other Matters, see* **Admeasurement, &c. Damages double 5.**

## Reference.

Referees of a Court shall not take Fees, 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 10.

*For other Matters, see* **Fees 6.**

## Regency.

Provisions for Administration of Government, in case of Crown descending to a Minor, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 27.

## Regicides. See Attainder.

## Register.

1. Registers of Marriages, Burials, and Christenings, 6 & 7 *W.* 3. *c.* 6. § 24. 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 35. § 5. 4 *Ann. c.* 12. § 10.
2. Wills and Conveyances in West Riding of *Yorkshire*, 2 & 3 *Ann. c.* 4.
3. Copyholds, Leaseholds, and Inns of Court excepted, 2 & 3 *Ann. c.* 4. § 16. 7 *Ann. c.* 20. § 17.
4. Penalty of forswearing, 2 *Ann. c.* 4. § 19.
5. Penalty of forging Memorial, &c. 2 *Ann. c.* 4. § 19. 5 *Ann. c.* 18. § 8.
6. Register not to be Member of Parliament, 2 *Ann. c.* 4. § 22.
7. Bargains and Sales may be inrolled in Register at *Wakefield*, 5 *Ann. c.* 18.
8. Deeds so inrolled, sufficient Evidence, 5 *Ann. c.* 18. § 2. 8 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 6. § 22.
9. Judgements and Recognizances to be registered, 5 *Ann. c.* 18. § 4.
10. Payment of Mortgage Money, § 10.
11. Register for East Riding of *Yorkshire*, 6 *Ann. c.* 35.
12. Clauses extended to the West Riding, 6 *Ann. c.* 35. § 34.
13. For *Middlesex*, 7 *Ann. c.* 20.
14. For North Riding of *Yorkshire*, 8 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 6.
15. Concealment of Wills, Purchaser not to be defeated, unless Will be registered in three Years, 8 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 6. § 17.
16. Bargains and Sales to be inrolled by the Register, 8 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 6. § 21.
17. Deputy Chief Clerk of King's Bench, appointed a Register for *Middlesex*, instead of Chief Clerk, 25 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 4.
18. Register of Parish Poor Infants within Bills of Mortality, 2 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 22.

*For other Matters, see* **Annuities for Life, Burial, Marriage, Papists, Ships 52.**



## Regrators. See Forestallers and Leather.

## Release. See Bankrupt, Forgery.

## Relief.

1. Of Earls and Knights ascertained, *M C.* 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 2.
2. Of the Heir of him that holds of the King, as an Honour, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 31.
3. Of a free Soke-man, 28 *Ed.* 1. *st.* 1. 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 24. § 5.
4. None due on executing an Estate by virtue of 27 *H.* 8. 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 10. § 12, 13.

## Religion.

1. Six Articles established, 31 *H.* 8. *c.* 14. 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 5.
2. Commissions to be granted concerning Religion, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 15.
3. Authority of King and Clergy in Matters of Faith, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 26. 34 & 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 1.
4. Repeal of former Acts, 1 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 12. § 3.
5. Images in Churches, &c. destroyed, 3 & 4 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 10.
6. Repeal of the Acts of *Ed.* VI. 1 *Mar. st.* 2. *c.* 2.
7. Preachers, &c. to subscribe Articles, 13 *El. c.* 12.
8. So Protestant Dissenting Teachers, 1 *W. & M. c.* 18. § 8 & 10.
9. Profession of Belief subscribed by Quakers, 1 *W. & M. c.* 18. § 13.

*For other Matters, see* **Blasphemy, Church, Liberties, Service, Recusants.**

## Religious Persons, Houses, and Worship.

See Churches, Ecclesiastical Courts, Monasteries, Nonconformists, Recusants, Service, and Sacraments.

## Remainder. See Posthumous Children.

## Remembrancers.

1. To make Copies of Seizures and Inquisitions, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 21. § 4, 10.
2. And to inrol and certify to Ingrosser of great Roll, Debts chargeable upon Sheriffs, &c. § 6.
3. Fees, § 4.

*For other Matters, see* **Clerk of the Remembrance.**

## Rent.

1. Executors of Tenant in Fee-simple, &c. of Rents, shall have Debt or Distress, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 37.
2. Except Manors in *Wales*, § 2.
3. Husbands after Death of Wife, or *cestui que vie*, may distrain or have Debt, § 3.
4. Tenants not prejudiced by Payment of Rent to a Grantor before Notice, 4 *Ann. c.* 16. § 10.
5. Goods liable to Distress, not to be taken in Execution, without paying Arrears, 8 *Ann. c.* 14.
6. Action of Debt for Arrears on a Lease for Life, 8 *Ann. c.* 14. § 4.
7. Holding over, after Demand, double Rent, 4 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 28. Giving Warning and not quitting, double Rent, 11 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 18.
8. Ejectment where Half a Year's Rent in Arrear, 4 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 28. § 2.

9. Not to bar Right of Mortgagee out of Poſſeſſion, if he pay Arrears, &c. *Id.*
10. Leſſee filing Bill for Injunction to pay Arrears into Court, § 3.
11. Diſtreſs for Rents Seck, 4 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 28. § 5.
12. Crops growing, 11 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 8.
13. Demiſe not by Deed, Rent recovered in Action on the Caſe, § 14.
14. On Death of Tenant for Life, Part of Rent paid to Executors, § 15.
15. Tenants deſert, Landlord put in Poſſeſſion by Juſtices, § 16.
16. Rent due from Farmers of Revenue excepted out of general Pardon, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 52. § 42.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Avowry, Calendar, Ceſſavit, Debt,** &c. 26. **Debt to the King** 22, &c. **Diſtreſs, Fee-farms,** &c. **Limitations, Wait** 9. **Replevin, Tenure** 9. **Uſes.**

## Replevin.

1. In Liberties by Sheriffs, on Default of Bailiffs, *St. Marleb.* 52 *H.* 3. *c.* 21.
2. Penalty of reſiſting Replevin, *St. Weſtm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 17.
3. Lord diſtraining for Services ſhall have a *Pone* to remove the Replevin, *St. Weſtm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 2. § 2.
4. Sheriff ſhall take Security *de averiis retornandis*, *St. Weſtm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 2. § 3.
5. Tenant ſhall not have ſecond Replevin after Default, but Writ of ſecond Deliverance, *St. Weſtm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 2. § 3.
6. Sheriff ſhall make four Deputies to grant Replevins, 1 & 2 *Ph.* & *M.* *c.* 12.
7. On Nonſuit of Plaintiff, Defendant may have Writ of Inquiry, 17 *Car.* 2. *c.* 7.
8. Avowant may have Judgement to recover Arrears to Value of Diſtreſs, § 3.
9. 17 *Car.* 2. *c.* 7. extended to *Wales* and Counties Palatine, 19 *Car.* 2. *c.* 5.
10. Replevin Bonds aſſigned to Avowant, 11 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 23.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Avowry, Diſtreſs, Outlawry** 8.

## Report. See Reference.

## Reſceit. See Receipt.

## Reſcue. See Felony, Tranſportation.

## Reſidence.

1. King's Clerks, attending their Duty, not obliged to reſide, *Art. Cler.* 9 *Ed.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 8.
2. Penalties of Non-reſidence, 21 *H.* 8. *c.* 13. § 26. 28 *H.* 8. *c.* 13.
3. Chaplains of Judges, of Attorney and Solicitor-General, may be non-reſident, 25 *H.* 8. *c.* 16.
4. So of great Officers, 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 28. § 2.
5. Incumbent preſented by Univerſity to a Recuſant's Living, ſhall loſe it by 60 Days Abſence in a Year, 1 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 26. § 6.
6. Proviſoes in favour of Chaplains, ſee **Chaplains.**
7. Where Leaſe, &c. becomes void by Non-reſidence, ſee **Eccleſiaſtical Courts.**
8. To promote Reſidence of Parochial Clergy by providing Habitations for them, 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 53. Explained and amended, 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 66.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Biſhops, Chaplain, Leaſes, Univerſities.**

## Reſidentiaries.

Their Rents how taxable, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 3. § 95. 33 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 1. § 96. 4 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 2. § 99. 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 6. § 99.

## Reſumption.

1. Of certain Grants of Annuities, 11 *R.* 2. *c.* 8.
2. Of Aſſignments upon the Revenues of *Calais*, 1 *H.* 5. *c.* 9.
3. Of other Grants, 31 *H.* 6. *c.* 7.
4. Of Grants to Queen *Elizabeth Grey*, 1 *R.* 3. *c.* 15.
5. Of Grants in *Calais* and *Berwick*, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 27.
6. Of Grants on Surplus of Exciſe, 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 5. § 6.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Franchiſes.**

## Reſtitution.

How awardable for Money or Goods ſtolen, 21 *H.* 8. *c.* 11.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Forcible Entry.**

*And ſee* **Biſhops** 12. **Robbery.**

## Reſtoration of King Charles the Second.

For the perpetual Celebration of it, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 14.

## Return of Writs.

1. Days to be given *Dies communes in banco*, 51 *H.* 3. *ſt.* 2.
2. Roll made of all Liberties having Return of Writs, *St. Weſtm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 39.
3. Damages for returning *tarde* falſely, *St. Weſtm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 39. Extended to all falſe Returns, *Artic. ſuper Cartas*, 28 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 16.
4. Plaintiff may by Averment charge the Sheriff with greater Iſſues, *St. Weſtm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 39. Extended to Bailiffs of Liberties, 1 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 5.
5. Returns by Bailiffs of Franchiſes ſhall be by Indenture between Bailiff and the Sheriff, *St. Ebor.* 12 *Ed.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 5.
6. Sheriff, &c. ſhall ſet his Name to his Return, *St. Ebor.* 12 *Ed.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 5.
7. Proceſſes in *Cheſhire* and *Lancaſhire*, may be returnable in the Vacation, 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 46. § 35.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Bailiffs** 5. **Cheſter** 16. **Days in Bank** 6, 10, &c. **Franchiſes, Juries** 33, &c. **Parliament** 43, 44, &c. **Sheriffs.**

## Returns of Members of Parliament.

See Parliament.

## Revenue belonging to the King. See Hereditary Revenue and King.

## Reverſion. See Conditions, Error, Life Eſtates, Receipt, Recovery.

## Ribble River.

For building a Bridge over it, 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 36.

## Rice.

1. To what Duties liable on Importation, 4 & 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 5. § 2.

2. Rice

2. Rice and Melaſſes not to be brought into *England*, 3 & 4 *Ann. c.* 5. § 12.
3. 3 & 4 *Ann.* concerning Rice, how far confirmed, 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 28. § 1.
4. Rice may be imported from *America* into *Plymouth* for immediate Exportation, on Payment of one-half of the old Subſidy, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 45. Extended to *Briſtol*, *Liverpool*, *Lancaſter*, and *Whitehaven*, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 60. § 10.
5. May be carried from *South Carolina*, *&c.* to any Part of *America* Southward of ſaid Colonies, 9 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 27.
6. Extended to *North Carolina*, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 45. § 19. 9 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 27.
7. The like Liberty granted to *Eaſt* and *Weſt Florida*, of exporting Rice to the South of Cape *Finiſterre* in *Europe*, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 31. amended by 11 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 39.
8. Rice freely imported from any of the *American* Colonies for a limited Time, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 32. 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 7. § 1.
9. Duty on Exportation of ſuch Rice, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 7. § 2.
10. Former Laws for Exportation of Rice from Provinces of *Carolina*, *Georgia*, *Eaſt* and *Weſt Florida*, continued, 15 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 34. § 3.
11. Rice Paddy and *Indian* Corn be imported Duty-free for a limited Time, 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 9.
12. Drawback on the whole Cuſtoms allowed on Exportation of Rice, 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 56.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Plantations, Starch.**

## Richmond in Lancaſhire.

For completing the new Church there, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 36.

## Richmond in Surrey.

1. Their Majeſties enabled to infranchiſe Copyhold Lands holden of the Manor of *Richmond*, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 35.
2. For building a Bridge over the *Thames* there, and enabling the King to grant the Fee-ſimple of *Richmond* Ferry to Commiſſioners for that Purpoſe, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 83.
3. For Relief of the Poor, and paving, *&c.* the Streets there, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 41.

*For other Matters, ſee* **King.**

## Richmond in Yorkſhire.

Spiritual Perſons in the Archdeaconry of *Richmond*, ſhall not exact Portions of Deceaſed's Goods, 26 *H.* 8. *c.* 15.

## Richmond and Lenox (Duke of).

His Leaſe of Aulnage of Draperies provided for, 11 & 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 20. § 2.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Curia Curſus Aquae, Eccleſiaſtical Courts.**

## Rideſdale.

Proceſs how to go on Murders there, 9 *H.* 5. *c.* 7.

## Reins deins le gard.

Challenge taken away, 7 *H.* 7. *c.* 5.

## Riots.

1. Rioters committed without Bail, 2 *R.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 6. Repealed, 2 *R.* 2. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 2.
2. Beginning an Inſurrection, Treaſon, 5 *R.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 7.
3. Officers may ſuppreſs Riots with Force of County, and impriſon Rioters, 17 *R.* 2. *c.* 8.
4. Juſtices of Peace and Sheriffs may record Riots, and determine them, 13 *H.* 4. *c.* 7. 19 *H.* 7. *c.* 13.
5. Rioters to anſwer before Council on Certificate of the Behaviour of the Juſtices, 13 *H.* 4. *c.* 7. § 2.
6. Commiſſions to be awarded to inquire of Riots, and of Behaviour of Juſtices, 2 *H.* 5. *c.* 8.
7. Fugitive Rioters to be convict by Default of Appearance on a Proclamation, 2 *H.* 5. *c.* 9. Made perpetual and enforced, 8 *H.* 6. *c.* 14.
8. If Riot be with 40 Perſons, or thought heinous, the Juſtices of Peace ſhall certify the Record of Conviction to King and Council, 11 *H.* 7. *c.* 7. 21 *H.* 8. *c.* 20.
9. What Riots were made Treaſon and Felony, 3 & 4 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 5. 1 *Mar. ſt.* 2. *c.* 12. 1 *El. c.* 16.
10. Perſons active in ſuppreſſing certain Riots in *London*, *Weſtminſter*, and *Southwark*, indemnified, 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 63.
11. All Actions commenced for Eſcape of Priſoners during the Riots declared void, 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 64. § 1.
12. Priſoners by Civil Proceſs, ſet at large by Rioters, ſurrendering themſelves, not liable to Arreſts, 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 64. § 2.
13. How Plaintiffs are to proceed againſt Priſoners not ſurrendering, 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 64. § 4.
14. Priſoners required to ſurrender, on Notice that the *King's Bench* or *Fleet* Priſon is properly repaired, 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 64. § 8.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Brandy** 52, *&c.* **Corn** 34. **Felonies without Clergy**, *Title* **Riot, Juries** 20. **Outlawry** 5. **Woods** 12.

## Rivers and navigable Canals.

1. Shall not be put in Defence, but ſuch, *&c. M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 16.
2. Where Salmon are ſhall be put in Defence from *Lady-day* till *Martinmas*, *St. Weſtm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 47.
3. Deſtroying Flood-gates erected by Authority of Parliament, Tranſportation, 1 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 2. Felony with Clergy, 8 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 20.
4. Penalty on drawing Flood-gates, 8 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 20. § 2.
5. For Paſſage by Water from *London* to *Oxford*, 3 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 20.
6. For making a navigable Canal from the *Trent* to the *Merſey*, 6 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 97. 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 102. 15 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 20. The Proprietors enabled to make a Canal to *Froghall*, 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 32. All theſe Acts amended, 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 33.
7. For making a Canal from the River *Forth* to the River *Clyde*, 8 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 63. 24 *Geo.* 3. *ſeſſ.* 2. *c.* 59.
8. For making a navigable Canal from the *Coventry* Navigation to *Oxford*, 9 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 70. Amended by 15 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 9.
9. For making a Canal from *Market Weighton* in *Yorkſhire* to the River *Humber*, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 37.
10. For making a navigable Canal from the River *Dee* to *Middlewitch* and *Nantwich* in *Cheſhire*, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 75. 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 67. 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 21.
11. The Earl of *Thanet* enabled to make a navigable Canal from the Spring near *Skipton* Caſtle, to join with the Canal from *Leeds* to *Liverpool*, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 47.
12. For making a navigable Canal from the River *Calder* to the *King's Mill* near *Hudderford* in the Weſt Riding of *Yorkſhire*, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 13.
13. For making one from the Harbour of *Bude* in *Cornwall*, to the River *Tamer*, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 53.
14. For making a navigable Canal from certain Coal Mines in *Apedale* to *Newcaſtle under Lyme*, 15 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 16.
15. For making a navigable Canal from *Stourbridge* in *Worceſterſhire*, to communicate with other Canals in *Worceſterſhire* and *Staffordſhire*, 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 28. Explained and amended, 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 14.
16. For making a navigable Canal from the River *Soar* to the Ruſhes at *Loughborough* in *Leiceſterſhire*, 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 65.
17. For making a navigable Canal from Lands in *Dudley* Pariſh in

in *Worceſterſhire*, to communicate with the *Stourbridge* Navigation, 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 66.

18. For making a navigable Canal from the River *Trent* in *Derbyſhire* to *Langley* Bridge, 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 69.

19. For making a Canal from the Town of *Baſingſtoke* to the River *Wey* at *Chertſey* in *Surrey*, 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 75.

20. From the *Thames* at *Leachlade* to join the *Stroudwater* Canal, 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 38.

21. From *Rider's Green* in *Staffordſhire* to *Broadwater Fire Engine*, and from *Birmingham* to the *Coventry* Canal at *Fazeley*, 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 92. Incorporated with the *Birmingham* Canal, 24 *Geo.* 3. *ſeſſ.* 2. *c.* 4. and ſee 8 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 38.

22. The *Dudley* Canal extended to the *Birmingham* at *Tipton Green*, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 87.

23. The Proprietors of the *Trent* Navigation and *Birmingham* Canal, enabled to make a Canal from the *Trent* Navigation to *Fazeley*, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 99.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Carriages** 8. **Corn** 11. **Felonies without Clergy**. *Tit.* **Flood-gates**, *&c.* **Fiſh, London, Thames River, Weare.**

*And for the ſeveral local Acts, ſee the Names of the reſpective Rivers.*

## Robbery.

1. Hundreds ſhall anſwer if they do not produce Robber within 40 Days, *St. Winton.* 13 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 2. 28 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 11.
2. Not to any that are robbed travelling on *Sunday*, 29 *Car.* 2. *c.* 7. § 5.
3. Reward for taking Highwaymen, and Pardon to Accomplices, 4 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 8.
4. Streets of *London*, *&c.* deemed Highways, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 23. § 8.
5. Aſſaults with Intent to rob, Tranſportation, 7 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 21.
6. Regulations of Actions againſt the Hundred for Robberies, 8 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 16.
7. Hundred to pay 10*l.* to him who takes a Highwayman, ſo as to indemnify them, 8 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 16. § 9.—Proviſo not to incapacitate ſuch Perſon from being a Witneſs, *Id.*
8. Robberies, *&c.* excepted out of general Pardon, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 52. § 16.
9. Receivers of Land Tax ſhall not ſue the County for a Robbery unleſs three Perſons in Company, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 3. § 11. 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 6. § 118.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Abatement** 20. **Apprehenders of Felons, Clergy, Diſſeiſin** 2. **Felonies with and without Clergy**, *Title* **Robbery, Hue and Cry, Hundred, Ireland, Merchants** 6. **Tranſportation, Wales.**

## Rochester and Rochester Bridge.

1. *Rocheſter* Bridge, 9 *H.* 5. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 12. 18 *El.* *c.* 17. 27 *El.* *c.* 25. 1 *Ann.* *ſt.* 1. *c.* 18. § 14.
2. Oyſter Fiſhery in the *Medway* regulated by Corporation of *Rocheſter*, 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19.
3. For paving the Pariſh of *St. Nicholas*, *Rocheſter*, and the Pariſh of *Strood*, 9 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 32.
4. For the Recovery of Small Debts within the City of *Rocheſter*, the Pariſh of *Strood*, and other Pariſhes in *Kent*, 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 27.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Oyſters, Paving** 58.

## Rochester (Francis, Lord Bishop).

Subjected to Pains and Penalties, 9 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 17.

## Rockets. See Fire.

## Rock Salt. See Salt.

## Rodney (Lord).

Life Annuity of 2000*l.* ſettled on him and the two next ſucceeding Heirs to Title, 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 86.

## Rodon River, Eſſex.

Made navigable, 10 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 33.

## Rogues. See Vagrants.

## Rokeſley, or Rurley. See Blackheath.

## Rolls.

Regulations for granting Leaſes of the *Rolls* Eſtate, *&c.* 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 59. 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 33.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Records.**

## Rome.

1. King and great Men to aid one another in proſecuting ſuch as ſue to *Rome*, 38 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 4.
2. None ſhall pay more for Firſt Fruits, than was anciently paid, on Pain of general Forfeiture, 6 *H.* 4. *c.* 1.
3. Dependance on See of *Rome* aboliſhed, 24 *H.* 8. *c.* 12. 25 *H.* 8. *c.* 19 & 20. 28 *H.* 8. *c.* 16.
4. Appeals prohibited, 25 *H.* 8. *c.* 19.
5. Biſhops preſented by the King may be conſecrated by an Archbiſhop, or two Biſhops, 25 *H.* 8. *c.* 20. § 1.
6. No Firſt Fruits, *&c.* paid to *Rome*, 25 *H.* 8. *c.* 20. § 3.
7. Peter Pence, *&c.* aboliſhed, 25 *H.* 8. *c.* 21.
8. Penalty of ſuing for Diſpenſations, § 22.
9. Effect of Bulls granted to Monaſteries, § 23, *&c.*
10. Biſhop of *Rome* abjured on Pain of High Treaſon, 28 *H.* 8. *c.* 10.
11. Bulls void, 28 *H.* 8. *c.* 16.
12. Repeal of all Statutes made againſt See of *Rome* ſince 20 *H.* 8. 1 & 2 *Ph.* & *M.* *c.* 8.
13. Penalties of bringing Bulls, *Agnus Dei*, *&c.* from *Rome*, 13 *El.* *c.* 2.
14. Concealing Bulls, Miſpriſion of Treaſon, § 5.
15. Withdrawing any to the *Romiſh* Religion, or being withdrawn, High Treaſon, 23 *El.* *c.* 1.
16. Penalty of ſaying or hearing Maſs, 23 *El.* *c.* 1. § 4.
17. Jeſuits and Prieſts baniſhed, 27 *El.* *c.* 2.
18. Popiſh Prieſt, born a ſubject, being within the Realm, Treaſon, § 3.
19. Subjects in Popiſh Seminaries abroad, not returning, guilty of Treaſon, § 5.
20. Sending Relief to Popiſh Seminaries prohibited, § 6.
21. Penalty of not diſcovering a Jeſuit or Prieſt, § 13.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Abſolution, Advowſon** 8. **Eccleſiaſtical Courts, *&c.* King, Obligation** 1. **Papiſts, Præmunire, Proviſors, Recuſants, Treaſon.**

## Ropes.

Old ones may be imported Duty-free, 11 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 7. § 10.

Rocher-

## Rotherhithe.

1. For rebuilding the Church there, 11 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 13.
2. For paving, &c. the Streets there, 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 31.

## Royal Exchange and London Aſſurance.

See Inſurance.

## Royſton.

The Town reduced to one Pariſh, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 44.

## Rozin.

1. In what Ships to be imported, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 18. § 8.
2. Importation of it from *Netherlands*, or *Germany*, how prohibited, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. § 23.
3. To what Duties liable on Importation, 4 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 5. § 2.
4. Bringing it from *Scotland* rewarded, 12 *Ann. ſt.* 1. *c.* 2.

## Rubies.

May be imported Duty-free, 6 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 7.

## Rugby School.

Truſtees of *Lawrence Sheriff*'s School and Alms-houſes at *Rugby* in *Warwickſhire* enabled to ſell Part of the Eſtate, or to grant Leaſes, 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 71.

## Rum. See Brandy, Plantations.

## Rumbold (Sir Thomas).

1. Reſtrained from going out of the Kingdom, &c. 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 54. 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 5. 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 50.
2. Proceedings on a Bill depending for inflicting Penalties on him and *Peter Perring* Eſq. not diſcontinued by Prorogation or Diſſolution of Parliament, 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 59. 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 59.

## Runners of Foreign Goods.

Who deemed ſo, and how puniſhed, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 18. § 6.
*For other Matters, ſee* Cuſtoms.

## Ruſh-lights. See Candles.

## Ruſſia and Ruſſia Company.

1. Goods of the Growth or Manufacture of *Ruſſia* not imported but in *Engliſh* Shipping, &c. 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 18. § 8, 9.
2. Any Subjects admitted into *Ruſſia* Company, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 6.
3. Account of Stores imported to be laid before Parliament, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 6. § 4.
4. Trade opened to *Perſia* through *Ruſſia*, 14 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 36.
*For other Matters, ſee* Ships, Silk.

## Rutland.

The Statute of *Rutland*, 10 *Ed.* 1.

## Ryeley. See Blackheath.

## Rye.

1. For laying Ballaſt there, 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 30.
2. For repairing the Harbour, 7 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 9. 9 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 30. 10 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 7. 11 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 7. 4 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 74.
3. Perſons damaging the Works puniſhable as Felons, 4 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 74. § 4.

---

# S.

## Sabbath. See Holydays.

## Sacrament. See Service and Sacraments.

## Sacrilege. See Clergy.

## Sadlers. See Shoemakers.

## Safe Conduct.

1. Breaking of Safe Conduct High Treaſon, 2 *H.* 5. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 6. Repealed, 20 *H.* 6. *c.* 11.
2. Conſervator of Peace and Safe Conduct in every Port, 2 *H.* 5. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 6. 29 *H.* 6. *c.* 2.
3. Not granted without naming Ships, Maſters, &c. 15 *H.* 6. *c.* 3. 18 *H.* 6. *c.* 8.
4. All Letters inrolled, 20 *H.* 6. *c.* 1.
5. Chancellor ſhall redreſs Perſons having Safe Conduct who are robbed at Sea, 31 *H.* 6. *c.* 4.
6. Confirmation of Statutes againſt Breakers of Truce, 14 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 4.
*For other Matters, ſee* Merchants, Truce-breakers.

## Sail-cloth.

1. Directions for making Mildernix and Powledavies, 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 24.
2. *Britiſh* Sail-cloth encouraged by Commiſſioners of Navy, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 10. § 14.
3. May be exported free, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 39.—Duty on foreign Sail-cloth, and Bounty on *Britiſh* exported, 12 *Ann. ſt.* 1. *c.* 16. 10 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 27. § 5. 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 27. 27 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 18. § 6. 8 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 23. § 5. 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 80. 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 13.
4. No Drawback on foreign Sail-cloth re-exported, 4 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 27. § 3.
5. Additional Bounty on *Britiſh* exported, 4 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 27. § 4.
6. Directions for making and marking, 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 37. 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 52. § 3.
7. Maſters of Ships to make Entry of foreign Sails, 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 37. § 1.
8. New Ships to have Sails of *Britiſh* Cloth, 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 37. § 4. 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 27. § 11.
9. Weight and Meaſure, 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 37. § 6.
10. Duty on foreign-made Sails, 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 27. 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 32. § 3.
11. Sails from *Eaſt Indies* excepted, 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 27. § 4.
12. Bounty on Sail-cloth exported, to be made good out of the old Subſidy applicable to Incidents, 23 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 21. § 26. 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 32. § 9. 27 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 18. § 8.
13. Duty on *Iriſh*, imported, 23 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 32.
14. Bounties charged on the old Subſidy, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 32. § 9.
15. Duties continued, 6 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 44.

16. The Act, 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 37. further continued, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 56. § 3. 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 80. 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 45. § 2.

## Saint Anthony. See South Leith.

## Saint Aubyn. See Aubyn (St.)

## Saint George, Hanover Square.

To be charged to the Land Tax as a diſtinct Pariſh, 10 *Geo.* 3 *c.* 6. § 76.

## Saint Giles. See Giles (St.)

## Saint James's Square. See Paving.

## Saint James Clerkenwell. See James (St.)

## Saint Ives, Cornwall. See Ives (St.) Cornwall.

## Saint Katherine Tree Church. See Churches.

## Saint Leonard Shoreditch. See Shoreditch.

## St. Leonard, York. See York.

## Saint Margaret's Weſtminſter. See Margaret (St.)

## Saint Martin le Grand.

Rights of the Dean of the Chapel of *Saint Martin le Grand* preſerved, - *Ed.* 4. *c.* 4. § 6.
*See* **Paving** 54.

## Saint Mary Iſlington. See Iſlington.

## Saint Mary le Bone. See Marybone.

## Saint Mary le Strand. See Mary (St.) le Strand.

## Saint Mary Stratford. See Stratford, Bow.

## Saint Mary Woolnoth. See Mary (St.) Woolnoth.

## Saint Michael's Cornhill. See Michael (St.) Cornhill.

## Saint Nicholas Deptford. See Deptford.

## Saint Nicholas Rocheſter. See Rocheſter.

## Saint Paul's. See Paul's (St.)

## Saint Paul's Covent-garden. See Covent-garden Pariſh.

## Saint Sepulchre's. See Sepulchre (St.)

## Saint Stephen's Briſtol. See Briſtol.

## Salaries.

How taxable, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 6. § 3 & 29.

## Salford, Lancaſhire.

Truſtees of Charity-lands belonging to the Poor, enabled to grant Building-leaſes, 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 55.

## Salisbury.

1. Directions for paving and lighting the Streets, 10 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 6.
2. For touching and marking Silver there, ſee **Briſtol.**

## Salmon.

1. Puniſhment of taking Salmon in Time of Defence, *St. Weſtm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 47.
2. Young Salmon ſhall not be taken in Mill Pools, from the Middle of *April* to Midſummer, *St. Weſtm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 47.
3. Chancellor ſhall take order for buying and ſelling Stock Fiſh of *St. Botolph*, and Salmon of *Berwick*, 31 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 3.
4. No Nets ſhall be uſed that may take the Brood, 13 *R.* 2. *ſt* 1. *c.* 19.
5. Rivers in *Lancaſhire* ſhall be put in Defence from *Michaelmas* to *Candlemas*, 13 *R.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 19.
6. Conſervators of theſe Statutes appointed, 13 *R.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 19.
7. Juſtices of Peace, Conſervators, 17 *R.* 2. *c.* 9.
8. Contents of Barrels of Salmon, Herrings, and Eels, with Rules for Package, 22 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 2. 11 *H.* 7. *c.* 23. 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 18. § 15.
9. Taking the Fry prohibited, 25 *H.* 8. *c.* 7.
10. Not to be taken out of Seaſon, 1 *El.* *c.* 17. § 1.
11. Taken by Foreigners, ſhall not be imported, 18 *Car.* 2. *c.* 2. § 2.
12. Drawbacks, 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 7. § 10. 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 44. § 18.
13. Occupiers of Mills to keep Hatch open, 4 & 5 *Ann.* *c.* 21. § 5.
14. For preſerving Fiſheries in *Southampton* and *Wilts*, 4 *Ann.* *c.* 21. 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 18. § 11 & 14.
15. Not to be taken in *Thames* between 24 *Auguſt* and 11 *November*, 9 *Ann.* *c.* 26. § 2.
16. Fiſhmongers not to buy, under 6 *lb.* Weight, 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 18. § 15.
17. May be taken in the *Ribble* between 1 *Jan.* and 15 *Sept.* 23 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 26. § 7.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Fiſh, Herrings, Rivers.**

## Salt.

1. Duty of an Halfpenny *per* Gallon on Salt brought out of *Scotland*, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. § 38.
2. For Fiſheries in *New England* and *Newfoundland*, in what Ships to be laden, 15 *Car.* 2. *c.* 7. § 7.
3. Duty of 1 *d. ob. per* Buſhel impoſed, 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 7.
4. Duties with Commiſſioners of Exciſe, § 5.
5. Price to be ſet by Juſtices, § 12. 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 44. § 39.
6. Duty perpetual, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 31.

7. To

7. To be ſold by Retail by Weight, at 56 *lb.* the Buſhel, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 31. § 44. 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 6.
8. Seventy-five Pounds of Rock deemed a Buſhel, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 22. § 2.
9. Sixty-five Pounds of Rock deemed a Buſhel, 1 *Ann. ſt.* 1. *c.* 21. § 9.
10. Eighty-four Pounds of foreign deemed a Buſhel, 1 *Ann. ſt.* 1. *c.* 21. § 6.
11. Price to be ſettled at Quarter-Seſſion, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 31. § 92.
12. Additional Duty, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 44.
13. Regulations for ſecuring Duty, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 22. 1 *Ann. ſt.* 1. *c.* 21. 2 & 3 *Ann. c.* 14.
14. Works to be entered, 1 *Ann. ſt.* 1. *c.* 21.
15. Officers may enter Ships hovering, 1 *Ann. ſt.* 1. *c.* 21. § 7.
16. No Home-made Salt imported from *Ireland*, *Scotland*, or *Man*, 2 & 3 *Ann. c.* 14.
17. Drawback on exporting to *Scotland*, *Man*, *Jerſey*, or *Guernſey*, 2 & 3 *Ann. c* 14. § 9.
18. Drawback if loſt at Sea, in Exportation to *Ireland*, 4 *Ann. c.* 12. § 11.
19. Foreign to be cellared and delivered upon Payment of Duty, 5 *Ann. c.* 29.
20. Waſte Allowance if carried coaſtwiſe, 5 *Ann. c.* 29. § 4. 6 *Ann. c.* 12.
21. Farther Time for paying Duty, 5 *Ann. c.* 29. § 5.
22. Allowance on White Herrings exported, 5 *Ann. c.* 29. § 6. 6 *Ann. c.* 12.
23. On Beef and Pork exported, 5 *Ann. c.* 29. § 8.
24. Drawback on exported to *Ireland*, 5 *Ann. c.* 29. § 13, 14.
25. Directions for Drawbacks on Salt Fiſh and Fleſh exported from *Scotland*, 7 *Ann. c.* 11. § 10.
26. Duty on Rock Salt exported to *Ireland*, 9 *Ann. c.* 23. § 44.—Made perpetual and Part of General Fund, 3 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 7.
27. Drawback on Salt exported for curing of Fiſh taken in the North Seas or at *Iſeland*, 12 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 2.
28. Penalty on uſing Brine for curing, *&c.* 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 18. § 17.
29. Foreign Salt ſhipped for the Voyage and not conſumed, to be entered, 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 18. § 18.
30. Proprietors of Salt Works not to act as Juſtices, 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 18. § 10.
31. Regulations for importing *Scots* Salt, 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 18. § 20.
32. Powers given to the Officers of Cuſtoms and Salt, to ſearch any Ship, 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 18. § 22.
33. Regulations for Exportation of Salt, 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 18. § 23.
34. Penalty on landing foreign Salt before Entry, 4 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 18. § 24.
35. Salt for curing Red Herrings delivered Duty-free, and a Duty laid on Herrings cured for Home Conſumption, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 4.
36. The like for White Herrings, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 16.
37. Proviſion for Rock Salt uſed in curing Fiſh, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 16. § 6.
38. Proprietor delivering over Salt received for curing Fiſh, to prove it was uſed in curing, 11 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 30. § 41.
39. Salt may be imported in *Britiſh* Ships from any Part of *Europe* into *Pennſylvania*, 13 *Geo* 1. *c.* 5.
40. And into *New York* in *America*, 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 12.
41. Duties on Home-made Salt taken off, 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 20.—Revived, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 6. 7 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 6. 8 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 12. 14 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22. 18 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 5.
42. Foreign Salt to be imported in Ships of 40 Tons, 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 20. § 17.
43. Diſtance of Refineries of Rock Salt from Pits eſtimated according to computed Miles, 8 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 12. § 2.
44. Security to be given on receiving foreign Salt for the Fiſhery, 8 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 12. § 3.
45. Servants in *Scotland* not to be paid Wages in Salt, 8 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 12. § 4.
46. Rock Salt may be uſed to ſtrengthen the Brine for Sea Salt at *Neath* in *Glamorganſhire*, 14 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22. § 19.
47. Duties made perpetual and carried to Sinking Fund, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 3.
48. Where Salt is loſt before Exportation, Security for Duty ſhall be vacated, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 32. § 6.
49. Time for proving Loſs of Salt enlarged to two Years, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 32. § 7.
50. Salt may be imported from any Part of *Europe* to *Nova Scotia*, 2 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 24.
51. May be imported from *Europe* into *Quebec* in *America*, 4 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 19. 6 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 42. 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 19. § 2.
52. Officers guilty of Fraud or Colluſion, forfeit, beſides their Bonds, double Value of Salt, and alſo 10 *s. per* Buſhel, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 43. § 40.
53. Salt ſhipped for Fiſheries, *&c.* not to be landed but in Preſence of an Officer, on Forfeiture, with 10 *s. per* Buſhel, and 20 *l.* by every Perſon concerned therein, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 43. § 41.
54. Penalty of obſtructing Officers, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 43. § 42.
55. Salt or Fiſh ſeized for Non-payment of Duties, *&c.* the *Onus probandi* to lie on the Owner, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 43. § 44.
56. Package, Carriages, and Cattle, are forfeited, § 45.
57. Foul Salt, chargeable with a Duty of 4 *d. per* Buſhel only, 8 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 25. § 1. Penalty of employing Salt otherwiſe than as Manure, *Id.* § 3.
58. Importation of Salt from *Europe* to the Province of *Quebec* allowed for a limited Time, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 69.
59. Duty on Salt uſed in curing Pilchards taken off, and a Duty laid on Pilchards conſumed at Home, 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 52.
60. Duty on Pilchards to depend on Duties on Salt, *Id.* § 6.
61. Additional Duties on Salt, 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 34. § 1.
62. Regulations for Exportation of Salt to *Iſle of Man*, *Id.* § 3. Extended to *Jerſey*, *Guernſey*, *Alderney*, and *Sark*, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 68. § 2, 3.
63. Additional Duty on Salt, and Duties on *Glauber* and *Epſom* Salts, and on Mineral Alkali, or Flux for Glaſs made from Salt, 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 39.
64. Allowances for Waſte on Salt and Rock Salt reduced, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 63.
65. Drawback on Exportation of *Glauber* and *Epſom* Salts, *Id.* § 7.
66. No Fiſh Curer to ſell Salt except to other Curers, *Id.* § 8.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Certiorari, Corn** 15 **Fiſh, Herrings, Newcaſtle** 3. **Newfoundland, Plantations,** 28, *&c.* **Scotland.**

## Salt Petre.

1. What Quantity to be delivered yearly into Royal Stores, 1 *Ann. ſt.* 1. *c.* 12. § 113.
2. King may prohibit the Exportation of it, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 16. § 1.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Gunpowder.**

## Salt Proviſions.

mportation of ſalted Beef, Pork, Bacon, and Hams, free of Duty, allowed for a limited Time. 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 5. § 2.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Bacon, Ireland, Plantations.**

## Salvage.

1. Of Goods thrown upon the Coaſt, to be ſettled, 27 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 13.
2. Lord Warden of Cinque Ports to appoint Perſons to adjuſt Salvage of Anchors, 3 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 13. § 6.
3. Stranded Goods pay Duties, 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 11. § 13.
4. Of Goods retaken from Enemies, 13 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 4. § 18. 17 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. § 20.
5. Saving Ships in Diſtreſs, or Goods, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 5.
6. Of Ships retaken, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. § 24.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Wreck.**

## Sanctuary.

1. How thoſe who fly to Churches ſhall be kept, *Art. Cler.* 9 *Ed.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 10. 22 *H.* 8. *c.* 14. 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 12.
2. Clerk flying to Church for Felony, not compelled to abjure the Realm, *Art. Cleri*, 9 *Ed.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 15.
3. Execution againſt the Goods of Perſons in privileged Places, notwithſtanding fraudulent Diſpoſitions, 2 *R.* 2. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 3.
4. Sanctuary Man abjured to be burnt in the Thumb, 21 *H.* 8. *c.* 2.
5. Plea of foreign Sanctuary how to be tried, 4 *H.* 8. *c.* 2. 22 *H.* 8. *c.* 2.
6. Taken away in High Treaſon, 26 *H.* 8. *c.* 13.
7. Rules for ordering Sanctuary Men, 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 19. 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 12.
8. *Cheſter* a Sanctuary inſtead of *Mancheſter*, 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 15.
9. Sanctuaries taken away, 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 28. § 7.

## Sandwich.

1. For repairing the Harbour, 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 40.
2. For building a Bridge, 28 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 55.

## Sankey Brook, Lancaſhire.

The Brook made navigable, 28 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 8.

## Saphoza.

To what Duties liable on Importation, 2 *W.* & *M. ſeſſ.* 2. *c.* 4. § 46.

## Sarke. See Guernſey.

## Sarſaparilla.

May be imported from the *American* Plantations, &c. if of the Growth of *America*, 7 *Ann.* *c.* 8. § 12.

## Saviour (St.) Southwark.

For providing a Work-houſe, regulating the Poor, &c. there, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 75,

## Savoy (Precinct of).

1. The *German* Churches and Burying-grounds, Barracks, &c. in the Precinct, and the Soil, veſted in the Crown, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 42. § 1.
2. Reſidue of Precinct annexed to Dutchy of *Lancaſter*, *Id.* § 2.
3. Reſervation of his Majeſty's Claim to the whole, *Id.* § 3.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Concealment.**

## Scale-board. See Paper.

## Scandalum Magnatum.

Falſe News, whereby Diſcord may grow between the King and his People, or the great Men, &c. puniſhed by Impriſonment, *St. Weſtm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 34. 2 *R.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 5. 12 *R.* 2. *c.* 11. 1 & 2 *Ph.* & *M.* *c.* 3. 1 *El.* *c.* 6.

## Scarbozough.

For repairing the Pier, 37 *H.* 8. *c.* 14. 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 11. 25 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 44. 3 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 42. 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 20.

## Scavage, or Schewage.

Prohibited, unleſs by City of *London*, 19 *H.* 7. *c.* 8.

## Scavengers.

1. Their Duty, &c. 2 *W.* & *M.* *ſt.* 2. *c.* 8. § 9.
2. How appointed in Towns, 1 *Geo.* 1. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 52. § 9. 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 18. § 3.
3. For Scavengers in *London*, ſee **Highways, Paving, &c.**

## Schiſm. See Hereſy, Nonconformiſts.

## Schools.

1. None ſhall keep a Schoolmaſter, or teach School, without Biſhop's Licence, 23 *El.* *c.* 1. § 6 & 7. 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 4. § 9. 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 4. § 19.
2. Maſters and Uſhers of Schools exempt from the Land Tax in reſpect of their Stipends, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 3. § 22.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Nonconformiſts** 8. **Oaths** 37. **Papiſts** 9. **Recuſants** 12, &c. **Scotland.**

## Scire Facias.

May be had on a Judgement after the Year, *St. Weſtm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 45.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Adminiſtrator** 6. **Coſts** 20. **Execution, Limitations, Recognizances** 9. **Tithes** 1.

## Scotland.

1. Merchandize of the Staple not carried into *Scotland*, 27 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 12.
2. Carrying Arms and Victuals into *Scotland* prohibited, 7 *R.* 2. *c.* 16.
3. Except to *Berwick*, 15 *R.* 2. *c.* 7. Repealed, 4 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 1.
4. Merchandize carried to or from *Scotland*, cuſtomed at *Berwick* or *Carliſle*, 22 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 8.
5. *Scotſmen* not made Denizens, to depart the Realm, 7 *H.* 7. *c.* 7. Repealed, 4 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 1.
6. Selling Horſes into *Scotland* made Felony, 23 *H.* 8. *c.* 16. 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 6. 1 *El.* *c.* 7. Repealed, 4 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 1.
7. Commiſſioners appointed to treat with *Scotland*, 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 2. 3 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 2.
8. Repeal of hoſtile Laws, 4 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 1.
9. Felonies committed in *Scotland* by *Engliſhmen*, to be tried in the Northern Counties, 4 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 1. § 23, &c.
10. *Engliſhmen* committing Felonies in *Scotland* to be ſent thither, 7 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 1.
11. Pacification between *England* and *Scotland*, 16 *Car.* 1. *c.* 17.
12. Corn, Salt, and Fiſh may be imported from *Scotland*, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 18. § 16.

13. Com-

13. Commiſſioners appointed to ſettle Intercourſe of Trade between *England* and *Scotland*, 19 *Car.* 2. *c.* 13. 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 9.
14. Commiſſioners appointed to treat of the Union, 1 *Ann. ſt.* 1. *c.* 14. 3 & 4 *Ann. c.* 7.
15. Reſtraints on the Subjects of *Scotland*, 3 & 4 *Ann. c.* 7. Repealed, 4 & 5 *Ann. c.* 3.
16. Articles of the Union with *Scotland*, 5 *Ann. c.* 8.
17. Acts anent Peace and War repealed, 6 *Ann. c.* 2.
18. For improving the Union, 6 *Ann. c.* 6. 7 *Ann. c.* 21.
19. Natural-born Subjects may inherit and make their Titles from alien Parents, 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 52.

*Ale.*

Method preſcribed for granting Licences to retail Ale, *&c.* in *Scotland*, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 12. § 10, *&c.*

*Anſtruther Eaſter.*

Duty of Exciſe on Ale and Beer granted to that Town, 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 10. continued by 15 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 48.

*Argyle.*

For repairing the Highways and Bridges in that Shire, 15 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 63.

*Arms.*

1. Arms in Cuſtody of ſuſpected Perſons may be ſeized, 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 20. § 10.
2. For diſarming the Highlands, 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 54. 11 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 26. 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 39. 21 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34.
3. *Stirlingſhire* included, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22. § 2.
4. Uſe of Highland Dreſs reſtrained, 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 39. § 17. 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 51. 21 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 33. § 7. Repealed by 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 63.
5. Acts for diſarming Highlands extended to particular Parts of the Shire of *Stirling*, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 29.

*Arreſtment.* See Poynding.

*Bail.*

Bail in criminal Proſecutions increaſed, 11 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 26. § 11.

*Bank.*

For enabling the Bank of *Scotland* to increaſe their Capital Stock, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 32. 24 *Geo.* 3. *ſeſſ.* 2. *c.* 12.

*Bankers.*

1. No Notes but payable on Demand, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 49. § 1. Poſt Bills payable at 7 Days Sight excepted, *Id.* § 2.
2. Penalty of circulating Notes for a leſs Sum than 20 *s.* Sterling, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 49. § 7.

*Bark.*

Penalties for Bark condemned in *Scotland*, recovered in Court of Exchequer there, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 74. § 3.

*Bent.*

Penalty of cutting Bent in *Scotland*, 15 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 33. § 9.

*Brandy.*

*Aqua Vitæ* excepted from Duties, 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 23. § 22. 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 12. § 27. 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 40. § 26.

*Bread.*

Regulations, 3 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 6.

*Brewers.*

1. Act 7 & 8 *Gul.* 3. *c.* 30. declared to extend to Brewers, Inn-keepers, and Victuallers in *Scotland*, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 43. § 23.
2. Act 8 & 9 *Gul.* 3. *c.* 19. declared to extend to *Scotland*, and to all common Brewers within that Kingdom, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 43. § 24.

*Brunt Iſland.*

A Duty upon Ale there, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 8. 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 26. 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 20.

*Calendar.*

Courts of Seſſion and Exchequer, and Markets, *&c.* not to be continued according to new Calendar, 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 23. § 4.

*Carriages.*

For Regulation of Carters, Carriages, and loaded Horſes, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 45.

*Clergy.* See Miniſters.

*Coals.*

1. Carried from *Stirling* to *Dunbar* exempt from Duties, 8 *Ann. c.* 4. § 30. 9 *Ann. c.* 6. § 10.
2. Exported to *Ireland* liable to ſame Duties as from *England*, 9 *Ann. c.* 22. § 90.
3. For explaining and amending ſeveral *Scotch* Statutes reſpecting Colliers, Coal-bearers, and Salters, 15 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 28.

*Conjuration.*

Act intitled Anentis Witchcraft repealed, 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 5. § 2.

*Corn.*

1. Judges may ſpend prohibitory Laws, 14 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 7.
2. Debenture on Corn exported payable in three Months, 25 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 15. § 9.
3. Regulation of the Importation and Exportation of Corn, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 43. § 14, 15, 16.
4. His Majeſty impowered, during Receſs of Parliament, to allow Importation of Corn into certain Counties in *Scotland* for a limited Time, 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 53. 3.
5. Commiſſioners of Supply in certain Counties impowered to aſſeſs Land-holders, to raiſe Money for Relief of thoſe reduced to Indigence by Failure of laſt Year's Crop, *Id.* § 13.

*Courts.*

1. Attendance of Nobility upon Circuit Courts diſcharged, 8 *Ann. c.* 16.
2. Directions for criminal Proceedings before Juſtices of Peace, 8 *Ann. c.* 16.
3. Act diſcharging the Yule Vacance repealed, 10 *Ann. c.* 13. This Act repealed, 1 *Geo.* 1. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 28.
4. Salaries of Judges charged upon Cuſtoms and Exciſe, 10 *Ann. c.* 26. § 108.
5. Circuit Courts once a Year, 10 *Ann. c.* 33.
6. For Trial and Admiſſion of Lords of Seſſion, 10 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 19.
7. Court of Seſſion may adjourn in *December*, 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 32.
8. Court of Seſſion adjourned on account of the Rebellion, 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 7.
9. Regulations of Sheriff's Courts, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 43. § 29.
10. Of Circuit Courts, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 43. § 31. 21 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 13. 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 45.
11. Advocation of Cauſes under 12*l.* Value diſcharged, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 43. § 38.
12. Judges Salaries augmented, 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 35. § 22. 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 47. § 11.

13. Judges impowered to made Adjournment, 2 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 27.
14. Courts in *Scotland* pronouncing Sentence of Tranſportation, may make over Offender to Contractor, 6 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 32. § 1.
15. Convicts pardoned on Condition, to be tranſported in like Manner, § 2.
16. Times of holding *Martinmas* and *Candlemas* Terms in the Court of Exchequer, altered, 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 38.
18. For regulating the Court of Juſticiary and Circuit Courts, 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 45.

*Criminals.*

1. Perſons who ſet Woods on Fire puniſhed as wilful Fire-raiſers, 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 48. § 4.
2. Capital or Corporal Puniſhment not inflicted till 30 or 40 Days after Sentence, 11 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 26. § 10. Corporal Puniſhment inflicted after eight or twelve Days, 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 32. § 2.
3. Aſſeſſments may be made for Charges of Criminal Proſecutions, 11 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 26. § 12.

*Cuſtoms.*

1. Laws of Cuſtoms extended to *Scotland*, 6 *Ann.* *c.* 26. § 17.
2. Crown may appoint further Ports for landing Goods, 6 *Ann.* *c.* 26. § 18.
3. For a Treaty with the Proprietors of Sugar-houſes, 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 19. § 19.
4. The Privileges of the Sugar-houſes purchaſed, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 4. § 6.

*See* **Cuſtoms.**

*Dalkeith.*

Duty of Exciſe granted to that Town for repairing, &c. thereof, 33 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 53. 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 18.

*Debtors.*

1. For more equal and expeditious Payment of Creditors of Inſolvent Debtors, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 72. Continued, 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 41. 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 18.
2. So much of 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 72. as relates to Bills and Promiſſory Notes made perpetual, 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 18. § 55.

*Dreſs.* See Arms.

*Dundee.*

Duty of Exciſe granted to that Town, 4 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 11. 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 17. 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 16.

*Edinburgh.*

1. Duty of two Pennies *Scots* on Ale, &c. granted to the Town, continued for 19 Years, 3 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 5.
2. Duties extended, &c. 9 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 14. 1 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22. 25 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 9.
3. Petty Port Cuſtoms deſcribed, 1 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22.
4. Charitable Fund for Inſurance from Fire eſtabliſhed, 1 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22. § 4.
5. Murder of *Porteus* cenſured, 10 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34 & 35.
6. Regulations for erecting publick Buildings and improving the City, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 36.
7. For ſupplying the City with Water, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 74.
8. For extending the Royalty of the City over adjoining Lands, and enabling his Majeſty to licenſe a Theatre, 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 27.
9. For cleanſing, lighting, and watching the South Side, 11 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 36.
10. For lighting, &c. the Burgh of *Canongate* and the Liberties of *Pleaſance* and *Leith Wynd*, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 15.
11. For preventing the ſlaughtering Cattle in that City, 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 52.
12. For widening the Streets, rebuilding the Univerſity, and improving the City, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 28.

*Equivalent.*

No equivalent Debentures to be ſtopped, 3 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 14.

*Eſcape.*

1. Perſons againſt whom Warrants are iſſued in *England*, eſcaping into *Scotland*, may be conveyed back by virtue of Indorſement of Juſtice, &c. where found, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 31. § 1.
2. Perſons eſcaping from *Scotland* into *England* may be conveyed back in like Manner, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 31. § 2.

*Evidence.*

1. Method of taking Evidence, in Caſes not Capital, taken away, 21 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 7.
2. Evidence of Offenders admitted in Trials for Theft of Cattle, 21 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34.

*Exchequer.*

1. New Court of Exchequer conſtituted, 6 *Ann.* *c.* 26.
2. *Whitſuntide* and *Lammas* Terms, when to begin and end, 7 *Ann.* *c.* 15.

*Exciſe.*

1. What Duty ſhall be paid on *Scotch* Twopenny Ale, 8 *Ann.* *c.* 7. § 3.
2. Commiſſioners may impower Perſons to erect and work Stills in certain Highland Counties, 24 *Geo.* 3. *ſeſſ.* 2. *c.* 46. § 45. Repealed, and other Proviſions made, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 22. § 1.

*Excommunication.*

No Forfeiture, 10 *Ann.* *c.* 7. § 10.

*Fencible Men.*

Regulations as to Officers, 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 59. § 4, 5. 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 72. § 17, 18.

*Fife.*

For repairing the Highways and Bridges, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 31.

*Findhorn.*

To enable *Hector Munro* to build and maintain Harbour and Pier, 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 70.

*Fiſhery.*

1. Annual Fund of 2000 *l.* for encouraging the Fiſheries, 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 20. § 14.
2. Commiſſioners for applying Part of the Equivalent for Improvement of Fiſheries and Manufactures, 13 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 30.
3. Penalty of killing Lobſters in Spawning Time, 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 33. § 4.
4. Encouragement given to, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 23.

*Forfeited Eſtates.*

1. Heretable Juriſdictions, &c. forfeited, annexed to the Crown, 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 50. § 31.
2. Veſted in the King, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 41.
3. Annexed to the Crown unalienably, 25 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 41. Altered and amended, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 65. Repealed, 24 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 57. and ſee No. 7.
4. When Claims on Barony of *Strowan* to be entered, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 29.
5. Seſſion to determine Claims of Creditors, 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 16.
6. Proviſions for Relief of Vaſſals, 2 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 17.
7. His Majeſty impowered to grant forfeited Eſtates to Heirs of former Proprietors, 24 *Geo.* 3. *ſeſſ.* 2. *c.* 57.

*Funds.*

Certain yearly Funds payable in lieu of Equivalent ſettled by Union, 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 20. 23 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 21.

*Game.*

1. Penalty of having Game without Leave of qualified Perſon, 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34.
2. Seaſon for killing, 1 *Geo.* 3. *c* 21.
3. Penalty of making Muirburn between laſt Day of *March* and firſt *November*, 6 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 32. § 3, 4, 5, 6. Repealed, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 54.
4. For Preſervation of, repealing former Laws, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 54.

*Glaſgow.*

1. Duty of Exciſe granted to the Town, 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 44. 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 31. 28 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 29.
2. Damage in a Riot there to be made good, 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 27.
3. For building an Exchange, a Bridge, and other Improvements, 8 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 16.
4. For cleanſing the Harbour and enlarging the Quays, *&c.* 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 16.
5. For extending Exciſe on Ale in *Port Glaſgow* to the Town of *Newark*, 15 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 60.

*Habeas Corpus.*

Perſons having committed any capital Offence in *Scotland*, may be ſent thither for Trial, 31 *Car.* 2. *c.* 2. § 16.

*Hemp and Flax.*

The annual Proviſion to encourage the raiſing and dreſſing Hemp and Flax in *Scotland*, by 13 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 30. regulated purſuant to 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 58. 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 40. § 2.

*Highways.*

1. Laws before Union, confirmed, 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 30.
2. Additional Toll on Waggons drawn by four Horſes, 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 15.
3. Powers granted for widening Highways, 11 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 53.
4. For removing Obſtructions, *&c.* 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 45.
5. Regulation as to Statute Work in Shire of *Edinburgh*, 24 *Geo.* 3. *ſeſſ.* 1. *c.* 18.

*Houſes.*

1. Surveyors to view Houſes, *&c.* 21 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 10. *& ſequent.* 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 17.
2. New Duties on Houſes and Windows eſtabliſhed by 6 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 38. extended to *Scotland*, 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 33.

*Jedburgh.*

Duty of Exciſe granted to that Town, 7 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 25.

*Inſolvent Debtors*, ſee Debtors.

*Juriſdictions.*

Heretable Juriſdictions reſumed, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 43. 21 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. 28 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 7.

*Juſticiary.*

1. Method of exhibiting criminal Informations before Lords of Juſticiary, 8 *Ann.* *c.* 16. § 4.
2. Circuit Courts but once a Year, 10 *Ann.* *c.* 33.
3. Judges indemnified for not performing Northern Circuit in *May* 1746, 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 39.



*King.*

1. Heirs of Tailzie, *&c.* impowered to ſell to the Crown, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 51.
2. Annual Revenues of *Scotland* continued, 1 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 1. § 8.

*Kinghorn.*

Duty of Exciſe granted to that Town, 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 13. Continued, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 28.

*Kirkcaldy.*

Duty of Exciſe granted to that Town, 15 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 8.

*Kirkcudbright.*

For repairing the Highways, and converting Statute Labour there into Money for that Purpoſe, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 24.

*Land.*

To encourage Improvement of Lands held under Settlements of ſtrict Entail, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 51.

*Land Tax.*

What Sum to be raiſed on Land Tax in *Scotland*.
*See the* Annual Act *and* Perſonal Eſtates 2.

*Linen.*

1. Length and Breadth, 10 *Ann.* *c.* 21.
2. No Perſon to import bad Lintſeed, 13 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 26. 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 31.
3. Stamp Maſter not to ſtamp it before taking Oath of Office, 18 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 24.
4. Encouragement given to the Manufacture, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 20.

*Linlithgow and Bathgate.*

1. Duty of Exciſe granted to *Linlithgow*, 9 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 20. 6 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 18.
2. For repairing the Highways and Bridges, 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 12.

*Macgregour.*

For Reſtoration of that Clan, 15 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 29.

*Malt.*

1. The Malt Tax deducted out of Price of Ale, mentioned in ſeventh Article of Union, 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 4. § 62.
2. Perpetual Duty on Malt, *&c.* 33 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 7. § 1, 14. Cyder for Diſtilling, and private Uſe, exempt, *Id.* § 11 & 23.

*Manufactures.*

1. Offences in ſeducing Artificers tried in Court of Juſticiary or Circuits, 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 27. § 5.
2. Certain *Scotch* Acts relative to Manufactories explained, 24 *Geo.* 3. *ſeſſ.* 2. *c.* 7. § 1.
3. Claims of the Rope and Sope Manufactories of *Glaſgow*, to certain Exemptions from Cuſtoms, extinguiſhed, *Id.* § 2.

*Marriages.*

Marriage Act not extend to *Scotland*, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 33. § 18.

*Militia*, ſee Fencible Men.

*Miniſters.*

1. To what Rates, Miniſters, Heads of Colleges, *&c.* be ſubject, 17 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 11.
2. May chuſe to which of the four yearly Rates they will be ſubject, 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 21.

3. For raiſing and ſecuring a Proviſion for their Widows and Children, 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 20.

*Money.*

Part of Coinage Duties appropriated to pay Salaries of Officers of the Mints in *Scotland*, &c. 7 *Ann.* *c.* 24. § 3.

*Nonconformiſts.*

1. Epiſcopal Congregations protected, 10 *Ann.* *c.* 7.
2. To pray for the King, &c. 10 *Ann.* *c.* 7. § 11. 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 29.
3. Sheriffs, &c. to inquire of epiſcopal Meetings, 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 38. 21 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34.

*Oaths.*

Perſons in Office to take the Oath of Abjuration, &c. 6 *Ann.* *c.* 14. 8 *Ann.* *c.* 15. 10 *Ann.* *c.* 2. 10 *Ann.* *c.* 7. 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 13. 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 20. 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 29. 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 39. 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 43. 21 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34.

*Outlawry.*

Proceedings in, for Treaſon, 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 48.

*Papiſts.*

1. Power of puniſhing trafficking Papiſts given to Lords of Juſticiary, 12 *Ann.* *ſt.* 2. *c.* 14. § 12.
2. 1 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 15. for diſarming Papiſts, extended to *Scotland*, 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 20.

*Parliament.*

1. How 16 Peers elected, 6 *Ann.* *c.* 23.
2. Elections of Members of Houſe of Commons, 12 *Ann.* *ſt.* 1. *c.* 6. 7 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 16. 16 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 11.
3. Penalty of Town Counſellors ſeparating from Majority at annual Elections of Magiſtrates, 7 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 16. § 6. 16 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 11. § 22. Altered and amended, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 81.

*Patronages.*

1. Right of Patrons reſtored, 10 *Ann.* *c.* 12.
2. *Jus Devolutum* not ſtaid by Preſentation of Perſon not qualified, 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 29. § 8.

*Perth.*

For repairing the Highways, Bridges, and Ferries, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 13.

*Port Glaſgow*, ſee Glaſgow.

*Poynding.*

1. Directions for poynding Goods, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 43. § 28.
2. For regulating Diligence of Law by Arreſtment and Poynding, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 72.

*Priſons.*

1. Regulations of, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 43. § 18.
2. Forts, lawful Priſons, 21 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 9.

*Salt.*

1. Landed before Entry, forfeited, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 31. § 45.
2. No Salt of Produce of *England* to be imported from *Scotland*, 2 & 3 *Ann.* *c.* 14. § 1, 7.
3. Laws to prevent Frauds in importing and exporting Fiſh or Fleſh, extended to *Scotland*, 7 *Ann.* *c.* 11. § 5.
4. Regulations for importing *Scotch* Salt, 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 18. § 20.
5. Wages not to be paid in Salt, 8 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 12. § 4.

*Schools.*

1. In the Highlands, 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 54. § 16. 4 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 8. § 32.
2. Private, to be regiſtered, &c. 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 39.
3. Qualifications of Schoolmaſters and Chaplains, 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 39. § 21.
4. Schoolmaſters to take the Oaths, &c. 21 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. § 12.

*Servants.*

For levying the Duty on them, 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 30.

*Seſſions.*

1. Nomination, Trial, and Admiſſion of Lords of Seſſion, 10 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 19. 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 32.
2. Court may adjourn, not exceeding ten Days, 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 32. 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 7.

*Sheriffs.*

1. Sheriffs depute, &c. not to be Officers to any Subject, 21 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 10.
2. For 15 Years to hold their Offices ſo long as his Majeſty ſhall appoint, afterwards *ad vitam aut culpam*, 28 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 7.

*Soldiers.*

May be quartered, as they might by Law at the Union, 33 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 6. § 31, 45. 33 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 8. § 24. 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 3. § 31, 45. 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 7. § 24.

*Stirling.*

For repairing the Highways and Bridges, 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 69.

*Stores.*

Premium for importing Maſts to *England*, 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 35. § 12.

*Tailzie.*

Heirs of Tailzie may ſell to the Crown, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 50 & 51.

*Tax.*

1. Commiſſioners of Land Tax to levy Duty on Places and Penſions, 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22. § 14, 29.
2. What Sum to be raiſed on Land Tax in *Scotland*, 33 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 1. § 124.

*Tenures.*

1. Encouragement to dutiful Vaſſals, 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 20. 21 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 33. § 17.
2. Service of perſonal Attendance diſcharged, 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 54. § 10.
3. Tenure by Ward-holding, &c. taken away, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 50.
4. Eſcheats on Horning and Denunciation taken away, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 50. § 11.
5. King to hold Principality and great Entries, 25 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 20.

*Terms*, ſee Courts.

*Title Deeds.*

Relief where Title Deeds were embezzled by Rebels, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 20. 21 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 17.

*Tobacco.*

12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 34. extended to *Scotland*, 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 73. and Proviſions as to Importation from *Scotland* into *England*, explained by 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 75. § 1.

*Tranſport-*

*Tranſportation.*

For Tranſportation of Offenders, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 46.

*Treaſon.*

1. The ſame as in *England*, 7 *Ann. c.* 21.
2. Suſpected Perſons may be ſummoned to appear at *Edinburgh*, 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 20. § 6. 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25.
3. Qualification of Jurors, 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 9. § 4.
4. For Trials of High Treaſon, &c. commited in Highlands, 21 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19 & 34.
5. Directions for Proceedings to Outlawry, 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 48.
6. 7th *Ann. c.* 21. § 11. not extend to Indictments for counterfeiting the Coin, or other Indictments of High Treaſon tried in that Manner, 6 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 53. § 3.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Glaſgow, Stores** 1.

*Turnpikes.*

Truſtees for Turnpikes in County of *Edinburgh* impowered to borrow a farther Sum of Money on Credit of Tolls, 24 *Geo.* 3. *ſeſſ.* 1. *c.* 18.

*Wigton.*

For repairing the Highways and Bridges, 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 7.

*Wines.*

Proportional Duties in *Scotland*, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 15.

*Woollen Manufactures.*

Manufactures of Serges, Pladings, Fingrams, and Stockings, regulated, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 13. 10 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 18.

For the Exciſe on Ale in ſeveral Towns of *Scotland*, ſee *the reſpective Towns.*

*For other Matters, ſee* **Advowſons, Brandy, Bridges, Corn, Cuſtoms, Edinburgh, Equivalent, Exchequer, Highways, Linen, Nonconformiſts, Oaths, Parliament, Salt, Ships, Stamps, Stores.**

## Scouring Clay. See Fullers Earth.

## Scripture. See Service and Sacrament.

## Sea.

1. Open to Merchants, 18 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 3.
2. The King called King of the Sea, 46 *Ed.* 3. *See Appendix.*
3. Mariners of the Weſt undertake to raiſe an Army, 5 *R.* 2. *c.* 3.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Recuſants, Seamen, Ships, Watch and Ward.**

## Sea Banks. See Banks.

## Seals.

1. Writs touching Common Law not to go out, under Petty Seal, 28 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 3. *c.* 6.
2. Deeds of Convents void, where Seals are not kept as directed by *St. de apport. relig.* 35 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 4.
3. Writings relating to Earldom of *March* ſhall be ſealed with Great Seal, 4 *H.* 7. *c.* 14.
4. Courſe in which the King's Grants ſhall paſs Seals, 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 11.
5. Where Clerk of Privy Seal to make Warrants to Chancellor, 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 11. § 2.
6. Fees of Clerk of Signet, 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 11. § 4, 8, 12.
7. Counterfeiting Great Seal, &c. excepted out of general Pardon, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 52. § 9.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Chancery, Clerk of the Signet, Ireland** 8. **King** 50. **Liberties** 20. **Wales.**

## Seal-skins. See Skins.

## Seamen.

1. Mariners deſerting to be impriſoned, 2 *R.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 4.
2. Puniſhment of Watermen withdrawing in Times of Preſs, 2 & 3 *Ph.* & *M. c.* 16. § 8.
3. What Mariners may take Apprentices, 5 *El. c.* 5. § 12.
4. 18 *H.* 6. *c.* 19. againſt Soldiers departing, extended to Mariners, 5 *El. c.* 5. § 27.
5. Seamen and Fiſhermen not compellable to ſerve as Soldiers, 5 *El. c.* 5. § 41.
6. Trinity Houſe at *Deptford Strond* to ſet up Sea Marks, 8 *El. c.* 13. § 2.
7. For preſſing Mariners, 16 *Car.* 1. *c.* 5. *c.* 23. *c.* 26.
8. Againſt Diſturbances by Seamen, 16 *Car.* 2. *c.* 5. 19 *Car.* 2. *c.* 7. 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 23.
9. Declining to fight, loſe their Wages and impriſoned, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. § 7.
10. Hindering their Captain from fighting, ſuffer as Felons, 21 & 22 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. § 9.
11. Defending their Ships rewarded, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. § 10.
12. To be regiſtered, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 21. 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 23. Repealed as to Seamen, 9 *Ann. c.* 21. § 64.
13. Diſabled to be admitted to *Greenwich* Hoſpital, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 21. § 7. 2 & 3 *Ann. c.* 6. § 19.
14. Duty of 6 *d.* a Month to *Greenwich* Hoſpital, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 23. § 6.
15. Penalty of receiving Wages in Fraud of a Seaman or his Repreſentatives, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 41. § 3.
16. Will on ſame Paper with Warrant of Attorney, void, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 41. § 6.
17. Deſerting Merchant Ships, loſe their Wages, 11 & 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 7. § 17.
18. Not to be wilfully left beyond Sea, 11 & 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 7. § 18.
19. Pariſh Boys may be bound or turned over to Sea-ſervice, 2 & 3 *Ann. c.* 6.
20. Exempted till 18 from Duty of 6 *d. per* Month, 2 & 3 *Ann. c.* 6. § 7.
21. Apprentices Protection for three Years, 2 & 3 *Ann. c.* 6. § 15. 13 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 17.
22. Vagrants preſſed, 2 & 3 *Ann. c.* 6. § 16.
23. Maſters to have Wages of Apprentices preſſed, 2 & 3 *Ann. c.* 6. § 17.
24. Seamen to have their Tickets when diſcharged or turned over, 4 *Ann. c.* 19. § 10.
25. Maſters not obliged to take Apprentices under thirteen, 4 *Ann. c.* 19. § 16.
26. Apprentices not exempt from preſſing after eighteen, if in Sea-ſervice before, 4 *Ann. c.* 19. § 17.
27. Watermen not appearing when ſummoned to ſerve, diſabled, 4 *Ann. c.* 19. § 18.
28. Firemen exempted from Preſs, 6 *Ann. c.* 31. § 2.
29. So Seamen in *America*, 6 *Ann. c.* 37. § 9. Repealed, 15 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 31. § 19.
30. Commiſſioners of the Navy may puniſh Diſturbances by Seamen in the Yards, 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 25.
31. Seamen maimed in Fight againſt Pirates rewarded, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 24. § 5.

32. Penalty on not fighting Pirates, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 24. § 6.
33. Maſters not to pay their Men more than Half their Wages beyond Sea, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 24. § 7. 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30. § 12.
34. Penalty on Commanders of Ships of War carrying Merchandize, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 24. § 8.
35. Punctual Payment of Seamen's Wages, 1 *Geo.* 2. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 9. § 6.
36. Bounty on Conduct Money, *&c.* allowed to volunteer Seamen, 1 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 14. 14 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 38.
37. Proviſions againſt Impoſitions upon Seamen, 1 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 14. § 7.
38. Proviſions for Seamen in foreign Parts, 1 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 14. § 12.
39. In Service privileged from Arreſts under 20 *l.* 1 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 14. § 15. 14 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 38. § 3.
40. Maſters of Merchants Ships to contract with Seamen in Writing, 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 36. Perpetual, 2 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 31.
41. Taking without, forfeit 5 *l.* to *Greenwich* Hoſpital, 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 36. § 1.
42. Seamen in Merchants Service deſerting or abſenting, 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 36. § 3, 5, 9, 10.
43. Penalties deducted, § 9.
44. One Man's Pay in 100, given to Widows, 6 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25. § 18.
45. Merchant Ships navigated by three fourths Foreigners in a War, 13 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 3. § 1.
46. Foreign Seamen ſerving two Years upon Proclamation in Time of War, deemed natural Subjects, 13 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 3. § 2.
47. Bounty on taking or deſtroying Ships of War, 13 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 4. § 15. 17 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. § 18.
48. Exemptions from Preſs, 13 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 17. *c.* 28. § 5.
49. Bounty to Widows, 14 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 38. § 2.
50. Not arreſted for ſmall Debts in *Ireland*, 14 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 38. § 3.
51. Reſtriction of Wages in Merchants Service, 14 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 38. § 4.
52. Offences on board Privateers puniſhed as on Ships of War, 17 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. § 25.
53. Seamen in Plantations not impreſſed, 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30.
54. Maſters of Ships in Plantations to carry Seamen for Majeſty's Service, 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30. § 5.
55. Letters of Attorney revocable, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 24. § 6.
56. Hoſpital erected for Relief of Seamen in Merchants Service, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 38.
57. Forging Certificates, § 4.
58. Pgrſons giving 50 *l.* to be Governors, § 16.
59. Seamen pay 6 *d.* *per* Month, § 17.
60. *India* Company's Service exempted, § 37.
61. Forging Tickets, or *Mediterranean* Paſs, excepted out of general Pardon, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 52. § 25.
62. Authoriſed to ſet up Trades, 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 44. 3 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 8. 24 *Geo.* 3. *ſeſſ.* 2. *c.* 6. § 1, 4.
63. Two Men's Pay in 100 given to Widows of Officers in the Navy, 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 47. § 10.
64. Three Fourths of the Crew of Merchant Ships may be Foreigners, 28 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 16. 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 20. for a limited Time, 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 34. 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 6. 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 14. 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 20. 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 11. 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 16.
65. Volunteers paid from Time of entering, 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 10.
66. Supernumeraries entitled to Wages, 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 10. § 2.
67. Wages of Apprentices, to whom payable, 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 10. § 16.
68. Seamen not to be taken out of Service, except for Crimes or Debts of 20 *l.* 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 10. § 28.
69. Mariners not to have Benefit of Inſolvent Act unleſs they inliſt, 1 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 17. § 57. 9 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 26.
70. Farther Proviſions for Encouragement of Seamen, *&c.* 2 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 16.
71. Proviſions of 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 36. extended to *America*, 2 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 31.
72. Treaſurer and other Officers of the Navy impowered to apprehend Perſons forging Seamen's Tickets, Wills, *&c.* 9 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 30. § 5.
73. Navy Board impowered to pay Head Money to Officers and Men of the *Santa Margaretta* for taking the *French* Frigate *L' Amazone*, 24 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 28.
74. For Encouragement of Seamen, and ſpeedy manning Navy, 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 67. 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 15.
75. Protections ſuſpended, 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 75. § 1.
76. No Perſon to be ſued for impreſſing, *Id.* § 3.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Admiral, *&c.*** **Arreſts** 13. **Candles** 21. **Certiorari** 24. **Coals** 25, *&c.* **Cottages** 5. **Cuſtoms, Felonies with and without Clergy, Fit Forgeries and Seamen, Fiſh,** *&c.* 63. **Greenland, Greenwich Hoſpital, Limitations** 11. **Naturaliſation, Oaths** 30. **Piracy, Plantations** 56. **Poor** 21. **Privateers, Prizes, Probate of Wills** 1, 5. **Ships, Soldiers, Stamps, Swearing** 2. **Vagrants** 10. **Watermen, Wills** 7.

## Search.

But four Writs of Search ſhall go where Lands are demanded againſt the King, 14 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 14.

## Searchers. See Cuſtoms.

## Sea Town.

Grant thereof to the Archbiſhoprick of *Dublin*, made effectual, 4 *Ann.* *c.* 26.

## Secondary of the King's Bench.

May have three Clerks, 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 23. § 16.

## Second Deliverance. See Replevin.

## Secunda Superoneratione.

How to be inrolled, and Tranſcripts ſent into Exchequer, *St. Weſtm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 8.

## Sedgemore in Somerſetſhire.

Its ancient Watercourſes opened, and new ones made, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 26.

## Seed Oil. See Oil.

## Sefton. See Altcar.

## Seizures. See Cuſtoms.

## Senegal. See African Company.

## Senna. See Drugs.

## Sepulchre (Saint).

For Relief and Employment of the Poor within that Part of the Pariſh which lies in *Middleſex*, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 68.

## Sequestration. See Eccleſiaſtical Courts.

## Serjeants at Arms.

Limited to thirty, 13 *R.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 6.

## Servants.

1. Victuals and Apparel regulated, 37 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 8.
2. Servants that riotouſly take their Maſters Goods at their Death, to ſurrender upon Proclamation, 33 *H.* 6. *c.* 1.
3. May be committed till they anſwer the Executors, 33 *H.* 6. *c.* 1. § 2.
4. For impoſing a Duty on Men Servants, 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 39. Amended, 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 59. and ſee 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 31. 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 68. § 28. 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 70. § 27.
5. Duties on Male Servants repealed, and new Duties granted on Male and Female Servants, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 43.
6. Servants of his Majeſty and Royal Family, Ambaſſadors, Royal Hoſpitals, Univerſities, *&c.* exempt, *Id.* § 9.
7. So, one Servant of an Officer under the Rank of Field Officer; or diſabled in Service, and on Half-pay, § 11.
8. Exemption from one Female Servant for every two Children or Grand-children, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 43, 70.

*For other Matters, ſee* Felonies within Clergy, *Tit.* Servants, Fire 5. Labourers.

## Services.

None ſhall diſtrain for more than due, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3 *c.* 10.

## Service and Sacraments.

1. Penalty of depraving, 1 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 1.
2. To be adminiſtered in both Kinds, 1 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 1. § 7.
3. Repeal of all Acts concerning Religion, 1 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 12. § 3.
4. For Uniformity of Service and Adminiſtration of Sacraments, 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 1. 5 & 6 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 1. 1 *El.* *c.* 1. 8 *El.* *c.* 1. § 3. 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 4.
5. Penalty of reviling the Prayer Book, *&c.* 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 1. § 2.
6. Biſhops may join with Juſtices in determining Offences, 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 1. § 4.
7. Prayers may be ſaid in *Greek*, *Latin*, *&c.* in Univerſities, 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 1. § 6. 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 4. § 18.
8. Biſhops, *&c.* may puniſh by Church Cenſures, 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 1. § 12. 5 & 6 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 1. § 3. 1 *El.* *c.* 2. § 16.
9. All to reſort to Pariſh Churches, 5 & 6 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 1.
10. Penalty if at other Worſhip, § 6.
11. Such Service ſhall be uſed as in the laſt Year of King *Henry* VIII. 1 *Mar.* *ſt.* 2. *c.* 2.
12. Penalty of diſturbing a Preacher or Prieſt, *&c.* 1 *Mar.* *ſt.* 2. *c.* 3.
13. Amercement on the Pariſh, § 8.
14. Penalty of not repairing to Church, 1 *El.* *c.* 2. § 14. 35 *El.* *c.* 1.
15. Ordinary may puniſh Offences, 1 *El.* *c.* 2. § 23.
16. Bible and divine Service tranſlated into *Welſh*, 5 *El.* *c.* 28.
17. Penalty on maintaining Doctrine contrary to Articles, 13 *El.* *c.* 12. § 2.
18. Eccleſiaſticks to read and ſubſcribe the Book of Common Prayer, *&c.* 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 4. 15 *Car.* 2. *c.* 6.
19. Perſons in Office to take Sacrament and Declaration againſt Tranſubſtantiation, 25 *Car.* 2. *c.* 2.
20. Time given to thoſe in the Fleet and beyond Sea till three Calendar Months after Return, 13 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 29. Four Months, 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 31. § 5.
21. Six Months given for taking the Sacrament, 16 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30. § 3.
22. Allowance of Impediments by Ordinary for not reading Service, extended to Certificate of Subſcription, 23 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 28.
23. Reading Articles to indemnify againſt Neglect in point of Time, 23 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 28. § 2.

*For other Matters, ſee* Biſhops, Church, Corporation 9. Ireland 32. King 25, *&c.* Naturaliſation 1, Nonconformiſts 9, *&c.* Oaths 36. Recuſants, Religion, Rome, Scotland, Superſtitious Books, Wales.

## Servitor Bills.

His Fees, and how puniſhed for taking more than allowed, 2 *H.* 4. *c.* 23.

## Seſſions of the Peace. See Juſtices of Peace, Middleſex, Scotland.

## Settlement of the Poor. See Poor.

## Seven-oake.

Wool-key how veſted in Truſtees for the King, ſubject to an Agreement concerning the Free ſchool in *Seven-oake*, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 31.

## Severn.

1. For preventing Robberies in, 8 *H.* 6. *c.* 27.
2. All Men to have free Paſſage, 9 *H.* 6. *c.* 5. 19 *H.* 7. *c.* 18. 23 *H.* 8. *c.* 12. 26 *H.* 8. *c.* 5.
3. For preſerving the Fiſh, 30 *Car.* 2. *c.* 9.
4. For building a Bridge over it, 15 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 17.
5. For one at *Preen's-Eddy*, 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 12.
6. For rebuilding the Bridge at *Maſemore*, 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 68.
7. For preſerving and regulating the Fiſheries, and in the River *Verniew*, 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 33.

*For other Matters, ſee* Briſtol *and* Worceſter.

## Sewers.

1. Commiſſions of Sewers awarded by the Chancellor, 6 *H.* 6. *c.* 5. 18 *H.* 6. *c.* 10. 23 *H.* 6. *c.* 8. 12 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 6. 4 *H.* 7. *c.* 1. 6 *H.* 8. *c.* 10. 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 6.
2. Power to execute their Ordinances, 8 *H.* 6. *c.* 3.
3. Authority, *&c.* of Commiſſioners, 23 *H.* 8. *c.* 5.
4. Shall be reſident in the County, 25 *H.* 8. *c.* 10.
5. Power of taxing the King's Lands, 3 & 4 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 8.
6. In *Glamorganſhire* have Power to prevent Damage by Sand ariſing from the Sea, 1 *Mar.* *ſt.* 3. *c.* 11.
7. Directions for Commiſſions, and the Execution of them, 13 *El.* *c.* 9.
8. Fines to be eſtreated yearly, 13 *El.* *c.* 9. § 6.
9. Under what Penalties, 3 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 13. § 15.
10. Water-courſes within two Miles of *London*, falling into *Thames*, ſubject to Commiſſion, 3 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 14. 2 *W.* & *M.* *ſt.* 2. *c.* 8. § 14.
11. For draining *Sedgemore*, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 26.
12. Common Council of *London* authoriſed to appoint Commiſſioners, 19 *Car.* 2. *c.* 3. 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 17. 7 *Ann.* *c.* 9.
13. Commiſſioners impowered to decree Copyholds from the Owners for the Taxes, and to diſtrain Goods, 7 *Ann.* *c.* 10. § 3.

*For other Matters, ſee* London, Paving 12. Weare.

## Shaloons.

Not to be exported from *Ireland* to any Place but *England*, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 10. § 1, 2, 3, 4.

## Sheep.

1. Not to be exported, 3 *H.* 6. *c.* 2. 22 *H.* 8. *c.* 7.
2. None to keep more than 2200, 25 *H.* 8. *c.* 13.
3. Penalties of exporting alive, 8 *El.* *c.* 3. 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 32.
4. Stealing or killing Sheep or other Cattle, Felony without Clergy, 14 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 6.
5. Extended to Bull, Cow, Ox, Steer, Bullock, Heifer, Calf, and Lamb, 15 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34.

*For other Matters, see* **Cattle, Wool.**

## Sheerness. See Fortifications 8, &c.

## Shepperton Bridge.

For building a Bridge at *Shepperton* on the *Thames*, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22. 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 32.

## Sherbet. See Coffee.

## Sheffield.

1. Chapel there made a perpetual Cure, 13 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 12.
2. Regulation of Courts Baron of *Sheffield* and *Eccleſal*, in *Yorkſhire*, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 37.
3. Wardens and Aſſay Maſters appointed for aſſaying Wrought Plate in *Sheffield* and *Birmingham*, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 52. Amended as to *Sheffield*, 24 *Geo.* 3. *ſeſſ.* 2. *c.* 20.
4. For enlarging the Market Place, regulating the Markets, widening the Streets, and erecting Slaughter Houſes, 24 *Geo.* 3. *ſeſſ.* 2. *c.* 5.

*For other Matters, see* **Cutlers, Gold and Silver.**

## Sheriffs.

1. Shall hold County Court but from Month to Month, and Turn twice a Year, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 35.
2. How to receive and account for King's Debts, *St. de Scac.* 51 *H.* 3. *ſt.* 5. *St. de Fin. levat.* 27 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 2.
3. Shall not lodge with above five or ſix Horſes, &c. *St. Weſtm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 1.
4. Receiving King's Debts ſhall give Diſcharges, 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 19.
5. Shall receive Writs in County Court, or Rear County, and give Billets for them, *St. Weſtm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 39. Or in any other Place, 2 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 5.
6. In caſe of Reſiſtance, ſhall take *Poſſe Comitatus*, and impriſon Reſiſters, *St. Weſtm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 39.
7. Shall not deliver Priſoners not bailable, *St. de Fin. levat.* 27 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 3.
8. Shall be elected by the Counties, *Art. ſuper Cartas*, 28 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 3. *c.* 8. Who ſhall chuſe good Men, *c.* 13.
9. Oath, Vol. 1. *fol.* 159.
10. Shall be appointed by Chancellor, Treaſurer, Barons of Exchequer and Juſtices; have ſufficient in the County, and not be Steward or Bailiff of any Lord, *St. Linc.* 9 *Ed.* 2. *ſt.* 2. 2 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 4. 4 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 9. 5 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 4. 14 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 7.
11. Proceſs againſt Sheriffs not acquitting King's Debtors, 14 *Ed.* 2. *c.* 1.
12. Shall not let Bailiwicks to farm, *St. Linc.* 9 *Ed.* 2. *ſt.* 2. 14 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 9. 23 *H.* 6. *c.* 9.
13. Shall receive Priſoners from Conſtables, &c. without Fee, 4 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 10.
14. Shall let Hundreds, &c. for the old Farm, 4 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 15.
15. Shall not continue in Office above a Year, 14 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 7. 28 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 7. 42 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 9. 46 *Ed.* 3. 23 *H.* 6. *c.* 7.
16. Shall not increaſe their Farm, and have but one Bailiff Errant, 14 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 9.
17. Commiſſions ſhall not be granted to Sheriffs to take Indictments, 28 *Ed.* 3. *c* 9.
18. No Under Sheriff or Sheriff's Clerk in Office above a Year, 42 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 9. 23 *H.* 6. *c.* 7.
19. Sheriff ſhall not be in Office again for three Years, 1 *R.* 2. *c.* 11.
20. Shall account for Iſſues of Counties upon Oath, and not be charged with ancient Farm, 1 *H.* 4. *c.* 11.
21. Shall be ſworn to reſide in Bailiwick, and not let it to farm, 4 *H.* 4. *c.* 5.
22. Officers ſhall not be in Office again for three Years, 1 *H.* 5. *c.* 4.
23. His Accounts of Caſuals, allowed on his Oath, 4 *H.* 5. *c.* 2.
24. The King enabled to continue Sheriffs for four Years, 9 *H.* 5. *c.* 5.
25. Shall duly return Writs, and ſummon Jurors, on Pain of double Damages, 4 *H.* 6. *c.* 1.
26. Certain Extortions prohibited to Sheriff of *Hereford*, 9 *H.* 6. *c.* 7. 11 *H.* 6. *c.* 7.
27. Fees of Sheriff and Gaoler on Arreſt, &c. 23 *H.* 6. *c.* 9.
28. Shall take no Bond, but to themſelves, and to keep Day, &c. 23 *H.* 6. *c.* 9.
29. Shall appoint Deputies in Courts to receive Writs, 23 *H.* 6. *c.* 9.
30. Penalty of taking more than is aſſeſſed for Wages of Knights of Parliament, 23 *H.* 6. *c.* 10.
31. A Pardon to Sheriffs, &c. for continuing in their Offices, 28 *H.* 6. *c.* 3. 8 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 4.
32. Old Sheriff may return Writs, &c. during *Michaelmas* Term, &c. 12 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 1. 17 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 7.
33. To certify Names of Priſoners to Juſtices of Gaol Delivery, 3 *H.* 7. *c.* 3.
34. Juſtice of Peace may convict and puniſh Sheriffs for Miſdemeanors relating to County Court, 11 *H.* 7. *c.* 15.
35. Eſtreats to be viewed by Juſtices of Peace, 11 *H.* 7. *c.* 13.
36. Statutes extended to Stewards and Officers of Liberties, 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 24.
37. Allowance, by Oath, upon their Accounts, 34 & 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 16. Repealed, 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 4.
38. Tallies of Reward and Allowances, 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 4.
39. Sheriff of *Northumberland* ſhall account, 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 34.
40. Fined for not returning Writs touching Revenue, 7 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 1. § 12.
41. Not to be Juſtices, 1 *Mar. ſt.* 2. *c.* 8. § 2.
42. Severance of Sheriffwicks of ſeveral Counties, 8 *El.* *c.* 16.
43. Under Sheriffs, &c. ſworn not to take Rewards for returning Jurors, 27 *El.* *c.* 12.
44. Fees upon Executions limited, 29 *El.* *c.* 4.
45. Penalty on granting Warrant before receives Writ, 43 *El.* *c.* 6. 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21. § 53.
46. Sheriff that hath *Quietus eſt*, not queſtioned for any Thing omitted, after four Years, 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 5. 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 21. § 8.
47. Shall not keep open Tables, or make Preſents to Judges; or have more than forty, or under twenty Servants with Liveries, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 21. Perpetual, 1 *Ja.* 2. *c.* 17.
48. Not charged with illeviable Seiſures, &c. 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 21. § 4.
49. When to certify Seiſures into Exchequer, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 21. § 4.
50. Shall have Lands, in the County, ſufficient, &c. 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 21. § 7.

51. Not

51. Not extend to Counties Palatine, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 21. § 9.
52. Sheriffs of *London* not to take Money of Under Sheriff, 5 *Ann.* *c.* 31. § 8.
53. Regulation of Office of Sheriffs, and for Eaſe in accounting, 3 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 15.
54. Allowance for levying King's Debts, 3 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 15. § 3.
55. Penalty of buying or ſelling Office of Under Sheriff, § 10. 11.
56. Penalty on Clerks not returning Eſtreats, § 12.
57. Fees on *Habere facias poſſeſſionem*, &c. § 16.
58. Taking more than Poundage, Extortion, § 17.
59. Not extend to Appointment of Under Sheriffs, &c. to *London*, *Middleſex*, *Durham*, *Weſtmorland*, &c. § 21.
60. Sheriffs of *Wales* to account before Auditor, § 22.
61. Date of Writ written on Warrant, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21. § 54.
62. Yearly Allowance of 400*l.* out of Aggregate Fund, for Expence of paſſing their Accounts, 3 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 16.
63. To turn over all Proceſs not executed, to Succeſſor, 20 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 37.
64. Writs turned over to ſucceeding Sheriff, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 37.
65. Not to make a Return after ſix Months from Expiration of Office, § 2.
66. To be appointed on Morrow of *St. Martin*, 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 48. § 12.
67. Payment of Poſt Fines, 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 14.
68. Forging Receiver's Hand, &c. Death, § 9.
69. Not intitled to Poundage when Truſtee for the Crown, 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 29.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Arreſts** 6. **Aſſize** 22. **Attornies** 16, 45. **Bail** 8, &c. **Bailiff**, &c. 4. **Briſtol** 2. **County Court**, **Debt to the King**, **Diſſeiſin**, **Diſtreſs**, **Eſcape**, **Eſcheators** 12. **Eſtreats**, **Exchequer**, **Fees** 8. **Forcible Entry** 3. **Franchiſes** 13. **Gaols**, &c. 3. **Highways**, **Hundreds**, **Juries**, **Northumberland** 7. **Norwich** 11, 14. **Duſter le Main**, **Parliament** 52. &c. **Pleas of the Crown**, **Recognizances** 15. **Replevin** 1, &c. **Return of Writs** 6. **Scotland**, **Wales**.

## Sherwood Foreſt.

Burning of Ling, Heath, or Brakes there prohibited, 5 *Ann.* *c.* 14. § 5.

## Ship Money.

Proceedings thereon declared void, 16 *Car.* 1. *c.* 14.

## Shippey in Kent.

Inhabitants taxable towards Repair of the King's Ferry, 18 *El.* *c.* 10. § 10.

## Ships.

1. No Ships reſtrained from coming into Port, or in ſelling their Goods, 28 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 13. § 3. 20 *R.* 2. *c.* 4.
2. Not forfeited for ſmall Things put on board without Owner's Knowledge, 38 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 8.
3. None ſhall ſhip Goods but in Ships of the King's Ligeance, 5 *R.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 3. 14 *R.* 2. *c.* 6. Repealed, 1 *El.* *c.* 13.
4. Ships of the King's Ligeance ſhall be freighted preferably to others, 6 *R.* 2. *c.* 8. 4 *H.* 7. *c.* 10. Repealed, 1 *El.* *c.* 13.
5. Owners ſhall take reaſonable Freight, 14 *R.* 2. *c.* 6.
6. No *Gaſcoin* or *Guien* Wines imported but in *Engliſh* Shipping, 1 *H.* 7. *c.* 8. Or *Tholouſe* Woad, 4 *H.* 7. *c.* 10. 7 *H.* 8. *c.* 2. 23 *H.* 8. *c.* 7. Repealed, 1 *El.* *c.* 13.
7. Freight limited, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 14.
8. Importation of Wines and *Tholouſe* Woad in foreign Ships permitted, 5 & 6 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 18.
9. Penalty of freighting foreign Ships, 1 *El.* *c.* 13.
10. Foreign Ships not to be employed Coaſtwiſe, 5 *El.* *c.* 5. § 8. 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 18. § 6.
11. What Mariners may take Apprentices, 5 *El.* *c.* 5. § 12.
12. Not forfeited for exporting Corn, unleſs Owner knew it, 5 *El.* *c.* 5. § 24.
13. *Trinity* Houſe at *Deptford* ſhall ſet up and preſerve Beacons and Sea Marks, 8 *El.* *c.* 13.
14. Penalty of deſtroying them, § 4.
15. Encouragement for taking and exporting Fiſh, 13 *El.* *c.* 11.
16. What Veſſels not to anchor in the Fiſhermen's Way on Coaſt of *Norfolk*, 13 *El.* *c.* 11. § 4.
17. Hoys and Plates not to croſs the Seas, 13 *El.* *c.* 15.
18. They that export Goods in Carracks or Galleys, ſhall pay Aliens Cuſtoms, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 4. § 4.
19. Goods imported from Plantations in *Engliſh* Ships only, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 18. § 1.
20. And from *Africa*, *Aſia*, and *America*, in *Engliſh* Ships, or in Ships of Plantations, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 18. § 3.
21. Goods imported in *Engliſh* Shipping, ſhall be brought from the firſt Port of Shipping, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 18. § 4.
22. Shipping built in Plantations deemed *Engliſh*, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 18. § 7.
23. No Goods or Stores of *Muſcovy* or *Turky*, Timber, Salt, Tar, &c. Hemp, Flax, Raiſins, Figs, Prunes, Olive Oil, Corn, Sugar, Pot Aſhes, Wine, Spirits, &c. ſhall be imported but in Shipping of *England*, or of the Country from whence the Goods are firſt ſhipped, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 18. § 8. 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. § 19. Extended to Commodities manufactured in foreign Parts, 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 48. § 1, 2.
24. Certificates of *Engliſh* Ships to be given and regiſtered, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 18. § 10.
25. Not to reſtrain importing *India* Goods, § 13.
26. Not to extend to *Scotch* Goods, Seal Oil of *Ruſſia*, &c. *c.* 16.
27. Articles of War for Government of the Navy, 13 *Car.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 9. 18 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 35. 21 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 11. 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 33.
28. Foreign-built Ships not to have the Privilege of *Engliſh*, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. § 6.
29. Ships trading beyond *Malaga* ſhall have two Decks, 16 Guns, and 32 Men, or pay one *per Cent.* above Cuſtoms, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. § 35. Except Ships carrying Fiſh for a Moiety of their Cargo, § 36. To be *Britiſh* caught, 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 33. § 3.
30. Allowance out of the Cuſtoms to new-built defenſible Ships for Terms of Years, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. § 37. 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. § 13. 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 24.
31. What Goods ſhall not be imported from the *Netherlands* or *Germany*, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. § 23.
32. Duty of 5*s.* a Ton on *French* Ships trading to *England*, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 18. § 17. 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. § 24.
33. No Goods (except Salt, Wine, &c.) to be carried from *Europe* to the Plantations but from *England*, 15 *Car.* 2. *c.* 7. § 6.
34. Arriving in Plantations to produce her Regiſter to the Governor, 15 *Car.* 2. *c.* 7. § 7.
35. Penalties for delivering up Merchant Ships, 16 *Car.* 2. *c.* 6.
36. Prize Ships made free, 19 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11.
37. Of 200 Tons and 16 Guns ſhall not be delivered up to Pirates, &c. without fighting, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11.
38. Penalty on Mariners refuſing to defend Ships, § 2, 7.
39. Maſter having diſcovered a Pirate, ſhall not leave his Ship, § 3.



40. No

40. No Ships ſhall be delivered up to a *Turk*, *&c.* not having her double Number of Guns, without fighting, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. § 4.
41. Maſter excuſed if Mariners mutiny, § 8.
42. Mariner mutinying to ſuffer Death, § 9.
43. Ships attacking a Merchant Ship may be made Prize, § 11.
44. Mariner, *&c.* deſtroying Ship, to ſuffer as a Felon, without Clergy, § 12.
45. Duty of 5*s. per* Ton on foreign Ships employed in coaſting Trade, 1 *Ja.* 2. *c.* 18.
46. Duty of Tonnage on Ships granted, 5 *W.* & *M. c.* 20.
47. Cruiſers and Convoys appointed, 1 *W.* & *M. ſt.* 1. *c.* 34. 5 *W.* & *M. c.* 20. § 46. 6 *Ann. c.* 13.
48. For Government of Navy, 5 *W.* & *M. c.* 25.
49. Method of meaſuring Ships, 6 & 7 *W.* 3. *c.* 12. § 10.
50. Seamen on board Coal Ships exempt from Preſs, 6 & 7 *W.* 3. *c.* 18. § 19.
51. Foreign Ships not to carry Plantation Goods, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 22.
52. Ships trading to Plantations to be regiſtered, and have Certificate, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 22. § 17.
53. Encouragement to defend Ships, 11 & 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 7. § 11.
54. Hoys may paſs in Port of *London* with Corn, *&c.* by *Tranſire* without Coquet, 1 *Ann. ſt.* 1. *c.* 26.
55. Certificates of Diſcharge to be indorſed on coaſting Bonds, 1 *Ann. ſt.* 1. *c.* 26. § 3.
56. Deſtroying Ships by Mariners, to Prejudice of Owners or Merchants, Felony, 1 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 9. § 4. 4 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 12. § 3. 11 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 29. § 6.
57. For enabling Maſter, *&c.* of *Trinity* Houſe to rebuild *Edyſtone* Light Houſe, 4 *Ann. c.* 20. 8 *Ann. c.* 17.
58. Toll to *Edyſtone* Light Houſe to be paid by Ships paſſing to and from *Ireland*, 8 *Ann. c.* 17. § 1.
59. Ships prohibited to ſtop at the King's Moorings, or faſten to King's Ships, 10 *Ann. c.* 17. § 21.
60. Directions for preſerving Ships in Diſtreſs, 12 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 18. 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 6.
61. Raw Silk not to be imported from the *Streights*, except from Grand Seignior's Dominions, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 14.
62. Fir Timber may be imported from *Germany*, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 15.
63. Hovering Ships under 50 Tons compelled to come into Port, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21. § 31. Amended as to Bonds, by 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22.
64. Penalty on Maſters ſuffering uncuſtomed Goods to be delivered, or Wool laden, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21. § 32.
65. Ships of 30 Tons importing Brandy, *&c.* forfeited, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21. § 29.
66. Rule for Admeaſurement of Ships, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21. § 33. 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25. § 11.
67. Ships of 40 Tons importing Brandy, *&c.* forfeited, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 18. § 1.
68. Captains of Men of War not to take Goods on board, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 24. § 8.
69. Maintenance of the *Skerries* Lights, 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 36.
70. Not to take in Gunpowder above *Blackwall*, and to land Gunpowder below *Blackwall*, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 20. § 2 & 3.
71. Not to fire Guns above *Blackwall* after Sun ſet, § 4.
72. Not to melt Pitch or Tar on board above *Blackwall*, § 4.
73. Not to moor in *St. Saviour's* Dock, § 10.
74. Owners not anſwerable for Maſter, *&c.* beyond Value of Ship and Freight, 7 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 15.
75. Where Freighters may file Bill to diſcover total Amount of Loſs, § 2.
76. Merchant Ships may be navigated with three Fourths Foreigners for a limited Time, 13 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 3. 28 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 16. 11 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 3. 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 20. See Title Seamen.
77. Aliens may import the Goods of *Spain*, *&c.* in *Britiſh* Ships, 17 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 36. § 4.
78. Reward of 20,000 *l.* for diſcovering North Weſt Paſſage, 18 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 17.
79. Rules for Government of Ships of War, *&c.* 18 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 35. Repealed, 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 33. And that Act extended to Veſſels on the Lakes in *America*, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 27.
80. Prize Ships deemed *Britiſh*-built, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 45. § 9.
81. Offences in burning or deſtroying Ships excepted out of general Pardon, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 52. § 14.
82. Commiſſion of Appeals confirmed, 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 3.
83. Articles for Government of Navy, 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 33. This Act explained and amended, 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 17.
84. Court Martial to try only within Admiralty Juriſdiction, 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 33. § 4.
85. Land Officer or Soldier exempt from Naval Court Martial, 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 33. § 5.—Penalty of refuſing to give Evidence, *&c.* 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 33. § 17.
86. Penalty of Perjury, *Id.*
87. Powers of Articles in force over Crews of Ships loſt, 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 33. § 21.
88. Pay of Officers, *&c.* of Ships taken, who have behaved well, reſerved, § 22.
89. Within what Time Trial muſt be, § 23.
90. Penalty on Officers taking Freight Goods on board King's Ships, § 24.
91. Theft on board of Ships, *&c.* in Rivers, deprived of Clergy, 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 45.
92. Stealing ſhipwrecked Goods, deprived of Clergy, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19.
93. Goods imported in *Britiſh*-built Ships being the Property of Foreigners, to pay Aliens Duty, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. § 20.
94. 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 33. extended to the Lakes, *&c.* in *North America*, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 27.
95. Agreeing for Ranſom of neutral Ships, Piracy, 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25. § 12.
96. Marines, while on board King's Ships, to be governed according to 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 33. 33 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 8. § 43.
97. Alteration of the Proviſions for preſerving the Harbour Moorings of the Royal Navy, 9 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 30. § 1, 2.
98. Foreigners prohibited from purchaſing Shares of *Britiſh* Ships without Conſent of three Fourths in Value of the Owners, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 26.
99. For aſcertaining Tonnage, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 74. § 1.
100. Method of meaſuring Coal Veſſels not to be altered, *Id.* § 2.
101. For enlarging the Term of a Patent to *Elizabeth Taylor*, for the Uſe of Engines in making Blocks, *&c.* for Ships Rigging, 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 18.
102. For explaining and amending 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 33. 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 17.
103. Certain Reſtrictions on Navigation Act, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 18. ſuſpended during Hoſtilities with *France*, 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 28.
104. Veſſels in Port of *London* not to be removed out of the Stream, unleſs to lawful Quays, 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 48. § 3.
105. Ships navigated by three Fourths Foreigners to be entered on Payment of *Britiſh* Duties, 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 20. § 4.
106. Goods uſually imported from any Part of *Europe* within the Streights of *Gibraltar*, may be imported in Ships belonging to any State in Amity with *England*, 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 45. § 3.
107. For preventing the Enemy from being ſupplied with Ships from *Great Britain* for a limited Time, 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 71. Continued, 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 2.
108. Goods the Produce of *Portugal* may be imported into *Great Britain* or *Ireland* in *Portugueze* Veſſels during the War, 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 27.
109. Goods the Produce of *St. Kitt's*, *&c.* may be imported on Payment

Payment of Plantation Duties in *Britiſh* or Neutral Veſſels, 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 30. Repealed by 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 14. § 6.

110. Goods from *Europe* may be imported into certain *Weſt India* Iſlands and the *Grenadines* in neutral Veſſels before *April* 1ſt, 1783, 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 14. § 1.

111. Goods the Produce of *Tobago* or *St Lucia* allowed to be imported in neutral Ships, on Payment of Plantation Duties, *Id.* § 2.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Admiral, Aliens** 14. **Ballaſtage, Brandy** 19. *&c.* **Bricks and Tiles** 5. **Butter** 9. **Cattle** 1. **Coals** 15, *&c.* **Cochineal** 2. **Coffee** 24. **Conſulage** *per tot.* **Corn** 35, *&c.* **Cuſtoms** 9, 16. *&c.* **Eaſt India Company** 32. *&c.* **Exciſe** 68. *&c.* **Felonies with and without Clergy, Fiſh and Fiſheries** 19, *&c.* **Greenland, Greenwich Hoſpital** 7. **Hops** 12. **India Goods** 18. **Ireland** 51, 78. **Leather** 18. **Linen** 8, 9. *&c.* **Longitude** *per tot.* **Manufactures** 19. **Merchants** 11. **Newcaſtle** 1, 2. **North Paſſage, Pilots, Piracy, Plague, Plantations** 53, *&c.* **Poſt Office** 7. *&c.* **Privateers** *per tot.* **Prizes** *per tot.* **Safe Conduct, Sail Cloth, Salt** 42, *&c.* **Salvage, Scotland, Seamen** 40, 54. **Silk** 19. **South Sea Company, Spices** 3. **Stores, Tobacco** 23. **Whalebone** 7. **Wines, Wool** 31, 40, *&c.* **Wreck, Yarmouth** 4.

## Shoemakers.

1. Shall not uſe the Myſtery of a Tanner, 13 *R.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 12. 21 *R.* 2. *c.* 16. 2 *H.* 6. *c.* 7. 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 9.
2. Liberty to tan their Leather, 4 *H.* 4. *c.* 35.
3. Regulations in and about *London*, 4 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 7. 14 & 15 *H.* 8. *c.* 9. 1 *El.* *c.* 8. 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 22. § 29. 9 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 27.
4. Not to uſe the Myſtery of a Currier, 19 *H.* 7. *c.* 19.
5. Exportation of Shoes and Boots prohibited, 5 & 6 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 15. § 5. Permitted, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 7. § 6.
6. What Security not to reland them; and what Drawback, 9 *Ann* *c.* 11. § 39, 40, 41, 42. 12 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 9. § 64.
7. Directions for performing Shoemakers Work, 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 22. § 28, *&c.*
8. Satisfaction by Journeymen purloining Shoes, *&c.* 9 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 27.
9. And by Perſons buying or taking them in Pawn, § 2.
10. Puniſhment of Offenders unable to make Satisfaction, § 1, 2.
11. Houſes to be ſearched, and Goods reſtored, § 3.
12. Engaging with new Maſter before firſt Work performed, how puniſhed, § 4.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Hides, Leather, Skins, Tanner.**

## Shooting.

Shooting at Perſons Felony without Clergy, 9 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 22. § 1.

## Shop-book. See Evidence.

## Shop-lifters. See Apprehenders of Felons, Burglary, and Clergy.

## Shops.

1. Duties granted on Shops in *Great Britain*, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 30.
2. Warehouſes in ſeparate Buildings not chargeable, *Id.* § 7.
3. Nor Bakers Shops, *Id.* § 8.
4. Landlords to pay where Houſes divided into different Apartments, *Id.* § 9.

## Shoreditch Pariſh.

1. For rebuilding the Church, 8 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 27. 11 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 23.
2. For Relief of the Poor, building a Workhouſe, and providing Burial-ground, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 29. Explained and amended, 15 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 55. 24 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 15.

## Shoreham (Old).

For building a Bridge over the River *Adur*, 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 35.

## Shot for Ordnance.

Letters Patents for making it not within 21 *Ja.* 1.—21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 3. § 10.

## Shrewsbury.

1. Regulations of the Drapers, 8 *El.* *c.* 7. 14 *El.* *c.* 12.
2. Streets paved, *&c.* 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 78.
3. Waterworks taxable, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 6. § 111.
4. For building a new Shire-hall and Guildhall for the County and Town, 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 20.
5. For Recovery of Small Debts within the Town and Liberties, 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 73.
6. For Relief of the Poor within the Town and Liberties, 24 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 15.

## Sign Manual.

Counterfeiting it Treaſon, 1 *Mar. ſeſſ.* 2. *c.* 6.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Seals.**

## Signet.

Fees of Clerk of Signet in paſſing Patents, 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 11.

## Silk.

1. Importation of wrought, prohibited, 33 *H.* 6. *c.* 5. 3 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 3. 22 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 3. 1 *R.* 3. *c.* 10. 1 *H.* 7. *c.* 9.
2. Certain Species prohibited, and other wrought Silk permitted to be imported, 19 *H.* 7. *c.* 21. Explained, 3 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 21.
3. Regulation of throwing, in *London*, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 15. 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 36. § 6.
4. Offenders ſet in Stocks, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 15. § 7.
5. By-laws to reſtrain Spindles or Apprentices void, 20 *Car.* 2. *c.* 6.
6. Thrown in the Gum, 1 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 5. § 2.
7. Wrought, 2 *W.* & *M.* *ſeſſ.* 2. *c.* 4. § 3, 4. 4 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 5. § 2. 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 44. § 80. 11 & 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 3. § 1.
8. Raw Silk, 2 *W.* & *M.* *ſeſſ.* 2. *c.* 4. § 5.
9. Silk Ferret, or Floret, to what Duties liable, 4 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 5. § 2.
10. Thrown Silk to be imported only from *Italy*, 2 *W.* & *M.* *ſt.* 1. *c.* 9. 1 *Ann. ſt.* 1. *c.* 27. *c.* 28. 2 & 3 *Ann.* *c* 13.
11. Reſtrictions on importing Alamodes and Luſtrings, 4 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 5. § 14.
12. Permiſſion to import fine *Italian* thrown Silk, 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 3.
13. Foreign Alamodes, *&c.* to be ſealed at Cuſtom-houſe, 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 20. § 45. 6 & 7 *W.* 3. *c.* 18. § 28.
14. Not ſealed, forfeited, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 36. 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 43. § 5.
15. No Drawback on exporting foreign Alamodes, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 36. § 5.
16. Duty *per* Pound Weight, on imported Luſtrings and Alamodes, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 30.

17. Alamodes and Luſtrings to be imported only at *London*, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 43.
18. Charter of Luſtring Company confirmed, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 43.
19. Penalty on Officers of King's Ships importing Silks, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 43. § 4.
20. On altering Cuſtom-houſe or Company's Marks, § 5.
21. On Cuſtom-houſe Officers colluding, § 6.
22. Wearing *French* Alamodes, &c. prohibited, 5 *Ann.* *c.* 20.
23. Officers of Cuſtoms only to ſeize, 5 *Ann.* *c.* 20. § 3.
24. Foreign Silks mixed with Gold or Silver, forfeited, &c. 6 *Ann.* *c.* 19. § 14.
25. Duty on printed Silks, Callicoes, and Stuffs, 10 *Ann.* *c.* 19. § 69.
26. Entry before printing, 1 *Geo.* 1. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 36. § 21.
27. Premium on Silk Manufactures exported, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 15. Two Thirds of Warp to be Silk, 9 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 8. § 9. Want of Certificates ſupplied, 1 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 17. § 9. Silk in Stuff to be of double the Value of Bounty, § 10.
28. Importation of Raw Silk from the *Streights* (except from Grand Seignior's Dominions) reſtrained, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 14.
29. Reward to Sir *Thomas Lombe* for inventing Silk Engines, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 8.
30. A Quantity of *Spaniſh* Silk permitted to be imported, 14 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 4.
31. Raw Silk of *China* pay ſame Duty as of *Italy*, 23 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 9.
32. Raw Silk of Plantations imported free, 23 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 20.
33. Raw Silk of *Perſia* bought in *Ruſſia*, imported from any Port in *Ruſſia*, 23 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34.
34. Foreign Silks and Velvets ſealed at Cuſtom-houſe, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 21.
35. For Penalties of this Act, Defendant to give Bail, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 21. § 8.
36. Organzined *Italian* thrown Silk imported from any Port in any Veſſel, till 1 *Dec.* 1 57, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 17.
37. Penalty of importing foreign Silk Ribbands, Laces, or Girdles, 3 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 21. 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 48. § 11.
38. Duties on Raw Silk imported, altered, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 29. § 1, 2.
39. Penalty of importing foreign Silk Stockings, Mitts, or Gloves, or aſſiſting therein, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 48. § 1.
40. Of importing foreign Wrought Silks or Velvets, 6 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 28. Continued, 11 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 49. 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 35. 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 72.
41. Proviſions in 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 34. § 7. againſt Combinations, extended to Silk Manufacture, 6 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 28. § 15.
42. 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 15. (ſee No. 27.) as relates to Silk Manufacture, continued, 6 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 41. § 2. 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 86. § 3. 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 13. § 2.
43. Additional Duty impoſed on *Italian* Silk Crapes and Tiffanies, 6 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 46. § 3.
44. Drawback of Half the Duty, § 4.
45. Ribbands and Silks leſs than Half a Yard in Breadth, within 10 *Ann.* *c.* 19. § 69. and pay Duties, 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 47. § 6.
46. Puniſhment for embezzling Materials, 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 56. § 1. and receiving ſame, *Id.* § 3.
47. For not fulfilling Engagements, *Id.* § 8.
48. *Italian* organzined Thrown Silk allowed to be imported in any Veſſels for a limited Time, 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 9. 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 4. Continued, 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 6. 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 7. 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 10.
49. Additional Duty on Raw and Thrown Silk imported, and a Drawback on the Exportation of Silk, and Stuffs mixed with Silk, 24 *Geo.* 3. *ſeſſ.* 2. *c* 49.
50. Bounty on Exportation of Silk Gauzes, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 69. § 11.
51. Drawback on Exportation of Raw Silk, *Id.* § 12.

*For other Matters, ſee* Callicoes, Cuſtoms, India Goods, Linen 14. Manufactures, Plantations 26. Ruſſia, Ships 61.

## Silver-ſmith. See Gold.

## Silver and Silver Wire. See Gold, Money, Thread, and Wire.

## Simony.

1. Preſentations, &c. for Reward, void, and the Crown ſhall have the Turn, 31 *El.* *c.* 6. § 5.
2. Simoniacal Admiſſions, &c. void, and Patron ſhall preſent, § 6.
3. Penalty of ſimoniacal Exchanges, § 8.
4. Simoniacal Licences to preach, § 10.
5. Shall not after Death affect Preſentation of innocent Patron, 1 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 16.
6. Leaſes *bona fide*, not void, 1 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 16. § 3.
7. Preſentment upon Purchaſe of next Avoidance, ſimoniacal, 12 *Ann.* *ſt.* 2. *c.* 12. § 2.
8. Simony excepted out of general Pardon, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 52. § 37.

*For other Matters, ſee* Univerſities.

## Sinking Fund. See Annuities, Bank, Funds, Salt, South Sea Company.

## Skerries (Iſland or Rock).

Patent granted to *William Trench*, for Light-houſe there, confirmed, 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 36.

## Skins.

1. None ſhall take Wool from Skin, unleſs he make Leather or Parchment of it, &c. 5 *El.* *c.* 22. § 1.
2. Nor buy Skins but to make Leather, &c. 5 *El.* *c.* 22. § 1.
3. Exportation of Skins and Leather prohibited, § 2.
4. Of Sheep Skins tawed permitted, 8 *El.* *c.* 14.
5. None but Artizan Skinners ſhall dreſs or export Black Coney Skins, 3 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 9.
6. Merchants ſhall not buy Coney Skins or Morkins in ſmall Quantities, 3 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 9.
7. Duty on (imported), 9 *Ann.* *c.* 11. § 1.
8. Drawback, 9 *Ann.* *c.* 11. § 39.
9. Additional Duty, 10 *Ann.* *c.* 26. § 1.
10. Drawback on Oath that Hides are marked, § 5.
11. Duties on Seal Skins tanned or tawed in this Kingdom, altered, 9 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 39. § 3, 4.
12. Seal Skins caught by *Britiſh* Subjects imported Duty-free, 15 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 31. § 10.
13. Raw Goat Skins imported Duty free for a limited Time, 15 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 35. continued, 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 10. § 3.

*For other Matters ſee* Beaver Skins, Butchers, Ireland 68. Leather, Plague 5. Plantations 99.

## Slander. See Coſts, Falſe News.

## Smuggling. See Cuſtoms.

## Snaith in Yorkshire.

For dividing, incloſing, and draining the Commons and Waſtes in that Pariſh, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 85.

## Snake-root. See Drugs.

## Snuff.

1. Penalties of adulterating Tobacco, extended to Snuff, 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 11. § 22.
2. Duties on Snuff, 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 26.
3. Drawback, § 5.
4. Importation of foreign Snuff, 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 21. § 3.
5. Additional Duty of 8 *d. per* lb. on all Snuff imported, 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 28. § 2.
6. No Drawback, 25 *Geo.* 3 *c.* 69. § 5.

*For other Matters, ſee* Tobacco.

## Soap. See Sope.

## Soar River.

For making it navigable, 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 65.

## Socage.

Services, incident to its Tenure, not taken away, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 24. § 5.

*For other Matters, ſee* Account, &c. Guardian.

## Sodomy. See Buggery.

## Soke in Yorkshire.

For Recovery of Small Debts within the Borough, 4 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 40.

## Soldiers.

1. Not to be conveyed at Charge of Counties, without Wages, 1 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 7. 18 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 7. 4 *H.* 4. *c.* 13.
2. Allowances granted to Soldiers that had ſerved *Henry* V. 1 *H.* 6. *c.* 5.
3. Where a Soldier beyond the Sea is outlawed, if his Captain is dead, Certificate of his Executors or Adminiſtrators ſhall be received, 2 *H.* 6. *c.* 9.
4. Captain ſhall not abate of his Soldiers Wages, which he hath received, 18 *H.* 6. *c.* 18. 7 *H.* 7. *c.* 1. 3 *H.* 8. *c.* 5. 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 2.
5. Deſerting puniſhed as Felons, 18 *H.* 6. *c.* 19. 7 *H.* 7. *c.* 1. 3 *H.* 8. *c.* 5. 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 2. § 6.
6. Privileges to King's Tenants, that go with him to War, 14 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 1. 4 *H.* 7. *c.* 4. 7 *H.* 7. *c.* 2, 3. 3 *H.* 8. *c.* 4. 14 & 15 *H.* 8. *c.* 14.
7. Penalty of making away Horſe or Harneſs, 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 2. § 3.
8. Of diſcharging a Soldier or detaining his Wages, 4 & 5 *Ph.* & *M.* *c.* 3. § 4.
9. Miſbehaviour puniſhed by Commander, 4 & 5 *Ph.* & *M.* *c.* 3. § 6.
10. Pariſh taxed for Relief of ſick and hurt, 35 *El.* *c.* 4. 39 *El.* *c.* 17. § 21. 43 *El.* *c.* 3.
11. Wandering to ſettle themſelves to Work, or deemed Felons without Clergy, 39 *El.* *c.* 17.
12. Enabled to exerciſe Trades, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 16. 12 *Ann.* *ſt.* 1. *c.* 13. 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 44. 3 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 8. 24 *Geo.* 3. *ſeſſ.* 2. *c.* 6.
13. So as not to prejudice Rights of Univerſities, 12 *Ann.* *ſt.* 1 *c.* 3. § 9. 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 44. § 2.
14. Executors to pay Soldiers preferably, 12 *Ann.* *ſt.* 1. *c.* 13. § 7.
15. Relief for loyal Soldiers, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 8, 9. 15 *Car.* 2. *c.* 3.
16. Not to be quartered without Conſent, 31 *Car.* 2. *c.* 1. § 54.
17. Acts for puniſhing Mutiny, &c. 1 *Ann.* *ſt.* 2. *c.* 16. 2 & 3 *Ann.* *c.* 20. 3 & 4 *Ann.* *c.* 16.
18. For recruiting the Army, 2 & 3 *Ann.* *c.* 19. 3 & 4 *Ann.* *c.* 11. 4 *Ann.* *c.* 10. 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 4. 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 8, 13.
19. Liſting Soldiers for foreign Service prohibited, 12 *Ann.* *ſt.* 2. *c.* 11. Felony without Clergy, 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30.
20. Seducing Soldiers to deſert, 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 47. 3 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 2. § 50.
21. Puniſhment of Papiſts liſting, 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 47. § 3.
22. Offences againſt Mutiny Acts excepted out of general Pardon, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 52. § 15.
23. Foreign Proteſtants may ſerve as Officers or Engineers in *America*, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 5.
24. For recruiting the Army in *America*, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 35.
25. Foreign Troops brought over in 1757, quartered as *Britiſh*, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 2.
26. Rules for applying Half Pay, 33 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 18. § 19.
27. Marines how puniſhed, 33 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 8. § 43.
28. Soldiers not to have Benefit of inſolvent Act unleſs they liſt, 1 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 17. § 57.
29. For puniſhing Mutiny and Deſertion, &c. 11 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 6. 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 4. 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 10. 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 3. 15 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 6. amended and extended to *America*, 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 11. 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 2. 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 3. 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 4. 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 16. 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 12. 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 8. 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 4. 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 24. 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 52. 24 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 11. 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 6.
30. For better recruiting Land Forces and Marines, 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 53. Repealed, and other Proviſions made, 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 10.
31. So much of 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 10. as relates to Volunteers, continued, 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 37. repealed, 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 37.
32. Officers, Mariners, Soldiers, and Marines having ſerved ſince *April* 1763, enabled to exerciſe Trades in *Great Britain*, 24 *Geo.* 3. *ſeſſ.* 2. *c.* 6. § 1.
33. Extended to Militia, *Id.* § 4.
34. For providing Quarters for foreign Troops employed in Defence of *Minorca*, 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 26.
35. Volunteers, on Invaſion or Rebellion, marching out of their reſpective Towns or Counties, to receive Pay as Regulars. 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 79.

*For other Matters, ſee* Accounts 5. Adminiſtration, &c. 16. African Company 6. Ale, &c. 29. Arreſts 14. Carriage 10. Chelſea Hoſpital, Court Martial, Eaſt India Company 33. Felonies without Clergy, *Title* Soldiers, Foreign States, Liberties, Marine Forces, Militia, Oaths 30. Parliament 84. Plantations 67. &c. Poor 21. Scotland, Seamen, Ships, Stamps, Swearing 2. Taxes 14. Treaſon 58. &c. Vagrants 10. War, Wills 7.

*And ſee the annual Act for puniſhing Mutiny*, &c.

## Solicitors. See Attornies.

## Somerset-houſe.

Powers granted for converting it into publick Offices, 15 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 33. 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 40.

*For other Matters, ſee* King.

## Somersetshire.

Its Fishery how preserved, 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 22.
*For other Matters, see* Drapery, Fish.

## Sons of the Clergy. See Corporation of the Sons of the Clergy.

## Sope.

| | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|
| 1. Every 100 Weight of Sope imported, pays | 10 | 0 |
| 2 *W. & M. sess.* 2. *c.* 4. § 47. | | |
| 2. And every Pound — — — | 0 | 2 |
| 10 *Ann.* *c.* 19. § 1. | | |
| 3. And — — — — | 0 | 1 |
| 12 *Ann. st.* 2. *c.* 9. § 1. | | |
| 4. And Home-made — — — | 0 | 1 |
| 10 *Ann.* *c.* 19. § 1. | | |
| 5. And — — — — | 0 | $0\frac{1}{2}$ |
| 12 *Ann. st.* 2. *c.* 9. § 1. | | |

6. White Ashes not to be exported, 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 26.
7. Duty laid on Sope, 10 *Ann.* *c.* 19. Made perpetual and Part of general Fund, 12 *Ann. st.* 2. *c.* 9. 3 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 7. 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 4. 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 3.
8. Drawback on Sope used in Woollen Manufactures, 10 *Ann.* *c.* 19. § 29. 12 *Ann. st.* 2. *c.* 9. § 16. 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 73. § 15.
9. Barrel of Sope to contain 256 Pounds, every Firkin 64 Pounds, besides Tare of Cask, 10 *Ann.* *c.* 19. § 8.
10. Penalty of swearing false, 10 *Ann.* *c.* 19. § 31. 12 *Ann. st.* 2. *c.* 9. § 18.
11. Cake Sope need not be barrelled, 10 *Ann.* *c.* 26. § 111.
12. Penalty on concealing Sope, 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 36. § 14.
13. On beginning to work without giving Notice, 11 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 30. § 33.
14. Penalty on Officer falsely admitting Notice, 11 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 30. § 38.
15. Provisions in 10 *Ann.* *c.* 19. and 11 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 30. repealed, and 1 *lib.* in 10 *lib.* allowed as Compensation for Losses, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 43. § 14.
16. Regulations in making Hard Sope. 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 43. § 15, 16, 17, 18, 19. 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 46. § 7.
17. Regulations for securing the Duties on Sope, 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 52. 24 *Geo.* 3. *sess.* 2. *c.* 48.
18. Additional Duty on Sope made in *Great Britain*, 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 68. § 13.

*For other Matters, see* Bank 18. Candles 17, 21. Cooper 2. Customs, Funds.

## Sophia (Princess).

Naturalized, 4 *Ann.* *c.* 1 & 4.
*For other Matters, see* King.

## Sorcery. See Conjuration.

## Southampton.

1. Wears and Engines in the Haven may be pulled down, 11 *H.* 7. *c.* 5. 14 & 15 *H.* 8. *c.* 13.
2. Its Charter confirmed, &c. 4 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 10.
3. For improving the Waterworks, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 15.
4. For paving, &c. several Parishes and Wards in that Town, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 25.
5. For better regulating the Poor, and repairing the Highways, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 50.

*For other Matters, see* Parliament.



## South Leith.

For cleansing and lighting the Town, the Territory of *Saint Anthony's* and *Yard Heads*, and supplying the several Parts with fresh Water, 11 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 30.

## South Sea Annuities. See South Sea Company.

## South Sea Bonds.

Stealing them Felony, 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25. § 3.

## South Sea Company.

1. Establishment of, and Fund, 9 *Ann.* *c.* 21. 3 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 9.
2. Stock exempt from Taxes, 9 *Ann.* *c.* 21. § 38.
3. To have the Places they shall possess, and Prizes taken, 9 *Ann.* *c.* 21. § 50, 51.
4. Commanders to obey Instructions, § 52.
5. Persons born in Possessions deemed natural Subjects, § 53.
6. No Embargo unless, &c. § 54.
7. Not to interfere with *East India* Company, § 58.
8. Ships to pass through Streights of *Magellan*, § 58.
9. Stock for Fishery, § 59.
10. Same Persons not to be Directors of this, of Bank, or *India* Company, § 61.
11. Treasurer of the Navy, &c. may mortgage *South Sea* Stock, § 185.
12. Trade to continue notwithstanding Redemption of Fund, 10 *Ann.* *c.* 30.
13. Enlargement of Funds, 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21. 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 19. 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 4.—Not to purchase Crown Lands, nor lend Money to Crown, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 4. § 66.
14. Annuities of 600,000 *l.* reduced to 500,000 *l.* 3 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 9.
15. Lottery Annuities subscribed into the Stock, 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 19.
16. Agreement with, for redeeming publick Debts, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 4.
17. Exchequer Bills made out for, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 10.
18. For punishing Frauds of Directors, &c. 7 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 1, 2, & 28. 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 23. 9 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 23. 10 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 14. 13 *Geo* 1. *c.* 22. 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 8.
19. Grafting Stock into Bank and *India* Company, 7 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 5.
20. Discharge of Payments to Publick, 7 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 5. § 34. 7 *Geo.* 1. *st.* 2. 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 20. § 6. *c.* 21. 9 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 6.
21. *Treasury* to rectify certain Mistakes, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 22. § 2.
22. Creation of Old Annuities, 9 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 6. § 3.
23. Liberty to ship Negroes at *Madagascar*, 13 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 8.
24. Redemptions of Stock, 1 *Geo.* 2. *st.* 2. *c.* 8. § 19. 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 16. § 4. 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 17.
25. Trustees, 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 16. § 8.
26. Quarterly Deficiencies made good out of Aggregate Fund, 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 20. § 20.
27. Redemption of Annuities out of Sinking Fund, 4 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 5. *And see* 6 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25. 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. 10 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 35.
28. New Annuities, 6 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 28.
29. Restrained from issuing Bonds, 6 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 28. § 26. 7 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 17.
30. Fund for Annuity supplied, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 3. § 60.
31. Continued till Annuities be redeemed, 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 2. § 31.
32. Annuity reduced, 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 11.

33. Servants embezzling Effects, Felony, 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 11. § 3.
34. First and second ſubſcribed Annuities conſolidated, 25 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 27. § 26.
35. Directors reduced to twenty-one, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 16.
36. King may be Governor. 1 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 5.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Annuities, Bank, Bankrupt** 17. **Books** 16. **Brokers** 12. **Candles** 10. **Coals** 38. **Cuſtoms** 62, 65. **Eaſt India Company, Exciſe** 42. *&c.* **Felonies without Clergy, Funds, Inſurance** 9. **Linen** 15. **Sope** 12. **Tobacco** 3.

## Southwark.

1. Inhabitants of Stews there, not returned on Juries, 11 *H.* 6. *c.* 1.
2. No Market in the High Street, nor Hackney Coaches, *&c.* 28 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 9.
3. Market to be held in *Triangle*, 28 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 23. 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 31.
4. For Recovery of Small Debts, 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 47. Extended, 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 6.

*For other Matters, ſee* **George (St.) Southwark, Paving.**

## Southwold.

For repairing the Harbour, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 14. 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 58.

## Spain.

Commerce with, prohibited during the War, 13 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 27.

## Spawn and Fry of Fiſh. See Fiſh.

## Spices.

1. For garbling, 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 19. Repealed, 6 *Ann. c.* 16.
2. Duty on, imported, 6 & 7 *W.* 3. *c.* 7. Made perpetual, 7 *Ann. c.* 7. and Part of Bank Fund; and Surplus, Part of Aggregate Fund, 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 12.
3. May be imported in *Engliſh* Ships, 6 & 7 *W.* 3. *c.* 7. § 3.
4. Additional Duty, 3 & 4 *Ann. c.* 4. Made perpetual, 7 *Ann. c.* 7. and Part of Bank Fund; and Surplus, Part of Aggregate Fund, 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 12.
5. New Duties, 8 *Ann. c.* 7. § 6.
6. Duties laid by 8 *Ann. c.* 7. made perpetual, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 4.
7. Long Pepper not chargeable with new Duty, 9 *Ann. c.* 6. § 59.
8. Dirt in Pepper, *&c.* to be deſtroyed, 10 *Ann. c.* 26. § 45.
9. Licences to ſpecify Quantity and Place of Landing, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21. § 45.
10. Packed in ſmall Parcels forfeited, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21. § 47.
11. Duties aſcertained, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 15. § 17, 18.
12. Licences to import delivered up at entering Ship, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 18. § 21.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Coffee, *&c.* Cuſtoms, Funds, Grocery Wares.**

## Spirits and Strong Waters. See Brandy.

## Spiritual Courts. See Eccleſiaſtical Courts.

## Spitalfields.

Proviſion for Rector of that Pariſh, 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 10.

## Spurn Point.

Light-houſes there taken down and rebuilt, 6 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 31. Explained and amended, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 29.

## Squibs.

Publick Nuiſances, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 7.

## Stabbing.

The Statute, 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 8.

## Stage Coaches. See Coaches.

## Stage Plays. See Plays.

## Staines Bridge.

1. Lord Chancellor may appoint Receivers of the Tolls, 1 *H.* 8. *c.* 9.
2. For maintaining that Bridge, 13 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25.

## Stalmine Pariſh. See Poulton Pariſh.

## Stamford Baron.

To be aſſeſſed to the Train Bands in *Lincolnſhire*, 15 *Car.* 1. *c.* 4. § 20.

## Stamford Bridge.

For building *Stamford* Bridge in *Yorkſhire*, 11 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 10.

## Stamps.

1. Tax on Proceedings at Law expired, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 9.
2. Grant of Stamp Duty, 5 *W.* & *M. c.* 21. Continued, 5 *Ann. c.* 19. Made perpetual and Part of Aggregate Fund, 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 12. Second Stamp Duty, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. Third, 12 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 9. § 21. Another, 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 33. 23 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25. Another, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. Another, 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 35. Another, 2 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 36.
3. Exemptions from Stamp Duty, and Penalty leſſened, 6 & 7 *W.* 3. *c.* 12.
4. Proviſions to prevent Frauds, 1 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 22.
5. Admiſſions of Freemen before 1 *Dec.* 1705, without Stamps, good, 4 *Ann. c.* 12. § 8.
6. Attornies not incur Penalty for Default of the other Party, 5 *Ann. c.* 19. § 29.
7. Warrants of Chief Juſtices in *Eyre* exempted, 10 *Ann. c.* 26. § 74.

(A)
Clauſes particularly relating to each Inſtrument, *&c.*
(B)
Clauſes concerning Officers for Management of Stamp Duties.
(C)
More general Clauſes relating to and inforcing Payment.
(D)
Clauſes for Security of thoſe who advanced Money on Credit of the Duties.
(A)
Clauſes particularly relating to each Inſtrument, *&c.*

**Act of publick Notary.** See Duties on Notarial Acts.

| | l. | s. | d. | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| **Action** entered in inferior Court that holds Plea of forty Shillings, but iſſues no Writ, Proceſs, or Mandate, pays | 0 | 0 | 6 | 5 *W. & M. c.* 21. § 3. |
| And | 0 | 0 | 6 | 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 32. |
| And | 0 | 0 | 6 | 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 33. § 3. |
| **Adjudication** in *Scotland*, | 0 | 2 | 3 | 10 *Ann. c.* 19. § 100. |
| And | 0 | 1 | 6 | 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 50. § 17. |
| And | 0 | 1 | 0 | 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 58. § 1. |
| **Adminiſtration** Letters, of Eſtates above 20*l.* Value, | 0 | 5 | 0 | 5 *W. & M. c.* 21. § 3. |
| And | 0 | 5 | 0 | 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 19. |
| And if Eſtate of Value of 100*l.* and under 300*l.* | 1 | 0 | 0 | 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 66. § 1. |
| And | 1 | 0 | 0 | 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 58. § 1. |
| 300*l.* and upwards, | 2 | 0 | 0 | 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 66. § 1. |
| 300*l.* and under 600*l.* | 2 | 0 | 0 | 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 58. § 1. |
| 600*l.* and under 1000*l.* | 3 | 0 | 0 | *Id.* |
| 1000*l.* and upwards, | 4 | 0 | 0 | *Id.* |
| Exceptions in favour of common Soldiers and Seamen, 5 *W. & M. c.* 21. § 6. 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 44. | | | | |
| **Admiralty-ſentence**, Attachment, and Relaxation thereof, | 0 | 5 | 0 | 5 *W. & M. c.* 21. § 3. |
| And | 0 | 5 | 0 | 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 17. |
| Warrant, Monition, or Perſonal Decree, | 0 | 2 | 6 | 5 *W. & M. c.* 21. § 3. |
| And | 0 | 2 | 6 | 9 & 10 *W. & M. c.* 25. § 24. |
| Libel, Allegation, Depoſition, Anſwer, Sentence, or final Decree, | 0 | 0 | 6 | 5 *W. & M. c.* 21. § 3. |
| And | 0 | 0 | 6 | 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 36. |
| And | 0 | 0 | 6 | 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 66. § 1. |
| And | 0 | 1 | 0 | 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 58. § 1. |
| **Admiſſion** into Freedom of Corporations and Companies, inſtead of Duties impoſed by 5 *W. & M. c.* 21. § 3. and 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 27. for every Entry in the Court Book, Roll, or Record, | 0 | 2 | 0 | 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 46. § 2. |
| And | 0 | 2 | 0 | 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 58. § 1. |
| Into any Inn of Court or Chancery, except the four Inns of Court, | 0 | 1 | 0 | 5 *W.* 3. *c.* 21. § 3. |
| And | 0 | 1 | 0 | 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 27. |
| Into any of the four Inns of Court, | 0 | 1 | 0 | 5 *W.* 3. *c.* 21. § 3. |
| And | 0 | 1 | 0 | 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 27. |
| And | 2 | 0 | 0 | 2 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 36. § 1. |
| And | 4 | 0 | 0 | 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 47. § 1. |
| And | 2 | 0 | 0 | 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 58. § 1. |
| To Fellowſhip of College of Phyſicians, or to any Office of any Court not being an annual Office under Value of ten Pounds *per Annum*, | 2 | 0 | 0 | 5 *W. & M. c.* 21. § 3. 6 & 7 *W.* 3. *c.* 12. § 5. |
| And | 2 | 0 | 0 | 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 9, 10. |
| And | 2 | 0 | 0 | 12 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 9. § 21. |
| And | 2 | 0 | 0 | 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 58. § 1. |

For Admittance to a Copyhold Eſtate, ſee Copyhold.

| | l. | s. | d. | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| **Advertiſement** in Weekly Papers, | 0 | 1 | 0 | 10 *Ann. c.* 19. § 101. |
| And | 0 | 1 | 0 | 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 1. |
| And | 0 | 0 | 6 | 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 28. § 1. |
| Not paying Duty in Time forfeits treble, 10 *Ann. c.* 19. § 118. | | | | |
| In periodical Pamphlets, publiſhed at greater Interval than a Week, pays | 0 | 2 | 0 | 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 1. |
| And | 0 | 0 | 6 | 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 28. § 1. |
| **Affidavit** and Copies pay | 0 | 0 | 6 | 5 *W. & M. c.* 12. § 3. |
| And | 0 | 0 | 6 | 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 28, 29. |
| And | 0 | 0 | 6 | 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 35. § 2, 3. |

Affidavit of Cauſe of Action as other Affidavits, 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 29. § 2.

Except concerning burying in Woollen——and thoſe taken before Cuſtom Officers, or Juſtices of Peace, or Commiſſioners for raiſing King's Duties, 5 *W. & M. c.* 21. § 3. 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 28. 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 35. § 2.

And thoſe made for Allowance of Duties on Sope uſed in the Woollen Manufacture, 10 *Ann. c.* 19. § 29, 30. 12 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 9. § 16, 17.

What payable for Affidavits of Performance of Quarentine, 9 *Ann. c.* 2. § 6, 7.

| | l. | s. | d. | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| **Agreements.** Upon every Agreement, | 0 | 6 | 0 | 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 58. § 1. |
| Exceptions | | | | *Id.* § 4. |
| **Ale Licence.** See Duties on Licence. | | | | |
| **Allegation** in Spiritual, or Admiralty-Court, and Copy thereof, | 0 | 0 | 6 | 5 *W. & M. c.* 21. § 3. |
| And | 0 | 0 | 6 | 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 36. |
| And | 0 | 0 | 6 | 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 66. § 1. |
| And | 0 | 1 | 0 | 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 58. § 1. |
| **Almanack** for one Year printed on one Side of Paper, | 0 | 0 | 1 | 9 *Ann. c.* 23. § 23. |
| And | 0 | 0 | 1 | 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 1. |
| And | 0 | 0 | 2 | 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 56. |
| Other Almanacks for one Year, | 0 | 0 | 2 | 9 *Ann. c.* 23. § 23. |
| And | 0 | 0 | 2 | 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 1. |

Thoſe for more Years pay for three Years, 9 *Ann. c.* 23. § 23 & 53. and additional Duty for every Year, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 1.

What Book deemed an Almanack, 10 *Ann. c.* 19. § 175.

One Sheet only to be ſtamped, 9 *Ann. c.* 23. § 26.

Proviſoes in favour of Almanacks in Bibles and Common Prayer Books, and ſaving Rights of Proprietors, 9 *Ann. c.* 25. § 52, 53.

What Security and Allowance, &c. 9 *Ann. c.* 23. § 38.

500*l. per Ann.* to be paid to each of the two Univerſities out of the Duty impoſed by 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 56.

| | l. | s. | d. | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| **Anſwer** in Court of Equity, | 0 | 1 | 0 | 5 *W. & M. c.* 21. § 3. |
| And | 0 | 1 | 0 | 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 26. |
| And | 0 | 0 | 6 | 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 58. § 1. |

Copy

| | l. | s. | d. | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| Copy of Answer in Court of Equity, | 0 | 0 | 1 | 5 *W. & M. c.* 21. § 3. |
| And —— —— | 0 | 0 | 1 | 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 40. |
| And —— —— | 0 | 0 | 1 | 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 35. § 8. |

Answer in Ecclesiastical and Admiralty Courts. See Duties on Allegation.

| | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| **Appeal** from Court of Admiralty, Arches, or Prerogative Court of *Canterbury* or *York*, | 2 | 0 | 0 | 5 *W. & M. c.* 21. § 3. |
| And —— —— | 2 | 0 | 0 | 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 11. |
| And such Appeal and every Appeal from the Admiralty of *Scotland*, | 2 | 0 | 0 | 12 *Ann. st.* 2. *c.* 9. § 21. |

For Writs of Appeal: See Duties on Writs.

| | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| **Appearance** on Special Bail pays —— | 0 | 1 | 0 | 5 *W. & M. c.* 21. § 3. |
| And —— —— | 0 | 1 | 0 | 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 25. |
| On Common Bail, or without Bail — | 0 | 0 | 6 | 5 *W. & M. c.* 21. § 3. 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 33. |
| And —— —— | 0 | 0 | 6 | 4 *Ann. c.* 12. § 9. |
| And —— —— | 0 | 0 | 6 | 32 *Geo.* 2 *c.* 35. § 4. |

Penalty for not entering or filing Appearance within Time, 5 *W. & M. c.* 21. § 3. 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 33.

**Apprentices** Masters pay 6 *d.* in the Pound for 50 *l.* or under, and one Shilling for more, 8 *Ann. c.* 9. § 32.

—— on Pain of 50 *l.* 9 *Ann. c.* 21. § 66. And double Duty, 18 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22. § 24.

Time of Payment enlarged by several Statutes, 9 *Ann. c.* 21. § 65. 12 *Ann. st.* 2. *c.* 9. § 32. 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 11. § 52. 7 *Geo.* 1. *st.* 1. *c.* 20. § 30. 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 2. § 38. 11 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 8. § 24. 18 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22. § 23. 27 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 16. § 5. 28 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 4, *&c.*

Things given, not being Money, how valued, 8 *Ann. c.* 9. § 45.

Indenture to bear Date when executed, and specify Sum given, on Pain of double the Sum, 8 *Ann. c.* 9. § 35.

And Apprentice disabled, *&c.* 8 *Ann. c.* 9. § 39.

And of Indentures no Evidence, 8 *Ann. c.* 9. § 43.

Within what Time to be stamped, and Duty paid, 8 *Ann. c.* 9. § 36, 37, 38.

Penalties discharged on Payment of double Duties, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 45. § 5.

Encouragement to Apprentices paying Duty, 18 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22. § 25. 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 45. § 5.

Provisoes in favour of poor Children Apprentices, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 30. 8 *Ann. c.* 9. § 40. 12 *Ann. st.* 2. *c.* 9. § 22.

What Stamp on Indentures, see *Tit.* Deeds.

**Assignments.** See *Tit.* Deeds.

| | l. | s. | d. | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| —— —— —— of Bail | 0 | 0 | 6 | 5 *W. & M. c.* 21. § 3. |
| Bonds, —— —— | 0 | 0 | 6 | 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 37. |

**Assurance.** See Duties on Policies.

Assurance Corporation Bonds exempt from Stamp Duties, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 18. § 8.

**Attachment from the Court of Admiralty.** See Duties on Admiralty.

**Attorney,** what to pay for his Admittance. See Duties on Admissions.

| | l. | s. | d. | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| On every Warrant to prosecute or defend, if Debt above 40 *s.* | 0 | 2 | 6 | 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 80. |

| | l. | s. | d. | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| Certificates to be taken out by every Solicitor, Attorney, Notary, Agent, or Procurator, in Civil or Ecclesiastical Courts in Bills of Mortality or *Edinburgh*, | 5 | 0 | 0 | 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 80. |
| Elsewhere, —— | 3 | 0 | 0 | |
| None of Duties charged to Clients, —— | | | | *Id.* § 20. |
| Letter of Attorney pays | 0 | 0 | 6 | 5 *W & M. c.* 21. § 3. |
| And —— —— | 0 | 0 | 6 | 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 37. |
| And —— —— | 0 | 0 | 6 | 12 *Ann. st.* 2. *c.* 9. § 21. |
| And —— —— | 0 | 1 | 0 | 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 1. |
| And —— —— | 0 | 1 | 0 | 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 34. § 5. |
| And —— —— | 0 | 1 | 6 | 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 50. § 16. |
| And —— —— | 0 | 1 | 0 | 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 58. § 1. |

**Awards.**

| | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| On every Award, | 0 | 5 | 0 | 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 58. § 1. |

**Bail.** See Duties on Appearance.

Bail Bond may be assigned, but not sued before stamped, 4 *Ann. c.* 16. § 20.

**Bank** Securities exempt, 3 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 8. § 39.

**Barrister.** See Degrees.

**Batchelor** of Arts not chargeable with Duty of 40 *s.* 6 & 7 *W.* 3. *c.* 12. § 3. 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 51. 12 *Ann. st.* 2. *c.* 9. § 22.

| | l. | s. | d. | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| **Bill** in Equity — | 0 | 1 | 0 | 5 *W. & M. c.* 21. § 3. |
| And —— | 0 | 1 | 0 | 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 26. |
| And —— | 0 | 0 | 6 | 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 58. § 1. |
| Copy —— | 0 | 0 | 1 | 5 *W. & M. c.* 21. § 3. |
| And —— | 0 | 0 | 1 | 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 40. |
| And —— | 0 | 0 | 1 | 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 35. § 8. |

Bills of Exchange, or of Fees, or Parcels, *&c.* nothing, 5 *W. & M. c.* 21. § 5. 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 43. but see below, *Tit.* Bills of Exchange.

| | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| Bill of Lading pays | 0 | 0 | 4 | 9 *Ann. c.* 23. § 23. |
| And —— | 0 | 0 | 4 | 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 66. § 1. |
| And —— | 0 | 0 | 4 | 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 58. § 1. |

Bills of Exchange, Duties on them, 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 33. repealed, 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 49.

| | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| On every Foreign or Inland Bill, Promissory Note, or other Note, Draft, or Order under 50 *l.* —— | 0 | 0 | 6 | 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 49. § 2, 6. |
| 50 *l.* or upwards, | 0 | 1 | 0 | |
| Under 10 *l.* payable on Demand, —— | 0 | 0 | 3 | |
| All Drafts on Bankers except payable to Bearer, liable, —— | | | | 24 *Geo.* 3. *sess.* 1. *c.* 7. § 3. |
| Regulations to enforce the Duties, —— | | | | *Id.* § 1. *&c.* |
| If stampt after they are signed, —— | 10 | 0 | 0 | *Id.* § 8. |

Bill of *Middlesex.* See Duties on Writs.

| | l. | s. | d. | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| **Birth**, Register of, | 0 | 0 | 3 | 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 67. § 1. 25 *Geo.* 3. *c* 75. |
| **Bond** —— | 0 | 0 | 6 | 5 *W. & M. c.* 21. § 3. |
| And —— | 0 | 0 | 6 | 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 37. |
| And —— | 0 | 0 | 6 | 12 *Ann. st.* 2. *c.* 9. § 21. |
| And —— | 0 | 1 | 0 | 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 1. |
| And —— | 0 | 1 | 0 | 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 34. § 5. |

| | l. | s. | d. | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| **Bond** —— | 0 | 1 | 6 | 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 50. § 16. |
| And —— | 0 | 1 | 0 | 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 58. § 1. except for Payment of Money. |
| For Payment of above 100*l.* and under 500*l.* | 0 | 5 | 0 | *Id.* |
| 500*l.* and upwards, | 0 | 10 | 0 | *Id.* |
| **Brief** for collecting Charity, the single Duty of forty Shillings, | 2 | 0 | 0 | 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 21. § 3. 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 69 12 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 9. § 22. |
| **Burial**, Regiſter of, | 0 | 0 | 3 | 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 67. § 1. 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 75. |

**Capias.** See Duties on Writs.

| | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| **Cards** *per* Pack | 0 | 0 | 6 | 9 *Ann. c.* 23. § 39. |
| And —— | 0 | 0 | 6 | 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 13. § 1. |
| And —— | 0 | 0 | 6 | 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 34. § 6. |

**Certificate on Degrees.** See Duties on Degrees.

| | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| Certificate on Marriage, | 0 | 5 | 0 | 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 21. § 3. 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 53. |

Proviſo in favour of Seamen's Widows, 6 & 7 *W.* 3. *c.* 12. § 2.

| | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| Certificates for Drawbacks, —— | 0 | 0 | 8 | 9 *Ann. c.* 23. § 23. |
| And —— | 0 | 0 | 8 | 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 66. § 1. |
| And —— | 0 | 0 | 8 | 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 58. § 1. |

Proviſo in favour of Certificates concerning Sope uſed in Woollen Work, 10 *Ann. c.* 19. § 29, 30. 12 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 9. § 16, 17.

Certificates for Performance of Quarentine, what to pay, 9 *Ann. c.* 2. § 7.

| | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| Certificates for killing Game annually, | 2 | 2 | 0 | 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 50. § 1. |
| Certificates to Gamekeepers of Regiſtry of their Deputations annually, | 0 | 10 | 6 | *Id.* |

Certificates to Attornies, Solicitors, Notaries, Proctors, *&c.* ſee Diviſion **Attornies.**

**Certiorari.** See Duties on Writs.

| | l. | s. | d. | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| **Charter Party** in *England*, —— | 0 | 0 | 6 | 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 21. § 3. |
| And —— | 0 | 0 | 6 | 9 & 10 *W.* 3 *c.* 25. § 37. |
| In *Great Britain*, | 0 | 0 | 6 | 12 *Ann. ſt* 2. *c.* 9. § 21. |
| And —— | 0 | 1 | 0 | 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 1. |
| And —— | 0 | 1 | 0 | 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 34. § 5. |
| And —— | 0 | 1 | 6 | 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 50. § 16. |
| And —— | 0 | 1 | 0 | 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 58. § 1. |
| **Chriſtening**, Regiſter of, | 0 | 0 | 3 | 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 67. § 1. 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 75. |

**Cinque Ports.** See Admiralty.

| | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| **Circuit** Pardon —— —— —— —— —— —— | 2 | 0 | 0 | 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 21. § 3. 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 3, 50. 12 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 9. § 21. |
| **Citation** in Eccleſiaſtical Courts, —— | 0 | 0 | 6 | 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 21. § 3. |
| And —— | 0 | 0 | 6 | 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 36. |
| And —— | 0 | 0 | 6 | 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 33. § 3. |
| And —— | 0 | 1 | 0 | 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 58. § 1. |
| Copy thereof —— | 0 | 0 | 6 | 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 21. § 3. |
| And —— | 0 | 0 | 6 | 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 36. |
| And —— | 0 | 1 | 0 | 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 58. § 1. |
| **Clare Conſtat** in *Scotland*, pays —— | 0 | 2 | 3 | 10 *Ann. c.* 19. § 100. |
| And —— | 0 | 1 | 6 | 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 50. § 17. |
| And —— | 0 | 1 | 0 | 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 58. § 1. |

**Clerks Admittance.** See Duties on Admittance.

Clerks Indentures liable to ſame Duties as Apprentices.

| | l. | s. | d. | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| **Cognition** of Heirs in *Scotland*, pays —— | 0 | 2 | 3 | 10 *Ann. c.* 19. § 100. |
| And —— | 0 | 1 | 6 | 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 50. § 17. |
| And —— | 0 | 1 | 0 | 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 58. § 1. |

**Collation.** See Duties on Preſentation.

| | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| **Commiſſion** Eccleſiaſtical not otherwiſe charged, —— | 0 | 2 | 6 | 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 21. § 3. |
| And —— | 0 | 2 | 6 | 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 23. |
| **Commiſſions** of Rebellion do not pay as Letters Patent, —— | | | | 6 & 7 *W.* 3. *c.* 12. § 4. 12 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 9. § 21. |

**Common Recovery.** See Duties on Writs.

**Contract.** See Deed.

| | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| **Copy** of a Record, or other Proceeding at *Weſtminſter*, —— | 0 | 0 | 6 | 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 21. § 3. |
| And —— | 0 | 0 | 6 | 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 35. |
| Of a Will, —— | 0 | 0 | 1 | 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 21. § 3. |
| And —— | 0 | 0 | 1 | 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 41. |
| And —— | 0 | 0 | 1 | 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 66. § 1. |

**Copyhold** Surrenders, or Copies, are neither within 5 *W.* & *M.* nor 9 & 10 *W.* 3. —— 6 & 7 *W.* 3. *c.* 12. § 2. 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 45.

| | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| But ſuch Surrenders, Copies and Admittances, except to the Uſe of a Will, or to a Cuſtom Right or Tenant Right Eſtate, pay — | 0 | 2 | 3 | 10 *Ann. c.* 19. § 100. 12 *Ann. ſt.* 1. *c.* 2. § 48. |
| And —— | 0 | 2 | 3 | 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 50. § 17. |
| And —— | 0 | 2 | 6 | 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 58. § 1. |

**Covenant.** See Duties on Writs.

| | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| **County** Palatine, and Dutchy of *Lancaſter* Letters Patent, or Exemplification of the ſame, pay —— | 2 | 0 | 0 | 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 21. § 3. |
| And —— | 2 | 0 | 0 | 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. |
| And —— | 2 | 0 | 0 | 12 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 9. § 21. |
| And —— | 2 | 0 | 0 | 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 58. § 1. |
| Grants of Profits under the Seal of the ſaid Dutchy or County, pay | 2 | 0 | 0 | 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 21. § 3. |
| And —— | 2 | 0 | 0 | 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 2. |

See Grants.

| | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| Proceſs from Counties Palatine pays —— | 0 | 0 | 6 | 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 21. |
| And —— | 0 | 0 | 6 | 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 31. |

**Cuſtom Right Surrender to a Copyhold.** See Copyhold.

| | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| Cuſtom Right Surrender of an Eſtate not being Copyhold, —— | 0 | 4 | 6 | 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 50. § 17. |
| And (unleſs under 20*l.* *per Annum.*) —— | 0 | 2 | 6 | 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 58. § 1. |

**Debentures for Drawbacks.** See Certificates.

| | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| **Declaration** and Copy pay —— | 0 | 0 | 1 | 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 21. § 3. |
| And —— | 0 | 0 | 1 | 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 38. |
| And —— | 0 | 0 | 1 | 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 35. § 1. |
| **Decree**, or Diſmiſſion of a Court of Equity, — | 0 | 0 | 6 | 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 21. § 3. |
| And —— | 0 | 0 | 6 | 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 13. |

Decree in the Admiralty, or Cinque Ports. See the Duties on Admiralty.

**Dedimus Poteſtatem** See Duties on Writs.

| | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| **Deed** inrolled, pays — | 0 | 5 | 0 | 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 21. § 3. |
| And —— | 0 | 2 | 6 | 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 50. § 17. |

| | *l.* | *s.* | *d.* | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| **Deed** inrolled, pays — | 0 | 2 | 6 | 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 58. § 1. |
| Exempt from further Duties—by | | | | 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 52. |
| Indentures, or Deeds not otherwiſe charged, pay —— —— | 0 | 0 | 6 | 5 & 6 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 21. § 3. |
| And unleſs made for binding Pariſh Children Apprentices —— | 0 | 0 | 6 | 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 30. |
| And all Deeds in *Great Britain*, not otherwiſe charged by 12 *Ann.* except Bail Bonds and Aſſignments thereof, and Apprentices Indentures of Poor or Charity-children, and Deeds in *Scotland* charged with the Duty of 2*s.* 3*d.* | 0 | 0 | 6 | 12 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 9. § 21. |
| And —— | 0 | 1 | 0 | 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 1. |
| And —— | 0 | 1 | 0 | 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 34. § 5. |
| And (except Policy of Inſurance,) —— | 0 | 1 | 6 | 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 50. § 16. |
| And (except Bonds for Payment of Money,) | 0 | 1 | 0 | 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 58. § 1. |
| And if ingroſſed without being ſtamped, not Evidence without Payment of the further Sum of —— —— | 5 | 0 | 0 | 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 21. § 11. |
| And —— | 10 | 0 | 0 | 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 59. |
| **Degree** in the two Univerſities, or Inns of Court, pays —— | 2 | 0 | 0 | 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 21. § 3.<br>9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 51. |
| For that of Utter Bariſter, —— —— | 2 | 0 | 0 | 2 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 36. § 1. |
| | 6 | 0 | 0 | 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 47. § 1. |
| And —— | 4 | 0 | 0 | 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 58. |
| Exception in favour of Batchelors of Arts, | | | | 6 & 7 *W.* 3. *c.* 12. § 3. 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 51. |

| | *l.* | *s.* | *d.* | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| **Demurrer** in Law and Copy thereof —— | 0 | 0 | 1 | 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 21. § 3. |
| And —— — | 0 | 0 | 1 | 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 38, 39. |
| And —— — | 0 | 0 | 1 | 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 35. § 9, 10. |
| In Equity —— — | 0 | 1 | 0 | 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 21. § 3. |
| And —— — | 0 | 1 | 0 | 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 38. |
| And —— — | 0 | 0 | 6 | 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 58. § 1. |
| Copy thereof —— | 0 | 0 | 1 | 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 21. § 3. |
| And —— — | 0 | 0 | 1 | 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 39. |
| And —— — | 0 | 0 | 1 | 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 35. § 8. |
| **Depoſitions** taken in the Court of Equity by Commiſſion, pay — | 0 | 1 | 0 | 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 21. § 3. |
| And —— — | 0 | 1 | 0 | 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 26. |
| And —— — | 0 | 0 | 6 | 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 58. § 1. |
| Depoſitions in Chancery (except Paper Draughts taken by Commiſſion before engroſſed) —— —— | 0 | 0 | 1 | 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 35. § 8. |
| Copies of Depoſitions, and Depoſitions not taken by Commiſſion, pay —— —— | 0 | 0 | 1 | 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 21. § 3. |
| And —— — | 0 | 0 | 1 | 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 40. |
| And —— — | 0 | 0 | 1 | 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 35. § 8. |

| | *l.* | *s.* | *d.* | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| Depoſitions in the Eccleſiaſtical, Admiralty, or Cinque Port Courts, and Copies thereof, pay | 0 | 0 | 6 | 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 21. § 3. |
| And —— — | 0 | 0 | 6 | 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 36. |
| And —— — | 0 | 0 | 6 | 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 66. § 1. |
| And —— | 0 | 1 | 0 | 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 58. § 1. |
| **Dice** *per* Pair, pay — | 0 | 5 | 0 | 9 *Ann.* *c.* 23. § 39. |
| And —— | 0 | 5 | 0 | 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 13. § 1. |
| And —— | 0 | 2 | 6 | 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 34. § 6. |

**Diſmiſſion.** See Duties on Decrees.

| | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| **Diſpenſation** from the Archbiſhop, or Maſter of the Faculties, pays | 2 | 0 | 0 | 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 21. § 3. |
| And —— | 2 | 0 | 0 | 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 8. |
| And —— | 2 | 0 | 0 | 12 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 9. § 21. |
| And —— — | 2 | 0 | 0 | 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 66. § 1. |
| And —— | 2 | 0 | 0 | 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 58. § 1. |

**Donation.** See Duties on Preſentation.
**Drawback.** See Duties on Certificate.
**Eccleſiaſtical Courts, Inſtruments and Proceedings.** See Duties on the ſeveral Inſtruments.
**Entry of Actions.** See Duties on Actions.
**Entry of Writs of Error.** See Duties on Writs.
**Exemplifications of Letters Patent.** See Duties on Grants.

| | *l.* | *s.* | *d.* | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| **Exemplification** under Seal of any Court, pays | 0 | 5 | 0 | 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 21. § 3. |
| And —— | 0 | 5 | 0 | 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 2. § 12. |
| And —— | 0 | 5 | 0 | 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 66. § 1. If on Vellum. |
| And —— | 0 | 5 | 0 | 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 58. § 1. |

**Fine.** See the Duties on Writs.

| | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| **Fire.** On every 100*l.* inſured from Loſs by Fire, and in Proportion for any other Sum, a Duty of —— | 0 | 1 | 6 | 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 48. § 1. |

**Game.** See Certificate.
**Gloves.** See Licence.

| | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| On every Pair Value 4*d.* to 10*d.* —— | 0 | 0 | 1 | 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 55. § 1. |
| Value 10*d.* to 1*s.* 4*d.* | 0 | 0 | 2 | *Id. ib.* |
| Above 1*s.* 4*d.* — | 0 | 0 | 3 | *Id. ib.* |

| | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| **Grants** by the King under Great Seal, or Seal of Dutchy or County Palatine of *Lancaſter*, of any Honour, Dignity, Promotion, Franchiſe, or Privilege, and Exemplifications thereof, pay —— | 2 | 0 | 0 | 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 21. § 3. |
| And —— | 2 | 0 | 0 | 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 2. |
| And —— | 2 | 0 | 0 | 12 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 9. § 21. |
| And —— | 2 | 0 | 0 | 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 58. § 1. |
| Grant of any Sum exceeding 100*l.* under Great or Privy Seal, not directed to Great Seal, | 2 | 0 | 0 | 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 21. § 3. |
| And —— | 2 | 0 | 0 | 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 4. |
| Every ſuch Grant under Great Seal of *Scotland*, —— | 2 | 0 | 0 | 12 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 9. § 21. |

| | l. | s. | d. | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| Grant of Office or Employment above 50 *l.* *per Ann.* | 2 | 0 | 0 | 5 *W. & M. c.* 21. § 3. |
| And | 2 | 0 | 0 | 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 5. |
| And | 2 | 0 | 0 | 12 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 9. § 21. |
| Grant under the Great Seal, the Seal of the Exchequer, Dutchy, County Palatine, or Privy Seal, of Lands in Fee, or for Years, or other Grants of Profits not particularly charged, | 2 | 0 | 0 | 5 *W. & M. c.* 21. § 3. |
| And | 2 | 0 | 0 | 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 6. |

**Habeas Corpus.** See Duties on Writs.

**Hats.** See Licence.

| | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| For every Hat under 4 *s.* Value, | 0 | 0 | 3 | 24 *Geo.* 3. *ſeſſ.* 2. *c.* 51. § 1. |
| Above 4 *s.* and not exceeding 7 *s.* | 0 | 0 | 6 | |
| Above 7 *s.* and not exceeding 12 *s.* | 0 | 1 | 0 | |
| Above 12 *s.* | 0 | 2 | 0 | |

And ſee *Title* Hats and Caps in General Index.

**Horſes.** See General Index, *Title* Horſes.

**Indentures.** See Duties on Deeds and Apprentices.

| | l. | s. | d. | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| **Inſtitution** pays | 0 | 5 | 0 | 5 *W. & M. c.* 21. § 3. |
| And | 0 | 5 | 0 | 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 14. |
| And | 0 | 5 | 0 | 12 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 9. § 21. |
| Inſtitution, or Licence by the Preſbyters in *Scotland*, | 0 | 5 | 0 | 12 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 9. § 21. |

**Inſurance.** See Policy.

| | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| **Interrogatories**, in Equity, | 0 | 1 | 0 | 5 *W. & M. c.* 21. § 3. |
| And | 0 | 1 | 0 | 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 26. |
| And | 0 | 0 | 6 | 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 58. § 1. |
| Copy | 0 | 0 | 1 | 5 *W. & M. c.* 21. § 3. |
| And | 0 | 0 | 1 | 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 40. |
| And | 0 | 0 | 1 | 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 35. § 8. |
| **Inventory** exhibited in Eccleſiaſtical, Admiralty, or Cinque Port Courts, and Copy thereof, | 0 | 0 | 6 | 5 *W. & M. c.* 21. § 3. |
| And | 0 | 0 | 6 | 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 26. |
| And | 0 | 0 | 6 | 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 66. § 1. |
| And | 0 | 1 | 0 | 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 58. |
| Inventory of Goods, &c. made with reference to any Agreement (except in Eccleſiaſtical Court, or on Diſtreſſes for Rent), | 0 | 2 | 6 | 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 58. § 1. |
| **Judgement** ſigned in any Court at *Weſtminſter*, pays | 0 | 2 | 6 | 5 *W. & M. c.* 21. § 3. |
| And | 0 | 2 | 6 | 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 22. |

**Kalendar.** See the Duties on Almanacks.

**Lading Bill.** See Bills of Lading.

**Latitat.** See Duties on Writs.

**Lease.** See Duties on Deeds.

**Legacies.**

Every Legacy, or diſtributory Share of Intestate's Eſtate pays,

| | l. | s. | d. | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| If of or under 20 *l.* | 0 | 5 | 0 | 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 28. and 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 58. |
| Above 20 *l.* and under 100 *l.* | 0 | 10 | 0 | |
| Of 100 *l.* and under 200 *l.* | 2 | 0 | 0 | |
| Of 200 *l.* and under 300 *l.* | 3 | 0 | 0 | |
| And ſo in Proportion, the Stamp being 1 *l.* for every 100 *l.* and 1 *l.* more. | | | | |

Wife, Children, and Grandchildren are exempted from the additional Duties impoſed by 23 *Geo.* 3. and only pay,

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| If under 20 *l.* | 0 | 2 | 6 |
| Of 20 *l.* and under 100 *l.* | 0 | 5 | 0 |
| 100 *l.* and upwards, | 1 | 0 | 0 |

**Letters Patent, Letters of Attorney and Adminiſtration.** See Duties on Briefs, Counties Palatine, Grants, Adminiſtration, and Attornies.

| | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| **Letters of Mart,** | 0 | 5 | 0 | 5 *W. & M. c.* 21. § 3. |
| And | 0 | 5 | 0 | 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 18. |
| And | 0 | 5 | 0 | 12 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 9. § 21. |
| **Libel** and Copy thereof, pays | 0 | 0 | 6 | 5 *W. & M. c.* 21. § 3. |
| And | 0 | 0 | 6 | 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 36. |
| And | 0 | 0 | 6 | 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 65. § 1. |
| And | 0 | 1 | 0 | 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 58. |
| **Licence** by an Eccleſiaſtical Court, or Ordinary, | 0 | 5 | 0 | 5 *W. & M. c.* 21. § 3. |
| And | 0 | 5 | 0 | 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 14. |
| And | 0 | 5 | 0 | 12 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 9. § 21. |
| By Preſbytery in *Scotland*, except to Tutors and School-maſters, | 0 | 5 | 0 | 12 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 9. § 21. |

Licence of Marriage exempt from Duties granted by 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 53.

Penalties for marrying without Licence, or Banns in *England*, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 35. § 1, 2, 3. 10 *Ann. c.* 19. § 176, 177, 178.

Or for being ſo married, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 35. § 4.

| | l. | s. | d. | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| Licence for retailing Wine, | 0 | 4 | 0 | 9 *Ann. c.* 23. § 23. |
| And where no other Licence is taken out, | 5 | 0 | 0 | 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 1. |
| Where a Licence for retailing Ale, &c. is taken out, | 4 | 0 | 0 | 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 1. |
| Where a Licence for retailing Spirituous Liquors is taken out, | 2 | 0 | 0 | 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 1. |
| For retailing Ale, &c. | 0 | 1 | 0 | 9 *Ann. c.* 23. § 23. |
| And | 1 | 0 | 0 | 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 12. § 1. |
| And | 0 | 10 | 6 | 24 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 30. § 1. |

Penalties on Perſons taking Recognizances of Sellers of Ale without firſt cauſing Stamp Licences to be made out, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21. § 56.

Licences for keeping Alehouſes on the Military Roads in *Scotland*, exempted, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 12. § 19.

| | l. | s. | d. | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| Licence to keep a Madhouſe, | 0 | 5 | 0 | 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 49. § 8. |

Licence

| | l. | s. | d. | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| Licence to ſell Gloves annually, — — | 0 | 1 | 0 | 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 55. § 1. |
| Licences to retail Hats within the Bills of Mortality and *Southwark*, | 2 | 0 | 0 | 24 *Geo.* 3. *ſeſſ.* 2. *c.* 51. § 1. |
| Other Cities or Market Towns, — — | 0 | 5 | 0 | |
| Other Parts, — | 0 | 5 | 0 | |
| Licences to ſell Quack Medicines in *London*, *Weſtminſter Southwark*, or *Edinburgh*, —— | 1 | 0 | 0 | 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 79. § 5. |
| Other Places, — | 0 | 5 | 0 | |
| Licences to exerciſe Trade of Pawnbroker within Bills of Mortality, — — | 10 | 0 | 0 | 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 48. |
| Other Places, — | 5 | 0 | 0 | |
| Licence to Perſons letting Horſes to Hire for travelling Poſt, —— | 0 | 5 | 0 | 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 51. § 4. |
| Licence to Perſons keeping Carriages for conveying Paſſengers for Hire, —— | 0 | 5 | 0 | *Id.* |
| Licence to Horſe-dealers within *London*, &c. and Bills of Mortality, | 10 | 0 | 0 | 24 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 31. § 1. |
| Licence to ditto, without theſe Limits, — | 5 | 0 | 0 | *Id.* |
| Licence to keep Lottery Office, —— | 50 | 0 | 0 | 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 47. § 3. |
| Licence for keeping a Lying-in Hoſpital, | 0 | 5 | 0 | 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 82. § 2. |

**Mad-houſe.** See Licence

**Mandate.** See Duties on Writs.

**Marriage Licence or Certificate.** See Licence and Certificate.

| | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| Marriage, Regiſter of, | 0 | 0 | 3 | 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 67. § 1. 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 75. |

**Marſhal Court.** See Duties on Proceſs.

**Mart.** See Letters of Mart.

| | l. | s. | d. | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| **Matriculation,** —— | 0 | 1 | 0 | 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 21. § 3. |
| And —— | 0 | 1 | 0 | 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 27. |
| And —— | 0 | 2 | 0 | 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 58. § 1. |
| **Medicines.** On every Packet of Quack Medicines not exceeding 1 *s.* Value, —— | 0 | 0 | 1½ | 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 79. § 2. |
| From 1 *s.* to 2 *s.* 6 *d.* | 0 | 0 | 3 | |
| Between 2 *s.* 6 *d.* and 5 *s.* | 0 | 0 | 6 | |
| Of 5 *s.* Value or upwards, — — | 0 | 1 | 0 | |

**Monition,** or perſonal Decree in Admiralty, or Cinque Ports. See Duties on Admiralty.

| | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| Monition, or Citation in the Eccleſiaſtical Courts, and Copies of them, —— | 0 | 0 | 6 | 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 21. § 3. |
| And —— | 0 | 0 | 6 | 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 36. |
| And —— | 0 | 0 | 6 | 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 33. § 3. |
| And —— | 0 | 1 | 0 | 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 58. § 1. |

**News Papers.** See Duties on Pamphlets.

**Niſi Prius.** See Duties on Poſteas.

| | l. | s. | d. | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| **Notarial Act,** — | 0 | 0 | 6 | 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 21. § 3. |
| And —— | 0 | 0 | 6 | 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 37. |
| And —— | 0 | 1 | 0 | 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 58. § 1. |

**Notes.** See Bills of Exchange.

| | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| **Novodamus** in *Scotland*, See *Title* Surrender. | 0 | 2 | 3 | 10 *Ann.* *c.* 19. § 100. |
| And —— | 0 | 1 | 6 | 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 50. § 17. |
| And —— | 0 | 1 | 0 | 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 58. § 1. |

**Officers** at Sea pay the ſame as thoſe at Land, 6 & 7 *W.* 3. *c.* 12. § 6. 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 46.

**Orders.** See Duties on Rules.

**Original** Writs. See Duties on Writs.

| | l. | s. | d. | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| Original Inſtruments of Surrender, or Reſignation of heretable Rights, Original Retour of Service of Heirs, Original Saiſine, Original Inſtruments of Surrender or Reſignation Service, or Cognition of Heirs in *Scotland*, pay —— | 0 | 2 | 3 | 10 *Ann.* *c.* 19. § 100. |
| And —— | 0 | 1 | 6 | 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 50. § 17. |
| And —— | 0 | 1 | 0 | 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 58. § 1. |

**Palatine.** See Duties on County Palatine.

| | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| **Pamphlets** and News Papers of Half a Sheet, or leſs, pay —— | 0 | 0 | 0½ | 10 *Ann.* *c.* 19. § 101. 11 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 8. § 14. |
| Larger than Half, not exceeding one Sheet, pay —— | 0 | 0 | 1 | |
| And —— | 0 | 0 | 0½ | 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 1. |
| And —— | 0 | 0 | 0½ | 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 34. § 7. |

Larger than one Sheet, and not exceeding ſix in Octavo, or twelve in Quarto, or twenty in Folio, pay 2 *s.* for every Sheet in one printed Copy, 10 *Ann.* *c.* 19. § 101.

How and under what Penalties ſuch Papers are to be ſtamped before printed, 10 *Ann.* *c.* 19. § 104, 105.

Printed Copies to be brought to the Office and entered, 10 *Ann.* *c.* 19. § 111.

Printer's Name to Pamphlets, 10 *Ann.* *c.* 19. § 113.

Pamphlets unſold how to be cancelled, the like Number of Sheets ſtamped Duty-free to be exchanged for them, 10 *Ann.* *c.* 19. § 114.

What News-papers not deemed Pamphlets, &c. 11 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 8. § 13, 14, 15.

Duty on News-papers extend to every Sheet or Half-Sheet on which they are printed, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 65.

Acts of Parliament, Proclamations, Forms of Prayer, Acts of State, Matters printed by either Houſe of Parliament, School Books, Books of Piety, Daily Bills of Goods exported and imported, and Bills of Mortality excepted, 10 *Ann.* *c.* 19. § 102.

| | l. | s. | d. | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| **Pardons** of Crime, or Forfeiture, Reprieve, or Relaxation from Fine, corporal Puniſhment, or other Forfeiture, | 2 | 0 | 0 | 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 21. § 3. |
| And all but Circuit, or *Newgate* Pardons, and every ſuch Relaxation, &c. pay the farther Sum of —— | 2 | 0 | 0 | 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 3, 50. |

| | l. | s. | d. | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| And if Relaxation be of a Fine, &c. above 100*l.* | 2 | 0 | 0 | 12 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 9. § 21. |
| **Paſſport,** | 0 | 0 | 6 | 5 *W.* & *M. c.* 21. § 3. |
| And | 0 | 0 | 6 | 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 37. |
| And | 0 | 0 | 6 | 12 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 9. § 21. |
| **Patents.** See Duties on Briefs and Grants. | | | | |
| **Phyſicians,** Admittance to the College, pays | 2 | 0 | 0 | 5 *W.* & *M. c.* 21. § 3. |
| And | 2 | 0 | 0 | 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 9. |
| And | 2 | 0 | 0 | 12 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 9. § 21. |
| See Admiſſion. | | | | |
| **Pleadings,** in Law, and Copy thereof, | 0 | 0 | 1 | 5 *W.* & *M. c.* 21. § 3. |
| And | 0 | 0 | 1 | 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 38, 39. |
| And | 0 | 0 | 1 | 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 35. § 9, 10. |
| Pleadings in Equity, for each Skin, | 0 | 1 | 0 | 5 *W.* & *M. c.* 21. § 3. |
| And | 0 | 1 | 0 | 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 26. |
| And | 0 | 0 | 6 | 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 58. § 1. |
| And Copies, | 0 | 0 | 1 | 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 35. § 8. |
| And all Pleadings in Law and Equity are to be writ as uſual, 5 *W.* & *M. c.* 21. § 15. 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 64. | | | | |
| **Policies** of Aſſurance, wit in the Weekly Bills, | 0 | 0 | 6 | 5 *W.* & *M. c.* 21. § 3. |
| | 0 | 0 | 6 | 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 37. |
| | 0 | 2 | 4 | 10 *Ann. c.* 26. § 67. |
| for every Sheet of Paper, Piece, or Skin of Parchment or Vellum, for 1000*l.* or under, | 0 | 0 | 6 | 12 *Ann. ſt.* 2 *c.* 9. § 21. |
| | 0 | 1 | 0 | 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 1. |
| | 0 | 0 | 2 | 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 35. § 4. |
| | 0 | 1 | 0 | 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 34. § 5. |
| In other Parts of *Great Britain,* | 0 | 0 | 6 | 5 *W.* & *M. c.* 21. § 3. |
| | 0 | 0 | 6 | 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 27. |
| | 0 | 0 | 6 | 12 *Ann ſt.* 2. *c.* 9. § 21. |
| | 0 | 1 | 0 | 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 1. |
| | 0 | 2 | 6 | 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 35. § 4. |
| | 0 | 1 | 0 | 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 34. § 5. |
| Properties of any Number of Perſons in one Ship, Cargo, or both, not exceeding 10000*l.* in one Policy, | 0 | 5 | 0 | 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 44. § 1. |
| To higher Amount, | 0 | 10 | 0 | *Id.* |
| All Policies inſuring the Property of one or more Perſons, in any Ship or Cargo, to a greater Amount than 1000*l.* to be ſtamped with two 5*s.* Stamps. | 0 | 10 | 0 | 8 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 25. § 4. |
| On all Policies on Houſes and Goods of more than 1000*l.* | 0 | 5 | 0 | 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 50. |
| On every 100*l.* (and in Proportion for any other Sum) inſured from Loſs by Fire, | 0 | 1 | 6 | 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 48. § 1. |
| **Poſten,** | 0 | 2 | 6 | 5 *W.* & *M. c.* 21. § 3. |
| And | 0 | 2 | 6 | 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 21. |
| Copy thereof, | 0 | 0 | 6 | 5 *W.* & *M. c.* 21. |
| And | 0 | 0 | 6 | 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 35. |
| **Preſentation,** Collation, or Donation to a Benefice above the yearly Value of 10*l.* in the King's Books, pays — | 2 | 0 | 0 | 5 *W.* & *M. c.* 21. § 3. |
| | 2 | 0 | 0 | 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 7. |
| And | 2 | 0 | 0 | 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 66. § 1. |

| | l. | s. | d. | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| **Probate** of Wills, except from common Seamen or Soldiers, pays | 0 | 5 | 0 | 5 *W.* & *M. c.* 21. § 3, 6. |
| And | 0 | 5 | 0 | 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 19, 44. |
| See Adminiſtration. | | | | |
| And if the Eſtate is of the Value of 100*l.* and under 300*l.* | 1 | 0 | 0 | 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 66. |
| 300*l.* and upwards, | 2 | 0 | 0 | |
| And if the Eſtate is of the Value of 100*l.* and under 300*l. an additional* | 1 | 0 | 0 | 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 58. § 1. |
| 300*l.* and under 600*l.* | 2 | 0 | 0 | |
| 600*l.* and under 1000*l.* | 3 | 0 | 0 | |
| 1000*l.* or upwards, | 4 | 0 | 0 | |
| **Proceſs.** See Duties on Writs. | | | | |
| **Proctors Admittance.** See Duties on Admittance. | | | | |
| **Procuration,** | 0 | 0 | 6 | 5 *W.* & *M. c.* 21. § 3. |
| And | 0 | 0 | 6 | 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 37. |
| And | 0 | 0 | 6 | 12 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 9. § 21. |
| And | 0 | 1 | 0 | 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 1. |
| And | 0 | 1 | 0 | 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 34. § 5. |
| And | 0 | 1 | 6 | 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 50. § 16. |
| And | 0 | 1 | 0 | 23 *Geo.* 3. § 58. § 1. |
| See Deeds. | | | | |
| **Promiſſory Notes.** See Bills of Exchange. | | | | |
| **Proteſt** | 0 | 0 | 6 | 5 *W.* & *M. c.* 21. § 3. |
| And | 0 | 0 | 6 | 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 37. |
| And | 0 | 0 | 6 | 12 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 9. § 21. |
| **Quo Minus.** See Duties on Writs. | | | | |
| **Receipts** or other Diſcharges for the Payment of 40*s.* or upwards, and under 20*l.* | 0 | 0 | 2 | 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 49. § 3, 11. |
| For 20*l.* and upwards, and for all Receipts in full, | 0 | 0 | 4 | |
| And if ſtampt after they are ſigned, | 10 | 0 | 0 | 24 *Geo.* 3. *ſeſſ.* 1. *c.* 7. § 8. |
| Regulations for enforcing the above Duties, | | | | 24 *Geo.* 3. *ſeſſ.* 1. *c.* 7. |
| For Receipts ſo Legacies, ſee Diviſion Legacies. | | | | |
| **Recognizance and Writs.** See Duties on Statutes. | | | | |
| **Recovery.** See Duties on Writs. | | | | |
| **Regiſters** of Burials, Marriages, Births, and Chriſtenings. See thoſe Titles. | | | | |
| **Regiſter of Degrees.** See Degrees. | | | | |
| **Reioinder and Replication.** See Pleadings. | | | | |
| **Relaxation.** See Duties on Admiralty and Pardon. | | | | |
| **Releaſe** inrolled. See Deed inrolled. | | | | |
| Common Releaſes, pay | 0 | 0 | 6 | 5 *W.* & *M. c.* 21. § 3. |
| And | 0 | 0 | 6 | 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 37. |
| And | 0 | 0 | 6 | 12 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 9. § 21. |
| And | 0 | 1 | 0 | 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 1. |
| And | 0 | 1 | 0 | 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 34. § 5. |
| And | 0 | 1 | 6 | 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 50. § 16. |
| And | 0 | 1 | 0 | 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 58. § 1. |
| **Repriеve.** See Duties on Pardon. | | | | |
| **Rules** and Orders in Courts of *Weſtminſter,* and Copies thereof, | 0 | 0 | 6 | 5 *W.* & *M. c.* 21. § 3. |
| And | 0 | 0 | 6 | 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 34, 35. |
| And | 0 | 0 | 6 | 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 35. § 6, 7. |
| **Saiſine** in *Scotland,* | 0 | 2 | 3 | 10 *Ann. c.* 19. § 100. |
| And | 0 | 1 | 6 | 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 50. § 17. |
| And | 0 | 1 | 0 | 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 58. § 1. |



Scotch

**Scotch** Inſtruments are not charged with Stamp Duties previous to the Union, 5 *Ann. c.* 8. Article 10, 14.
*Scotch* Inſtruments, what to pay, 10 *Ann. c.* 19. § 100.

| | *l. s. d.* | |
|---|---|---|
| *Scotch* Deeds not charged with 2 *s.* 3 *d.* pay — | 0 0 6 | 12 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 9. § 21. |
| **Sentence** in Eccleſiaſtical Courts, and Copies thereof, pay —— | 0 0 6 | 5 *W. & M. c.* 21. § 3. |
| And —— | 0 0 6 | 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 36. |
| And —— | 0 1 0 | 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 58. § 1. |

Sentence in Admiralty or Cinque Ports. See Duties on Admiralty.

**Sewers** Proceedings pay nothing, 6 & 7 *W.* 3. *c.* 12. § 2. 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 45.

| | *l. s. d.* | |
|---|---|---|
| **Significavit**, —— | 0 5 0 | 5 *W & M. c.* 21. § 3. |
| And —— | 0 5 0 | 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 16. |
| **Sign Manual** to any Beneficial Warrant or Order (except Warrants or Order for Service of the Navy, Army and Ordnance), pay —— | 0 2 6 | 5 *W. & M. c.* 21. § 3. |
| And —— | 0 2 6 | 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 24. |
| And —— | 0 2 6 | 12 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 9. § 21. |
| And —— | 0 5 0 | 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 58. § 1. |

**South Sea** Securities, 3 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 9. § 16. 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 19. § 30. 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 4. § 51.

**Stannary** Proceedings exempt from Stamp Duties, 6 & 7 *W.* 3. *c.* 12. § 2. 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 45.

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **Statute-ſtaple**, Merchan or Recognizance, pay — — | 0 5 0 | 5 *W. & M. c.* 21. § 3.<br>9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 2. |
| And —— | 0 5 0 | 9 & 10 *W.* 3 *c.* 25. § 20. |

Proviſoes exempting Recognizances before Juſtices of Peace, 6 & 7 *W.* 3. *c.* 12. § 2. 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 45.

**Subpœna.** See Duties on Writs.

**Surrender** of Grant or Office inrolled. See Duties on Deeds inrolled.

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Surrender of Lands to Superiors in *Scotland*; Retour of Service of Heirs, Charter of Reſignation, original Saiſine upon Mortgage, or original Inſtrument of Surrender, Service of Heirs, &c. | 0 1 6 | 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 50. § 17. |
| And —— | 0 1 0 | 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 58. § 1. |

**Surrender of Copyholds and Cuſtom-right Eſtates.** See Duties on Copyholds and Cuſtom-right Eſtates.

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Surrender of heretable Rights in *Scotland*, pays | 0 2 3 | 10 *Ann. c.* 19. § 100. |
| And —— | 0 1 6 | 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 50. § 17. |
| And —— | 0 1 0 | 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 58. § 1. |

**Teſtimonial.** See Duties on Degrees.

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **Transfer** of Stock — | 0 2 3 | 10 *Ann. c.* 19. § 100. |
| And —— | 0 4 6 | 12 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 9. § 21. |
| And —— | 0 2 3 | 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 58. § 1. |

**Warrant** from Juſtices of Peace pays nothing, 6 & 7 *W.* 3. *c.* 12 § 2. 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 45.

Warrant or beneficial Order under the King's Sign Manual. See Sign Manual.

**Wine Licence.** See Licence.

| | *l. s. d.* | |
|---|---|---|
| **Writ** of *Habeas Corpus* pays —— —— | 0 5 0 | 5 *W. & M. c.* 21. § 3. |

Exempt from further Duties, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 31, 56. 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 33. § 2.

| | *l. s. d.* | |
|---|---|---|
| Writ of *Certiorari* pays —— —— | 0 5 0 | 5 *W. & M. c.* 21. § 3. |
| And —— | 0 5 0 | 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 15. |
| And —— | 0 0 6 | 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 33. § 2. |
| Writ of Appeal, except to Delegates, pays — | 0 5 0 | 5 *W. & M. c.* 21. § 3. |
| And —— | 0 5 0 | 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 15. |
| And —— | 0 0 6 | 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 33. §. 2. |
| Writ of Covenant for levying a Fine, pays | 0 5 0 | 5 *W. & M. c.* 21. § 3. |
| And —— | 0 5 0 | 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 66. § 1. |
| And —— | 0 5 0 | 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 58. § 1. |

But is exempt from further Duties, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 31, 54. 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 33. § 2.

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Writ of Entry for ſuffering a common Recovery, pays —— | 0 5 0 | 5 *W. & M. c.* 21. § 3. |
| And —— | 0 5 0 | 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 66. § 1. |

But is exempt from further Duties, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 31, 55. 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 33. § 2.

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Writ of Error —— | 0 5 0 | 5 *W. & M. c.* 21. § 3. |
| And —— | 0 5 0 | 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 15. |
| Every other Writ original (except ſuch on which a *Capias* iſſues), *Subpœna*, a Bill of *Middleſex*, *Latitat*, *Capias*, *Quo Minus*, *Dedimus Poteſtatem*, and every other Writ, Proceſs or Mandate of Courts holding Plea of 40 *s.* pay —— | 0 0 6 | 5 *W. & M. c.* 21. § 3. |
| And —— | 0 0 6 | 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 31. |
| And —— —— —— | 0 0 6 | 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 33. § 2.<br>9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 32. |
| And —— | 0 0 6 | 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 35. § 7. |
| And —— | 0 0 6 | 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 58. § 1. |

Writs of Covenant, Writs of Entry, and Writs of *Habeas Corpus* excepted, 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25. § 7.

(B)

*Clauſes concerning Officers for Management of Stamp Duties.*

How to be ſworn, 5 *W. & M. c.* 21. § 12. 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 60, 61. 8 *Ann. c.* 9. § 42. 9 *Ann. c.* 23. § 29. 10 *Ann. c.* 19. § 106, 122. & *c.* 26. § 75. 12 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 9. § 26. 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 33. § 9.

How to account, 5 *W. & M. c.* 21. § 24.

What Commiſſioners to levy the Duties, 5 *W. & M. c.* 21. § 7. 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 48. 9 *Ann. c.* 23. § 48. 10 *Ann. c.* 19. § 103, 124. & *c.* 26. § 77. 12 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 9. § 23, 29. 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 33. § 4. 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 16, 17.

How to obey Orders of Treaſury, 5 *W. & M. c.* 21. § 13. 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 62. 8 *Ann. c.* 9. § 44. 9 *Ann. c.* 23. § 30. 10 *Ann. c.* 19. § 170. 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 24.

Where to keep Head Office, 10 *Ann. c.* 19. § 181.

How puniſhable for miſapplying or detaining Monies, 9 *Ann. c.* 21. § 11. & *c.* 23. § 48. 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 25.

How to furniſh the Kingdom with ſtamped Vellum, &c. 5 *W. & M. c.* 21. § 13. 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 62. 9 *Ann. c.* 23. § 35. 10 *Ann. c.* 19. § 116. 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 20.

How

How to mark the Price ſet by the Treaſury on ſtamped Vellum, &c. 6 & 7 *W.* 3. *c.* 12. § 9. 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 68. 9 *Ann. c.* 23. § 36. 10 *Ann. c.* 19. § 117.

To ſtamp Vellum, &c. without Fee, on Payment of the Duties, 5 *W. & M. c.* 21. § 9. 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 59.

Allowance for prompt Payment, 6 & 7 *W.* 3. *c.* 12. § 9. 1 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 22. § 7. 9 *Ann. c.* 23. § 36. 10 *Ann. c.* 19. § 117. 12 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 29. § 27. 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 33. § 6.

Judges to make Orders for better ſecuring the Duties, 5 *W. & M. c.* 21. § 12. 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 60.

Commiſſioners with a Comptroller continued for ever, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c* 44. § 43. 9 *Ann. c.* 21. § 12.

Inſpectors in Courts and Offices, 5 *W. & M. c.* 21. § 12. 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 60.

Inferior Officers appointed by Commiſſioners, 5 *W. & M. c.* 21. § 7. 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 48. 8 *Ann. c.* 9. § 33.

Penalties on hindering Inſpectors from inſpecting Books which may diſcover Frauds, 9 *Ann. c.* 23. § 28.

On Collectors detaining and miſapplying Monies, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 44. § 45. 9 *Ann. c.* 21. § 14.

On Commiſſioners not duly paying Monies into Exchequer, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 44. § 42.

On Officers ſtamping Vellum, &c. before Duty paid, 5 *W. & M. c.* 21. § 10.

Salaries of the Officers how to be paid, 5 *W. & M. c.* 21. § 22. 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 66. 8 *Ann. c.* 9. § 33. 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 33. § 5.

(C)

*General Clauſes relating to and inforcing Payment.*

Stamps how to be provided and altered from Time to Time, 5 *W. & M. c.* 21. § 7. 8 *Ann. c.* 9. § 36.

Suits of Paupers excepted, 5 *W. & M. c.* 21. § 14. 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 33. § 5.

Probate of Wills of Seamen and Soldiers excepted, 5 *W. & M. c.* 21. § 6.

Alteration how to be proclaimed, 5 & 6 *W. & M. c.* 21. § 7. 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 67. 9 *Ann. c.* 23. § 33. 10 *Ann. c.* 19. § 110.

Proclamation to be judicially taken notice of, 10 *Ann. c.* 19. § 180.

Vellum, &c. how to be marked, 5 *W. & M. c.* 21. § 9. 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 49. 8 *Ann. c.* 9. § 36. 9 *Ann. c.* 23. § 25.

How on Alteration of Stamp, Parties that have Vellum, &c. marked with the old Stamp, are to be ſupplied, &c. without Fee, 5 *W. & M. c.* 21. § 16. 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 65. 9 *Ann. c.* 23. § 32. 10 *Ann. c.* 19. § 109. 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 33. § 8.

Inſtruments written on Paper not duly ſtamped, of no avail till ſtamped, and Penalty and Duties paid, 5 *W. & M. c.* 21. § 11. 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 59. 9 *Ann. c.* 23. § 27. 10 *Ann. c.* 19. § 105. & *c.* 26. § 71. 12 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 9. § 25. 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 33. § 8.

Inſtruments and Writings charged with Duties, ſhall be writ as uſual, 5 *W. & M. c.* 21. § 15. 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 64.

Several Matters charged ſeverally by 12 *Ann.* written on one Piece of Paper, &c. ſhall be charged ſeverally, 12 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 9. § 24.

Penalties on writing Inſtruments on Paper, &c. not ſtamped, 5 *W. & M. c.* 21. § 11. 6 & 7 *W.* 3. *c.* 12. § 7, 8. 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 59. 9 *Ann. c.* 23. § 27. 10 *Ann. c.* 26. § 11. 12 *Ann ſt.* 2. *c.* 9. § 25. 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 33. § 8.

Or writing a new Inſtrument, &c. on Stamp Paper, &c. whereon a former was before written, or tearing off a Mark from one Writing with Intent to uſe it on another, 1 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 22. § 2.

Or on putting ſome Part of the Writing charged with Stamp Duties either on, or as near the Stamps as may be, 1 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 22. § 5.

On Officers neglecting to enter or file Actions, Plaints, Bails, Appearances, Admiſſions, or other Proceedings, 1 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 22. § 1, 3. 5 *Ann. c.* 19. § 29.

Penalty of 5 *l.* for ſelling unſtamped Cards or Dice, or uſing them in a Gaming Houſe, 10 *Ann. c.* 19. § 162.

Penalty on defacing Stamp on Cards, and new-ſpotting Dice, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21. § 55.

On not making out Ale Licences duly ſtamped, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21. § 56. 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 12.

Penalties relate to ſubſequent Duties, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21. § 56.

Day of ſuing out a Writ ſhall be indorſed on the Warrant, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21. § 54.

Penalty on making Inſurance without Stamps, 11 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 30. § 44.

Hawkers of unſtamped News-papers to be ſent to the Houſe of Correction, 16 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 26. § 5.

Penalties how diſpoſed of, 1 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 22. § 6. 9 *Ann. c.* 23. § 37. 10 *Ann. c.* 19. § 119.

Mitigated by Juſtices, 10 *Ann. c.* 19. § 120. 173.

Proceedings not ſuperſeded by *Certiorari*, 10 *Ann. c.* 19. § 174.

Proviſoes in favour of Paupers, 5 *W. & M. c.* 21. § 14. 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 63. 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 33. § 7.

And of thoſe that write Things without Stamp on a Book or Roll licenſed by Commiſſioners, 1 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 22. § 4.

Counterfeiting Stamps or procuring Paper to be marked with counterfeit Stamps, &c. where Felony, 5 *W. & M. c.* 21. § 11. 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 59. 8 *Ann. c* 9. § 41. 9 *Ann. c.* 23. § 34. 10 *Ann. c.* 19 § 115. & *c.* 26. § 72. 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21. § 60. 29 *Geo.* 2. *c* 12. § 21. *c.* 13. § 5. 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 27. 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 35. § 17.

Stamp Duties not to extend to Licences by Commiſſioners of Exciſe, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 12. § 25.

The former Allowance of 6 *per Cent.* on prompt Payment of Duties, altered to 4 *per Cent.* 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 46. § 5, 6. This Reduction extended to Beer Licences, 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 44. § 8, 9.

Attornies to charge by the Number of Skins they ingroſs, and not for double or treble Skins, on Penalty of 10 *l.* except where the whole Deed does not amount to the Quantity of two Skins as ſpecified, 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 66. § 12, 13.

(D)

*Clauſes for Security of thoſe who advanced Money on Credit of Stamp Duties.*

Creditors how to be paid, 5 *W. & M. c.* 21. § 17. & *c.* 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 20. § 12, 13. 8 *Ann. c.* 9. § 46, 47, 48. 9 *Ann. c.* 21. § 8, 9, 10, 11, 13, 14, 15.

Stamp Duties how appropriated, 9 *Ann. c.* 23. § 54. 10 *Ann. c.* 19. § 125. 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 31.

Diſtinct Accounts how to be kept of the Payments, 5 *W. & M. c.* 21. § 18, 19. 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 44. § 40, 44. 5 *Ann. c.* 19. § 7, 13, 14. 8 *Ann. c.* 9. § 34. 9 *Ann. c.* 21. § 9, 10, 13, & *c.* 23. § 31. 10 *Ann. c.* 19. § 108. 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 33. § 11.

And regiſtered, 5 *W. & M. c.* 21. § 19. 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 44. § 41.

And paſſed annually, 1 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 22. § 8.

Arrears ſet *inſuper* on the Parties chargeable therewith, 1 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 22. § 9.

But not on any Perſon not duly charged, on Pain of treble Damages, 1 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 22. § 11.

Stock of Paper and Vellum, &c. to be ſet on the Foot of the Account, 1 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 22. § 10.

Clauſes

Clauſes concerning the Continuance of Stamp Duties, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 1. 1 *Ann. ſt.* 1. *c.* 13. § 11, 12. 5 *Ann. c.* 19. § 3, 4. 6 *Ann. c.* 5. § 4, 6. & *c.* 17. § 6.

And declaring them to be redeemable by Parliament, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 47. & *c.* 44. § 79. 6 *Ann. c.* 17. § 6. 9 *Ann. c.* 21. § 24.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Annuities, Felonies within Clergy,** *Art.* **Stamps, Felonies without Clergy,** *Art.* **Forgery.**

## Standard of Plate. See Gold and Briſtol.

## Standford. See Stamford.

## Standing Army.

Not to be kept in Time of Peace, without Conſent of Parliament, 1 *W.* & *M. ſeſſ.* 2. *c.* 2. § 1.

*See* **Soldiers.**

## Stanes. See Staines.

## Stannaries.

1. Stannary Courts reſtrained to Workmen Tinners, 16 *Car.* 1. *c.* 15.
2. Perſons arreſted to ſign a Note, otherwiſe not to be bailed, 16 *Car.* 1. *c.* 15. § 10.
3. Labourers may recover Wages before Juſtices, 27 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 6.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Mines, Stamps,**

## Staple.

1. All Staples ſuppreſſed, 2 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 9.
2. Statute of Staples, 27 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 2.
3. Staples eſtabliſhed in *England*, 27 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 1. 38 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 7.
4. No Subject to export Merchandiſe of the Staple, on Pain of Death, 27 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 3.
5. Staples to be governed by Law Merchant, 27 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 8 & 19. Writ of Error of Judgement in the Staple, 27 *H.* 6. *c.* 2.
6. Penalties in the Ordinance of the Staple not to incur till declared in Parliament, 28 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 13.
7. Juſtices to inquire of Defaults againſt the Ordinance, 31 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 7.
8. Juriſdiction of the Mayor regulated, 31 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 4. *c.* 9. 36 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 7.
9. Staples removed from *Calais* and *Middleburgh*, to *England*, 43 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 1. 14 *R.* 2. *c.* 1.
10. To be appointed in certain in Parliament, 46 *Ed.* 3. *in Append.*
11. Licence to export Staple Goods, 5 *R.* 2. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 2.
12. Removed from *Middleburgh* to *Calais*, 12 *R.* 2. *c.* 16.
13. Officers of the Staple ſworn to the King, 14 *R.* 2. *c.* 3.
14. Juſtices of Peace ſhall inquire of the Weights of the Staple, 14 *R.* 2. *c.* 4.
15. No Deniſen ſhall export Merchandiſe of the Staple, 14 *R.* 2. *c.* 5.
16. The Mayor with the Preſence of one of the Conſtables may take Recognizances, 15 *R.* 2. *c.* 9.
17. No Licence to be granted for Export of Staple Goods to any Place but *Calais*, 21 *R.* 2. *c.* 17. 14 *H.* 6. *c.* 2. 27 *H.* 6. *c.* 2.
18. Ships to ballaſt with Stones for Repairs of *Calais*, 21 *R.* 2. *c.* 18.
19. No Staple Goods to be exported to any Place but *Calais*, without Licence, 2 *H.* 5. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 6. 2 *H.* 6. *c.* 4 & 5. 10 *H.* 6. *c.* 7. Except by Merchants of *Genoa*, &c. 8 *H.* 6. *c.* 17, 19, 20.
20. All Merchants may ſhip Goods at *Melcombe* for the Staple at *Calais*, 6 *H.* 6. *c.* 6.
21. Merchants reſorting to *Norway*, ſhall go to the *Daniſh* Staple at *North Bergen*, 8 *H.* 6. *c.* 2. Repealed, 1 *H.* 8. *c.* 1.
22. Regulations of the Staple, 8 *H.* 6. *c.* 18, 25.
23. Licences granted to the Men of *Newcaſtle* and *Berwick*, to carry Wool to other Ports, repealed, 8 *H.* 6. *c.* 21.
24. Certain Duties of Moorage for Repairs of the Works at *Calais*, 10 *H.* 6. *c.* 5.
25. Shipping Staple Goods in Creeks made Felony, 11 *H.* 6. *c.* 14. Goods laid on Land to be ſo ſhipped, forfeited, 14 *H.* 6. *c.* 5.
26. Staple Goods ſhall be ſhipped at the Keys in the Ports aſſigned, 15 *H.* 6. *c.* 8.
27. Exporting Wools and Fells elſewhere than to *Calais*, Felony, 18 *H.* 6. *c.* 15.
28. Staple Goods carried to other Places by Licence ſhall pay the ſame Duties, 20 *H.* 6. *c.* 4.
29. Proportions of the Price of Staple Goods to be coined, 8 *H.* 6. *c.* 18. 11 *H.* 6. *c.* 13. 14 *H.* 6. *c.* 2. 20 *H.* 6. *c.* 12.
30. Annual Amount of the Cuſtoms of the Staple at *Calais*, 27 *H.* 6. *c.* 2.
31. Protections ſhall not be allowed in the Courts at *Calais*, 1 *H.* 7. *c.* 3.
32. Officers of the Staple prohibited from taking Recognizances of any Debts but of Staple, 23 *H.* 8. *c.* 6. § 11.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Money** 19.

## Star and Bent.

Penalty on cutting Star and Bent on Sand Hills, 15 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 33. § 6.

## Starch.

1. Duty, 2 *W.* & *M. c.* 4. § 49. 10 *Ann. c.* 26. § 7. 12 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 9. § 7. Made perpetual, and Part of general Fund, 3 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 7.
2. Duties impoſed by 12 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 9. made perpetual by 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 4. in order to be ſubſcribed into *South Sea* Stock, and the Surplus charged with Annuities to the Bank, 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 3.
3. Drawback on Exportation, 10 *Ann. c.* 26. § 27.
4. Penalty on adulterating Hair Powder, 10 *Ann. c.* 26. § 31. 12 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 9. § 20.
5. Directions for charging Green Starch, 1 *Geo.* 1. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 2. § 6.
6. Every Box containing 4560 ſolid Inches, deemed 131 Pounds of Starch, 1 *Geo.* 1. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 2. § 6.
7. Hair Powder imported to pay as Starch, 3 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 4. § 14.
8. Starch Makers to uſe oblong or ſquare Boxes, 4 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 14.
9. Penalties on removing or concealing Starch, 4 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 14. § 2.
10. Penalty on adulterating Hair Powder, 4 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 14. § 5.
11. Starch permitted to be made from Rice, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 7. § 4.
12. For ſecuring Duties on Starch, 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 40. 24 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 48.
13. Starch and Hair Powder imported to pay an additional Duty

Duty of 2 *d. per* Pound, with 5 *per Cent.* on the Amount of the Duties, 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 52. § 1.

14. No Drawback allowed on Exportation, *Id.* § 2.
15. An additional Duty of 1 *d. per* Pound on all Starch made in *Great Britain*. *Id.* § 3.

*For other Matters, see* **Bank** 18. **Candles** 17. **Corn, Customs, Funds.**

## Star-chamber.

1. Penalties of Contempts of the Proceſs of the Council for Riots and grievous Offences, 31 *H.* 6. *c.* 2.
2. Power given to a certain Number of Counſellors to examine and puniſh Miſdoers for Riots and other Offences, 3 *H.* 7. *c.* 1. § 1.
3. Court aboliſhed, 16 *Car.* 1. *c.* 10.

## Stationers Company.

Their Right to the printing or reprinting any Almanack, or Calendar, not prejudiced by 9 *Ann. c.* 23. § 52.

## Statutes.

1. Repealed for being made by Compulſion, 15 *Ed.* 2. *in Appendix.* 15 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 2.
2. Where *England* is mentioned, *Wales* and *Berwick* are included, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 42. § 3.
3. Statutes erecting Courts of Conſcience deemed Publick Acts, 27 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 16. § 7.

*For other Matters, see* **Chancery** 4. **Churches** 8. **Recognizances.**

## Statutes Staple. See Recognizances.

## Steam Engine.

The Property of one ſecured to *James Watt*, the Inventor, 15 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 61.

## Steel. See Iron.

## Stephens (Joanna).

5000*l* Reward for the Diſcovery of her Medicine for diſſolving the Stone, 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 23.

## Stepney.

Rector of every Church and Chapel, converted into a Parochial Church in the Pariſh of *Stepney*, to be nominated by *Brazen Noſe* College, 12 *Ann. ſt.* 1. *c.* 17. § 4.

*For other Matters, see* **Privileged Places,** *and* **Mapping, Stepney.**

## Stepney and Hackney Manors.

The Fees in the Court of Record within the ſaid Manors diminiſhed, and the Mode of Proceeding in the Court altered, 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 73.

## Steward of the King's Houſehold. See Marſhal and Steward of the King's Houſehold.

## Stewards of Court Barons and Leets. See Leet.

## Stile (New). See Calendar.

## Stiles. See Incloſures.

## Still-yard.

Privileges of Merchants of Hanſe confirmed, 19 *H.* 7. *c.* 23.

## Stock Damarell. See Plymouth Dock.

## Stockings.

Manufacture how regulated in *Scotland*. *See* **Scotland** *Woollen Manufacture.*

*For other Matters, ſee* **Frames** *and* **Silk.**

## Stock-jobbing.

1. Contracts and Wagers relating to Stock where void, and Premium to be reſtored, 7 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 8. § 1, 10, 11. 10 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 8.
2. Bills for Diſcovery, *&c.* how to be anſwered, 7 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 8. § 2.
3. Plaintiffs to give Security for Coſts, § 3.
4. Perſons executing ſuch Contracts forfeit 500*l.* § 4.
5. Stock ſold for a certain Day, and not paid for, may be ſold to any other Perſon, and Seller recover Damages, § 6.
6. Buyer may purchaſe the like Quantity, where Seller refuſeth to transfer, and ſhall recover Damages, § 7.
7. Penalties on ſelling Stock not poſſeſſed of, and on Brokers negotiating ſuch Contract, § 8.
8. Or not entering Contracts, § 9.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Bankrupt.**

## Stocks. See Ale, &c. Braſiers, Clergy, Fiſh, Labourers, Silks, Wool.

## Stolen Goods.

1. Proſecutors of Offenders rewarded, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 23. § 9.
2. Perſons buying or receiving Lead, Iron, Copper, Braſs, Bell-metal, or Solder, knowing it to be ſtolen, tranſported, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30.
3. Penalties on having thoſe Materials without being able to account for them, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30. § 6.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Acceſſary, Felonies with and without Clergy, Reſtitution.**

## Stone. See Stephens (Joanna).

## Stone in Staffordſhire.

For rebuilding the Church there, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 38.

## Stores.

1. Embezilling Stores of War to twenty Shillings, Felony, 31 *El. c.* 4.
2. Penalties of embezilling Naval Stores, 16 *Car.* 2. *c.* 5. 19 *Car.* 2. *c.* 7. 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 23. 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 25. § 3.
3. Penalty of having Stores with the King's Mark, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 41. 9 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 8. § 3.
4. Not to hinder the lending Stores to any Merchant Ship in Diſtreſs, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 41. § 8.
5. Treaſurers, *&c.* may ſearch Ships, 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 25. § 5.
6. Commiſſioners of the Navy, *&c.* may commit Perſons counterfeiting their Hands, 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 25. § 6.

7. En-

7. Encouragement for raising Naval Stores in the Plantations, 3 & 4 *Ann. c.* 10. 8 *Ann. c.* 13. § 30. and in *Scotland*, 12 *Ann. st.* 1. *c.* 9. § 2. 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 12. 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 35. § 12. 6 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 44. § 3. 11 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 41. § 2. 11 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 50. 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 56. § 2. 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 86. § 6. 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 22.
8. Plantation Pitch and Tar to be clean, 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 11. § 16. 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 52. § 2. 25 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 35. § 3.
9. Juſtices may mitigate the Penalty of concealing Stores, or cauſe Offender to be whipped, 9 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 8. § 4.
10. Juſtices of Aſſize and Quarter Seſſions may determine Offences, 17 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 40. § 10.
11. Pre-emption of Stores imported in neutral Ships, given to the Commiſſioners of the Navy, during the War, 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 36.
12. Embezilling Stores, &c. excepted out of general Pardon, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 52. § 32.
13. No Bounty ſhall be paid on any Tar, according to 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 35. unleſs each Barrel contain 31 Gallons and one Half, 25 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 35. § 3.
14. Encouragement for Importation of Naval Stores from *America*, continued to 29th *September* 1771, 4 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 11.
15. Officers impowered to apprehend Perſons ſtealing or embezilling Stores, 9 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 30. § 5.
16. Naval Stores prohibited to be exported, unleſs Pre-emption firſt offered to Commiſſioners of the Navy, 9 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 35. § 2.
17. Puniſhment of burning Ships in Dock-yards or Military Stores, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 24. § 1.
18. Perſons ſo offending out of the Kingdom may be tried in any Shire, &c. here, *Id.* § 2.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Felonies with and without Clergy**, *Title* **Stores, Plantations** 20. **Prizes** 35, &c. **Ruſſia** 3. **Scotland, Ships** 23, &c. **Soldiers** 69. **Timber**.

## Stour. See Stower.

## Stourton.

The 29th *Car* 2. not to make void the Leaſe granted by the Dean and Chapter of *York*, of the Parſonage and Tythes in *Stourton* in *Nottinghamſhire*, 29 *Car.* 2. *c.* 8. § 9.

## Stow, Suffolk.

For the better Relief and Employment of the Poor within the Hundred of *Stow*, 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 35. 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 13.

## Stower River.

For preſerving the Fiſhery in the *Stower*, and making the River navigable, 4 *Ann. c.* 15. Explained and amended by 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 75.

## Stratford, Bow.

Proviſion for the Miniſter of, 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 3.

## Straw. See Hay.

## Streets.

1. How to be cleanſed and repaired in Market Towns, 1 *Geo.* 1. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 52. § 9.
2. Streets of *London* deemed Highways, 6 *Geo* 1. *c.* 23. § 8.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Kenſington, London,** *and* **Paving.**

## Striking. See Churches, Palaces.

## Strood Pariſh, See Rocheſter.

## Stroudwater.

Made navigable, 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 13. Amended by 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 21.

## Stuffs. See Cotton, Drapery, Felonies without Clergy, *Art.* Stamps, and Silk.

## Sturgeon.

1. May be imported, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 24. § 14.
2. The King, where intitled to Sturgeons, 17 *Ed.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 1.

## Subornation of Perjury. See Perjury.

## Subpoena.

1. Not be granted without Security found for the Coſts, 15 *H.* 6. *c.* 4.
2. Penalty on not appearing to give Evidence, when ſerved with a *Subpœna*, 5 *El. c.* 9. § 12.
3. Shall not iſſue out of a Court of Equity, till after Bill filed, except for an Injunction, 4 *Ann. c.* 16. § 22.

## Subſidies.

1. A Fifteen granted for *Magna Charta*, and *Charta de Foreſta*, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 37.
2. Ninth Fleece, &c. granted, 14 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 20.
3. No Aid to be taken but by Aſſent of Parliament, 14 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 1.
4. Application of Revenue enacted in Parliament, 14 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 1. 5 *R.* 2. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 3.
5. Penalties of the Statutes of Labourers given to the People in Aid of their Subſidies, 23 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 8.
6. Subſidies granted, 31 *H.* 6. *c.* 8. 11 *H.* 7. *c.* 10.
7. Subſidy of 4*s.* in the Pound granted by the Clergy of the Province of *Canterbury*, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 23.

## Succeſſion to the Crown. See King.

## Suffolk. See Norfolk.

## Suffragans. See Biſhops.

## Sugar.

1. Importing it, not within the Statute againſt Regrators, 13 *El. c.* 25. § 21.
2. Duty upon Sugar, expired, 1 *Ja.* 2. *c.* 4.
3. Duty upon Sugar, 6 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 13.
4. Drawback on Exportation of Sugar imported from the *Engliſh* Plantations in *America*, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 23. § 8. 6 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 13. § 9. 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 32. § 5.
5. On Exportation of Brown *Muſcavado* Sugars refined in *England*, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 23. § 9, 13. 6 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 13. § 10.
6. May be imported from *Spain* and *Portugal* as uſual, 6 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 13. § 13.
7. Drawback on *Britiſh* refined Sugar out of the laſt Subſidy, 21 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 2. § 7.

8. Drawbacks granted by former Acts on Exportation of refined Sugars, to ceaſe, and 14 *s.* 6 *d. per* Cwt. on Loaf or Lump Sugar properly refined, to be paid in lieu thereof, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 45. § 14. 15.
9. In lieu of the former Drawbacks on *Baſtards*, *Ground Sugar*, and *Candy*, a Drawback of 6 *s.* 4 *d. per* Cwt. allowed on all ſuch as ſhall be duly refined, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 16. § 16.
10. No Part of the old Subſidy to be repaid for foreign Sugars exported to *Ireland*, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 60. § 6.
11. Duty of 4 *s.* 8 *d. per* Cwt. on Sugar imported, 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 16. § 6.
12. Sugars of *Demerary* and *Iſſiquebo* may be imported in the ſame Manner as Sugars of the *Britiſh Weſt India* Iſlands, 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 62. § 6.
13. To prevent the relanding refined Sugar to obtain the Drawback, 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 76. § 6.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Cuſtoms, Ireland, Plantations.**

## For Sugar-houſes in Scotland, ſee Scotland Cuſtoms.

## Suggeſtion.

Perſons making falſe Suggeſtions to the King, to be ſent before the Chancellor, *&c.* and find Sureties to purſue ſuch Suggeſtions, and how puniſhed for not proving them, 37 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 18. 38 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 9.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Accuſations.**

## Suits and Suitors.

1. No Suits in King's Courts under 40 *s.* 6 *Ed.* 1. *c* 8.
2. Suitors not to depart from the King's Court without Remedy, 13 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 50.
3. Writ *de native* not to be granted, unleſs Chancery appriſed that it is ſued with Conſent of Plaintiff, 10 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 3. *Art.* 4.
4. Penalty for cauſing a Man to be arreſted at the Suit of another by Proceſs of the King's Bench, Marſhalſea, or inferior Courts, without Plaintiff's Aſſent, 8 *El. c.* 2. § 4.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Abatement, Adminiſtrator, Bankrupt** 37, *&c.* **Chancery** 19, *&c.* **Coſts, Diſcontinuance of Proceſs** 1. **Error, Forma Pauperis, Judgement** *per tot.* **Limitations** *per tot.* **Plantations** 37. **Pleadings, Poor** 1, *&c.* **Priſons** 5, 8, *&c.* **Proceſs, Sheriff, Wales.**

## Suitors in Chancery. See Chancery.

## Suit of Court.

1. None to be diſtrained for Suit of Court, but who are bound to it by Charter or Preſcription, *St. Marleb.* 52 *H.* 3. *c.* 9.
2. Joint Tenants and Parceners make but one Suit, 52 *H.* 3. *c.* 9.
3. Remedy againſt the Lord diſtraining for it where not due, and againſt Tenant withholding it where it is, 52 *H.* 3. *c.* 9.
4. Not taken away, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 24. § 5.

## Summons.

1. Default of common Summons amerced by Chief Juſtices or Juſtiees in Eyre, *St. Marleb.* 52 *H.* 3. *c.* 18.
2. Summons in Plea of Land to contain 15 Days, 28 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 3. *c.* 15.
3. How proclaimed at the Church, 31 *El. c.* 3. § 2.
4. In Real Actions Summons ſhall be proclaimed at Church Door, before *Grand Cape* iſſues, 31 *El. c.* 3. § 2.

## Sundays. See Holydays.

## Sunderland.

For improving the Harbour, 13 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 6. 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 18. 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 26.

## Superſedeas. See Commiſſions and Peace.

## Superſtitious Books and Images. See Books and Images.

Superſtitious Books prohibited, 3 & 4 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 10. § 1.

## Superſtitious Uſes.

1. Uſes to Churches where void, 23 *H.* 8. *c.* 10.
2. Beneficed Clerk not to take Salary to ſing for any Soul, 21 *H.* 8. *c.* 13. § 30.
3. Colleges, Chantries, and Hoſpitals, given to the King, 37 *H.* 8. *c.* 4. 1 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 14.
4. Commiſſions to inquire of Lands given to ſuperſtitious Uſes, 1 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 14. § 10.
5. Lands given to ſuperſtitious Uſes veſted in the Crown for Uſe of the Public, 1 *Geo.* 1. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 50.

*For other Matters. ſee* **Charitable Uſes, Monaſteries, Mortmain, Mortuaries, Papiſts, Recuſants.**

## Supplies (Appropriation of). See Appropriation.

## Supremacy.

1. The King bound to provide Remedy in Parliament for Miſchiefs in the Church, 25 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 6.
2. The King Patron Paramount, *Id.* § 4.
3. No Alien ſhall have Benefice within the Realm without the King's Licence, 3 *R.* 2. *c.* 3. 7 *R.* 2. *c.* 12.
4. Realm of *England* free, and ſubject only to God, 16 *R.* 2. *c.* 5.
5. King's Supremacy in ſpiritual Matters aſſerted, 24 *H.* 8. *c.* 12. Eſtabliſhed, 26 *H.* 8. *c.* 1.
6. Submiſſion of the Clergy to the King, 25 *H.* 8. *c.* 19.
7. Royal Aſſent neceſſary to enacting Canons, 25 *H.* 8. *c.* 19. § 1.
8. Biſhop of *Rome* to be abjured, 28 *H.* 8. *c.* 10.
9. Penalties of denying the King's Supremacy, 1 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 12. § 6, *&c.*
10. Supremacy denied, 1 & 2 *Ph.* & *M. c.* 8. § 42.
11. Supremacy reſtored, 1 *El. c.* 1. § 17.
12. Oath of Supremacy appointed to be taken, 1 *El. c.* 1. § 19. 5 *El. c.* 1.
13. Penalty of Diſability, *&c.* on Refuſal of the Oath, 1 *El. c.* 1. § 21. 1 *W.* & *M. ſt.* 1. *c.* 8. § 9. 13 *W.* 3. *c.* 6. § 5. 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 13. § 8, 14, 17.

*For other Matters, ſee* **King, *&c.* Nonconformiſts, Oaths.**

## Surety of the Peace.

1. To be found in a Parliamentary Amneſty, *Dict. de Kenelw.* 51 *H.* 3. *ſt.* 7. § 2.
2. Proceſs for Surety of the Peace or good Behaviour, or *Superſedeas* thereof, only granted on Motion, 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 8.

*For*

*For other Matters, see* **Juſtices of the Peace, Peace, Pledges.**

## Surgeons. See Phyſicians.

## Surrey. See Highways and Paving.

## Survey.

1. Lands, Commons, Parks, Woods, Caſtles, and other Buildings, &c. how to be ſurveyed, 4 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 1.
2. Court of Surveyors of the King's Lands erected, 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 39.

*For other Matters, see* **Highways.**

## Suſſex.

1. Its Shire Court where to be held, 19 *H.* 7. *c.* 24.
2. For amending and regulating the Highways in the County of *Suſſex*, 26 *H.* 8. *c.* 7. and ſee alſo 14 *H.* 8. *c.* 6. for the Weld of *Kent*.

## Sutton, St. Michael, and St. Nicholas in Herefordſhire.

Their Meadow and Paſture how provided for, 4 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 11.

## Swainmote. See Foreſt.

## Swans.

1. None ſhall keep a Game of Swans unleſs he have Lands of the yearly Value of five Marks, 22 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 6.
2. Perſons taking their Eggs out of the Neſt, &c. how puniſhed, 11 *H.* 7. *c.* 17. 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 27. § 2.

## Swanſea, Glamorganſhire.

For fixing and regulating the Market for Sale of Meat there, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 27.

## Swearing and Curſing.

1. Penalty on, 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 20. 6 & 7 *W.* 3. *c.* 11. 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 21.
2. Soldiers and Sailors to be ſet on the Stocks, 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 21. § 5.

*For other Matters, see* **Certiorari** 29. **Conſtables** 13. **Plays** 5.

## Sweets.

1. Penalty of concealing, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 30. § 16.
2. Duties, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 23. § 3. 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 21. § 2, 3, 4. 5 *Ann.* *c.* 19. § 5.
3. What deemed Sweets, and who Makers for Sale, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 21. § 5.
4. Not removed without a Permit, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21. § 22.
5. Aleſs Duty, and extended to made Wines, 10 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 17.
6. Wines of *Britiſh* Grapes exempted, 10 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 17. § 7.
7. Made Wines not to be retailed without Licence, 10 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 17. § 10.
8. Retailers of Sweets or made Wines to take out Licences, 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 31. § 7.
9. An additional Duty of 6*s.* a Barrel laid on all Sweets made for Sale, 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 52. § 5.

*For other Matters, see* **Wines.**

## Swine or Hogs.

1. Shall not go unringed in Woods, 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 17. § 17.
2. Forfeiture for keeping Swine in *London*, &c. 2 *W.* & *M.* *ſeſſ.* 2. *c.* 8. § 20. 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 37. § 4.

*For other Matters, see* **Cattle.**

## Swinford (Old), Worceſterſhire.

For Recovery of Small Debts in Pariſh of *Old Swinford* in *Worceſter* and *Staffordſhire*, 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 19.

## Sword Hilts.

Silver Sword Hilts may be exported, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 28.

## Sylva Caedua. See Tithes.

---

# T.

## Tail.

1. Lands given in Tail ſhall be enjoyed according to the Form of the Gift, and the Iſſue, &c. ſhall have a Writ of *Formedon*, *St. Weſtm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 1.
2. Fines levied of intailed Lands, whereof Reverſion is in the Crown, not made a Bar by the Statute, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 36. § 4.
3. No Recovery or other Thing ſhall bar an Eſtate Tail given by the King, whereof the Reverſion is in the Crown, 34 & 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 20.

*For other Matters, see* **Bankrupt** 11. **Debt** 30. **Fee Farms** 6. **Fines**, &c. **Forfeitures**, **Leaſes** 4, &c. **Scotland.**

## Tales de Circumſtantibus. See Jurors.

## Tallies.

Thoſe charged on the hereditary or temporary Exciſe, how to be ſatisfied, 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 3.

*For other Matters, see* **Sheriffs.**

## Tallow and Tallow Chandlers.

1. Prohibited to be exported, 18 *El.* *c.* 9. 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 7. § 5.
2. To what Duties liable on Importation, 2 *W.* & *M.* *ſeſſ.* 2. *c.* 4. § 36.
3. May be imported from *Ireland* Duty-free, 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 12. § 1.
4. Extended to Hog's Lard and Greaſe, 1 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 10. And continued by 4 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 6. 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 12. 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 8. 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 5. § 1. 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 12. 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 22. § 4. 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 20.

*For other Matters, see* **Candles, Cattle, Ireland** 61. **Leather** 15.

## Talwood. See Fewel.

## Tangier.

Not deemed a Plantation, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 26. § 14.

## Tanners.

1. Shall not uſe the Myſtery of a Shoemaker, *&c.* 13 *R.* 2. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 12. 21 *R.* 2. *c.* 16. 2 *H.* 6. *c.* 7. 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 9.
2. Nor Currier, 1 *H.* 7. *c.* 5.
3. Shall ſufficiently dry their Hides, 19 *H.* 4. *c.* 19.
4. Not export Leather, 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 14. § 5. 5 *El.* *c.* 8.
5. Directions for true working their Goods, 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 11. 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 22. § 2, 11.
6. Who may exerciſe the Trade, 1 *El.* *c.* 9. 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 22. § 5.
7. No Butcher to be a Tanner, 5 *El.* *c.* 8. 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 22. § 4.
8. None but Tanners may buy rough Hides, *&c.* 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 22. § 7.
9. Sheep Skins need not be ſearched or ſealed, 4 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 6.
10. Shall not ſhave their Hides, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 7. § 8.
11. Regulations concerning Tanners, 9 *Ann.* *c.* 11. 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 43. § 21, 22.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Bark, Cattle, Eccleſiaſtical Courts, &c.** 43. **Leather, Shoemakers.**

## Tape.

Exempt from Payment of the Two-third Subſidies, 7 *Ann.* *c.* 7. § 24.

## Tapiſtry.

To what Duties liable on Importation, 4 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 5. § 2.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Flax, &c.**

## Tar. See Pitch, Stores.

## Tardebigg, Worceſterſhire.

For rebuilding the Church there, 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 22.

## Tattenham-court.

Way from thence near *St. Giles*'s Pound, towards *Tyburn*, how repaired, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 37.

## Tavern.

Keepers of Taverns, how far within the Statutes againſt Tipling, 1 *Car.* 1. *c.* 4.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Cuſtoms, London, Wines.**

## Tawers and Dreſſers of Leather. See Tanners.

## Tawey River.

For building a Bridge over it at *Wich-tree* in *Glamorganſhire*, 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 68.

## Taxes.

1. Granted to the King ſhall not be drawn into Cuſtoms, *Conf. Chart.* 25 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 5.
2. Aids ſhall not be taken but by common Conſent, *Conf. Chart.* 25 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 6. 13 *Car.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 4.
3. No Tallage or Aid without common Aſſent, *St. de Tallag. non conced.* 34 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 4. *c.* 1.
4. Aids granted to the King levied after the old Manner, 1 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 6.
5. Impoſitions ſhall not be ſet upon Staple Merchandize without Aſſent of Parliament, 45 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 4. 11 *R.* 2. *c.* 9.
6. Goods ſhall be charged to a Fifteen, where they were at the Time of granting it, 9 *H.* 4. *c.* 7.
7. A Collector of Fifteens ſhall have Debt againſt his Companions for what he ſhall pay in their Default, 9 *H.* 5. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 10.
8. Collector in a City ſhall not be appointed in a County, unleſs he have Lands of 5 *l.* a-Year, 18 *H.* 6. *c.* 5.
9. Subſidies granted, 31 *H.* 6. *c.* 8. 11 *H.* 7. *c.* 10.
10. Subjects ſhall not be charged with any Charge in nature of a Benevolence, 1 *R.* 3. *c.* 2.
11. Collectors of publick Money may plead the General Iſſue, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 17.
12. Tax laid on Stocks in Trade, 1 *Ann.* *ſt.* 2. *c.* 15.
13. Duty on Places and Penſions, 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22.
14. Military Offices exempted, 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22. § 24.
15. Duties on Places, *&c.* how paid, 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 33.
16. Offences againſt Acts for paying Land Tax, *&c.* excepted out of general Pardon, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 52. § 28, 35, 39.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Annuities, Apprentices** 34. *&c.* **Bank** 8. **Eaſt India Company** 9. **Inſurance** 6. **King** 72, *&c.* **Land Tax, Liberties, Receivers, Scotland, South Sea Company** 2. **Wales, Wool** 1, 4, *&c.*

## Tax Office.

The Receipt and Management of certain Duties transferred from the Commiſſioners of Exciſe and Cuſtoms to thoſe for the Affairs of Taxes, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 47.

## Taylors.

1. Regulations of Journeymen Taylors in *London*, 7 *Geo.* 1. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 13.
2. Hours of Work and Wages, *&c.* 7 *Geo.* 1. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 13. § 2. *& ſequent.* Amended, 8 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 17.

## Tea. See Coffee and Tea.

## Tellers of the Exchequer. See Exchequer.

## Tellers of News. See Falſe News.

## Templars and Hoſpitallers.

1. Land ſhall be forfeit for erecting their Croſſes, *St. Weſtm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 33.
2. Juriſdiction of Conſervators of their Privileges reſtrained, *St. Weſtm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 43.
3. Lands of the Templars given to the Hoſpitals of *Jeruſalem*, *St. de Terr. Templ.* 17 *Ed.* 2. *ſt.* 3.

## Temporalties. See Biſhops.

## Tenant by the Curteſy.

1. In what Caſes Huſband ſhall be Tenant by the Curteſy, *St. de tenent. per leg. &c. incerti temp.* 1 Vol. 189.
2. Alienations by him, where void, 6 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 3.
3. Popiſh Recuſant, where diſabled from being Tenant by the Curteſy, 3 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 5. § 13.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Waſte.**

## Tenants in Common. See Jointenants.

## Tenant in Dower. See Dower.

## Tenant for Life or Years. See Life Eſtates and Leaſes.

## Tenants in Tail. See Tail.

## Tender.

1. Where pleadable in Treſpaſs, 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 16. § 5.
2. Principal and Intereſt may be brought into Court, pending an Action on a Bond, 4 *Ann. c.* 16. § 13.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Diſtreſs** 23. **Mortgage** 3.

## Tenths. See First Fruits.

## Tenure.

1. In Fee Farm, Burgage, Socage, or Petit Serjeanty, ſhall not give Wardſhip, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 27.
2. If a Seigniory eſcheat to the King, Tenants ſhall hold as before, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 31.
3. Tenant aliening ſhall reſerve enough to do Service, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 32.
4. Fee or Part of a Fee aliened ſhall be held of the Chief Lord, and Services apportioned, *St. Quia emptores terr.* 18 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 1, 2.
5. Seigniories revived of Lands of Perſons attainted granted by the King, 7 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 5.
6. Lands coming to the Crown by Surrender, *&c.* not to be holden *in capite*, 1 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 4.
7. Fines and Seizures for Alienation taken away, 1 *Car.* 1. *c.* 3. Tenures in *Bramfield* and *Yale*, in *Denbighſhire*, confirmed, 3 *Car.* 1. *c.* 6.
8. All Tenures to be free and common Socage, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 24.
9. Saving of Rents, certain Heriots, *&c.* 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 24. § 5.
10. Not to take away Frankalmoign, Copyholds, *&c.* 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 24. § 7.
11. Nor infringe any Title of Honour, to ſit in the Lords Houſe, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 24. § 11.
12. Tenure of Ward-holding, *&c.* in *Scotland*, taken away, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 50.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Homage, Meſne, Scotland, Suit of Court, Wardſhip.**

## Term. See Days in Bank.

## Terra Dulcis. See Drugs.

## Teſt Act, 25 Car. 2. c. 2. See Service and Sacraments.

## Teſtament. See Wills.

## Teſte Day and Day of Return. See Days in Bank.

## Tetney, Lincoln.

For dividing, *&c.* the open Fields, *&c.* in that Pariſh, and for draining and improving Part thereof, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 33.

## Thames River.

1. Lord Mayor to have the Conſervation in the Breaches of the *Thames*, 4 *H.* 7 *c.* 15.
2. Nuſances prohibited, 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 18.
3. *Thames* made navigable from *Bercot* to *Oxford*, 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 32.
4. Exactions by Owners of Locks prohibited, 6 & 7 *W.* 3. *c.* 16. 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 11. 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 8. § 2.
5. Power given to the Company of Fiſhermen of the *Thames* to make By-laws, 9 *Ann. c.* 26.
6. For ſtopping *Dagenham* Breach in the *Thames*, 12 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 17. 7 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 20. § 32.
7. Commiſſioners appointed to regulate the Navigation, 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 8.
8. For a Ferry acroſs the *Thames* from *Ratcliffe* to *Rotherhithe*, 28 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 4.
9. Shares in the *Thames* Water-works, how taxable, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 6. § 54.
10. Perſons navigating Boats on the River *Thames*, committing Theft, how puniſhed, 2 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 28.
11. Powers for embanking Part of the *Thames* adjoining to *Durham yard*, *Saliſbury Street*, *Cecil Street*, and *Beaufort-buildings*, 11 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 34.
12. For improving the Navigation of the *Thames* and *Iſis* from *London* to *Cricklade*, 11 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 45. 15 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 11.
13. Powers granted to the Corporation of *London* to improve the Navigation Weſtward of *London* Bridge, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 91. 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 18.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Ballaſtage** 3, 8. **Coals** 41. **Cuſtoms** 108. **Pilots. Rivers, Sewers** 10. **Ships** 71, 72, *&c.* **Tranſportation, Watermen, Wears** 2.

## Theft. See Felony, Larceny.

## Thread.

1. Thread, Outneal, to what Duties liable on Importation, 4 *W. & M. c* 5. § 2.
2. Siſters Thread exempt from the Two-third Subſidies, 7 *Ann. c.* 7. § 24.

## Throwers and Throwing of Silk. See Silk.

## Thuanus.

Printing thereof granted to *Samuel Buckley*, 7 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 24.

## Tick and Ticking.

Duties on Importation, 4 *W. & M. c.* 5. § 2.

## Tiffanies. See Silk 44.

## Tilbury Fort. See Fortifications.

## Tiles. See Bricks.

## Tilletings. See Ireland, Linen.

## Timber.

1. Burning of Frames of Timber prepared for building of Houſes, 37 *H.* 8. *c.* 6.
2. Cutting up, barking, or deſtroying Timber, how puniſhed, 1 *Geo.* 1. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 48. 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 16.
3. Oak Timber (except for building) to be felled in *April*, *May*, and *June*, 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 22. § 20.
4. Oaken Bark not to be regrated, 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 22. § 19.
5. Timber or Boards not to be imported but in *Engliſh* Shipping, *&c.* 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 18. § 8.
6. Importation of Fir Timber and Deal Boards from the *Netherlands* or *Germany*, prohibited, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. § 23. Permitted from *Germany*, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 15.
7. Timber Boards imported, to what Duties liable, 2 *W.* & *M. ſeſſ.* 2. *c.* 4. § 8.
8. With Conſent of Lords and Tenants, Common may be incloſed for planting Timber, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 36.
9. Timber allowed to be imported in foreign-built Ships under certain Reſtrictions, 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 78. § 3.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Iron, Plantations, Stores, Trees, Wood.**

## Timberland, Lincoln.

For draining certain Lands there, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 14.

## Tin.

1. Shall be exported only at *Dartmouth*, 14 *R.* 2. *c.* 7. Repealed, 15 *R.* 2. *c.* 8.
2. Foreign Tin Ware not to be ſold, 25 *H.* 8. *c.* 9.
3. Duty on Tin and Pewter leſſened, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 34.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Brazers, Coals** 53. **Cuſtoms, Mines, Stannaries.**

## Tithes.

1. Writs of *Scire facias* for Reſtitution of Tithes ſhall not be granted, 18 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 3. *c.* 7.
2. Prohibition on Suit for *ſilva cædua*, 45 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 3.
3. Obligations by Dureſs, not to ſue for Tithes, void, 1 *R.* 2. *c.* 13.
4. Farmers of Lands of Aliens ſhall pay their Tithes to the Parſons and Vicars of the Pariſhes, though Lands ſeized into the King's Hands, 5 *H.* 4. *c.* 11.
5. Purchaſing Bulls to diſcharge Payment of Tithes, prohibited, 7 *H.* 4. *c.* 6.
6. Tithes ſhall be paid according to Cuſtom, and Ordinary ſhall compel Payment, 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 20. 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 7.
7. For Payment of Tithes in *London*, 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 21. 37 *H.* 8. *c.* 12. 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 13. § 12.
8. Abbey Lands to continue diſcharged of Tithes, 31 *H.* 8. *c.* 13. § 21.
9. May be conveyed, *&c.* as Lay Fee, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 7. § 7.
10. Where Appellant to pay Coſts, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 7. § 3.
11. Penalty of double Value for not ſetting forth, *&c.* recovered in Eccleſiaſtical Court, 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 13. § 2.
12. Tithe of Agiſtment where Pariſh is not known, to be paid where Owner dwells, 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 13. § 3.
13. Barren Ground improved, to pay Tithe, after ſeven Years, 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 13. § 5.
14. For Payment of perſonal Tithes, 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 13. § 7.
15. Tithe Fiſh, 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 13. § 11.
16. In Suits for Tithes no Prohibition to be granted till a Copy of Libel be delivered to Judges with Suggeſtion, 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 13. § 14.
17. Act not to give Eccleſiaſtical Juriſdiction contrary to former Statutes, 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 13. § 15.
18. No Tithes of Marriage Goods in *Wales*, 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 13. § 16.
19. Certain Sums in *London* in lieu of Tithes, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 15.
20. Tithe of Hemp and Flax aſcertained, 3 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 3. 11 & 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 16. 1 *Geo.* 1. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 26. § 2.
21. Juſtices of Peace impowered to give Remedy for ſmall Tithes, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 6.
22. Defendant inſiſting on Modus to give Security for Coſts, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 6. § 8.
23. Where Coſts againſt Complainant, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 6. § 12.
24. Regulation of the impropriate Tithes of *St. Bride's*, *London*, 4 *Ann.* *c.* 27.
25. Leaſes by Eccleſiaſtical Perſons of Tithes or other incorporeal Hereditaments for Lives or Years, good in Law, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 17. § 1.
26. Diſabled from granting Leaſes for longer Terms than their Statutes allow, § 2.
27. Actions may be brought for Recovery of Rents reſerved, and in Arrear on Leaſes for Lives, § 3.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Account, *&c.*** 9. **Certiorari** 17. **Coſts** 20. **Eccleſiaſtical Courts, *&c.* Indicavit, Madder** 3. **Monaſteries, Nonconformiſts** 10. **Prohibition** 3, 4, *&c.* **Quakers** 8. **Vacation, Vicars** 13. **Union** 3.

## Tithings.

Shall be kept intire, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 35.

## Tithing Man. See Conſtable.

## Titles pretenced. See Maintenance.

## Title to the Crown. See King.

## Tiverton in Devon.

1. For rebuilding the Town, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 14.
2. For making the Chapel there a perpetual Cure, 6 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19.

## Tobacco.

1. Not to be planted in *England* or *Ireland*, *&c.* 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 34. 15 *Car.* 2. *c.* 7. § 18. 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 26. 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 11. § 19. Repealed as to *Ireland*, 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 35. Extended to *Scotland*, 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 73.
2. Duty of 3 *d. per* Pound, 1 *Ja.* 2. *c.* 4.
3. Duty made perpetual, and Part of the *South Sea* Fund, 9 *Ann.* *c.* 21.
4. Security on importing, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 10. § 5.
5. Three Months given for paying Subſidy on Plantation Tobacco, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 23. § 10.
6. Imported in Caſk or Cheſt only, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 21. § 29.
7. Nine Months given for paying the one third Subſidy, 2 & 3 *Ann.* *c.* 9. § 11.
8. *European* Tobacco or of foreign Plantations not to be ſold on board Ships of War, 6 *Ann.* *c.* 22. § 12.
9. Precautions concerning Drawback on Tobacco exported to *Ireland*, 8 *Ann.* *c.* 13. § 18. Two *per Cent.* allowed for Waſte, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21. § 48.
10. No Debenture or Drawback for Ships under 20 Tons, 8 *Ann.* *c.* 13. § 20.
11. Allowances made out of the Duties, 12 *Ann.* *ſt.* 2. *c.* 8. 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 7. 9 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21. § 3, 12.
12. Adulterating Tobacco and Snuff prohibited, 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 46. 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 11. § 22.

13. Penalty

13. Penalty of exporting or endeavouring to obtain Drawback for ſame, 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 46. § 2.
14. Allowance for Waſte in exporting to *Ireland*, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21. § 48.
15. Penalty on landing Tobacco in *Ireland*, that is entered for other foreign Parts, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21. § 49.
16. Condemned Tobacco to be ſold or burnt, 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 28. § 10.
17. Importation of Stalks prohibited, 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 28. § 13.
18. Repeal of Prohibition of importing Tobacco ſtripped, 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 9.
19. Allowance and Drawback out of laſt Subſidy, 21 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 2. § 5.
20. Importers to bring a Manifeſt from the Officer of the Cuſtoms in the Plantations, 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 41. amended, 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 11.
21. Regulations for removing by Land, 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 41. § 9. 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 13.
22. Regulations for carrying Coaſtwiſe, 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 41. § 13.
23. Not to be exported unleſs in Veſſels of 70 Tons, 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 41. § 25.
24. Intereſt to be paid on Tobacco Bonds, 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 41. § 29.
25. Extent may be iſſued on Bond, before due, 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 41. § 30.
26. Removed without Certificate may be ſeized, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 13. § 2.
27. *Claud Johnſon* relieved from his Bond, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 26. § 18.
28. Perſons aſſiſting, or concerned in unſhipping Tobacco Stalks or Stems ſtripped from the Leaf, prohibited by 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 28. to forfeit treble Value, and Veſſels, Carriages, or Cattle employed therein, forfeited alſo, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 43. § 4.
29. The Acts prohibiting the Growth of Tobacco in *Ireland*, repealed, and the Importation of *Iriſh* Tobacco permitted under the like Duties and Regulations as *American* Tobacco, 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 35.
30. Unmanufactured Tobacco exported from *Great Britain* allowed to be reimported during a limited Time, 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 24. § 1.
31. Tobacco, the Produce of *Dominica*, allowed to be imported under certain Reſtrictions, *Id.* § 3.
32. Foreign Prize Tobacco to pay the ſame Duties as the Produce of *Britiſh America*, 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 9. § 6, 7. and ſee 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 5. § 6.
33. Tobacco, the Growth of the *Britiſh American* Colonies, allowed to be imported from neutral Ports under certain Regulations, 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 39. § 1, 2, 3.
34. Such Tobacco to pay an additional Duty of 1 *d. per* lb. and 5 *per Cent.* on the Amount, *Id.* § 4.
35. Drawback of thoſe Duties allowed on Exportation, *Id.* § 7.
36. Duty of 1¼ *d. per* lb. on Tobacco imported, 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 16. § 6.
37. Duty of 4 *d.* added, 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 28. § 1.
38. *Britiſh* Plantation Tobacco allowed to be imported during the Hoſtilities, 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 38.
39. For better ſecuring the Duties on Tobacco, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 81.

*For other Matters, ſee* Cuſtoms, Ireland, Plantations 1, &c. Snuff.

## Tobacco-pipe Clay.

1. Not to be exported, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 18. § 8. 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21. § 32.
2. Allowed to be exported to the *Britiſh* Sugar Colonies in the *Weſt Indies*, 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 43. § 4. 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 19. § 5.

## Toleration of Diſſenters. See Nonconformiſts.

## Tolls and Toll-gatherers.

1. Taking outrageous Toll prohibited, *St. Weſtm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 31.
2. Toll of a Mill how to be taken, *Ord. pro piſtor. c.* 4. Vol. 1. 186.
3. Toll not to be taken, or any Thing in lieu, but in the uſual Proportion, 22 *Car.* 2. *c.* 8. § 8.
4. Tolls how taxable, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 6. § 4 & 39.
5. *Sunday* Toll to be paid at all Turnpikes leading into or out of *Weſtminſter*, excluſive of other Tolls, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 13.

*For other Matters, ſee* Billingſgate 5. Fairs 10. Foreſt 9. Mills 1, &c.

## Tone River.

Made navigable from *Taunton* to *Bridgewater*, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 8.

## Tonnage and Poundage. See Cuſtoms.

## Torture.

No Perſon to be ſubject to Torture in *Scotland*, 7 *Ann. c.* 21. § 5.

## Touchet (Thomas).

Intitled to the Benefit of the Inſolvent Debtors' Act, 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 38. § 70.

## Tourn. See Turn.

## Tournay and Teroenne.

Remedies provided for the King's Subjects there, 5 *H.* 8. *c.* 1.

## Tower Hamlets.

For Recovery of Small Debts, 23 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30. Amended by 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 68.

## Town Clerk.

1. Not to be a Popiſh Recuſant convict, 3 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 5. § 8.
2. How to deliver a Schedule of Fines, &c. to the Sheriff, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 22. § 7.
3. And a Duplicate into the Court of Exchequer, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 22. § 8.
4. How puniſhable for diſcharging or concealing an Indictment, &c. 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 22. § 9.
5. Or not returning Eſtreats into the Court of Exchequer, 3 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 15. § 12.

## Towns. See Watch.

Perſons reſiding in the Country prohibited to retail certain Wares in Towns, 1 & 2 *Ph.* & *M. c.* 7.

*For other Matters, ſee* Bail 9. Butchers 2. Drapery 53, &c. Hue and Cry, Juſtices of Peace 16, &c. Liberties, Murder 4. Nuiſance, Parliament 96, 98. Union 2. Weights 10.

## Torteth Park near Liverpool.

For eſtabliſhing a new Church there, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 94.

## Trades.

1. Wares made in Towns how to be ſearched and ſeized as forfeited if defective, 3 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 4. § 4 & 5.
2. Bakers, Brewers, Surgeons, and Scriveners, not accounted Handicrafts, 22 *H.* 8 *c.* 13.
3. Trades not to be exerciſed publickly but by thoſe who have been educated as Apprentices, 5 *El. c.* 4. § 31.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Aliens, Ambaſſadors** 3. **Apprentices, Bank, Bankrupt, Brokers** 11. **Corporation** 12. **Cuſtoms, Evidence** 2, 3. **London** 34. **Manufactures, Merchants, Militia** 18. **Monopolies, Poor** 14, *&c.* **Ruſſia** 4. **Ships, Soldiers** 12.

## Train Oil. See Oil.

## Traitors. See Treaſon.

## Transportation.

1. Notorious Spoil Takers in *Northumberland, &c.* may be tranſported, 18 *Car.* 2. *c.* 3. § 2.
2. Judges may tranſport Felons that ſteal Cloth from the Rack in the Night, or embezil the King's Stores, 22 *Car.* 2. *c.* 5.
3. Felons burning Stacks of Corn, or killing Cattle in the Night, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 7. § 4.
4. Felonies within Benefit of Clergy may be puniſhed with Tranſportation, 4 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 11.
5. Felons may be tranſported by a ſubſequent Court for the ſame County, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 23.
6. Expence of Tranſportation to be paid by County Treaſurer, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 23. § 3.
7. Securities for Tranſportation to be in the Name of the Clerk of the Peace, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 23. § 4.
8. Reſcuing Tranſports, Death, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 23. § 5.
9. Convicts not tranſporting themſelves, or returning, to ſuffer Death, 16 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 15. § 1.
10. Directions for Trial of Offenders who return from Tranſportation, or do not tranſport themſelves, 16 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 15. § 2.
11. Reward for convicting ſuch Offenders, 16 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 15. § 3.
12. Rebels tranſported and returning, or going into *France* or *Spain*, guilty of Felony without Clergy, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 46.
13. For the more eaſy and effectual Tranſportat on of Offenders, 8 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 15. 24 *Geo.* 3. *ſeſſ.* 2. *c.* 56.
14. Perſons uſually tranſported, may be kept to hard Labour on the River *Thames*, 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 43. § 1.
15. Or to hard Labour within the County where tried, *Id.* § 10.
16. Felons convicted without Clergy, obtaining Mercy on Condition of being committed to hard Labour, may receive their Pardon from the Judges, *Id.* § 2.
17. How to be fed, *Id.* § 7.
18. How puniſhed for Miſbehaviour, *Id.* § 8.
19. Terms may be ſhortened on good Behaviour, *Id.* § 9.
20. How to be diſmiſſed on Expiration of their Confinement, *Id. ib.*
21. Juſtices in every County to prepare Houſes of Correction for the Reception of ſuch Offenders, *Id.* § 13.
22. Penalty on reſcuing them, and on Eſcape, *Id.* § 14, 15.
23. Overſeers of the Places of Confinement, to make Returns from Time to Time of the Perſons in Cuſtody, on Oath, *Id.* § 19.
24. Penalties how to be recovered and applied, *Id.* § 20.
25. The above Act, 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 43. continued, 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 62. 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 54.
26. Perſons ſentenced to Tranſportation to *America*, may be tranſported to any Parts beyond the Seas, 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 74. § 1.
27. Perſons ſo tranſported and returning before their Time, ſubject to all the Laws relating to Tranſportation, *Id.* § 2.
28. Powers given for the Erection of Penitentiary Houſes for the ſolitary Impriſonment of Convicts, *Id.* § 5.
29. Perſons guilty of Crimes puniſhable by Tranſportation, may be confined in ſuch Penitentiary Houſes, *Id.* § 24.
30. Governors of ſuch Houſes to have the ſame Power over Offenders as Sheriff or Gaolers, *Id.* § 31.
31. Regulation for the Confinement and Labour of Priſoners, *Id.* § 33.
32. Rules for their Diet, *Id.* § 54.
33. How to be diſmiſſed at the Expiration of their Terms, *Id.* § 56.
34. The Removal of Priſoners authoriſed in certain Caſes, and the Laws reſpecting Tranſportation amended, 24 *Geo.* 3. *ſeſſ.* 1. *c.* 12.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Attornies** 26. **Brandy** 37. **Clergy, Corn** 35. **Cuſtoms** 143. **Deer-ſtealers** 13. **Felony, Habeas Corpus** 9. **Highways** 37. **Linen** 23. **Marriages** 12. **Northumberland** 14. **Perjury** 2. **Priſons,** *&c.* 29. **Quakers** 2. **Robbery** 5. **Scotland, Vagrants** 13. **Wool** 39, *&c.* **Wreck** 14.

## Tranſportation of Goods. See Exportation.

## Tranſport Debt.

Payment of the Intereſt of the Tranſport Debt for reducing *Ireland*, how provided for, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 27.

## Tranſubſtantiation. See Oath and Papiſts.

## Traverſe.

1. An Office returned by an Eſcheator in Chancery may be traverſed there, 34 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 14.
2. Lands ſeized on an Inquiſition ſhall not be let to Farm till a Month after it is returned, and ſhall be let to the Party that will traverſe the Inquiſition, 8 *H.* 6. *c.* 16. 1 *H.* 8. *c.* 10.
3. No Grant to be made of Lands till a Month after Inquiſition returned, 18 *H.* 6. *c.* 6.
4. No Protection allowed to Patentee on the *Scire facias*, 23 *H.* 6. *c.* 16.
5. Rights ſaved that are not found by Inquiſition, 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 8.
6. Traverſe given, where the King is intitled by double Matter of Record, 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 8. § 7.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Receivers.**

## Treaſon.

1. Declaration of Treaſons, 25 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 5. *c.* 2.
2. Forfeiture of Traitors dying in War before Attainder, 34 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 12. 46 *Ed.* 3. *in Appendix.*
3. Treaſon to purſue deposing the King, or to repeal certain Acts, 21 *R.* 2. *c.* 3, 4, *&c.*
4. For ſeveral old condemned Opinions relating to Treaſon and the Prerogative, ſee 21 *R.* 2. *c.* 12. 1 *H.* 4. *c.* 3.

5. Nothing ſhall be adjudged Treaſon but as was ordained by the Statute of *Edward* III. 1 *H.* 4. *c.* 10.
6. Clipping, waſhing, *&c.* of Money, Treaſon, 3 *H.* 5. *c.* 6.
7. Eſcape of a Priſoner committed for Suſpicion of Treaſon, declared to be Treaſon, 2 *H.* 6. *c.* 17.
8. Serving the King for the Time being incurs no Forfeiture, 11 *H.* 7. *c.* 1.
9. Wilful poiſoning, High Treaſon, 22 *H.* 8. *c.* 9.
10. Practiſing againſt the Eſtabliſhment of the Succeſſion, Treaſon, 25 *H.* 8. *c.* 22. § 8.
11. Other Offences declared Treaſon, 26 *H.* 8. *c.* 13. § 2. 28 *H.* 8. *c.* 18.
12. Benefit of Sanctuary taken away in Caſes of High Treaſon, 26 *H.* 8. *c.* 13. § 3.
13. Treaſons committed in foreign Parts to be tried in any County where the King ſhall direct, 26 *H.* 8. *c.* 13. § 4. 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 2. 5 *&* 6 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 11. § 6. Extended to Natives of *Scotland*, 7 *Ann. c.* 21. § 5.
14. Perſons guilty of High Treaſon ſhall forfeit all their Lands of Inheritance, 26 *H.* 8. *c.* 13. § 5. 5 *&* 6 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 11. § 9.
15. Counterfeiting the Sign Manual, or Privy Signet, High Treaſon, 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 2.
16. Treaſons committed in *Wales*, *&c.* to be tried where the King ſhall appoint, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 4.
17. Treaſons committed by Lunaticks, 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 20.
18. Privy Council may order Perſons vehemently ſuſpected, to be tried in any County, 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 23.
19. Peremptory Challenge taken away, 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 23.
20. Repeal of all Treaſons ſince 25 *Ed.* 3. 1 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 12. § 2. with Exceptions, § 8.
21. Preaching, *&c.* againſt the King's Title, the third Offence, 1 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 12. § 6. Repealed, 1 *Mar. ſt.* 1. *c.* 1.
22. High Treaſon to deny the Supremacy, 1 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 12. § 7.
23. To interrupt the Succeſſion of the Crown, 1 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 12. § 9.
24. Wife of one attainted of Treaſon or Felony ſhall be endowed, 1 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 12. § 17.
25. The Wife of one attainted of Treaſon forfeits her Dower, 5 *&* 6 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 11. § 13.
26. Concealing High Treaſon adjudged Miſpriſion of Treaſon, 1 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 12. § 20. 5 *&* 6 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 11. § 11. 1 *&* 2 *Ph. & M. c.* 10. § 8.
27. None ſhall be indicted of Treaſon, Miſpriſion, *&c.* without two Witneſſes, 1 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 12. § 22. 5 *&* 6 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 11. § 12. 1 *Ph. & M. c.* 10. § 11.
28. Third Offence of affirming that the King is a Heretick or Uſurper, made Treaſon, 5 *&* 6 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 11. Repealed, 1 *Mar. ſt.* 1. *c.* 1.
29. With-holding the King's Caſtles or Stores, *&c.* Treaſon, 5 *&* 6 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 11. § 5. 14 *El. c.* 1.
30. Outlawry of a Perſon beyond Sea for High Treaſon, valid, unleſs he ſurrender within the Year, 5 *&* 6 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 11. § 7, 8.
31. All Treaſons and Forfeitures for Treaſon, except thoſe in 25 *Ed.* 3. repealed, 1 *M. ſt.* 1. *c.* 1. § 3.
32. High Treaſon to counterfeit foreign Coins current here, or the Queen's Sign Manual, Privy Signet or Privy Seal, 1 *M. ſt.* 2. *c.* 6.
33. To pray that God would ſhorten the Queen's Days, 1 *&* 2 *Ph. & M. c.* 9.
34. Certain Practices againſt King *Philip* made Treaſon, 1 *&* 2 *Ph. & M. c.* 10.
35. Trials for Treaſon to be according to the Common Law, 1 *&* 2 *Ph. & M. c.* 10. § 7.
36. Counſellors, Procurers, *&c.* in High Treaſon puniſhed as Principals, 1 *&* 2 *Ph. & M. c.* 10. § 13.



37. Importing counterfeit foreign Coins, Treaſon, 1 *&* 2 *Ph. & M. c.* 11.
38. Impugning the Queen's Title, *&c.* 1 *El. c.* 5.
39. Second Refuſal of the old Oath of Supremacy, puniſhed as High Treaſon, 5 *El. c.* 1. § 11.
40. Clipping and impairing Money, Treaſon, 5 *El. c.* 11.—Grantees intitled to Forfeitures, 5 *El. c.* 11. § 3.
41. Certain Offences by Wards, *&c.* made Treaſon during Life of Queen *Elizabeth*, 13 *El. c.* 1.
42. Treaſon for Popiſh Prieſts to remain in the Kingdom, or for Perſons in Popiſh Seminaries not Prieſts, not to return and ſubmit, *&c.* 27 *El. c.* 2. § 3 *&* 5.
43. Reconciling any Perſon, or being reconciled to the See of *Rome*, putting in Uſe the Pope's Bulls, *&c.* Treaſon, 13 *El. c.* 2. 23 *El. c.* 1. 3 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 4. § 22.
44. Conſpiring to enlarge Priſoners committed for Treaſon, 14 *El. c.* 2.
45. No paſt Attainder reverſed after Execution, 28 or 29 *El. c.* 2.
46. Certain Offences by Words made Treaſon, during the Life of *Charles* II. 13 *Car.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 1.
47. Correſponding with Enemies, 3 *W. & M. c.* 13. 3 *&* 4 *Ann. c.* 14.
48. Repairing to *France*, 3 *W. & M. c.* 13. 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 1.
49. Regulations of Trials for High Treaſon, 7 *&* 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 3.
50. Copy of Indictment to be given to Defendant five Days before Trial, 7 *&* 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 3. § 1. After Pretender's Death, it ſhall be given him 10 Days before Trial, with Liſts of Witneſſes and Jury, 7 *Ann. c.* 21. § 11. Defendant may make Defence by Counſel, 7 *&* 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 3. § 1. Extended to Trials upon Impeachments, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30.
51. Any Perſon may be outlawed and thereby attainted, 7 *W.* 3. *c.* 3. § 3.
52. No Attainder without two Witneſſes or Confeſſion, *&c.* 7 *W.* 3. *c.* 3. § 2, 4.
53. On Trial of a Peer, all Peers to be ſummoned, 7 *W.* 3. *c.* 3. § 11.
54. Correſponding with the late King *James*, Treaſon, 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 1.
55. Correſponding with the Pretender, 13 *W.* 3. *c.* 3. § 2.
56. To compaſs the Death of the Princeſs *Anne*, 13 *W.* 3. *c.* 6. § 15.
57. Endeavouring to hinder the Succeſſion, 1 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 17. § 3.
58. Officers or Soldiers beyond Sea correſponding with Enemies, 2 *&* 3 *Ann. c.* 20. § 34.
59. Raiſing Mutiny, diſobeying or reſiſting Officer beyond Sea, Felony, 2 *&* 3 *Ann. c.* 20. § 35.
60. Offences may be tried in *K. B.* 2 *&* 3 *Ann. c.* 20. § 36.
61. Writing in Defence of the Pretender's Claim, Treaſon, 4 *Ann. c.* 8. 6 *Ann. c.* 7.
62. Laws concerning Treaſon extended to *Scotland*, 7 *Ann. c.* 21.
63. After Death of Pretender, no Attainder of High Treaſon ſhall extend to diſheriting any Heir, *&c.* 7 *Ann. c.* 21. § 10. Not to take Effect till after Death of Pretender's Sons, 17 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 39. § 3.
64. Treaſon committed in the Rebellion, to be tried in any County, 1 *Geo.* 1. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 33. 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 9.
65. Jurors in *Scotland* on Trials for Treaſon or Miſpriſion, *&c.* to have 40 *l.* Rent, 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 9. § 4.
66. Counſel allowed to Perſons impeached by the Commons, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30.
67. Treaſons excepted out of general Pardon, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 52. § 51, 53.

68. Aſſiſting tranſported Rebels to return, or correſponding with them, if they go into *France* or *Spain*, Felony without Clergy, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 46. § 2, 3.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Attainder, Bail** 11. **Clergy, Error** 8. **Felony within Clergy,** *Title* **Treaſon, Forfeiture, Franchiſes, King** 27. **Liberties, Money** 12. **Niſi Prius** 12. **Palaces** 6. **Premunire, Recuſants** 18. **Rome** 10. **Scotland, Trial** 7. **Wales, Witneſſes.**

## Treaſurers.

1. County Treaſurers to be choſen by Juſtices of Peace, 43 *El.* *c.* 2. § 14.
2. Treaſurers of particular Subſidies appointed by Parliament, 13 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 34.

## Treaſury. See Exchequer.

## Trees.

1. Proprietors of Trees cut down or taken away, how recompenſed, and Offenders puniſhed, 43 *El.* *c.* 7. 15 *Car.* 2. *c.* 2. § 2.
2. Ingroſſing Oak Bark prohibited, 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 22. § 19.
3. Penalty of ſelling Oaks to be barked, 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 22. § 20.
4. The Houſes of Perſons ſuſpected to have cut or taken them away, to be ſearched, 15 *Car.* 2. *c.* 2. § 2.
5. Perſons deſtroying Plantations puniſhed as Treſpaſſers, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 7. § 5. 1 *Geo.* 1. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 48. 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 16. 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 36. § 6.
6. As Felons, 9 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 22. § 1.
7. Neighbouring Inhabitants, 1 *Geo.* 1. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 48. 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 16.
8. And Hundred anſwerable for Damages, 9 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 22. § 7. 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 36. § 9.
9. Penalty of cutting down, ſpoiling, carrying away, *&c.* in the Night Time, young Trees, Shrubs, or Plants, of 5*s.* Value, 6 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 36.
10. Farther Penalties on taking away or deſtroying Trees, Roots, Shrubs, or Plants, 6 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 48. Extended to Hollies, Thorns, Quickſets, *&c.* in his Majeſty's Foreſts and Chaſes, 9 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 41. § 8.
11. Poplar, Alder, Larch, Maple, and Hornbeam, deemed Timber Trees, and the Penalties for deſtroying them as ſuch, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 33.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Church** 4. **Felony without Clergy,** *Title* **Trees, Foreſt, Fruit, Plantations** 27, *&c.* **Scotland, Stores** 7. **Treſpaſs** 9. **Wood.**

## Trent.

Made navigable, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 20. 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 57. 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 41, & *c.* 48.

## Treſpaſs.

1. Treſpaſſes in Parks and Ponds, 20 *H.* 3. *c.* 11. 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 20.
2. Or in Lands of Spiritual Perſons during a Vacancy, how puniſhed, 52 *H.* 3. *c.* 28.
3. Writ of Treſpaſs ſhall not be had before the Juſtices, without Oath that the Goods amount to 40*s.* *St. Glouc.* 6 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 8. *St. Wall.* 12 *Ed.* 1. *in Appendix.*
4. On Eſſoin in Treſpaſs, Day given before Juſtices in Eyre, 6 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 8.
5. Execution in Treſpaſs by Impriſonment or Amercement, *St. Wall.* 12 *Ed.* 1. *in Appendix.*
6. Treſpaſſes ſhall be determined before Juſtices of both Benches, except they require great Examination, *St. Weſtm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 30.
7. The King ſhall have Suit *de muliere abducta cum bonis viri,* *St. Weſtm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 34.
8. Proceſs granted of Treſpaſs in a former Reign, 2 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 13.
9. Cutting Heads of Waters or Conduit Pipes, burning loaded Carts or Heaps of Wood, cutting out the Tongues of tame Beaſts, cutting off People's Ears, and barking Fruit Trees, puniſhed with treble Damages, *&c.* 37 *H.* 8. *c.* 6. § 4.
10. Cutting Corn, robbing Orchards, damaging Trees, *&c.* puniſhed by whipping, 43 *El.* *c.* 7.
11. In Treſpaſs *Quare clauſum fregit,* Defendant admitted to diſclaim, and plead that the Treſpaſs was involuntary, with a Tender of Amends, 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 16. § 5.
12. Full Coſts to be recovered againſt inferior Tradeſmen and Apprentices for Treſpaſſes in Hunting, 4 & 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 23. § 10.
13. *Capiatur* Fine taken away, 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 12.
14. Penalties on ſtealing Turnips, Potatoes, Cabbages, Parſnips, Peaſe, or Carrots, 23 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 26. § 13. Repealed, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 32. and other Penalties impoſed.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Amerciament** 7. **Attaint** 4, 6. **Cattle** 4. **Conſtable** 2. **Coſts** 21. **Diſtreſs** 22. **Executors** 3. **Forcible Entry, Foreſts** 29. **Game** 19. **Life Eſtates** 7. **Limitations, Outlawry** 6. **Rape** 1. **Suits, Tender** 1. **Trees** 5. **Woods** 10, *&c.*

## Trial.

1. Shall be *per Pares,* *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 29.
2. Of a Deed may be by a Jury alone in Default of the Witneſſes named, *St. Ebor.* 12 *Ed.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 2.
3. A Deed dated where the King's Writ runneth not, ſhall be tried where the Action is brought, 9 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 4.
4. For Trial of foreign Pleas pleaded by Felons, 22 *H.* 8. *c.* 2. *c.* 14. 1 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 12. § 11.
5. If Stroke, *&c.* is in one County and Death in another, Trial to be where Death happens, 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 24. § 2.
6. *Venire* for Trial of any Iſſue at *Weſtminſter* to be *de corpore comitatus,* 4 & 5 *Ann.* *c.* 16. § 6.
7. Perſons committed for Treaſon or Felony, ſhall on their Prayer be indicted the next Term, and tried within the Term following, or bailed, 31 *Car.* 2. *c.* 2. § 7.
8. Witneſſes for Priſoner ſhall be examined upon Oath in Treaſon and Felony, 1 *Ann.* *ſt.* 2. *c.* 9. § 3.
9. Commiſſions to be awarded to inquire of Treaſons or Felonies committed by Peers in *Scotland,* 6 *Ann.* *c.* 23. § 12.
10. Offences in deſtroying Turnpikes, may be tried in any County, 8 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 20. § 3.
11. Liſting Subjects into a foreign Service out of the Kingdom, may be tried in any County, 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30. § 2.
12. Where Plaintiff delays proceeding to Trial, there may be Judgement of Nonſuit, 14 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 17.
13. Where Defendant lives 40 Miles from *London,* ten Days Notice of Trial, 14 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 17. § 4.
14. Such Notice may be countermanded ſix Days before Trial, 14 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 17. § 5.
15. On penal Statutes the *Venire* to be *de corpore comitatus,* 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 18. § 3.
16. Challenge for want of a Knight on the Panel, taken away, 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 18. § 4.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Admiral** 5. **Aſſize** 19. **Attaints** 16. **Bailers** 6. **Clergy** 24. **Conſtable and Marſhal, Evidence** 11. **Felony, Fiſh** 57. **Foreign States** 7. **Juries, Juſtices in Eyre, Juſtices of Oyer and Terminer, Liberties, Lords** 3. **Medietate Linguae,**

guae, Nisi Prius, Nonsuit 4. Palaces 6. Peers 6. Piracy, Plantations 8. Pleading, Records, Scotland, Treason, Wales.

## Trinity. See Blasphemy.

## Trinity-house of Deptford-strand.

Pilots licensed by this Corporation how regulated and governed, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 2[illegible].

*For other Matters, see* **Ships.**

## Trophy Money. See Militia.

## Trout.

None to kill Trouts not being in Season, 1 *El. c.* 17. § 1.

*For other Matters, see* **Fish.**

## Truce-breakers.

1. Truce Breaking declared High Treason, 2 *H.* 5. *c.* 6. Repealed, 20 *H.* 6. *c.* 11.
2. Conservators of Truces and Safe Conducts appointed in Sea Ports, 2 *H.* 5. *c.* 6. 29 *H.* 6. *c.* 2.
3. 2 *H.* 5. *c.* 6. suspended for seven Years, 14 *H.* 6. *c.* 8.
4. Chancellor shall redress Offences in Breach of Truce and Safe Conduct, 31 *H.* 6. *c.* 4.
5. Acts against Truce Breakers confirmed, 14 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 4.

*For other Matters, see* **Safe Conduct.**

## Trust and Trustee. See Execution, Frauds, Idiots, Infants, Parliament, South Sea Company.

## Tumults. See Petition and Riots.

## Tunstead and Happing Hundreds, Norfolk.

For Relief of the Poor in those Hundreds, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 27.

## Turbets.

May be imported as they might have been before 10 & 11 *W.* 3. 1 *Geo.* 1. *st.* 2. *c.* 18. § 10.

*For other Matters, see* **Fish.**

## Turkey Company.

1. Any Subject may be admitted on Payment of 20 *l.* 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 18.
2. Exportation of Gold and Silver subject to By-laws, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 18. § 4.
3. By-laws subject to be revised by Board of Trade, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 18. § 5.
4. No Woollen Goods of *France* to be imported into *Levant* Seas, 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34.
5. Nor *British*, except from *Britain*, 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. § 2.
6. May import *Levant* Goods into *Great Britain* or *Ireland* in Ships belonging to any State in Amity with his Majesty, 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 45. § 1. 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 26. § 1.

*For other Matters, see* **French Goods, &c. Ireland.**

## Turn.

1. Shall be held but twice in the Year, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 35. 31 *Ed.* 3. *st.* 1. *c.* 15.
2. Peers, religious Persons, and Women, privileged from coming, *St. Marleb.* 52 *H.* 3. *c.* 10.
3. Articles to be inquired of in the Turn, *St. Wall.* 12 *Ed.* 1. *in Appendix.*
4. Sheriffs shall make their Inquests by 12 Men, who shall set their Seals, 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 13.
5. Sheriff shall deliver over to the Justices, Indictments taken in the Turn, and shall not make out Process upon them, 1 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 2.
6. Jurors in the Turn shall have 20 *s.* a Year Freehold, or 1 *l.* 6 *s.* 8 *d.* Copyhold, 1 *R.* 3. *c.* 4.

*For other Matters, see* **County Court.**

## Turnips. See Trespass.

## Turnpikes.

1. Breaking or cutting them down a Trespass, 1 *Geo.* 2. *st.* 2. *c.* 19. § 1.
2. Charges of Prosecution defrayed out of Tolls, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 33. § 3.
3. Turnpikes illegally erected, to be removed by Order of Quarter Sessions, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 33. § 4.
4. The general Laws relating to, reduced into one Act, 7 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 40. Repealed, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 84. § 86.
5. Tolls for repairing them, and Officers for collecting such Tolls, exempt from Taxes, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 6. § 119.
6. The general Laws relating to Turnpikes reduced into one Act, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 84.
7. Weighing Engines to be erected, and Limitation of the Weights of Carriages and Tolls thereon, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 84. § 1. 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 82. § 1, 2, 4.
8. Duty of Toll-gatherers, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 84. § 2.
9. Surveyors to make Places for turning Carriages where Weighing Engines are erected, *Id.* § 4.
10. Former Acts for repairing Turnpike Roads continued for five Years, if Engines are erected, *Id.* § 5. Explained and amended, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 36.
11. Not to extend to Carriages used in Husbandry, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 84. § 6. 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 82. § 3.
12. Where two or more Turnpike Roads meet, one Engine may be erected to serve all, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 84. § 8.
13. Penalty of unloading Goods to evade Tolls, *Id.* § 10.
14. Penalty on turning Carriages out of the Road to evade Toll, *Id.* § 11.
15. Regulation of Wheels for Carriages above twenty Miles from *London*, *Id.* § 12. Repealed, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 14. § 2.
16. Limitation of Number of Horses, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 84. § 13. Carriages on Rollers excepted, *Id.* § 4.
17. Limitation of Informations three Days, and Action one Month, *Id.* § 15.
18. Carriages weighed may be drawn by any Number of Horses, *Id.* § 16. Repealed, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 82. § 1.
19. Penalty of taking off Horses, or altering Wheels to evade the Toll, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 84. § 17.
20. Additional Number of Horses to draw broad-wheeled Carriages up Hill, *Id.* § 18.
21. Or to draw Carriages through Snow or Ice, *Id.* § 19.
22. Narrow-wheeled Waggons not to be drawn by Horses in Pairs, *Id.* § 20.
23. Penalty on driving Waggons contrary to this Act, *Id.* § 21.
24. Extraordinary Tolls granted for particular Roads, may be mitigated, *Id.* § 22.
25. Additional and double Tolls on narrow-wheeled Waggons, *Id.* § 23. Suspended, 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 44. § 1. Repealed, 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 28.
26. No Exemption to be claimed, unless for Carriages with six

Inch Fellies, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 84. § 24. Nor unleſs the Fellies and Tires are flat, *Id.* § 25. Explained, 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 39. § 2.

27. Carriages on Rollers of 16 Inches, exempted from Tolls for a limited Time, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 84. § 26. 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 82. § 5.
28. Carriages excepted from the Reſtrictions of this Act, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 84. § 27.
29. Penalty on fraudulently taking the Benefit of Exemptions, *Id.* § 28.
30. Rules as to reducing or advancing the Tolls with Conſent of the Creditors, *Id.* § 29, 30.
31. Rules as to farming the Tolls, *Id.* § 31.
32. Statute Duty how to be performed, *Id.* § 32.
33. Where Turnpike Roads are indicted, the Court may proportion the Fine and Coſts between the Inhabitants and Truſtees, *Id.* § 33.
34. No Toll for only croſſing a Turnpike Road, *Id.* § 34. Repealed, 14 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 57.
35. For enforcing Payment of Money ſubſcribed towards Turnpike Roads, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 34. § 35.
36. Surveyor not to be intereſted in the Contracts, *Id.* § 36.
37. Penalty of Obſtructions being left on Turnpike Roads, *Id.* § 37.
38. Or making Encroachments, *Id.* § 38.
39. On damaging or deſtroying Mile Stones or Cauſeway Poſts, *Id.* § 39.
40. On Miſbehaviour in Drivers of Carriages, *Id.* § 40.
41. Direction Poſts to be put up at Croſs Roads, *Id.* § 41.
42. Deſtroying Turnpike Gates, Houſes, Engines, *&c.* Felony, *Id.* § 42.
43. Qualifications of Truſtees where not fixed by particular Acts, *Id.* § 44.
44. No Keeper of Publick-houſe to be a Truſtee, or hold any Place of Profit, *Id.* § 46.
45. Mortgagees in Poſſeſſion of Tolls to account on Oath, *Id.* § 52.
46. Appointment and Duty of Gate-keepers, *Id.* § 54, 55, 56, 57.
47. Juſtices may transfer Part of the Statute Duty from Turnpikes to Pariſh Roads, *Id.* § 58.
48. Juſtices in *Wales* at *Michaelmas* Seſſions, may allow additional Number of Horſes, *Id.* § 59.
49. No Toll on Carriages carrying Materials for Highways, *Id.* § 60.
50. Rules as to gathering Stones from common Fields, or incloſed Lands, *Id.* § 61.
51. Truſtees may agree with Perſons liable by Tenure to repair Highways, *Id.* § 62.
52. Perſons liable to repair old Highways ſtopt up, ſhall be liable to repair a Proportion of the new one, *Id.* § 63.
53. Treaſurers and Surveyors to give Security, *Id.* § 65.
54. Tables of the Tolls and Weights to be fixed up at all Gates, *Id.* § 66.
55. Two Oxen to be conſidered as one Horſe, *Id.* § 67.
56. The Name and Place of Abode of the Owner to be put on every Waggon, *&c.* and on every Coach, Poſt Chaiſe, *&c.* let to hire, and the Words *Common Stage Waggon*, or *Cart*, on every ſuch Carriage, travelling Stages from Town to Town, *Id.* § 68.
57. The Tire of all Waggons, Carts, *&c.* to be flat, *Id.* § 69. Repealed, 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 39. § 1.
58. The Powers granted by the Highway Act, may be uſed for the Benefit of Turnpikes, in certain Caſes, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 84. § 70.
59. Forms of Proceedings, *Id.* § 72. and the Schedule to the Act.
60. Penalty on Conſtables, and all Perſons having Salaries, neglecting to execute the Act, *Id.* § 73.
61. On reſiſting the Execution of it, *Id.* § 75.
62. Penalties how to be recovered and applied, *Id.* § 76.
63. Limitation of Actions, *Id.* § 85.
64. Leſſees of Tolls may be releaſed from their Contracts at the End of the current Year, 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 44. § 2.
65. Limitation of Exemption from Toll for Cattle driven to or from Water or Paſture, 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 16.
66. Truſtees under Turnpike Acts, enabled to meet and act, though having neglected to meet or adjourn regularly, 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 63.
67. The Act, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 84. except ſuch Parts as are repealed, extended to all Roads made ſince the paſſing it, 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 20.

*For other Matters, ſee* Felonies within and without Clergy, *Title* Turnpikes, Highways, Mail Coaches.

## Turpentine. See Drugs, Fire.

## Tutors. See Schools.

## Tweed River.

1. For building a Bridge over that River, 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 56. 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 11.
2. For regulating and improving the Fiſheries in that River, 11 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 27. 15 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 46.

## Tyndal. See Examſhire.

## Tyne River.

1. For building a temporary Bridge over it, between *Newcaſtle* and *Gateſide*, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 100. 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 78.
2. For building a Stone Bridge over it, oppoſite *Hexham*, 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 44. 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 78.

*For other Matters, ſee* Durham.

## Tythe. See Tithe.

---

# V.

## Vacations. See Biſhops and Eccleſiaſtical Perſons.

## Vagrants.

1. Giving Alms to a Perſon able to work prohibited, 23 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 7. 11 *H.* 7. *c.* 2.
2. To be impriſoned by the Sheriff, 25 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 7.
3. Juſtices of Peace, *&c.* to bind Vagrants to good Behaviour, 7 *R.* 2. *c.* 5.
4. Roberdeſmen, Drawlatches, and ſuſpicious Perſons to be arreſted, 5 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 14.
5. A Servant at the End of his Term ſhall not depart out of the Hundred, 12 *R.* 2. *c.* 3.
6. Beggars able to work ſhall be ſet in the Stocks, 12 *R.* 2. *c.* 7.
7. Priſoners arrived from beyond Sea ſhall have Paſſes from the Magiſtrates, 12 *R.* 2. *c.* 8.
8. Puniſhment of Vagrants and thoſe that relieve them, 19 *H.* 7. *c.* 12. 22 *H.* 8. *c.* 12. 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 25. 1 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 3.

*c.* 3. 3 & 4 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 16. 5 & 6 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 2. 2 & 3 *Ph.* & *M.* *c.* 5. 5 *El.* *c.* 3. 14 *El.* *c.* 4. 18 *El.* *c.* 3. 39 *El.* *c.* 4. 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 7. 7 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 4.

9. Punishment by gaoling, boring through the Ear, &c. repealed, 35 *El.* *c.* 7. § 24.
10. Wandering Soldiers or Mariners shall settle to Labour, and shall have a Testimonial from a Justice of Peace, 39 *El.* *c.* 17.
11. General privy Search to be made for Vagrants, &c. 7 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 4.
12. For apprehending Vagrants, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 12. § 16. 12 *Ann. st.* 2. *c.* 23.
13. Justices may transport Rogues and Vagrants, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 12. § 23.
14. Constables may make Rates for reimbursing the Charge of conveying Vagrants, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 18.
15. Vagrants passed by Constables to be brought before a Justice, 11 & 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 18.
16. Justices to set down the Rates for conveying Vagrants, 1 *Ann. st.* 2. *c.* 13. § 6.
17. Vagrants to be put into the Queen's Sea-service, 2 & 3 *Ann.* *c.* 6. § 16.
18. Justices to make Rates for conveying Vagrants, 5 *Ann.* *c.* 32.
19. General Directions concerning Vagrants, 12 *Ann. st.* 2. *c.* 23. 13 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 24. 17 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 5. Extended by 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 88.
20. Breaking out of House of Correction Felony, 17 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 5. § 9.
21. Directions for passing them into *Ireland*, *Jersey*, *Guernsey*, &c. 17 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 5. § 14.
22. Directions concerning Women delivered in the Street, 17 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 5. § 25.
23. Vagrants, whose Settlements cannot be found, may be sent to the Plantations, 17 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 5. § 28.
24. End-gatherers deemed Rogues and Vagrants, 13 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 23. § 8.
25. Players acting within five Miles of the Universities, deemed Vagabonds, 10 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 1. Or acting without Licence, 10 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 28.
26. Justices may examine a Vagrant upon Oath, and for want of Bail commit him till the Assizes, 25 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 36. § 12.
27. Method of conveying Vagrants, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. § 2.
28. Act, 17 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 5. (ante No. 19. & seq.) extended, 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 88.

*For other Matters, see* **Bastard** 10. **County Rates, Egyptians, Felonies without Clergy,** *Title* **Forgery, Houses of Correction, Poor, Soldiers** 11.

## Venire. See Juries, Oyer and Terminer, Pleadings, Trial.

## Venue.

1. Attornies shall be sworn not to bring Suits in foreign Counties, 4 *H.* 4. *c.* 18.
2. After a *Venire* returned, if any Party plead a foreign Plea, *puis darrein continuance*, it should be tried by the Jury returned, 23 *H.* 6. *c* 11.
3. Writs of *Venire* to be *de corpore comitatus*, 4 *Ann.* *c.* 16. § 6.

*For other Matters, see* **Juries** *and* **Trials.**

## Verdict.

1. The Justices shall take Special Verdicts in Assizes, *St. Westm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 30.
2. Verdicts to be returned in Bank, 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 30. § 2.
3. Penalty on a Judge or Clerk changing a Verdict, 8 *R.* 2. *c.* 4.

*For other Matters, see* **Abatement** 23. **Amendment** 4. **Error** 13. **Judgement** 5.

## Verdigrease.

To encourage the Manufactory of it in *Great Britain*, and imposing a Duty on foreign Verdigrease imported, 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 32.

## Verge.

Privileges of the Verge to be used as formerly, 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 12. § 21.

*For other Matters, see* **Palaces.**

## Verjuice. See Vinegar.

## Verniew River. See Severn.

## Vesses or Set Cloths. See Drapery.

## Vessels. See Beer, Fish, and Soap.

## Vestries.

For regulating select Vestries, 15 *Car.* 2. *c.* 5.

## Vi et Armis. See Indictments.

## Vicars, Parsons, and Curates.

1. There shall be a secular Vicar endowed upon every Appropriation, 15 *R.* 2. *c.* 6. 4 *H.* 4. *c.* 12.
2. Profits arising during Vacancy of Benefice go to next Incumbent, 28 *H.* 8. *c.* 11.
3. Incumbent may devise Corn sown on his Glebe, 28 *H.* 8. *c.* 11. § 6.
4. Where the King shall have the Advowson of Vicarages, 1 *El.* *c.* 4. § 25.
5. Qualifications for Benefice with Cure, of the yearly Value of 30*l.* 13 *El.* *c.* 12. § 6.
6. Deprived for holding Doctrine contrary to the Articles, 13 *El.* *c.* 12. § 2.
7. What Age, and what subscribing and reading of Articles requisite, 13 *El.* *c.* 12. § 3. 23 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 28. § 2.
8. Simoniacal Presentations, 31 *El.* *c.* 6. § 2. 12 *Ann. st.* 2. *c.* 12.
9. Reading and Assent to the Common Prayer, for a Benefice with Cure, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 4. § 6, 7. 23 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 28. § 1.
10. Penalty for accepting Benefice, without Priest's Orders, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 4. § 14.
11. Owners of Impropriations may annex them to the Parsonage or Vicarage, 17 *Car.* 2. *c.* 3. § 7.
12. Incumbents not having 100*l.* a-Year may purchase to themselves and their Successors, without Licence of Mortmain, 17 *Car.* 2. *c.* 3. § 8.
13. Augmentations of small Vicarages and Curacies by Reservations in Leases of Tithes perpetuated, 29 *Car.* 2. *c.* 8.
14. Augmentations of small Livings provided for by erecting a Corporation to receive a Grant of the First-Fruits and Tenths from the Crown, and Grants from private Persons, 2 & 3 *Ann.* *c.* 11. 1 *Geo.* 1. *st.* 2. *c.* 10.
15. Not to prejudice former Grants of First Fruits, &c. 2 & 3 *Ann.* *c.* 11. § 3. 5 *Ann.* *c.* 24. § 3. 3 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 10. § 5.
16. Rectors, &c. may purchase Lands to the yearly Value of 200*l.* 10 *Ann.* *c.* 11. § 10.

17. Bishops

17. Biſhops enabled to appoint Stipends for Curates, 12 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 12.
18. Where a Preſentation is invalid for want of a Stamp. See **Stamps.**
19. Incumbent not provided with a proper Houſe, may borrow Money on Glebe and Tithes for building or Repairs, 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 53. § 1.
20. Intereſt and Principal, how to be paid, *Id.* § 6.
21. Money received for Dilapidations to be applied in Part Payment, *Id.* § 9.
22. Schedule of Forms, *Id.*

*For other Matters, ſee* **Advowſon, Appropriations, Chaplains, Churches, Clergymen, Eccleſiaſtical Courts, Firſt Fruits, Juris Utrum, Oaths, Quare Impedit, Reſidence.**

## Victuals and Victuallers.

1. Inquiry to be made in Eyre if Butchers and Cooks ſell wholeſome Victuals, *Judic. Pillor.* 51 *H.* 3. *ſt.* 6. § 3.
2. Magiſtrates keeping Aſſize of Victuals ſhall not ſell Wine or Victuals, *St. Ebor.* 12 *Ed.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 6. 6 *R.* 2. *c.* 9.
3. Reſtraint of Exceſs of Tables, *St. de Cibar.* 10 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 3.
4. Shall be ſold at reaſonable Prices, 23 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 6.
5. May be ſold freely in *London*, and Defaults redreſſed by Mayor and Aldermen, 31 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 10.
6. Prices fixed, 37 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 3.
7. Shall be ſold by Retail by *Londoners* only, 42 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 7.
8. Aliens in Amity may retail their Victuals in *London*, 6 *R.* 2. *c.* 10. Repealed, 7 *R.* 2. *c.* 11. Enforced by 1 *H.* 4. *c.* 17.
9. Shall take reaſonable Gains at Diſcretion of the Juſtices, 13 *R.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 8. 2 *H.* 6. *c.* 14.
10. Patents ſhall not be granted of the Survey of Victuals, 12 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 8.
11. When a Victualler is choſen chief Magiſtrate of a Town, *&c.* two Men ſhall be elected to have the Correction of Victuals, 3 *H.* 8. *c.* 8.
12. Prices to be fixed by Lords of the Council, and by chief Magiſtrates of Towns, 25 *H.* 8. *c.* 2.
13. Shall not be exported without Licence, 25 *H.* 8. *c.* 2. § 5. 1 & 2 *Ph. & M. c.* 5.
14. Conſpiracies of Victuallers and Handicraftſmen to raiſe their Prices, prohibited on Pain of Pillory, *&c.* 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 15.
15. Corn, Beef, *&c.* may be exported, when they do not exceed limited Prices, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 4. § 11. 22 *Car.* 2. *c.* 13.
16. Importation of foreign Beef, Pork, and Bacon, prohibited, 18 *Car.* 2. *c.* 2. 20 *Car.* 2. *c.* 7.
17. Beef, Pork, Bacon, Butter, Cheeſe, and Candles, may be exported, 22 *Car.* 2. *c.* 13. § 4.
18. Duty on Butter and Cheeſe exported, 22 *Car.* 2. *c.* 13. § 5.
19. Beef, *&c.* may be exported free, 3 *W. & M. c.* 8.
20. Importation of foreign Bacon permitted, 5 *W. & M. c.* 2. § 4.
21. Tax on Victuallers in *London*, in Conſideration of their being prohibited to ſend out Pots, 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 12. Repealed, 16 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 12.
22. Exportation reſtrained for a Year, 14 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 3.
23. May be imported from *Ireland* into *Scotland*, in Time of Dearth, 14 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 7.
24. Importation of ſalted Beef, Pork, and Butter, from *Ireland* allowed for ſix Months, 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 28. § 1. 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 1.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Alehouſes, Butcher, Butter, Cattle, Corn, Foreſtallers, Highways** 56. **Holydays** 9. **London** 13. **Merchants** 19, *&c.* **Plantations** 68. **Salt, Scotland, Wine.**

## View.

1. In what Caſes it ſhall not be granted, *St. Weſtm.* 2. *Ed.* 1. *c.* 48. *Stat. de Viſc. &c. incerti temp. in Appendix.* 13
2. For ordering View before Trial, 4 *Ann. c.* 16. § 8.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Juries.**

## Villeins.

1. Shall be amerced, ſaving his Wainage, 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 14.
2. To be ſworn of Inqueſts for want of Freemen, *St. Exon.* 14 *Ed.* 1.
3. The Lord ſhall be preferred to any other Maſter in retaining his Villein for a Servant, provided he does not retain more than are neceſſary, 23 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 1.
4. Lord may alledge Villenage by way of Exception, or ſeize his Villein, notwithſtanding *Libertate probanda* depending, 25 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 5. *c.* 18.
5. Counterplea of the Exception of Conuſance of Villenage, 37 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 17.
6. Commiſſions to inquire of rebellious Villeins, 1 *R.* 2. *c.* 6.
7. Lord ſhall not be barred of his Villein by his Anſwer in Law, 9 *R.* 2. *c.* 2.
8. King's Villeins in *North Wales* obliged to do ſame Services as before, 25 *H.* 6.
9. Exception of Villenage, 3 *H.* 7. *c.* 2. § 4.

## Vinegar, Vinegar-beer, and Verjuice.

| | *l.* | *s.* | *d.* | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1. Every Ton of Vinegar imported for defraying the Expence of Coinage, pays —— | 0 | 10 | 0 | 18 *Car.* 2. *c.* 5. § 6. |
| 2. And every Ton of Vinegar imported, — | 8 | 0 | 0 | 1 *Ja.* 2. *c.* 3. § 2. |
| 3. And if by *Engliſhmen*, | 4 | 10 | 0 | 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. § 25. |
| 4. And if by Strangers, | 6 | 0 | 0 | 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. § 25. |
| 5. Every Barrel of Vinegar, or Liquor prepared for Vinegar, that hath run through Rape, *&c.* —— —— | 0 | 8 | 0 | 2 *W. & M. ſeſſ.* 2. *c.* 10. § 2. |
| 6. And —— | 0 | 4 | 0 | 4 *W. & M. c.* 3. § 2. |
| 7. And —— | 0 | 4 | 0 | 5 *W. & M. c.* 7. § 27. |
| 8. And —— | 0 | 4 | 0 | 5 *W. & M. c.* 20. § 10. |
| 9. And every Barrel of Vinegar-beer made of *Engliſh* Materials, — | 0 | 0 | 6 | 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 23. § 6. |
| 10. And —— | 0 | 0 | 6 | 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 24. § 20. |
| 11. And —— | 0 | 0 | 6 | 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 5. § 1. |
| 12. And —— | 0 | 3 | 0 | 2 *W. & M. ſeſſ.* 2. *c.* 10. § 2. |
| 13. And —— | 0 | 1 | 6 | 5 *W. & M. c.* 7. § 27. |
| 14. And —— | 0 | 1 | 6 | 5 *W. & M. c.* 20. § 10. |
| 15. And made of *Engliſh* or foreign Materials, | 0 | 8 | 0 | 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 21. § 9. |
| | 0 | 2 | 4 | 4 *Ann. c.* 6. § 9. |
| 16. And —— | 0 | 0 | 9 | 8 *Ann. c.* 7. § 1. |

17. Drawback on Exportation of Vinegar, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. § 25.
18. Penalties on concealing from the Gauger, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 30. § 16, *&c.*
19. Duties by former Acts taken off, and new Duty impoſed, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 21. § 8, *&c.*
20. What deemed Vinegar or Liquors preparing for Vinegar, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 21. § 11.
21. Thirty-four Gallons a Barrel of Vinegar, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 21. § 15.
22. Informations againſt Vinegar-maker for falſe or Miſentry, *&c.* to be laid within three Months, 12 & 13 *W.* 3. *c.* 11. § 17.

23. Made

23. Made for Pickles for Sale to pay Duties, 8 *Ann. c.* 7. § 4.
24. Made by Manufactures of White Lead exempt from Duties, 8 *Ann. c.* 7. § 5.
25. Verjuice bought or made for Sale how chargeable with Duties, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 30. § 28.
26. Every Hogshead of Verjuice to pay 5 *d.* 8 *Ann. c.* 7. § 1.
27. Additional Duty of 8 *l. per* Ton on *French* Vinegar imported, 3 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 12. And on all other Vinegar imported, 4 *l. per* Ton, *Id.*
28. Additional Duty of 8 *l.* 8 *s. per* Ton on *French* Vinegar, and 4 *l.* 4 *s.* on all other Vinegar imported, 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 27.
29. 8 *l.* more on *French* Vinegar, and 4 *l.* on all other, 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 30. § 1.

*For other Matters, see* **Customs, Excise, Gauging** 2.

## Vintners.

Inquiry in Eyre to be made of the Goodness and Measure of their Wines, *Judic. Pillor.* 51 *H.* 3. *st.* 6. § 2.

*For other Matters, see* **Ale, &c. Wines.**

## Visitor.

1. The King to be Visitor of religious Foundations, that were exempt from the Ordinary's Visitation, 25 *H.* 8. *c.* 21. § 20.
2. Abbeys, *&c.* exempt from Ordinary Visitation, to be subject to such Visitation as the King should appoint, 31 *H.* 8. *c.* 13. § 23.
3. Queen *Mary* impowered to make Statutes for the Collegiate Churches founded by King *Henry* VIII. 1 *Mar. st.* 3. *c.* 9.
4. The Crown to visit *Manchester* College, while the Wardenship is held by the Bishop of *Chester*, 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 29.

**Uncustomed Goods.** See Customs and India Goods.

**Under Sheriff.** See Sheriff.

**Uniformity.** See Service and Sacraments.

## Union of Churches.

1. Poor Churches within a Mile of each other may be united, 37 *H.* 8. *c.* 21.
2. Union of Churches in Towns Corporate, 17 *Car.* 2. *c.* 3.
3. Impropriators may give Tithes without Licence of Mortmain, 17 *Car.* 2. *c.* 3. § 7.
4. Union of Churches in *London*, 22 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. § 62.
5. Parishioners of the Parish united, to contribute to Repairs, *&c.* 4 *W.* & *M. c.* 12.

*For other Matters, see* **York.**

**Union of England and Scotland.** See Scotland.

## Universities.

1. What Clerks residing shall be dispensed with from Residence, 28 *H.* 8. *c.* 13.
2. Purveyors not to take Victuals within five Miles of the Universities, 2 & 3 *Ph.* & *M. c.* 15. 13 *El. c.* 21.
3. Grants to Universities, *&c.* in Discharge of Payment of First-fruits and Tenths confirmed, 1 *El. c.* 4. § 34.
4. Franchises confirmed, 13 *El. c.* 29.
5. On College Leases a third Part of the Rent reserved in Corn, 18 *El. c.* 6.
6. Penalty for taking Reward for a Vote for a Scholarship, *&c.* 31 *El. c.* 6.
7. Where any Fellow, *&c.* resigns for Reward, the Person for whom it is given made incapable, *&c.* 31 *El. c.* 6. § 3.
8. Universities and Royal Colleges excepted out of the Statute of charitable Uses, 43 *El. c.* 4. § 2.
9. Presentation to Benefices belonging to Papists given to the Universities, 13 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 5. § 18, 19. 1 *W.* & *M. c.* 26. 12 *Ann. c.* 14.
10. May file Bill in Equity to discover Trusts, 12 *Ann. st.* 2. *c.* 14. § 4.
11. Pending *Quare impedit*, a Rule may be made for examining Patron and Clerk, 12 *Ann. st.* 2. *c.* 14. § 5.
12. Incumbents of united Churches to be Graduates, 17 *Car.* 2. *c.* 3. § 6.
13. Presentee to reside, 1 *W.* & *M. c.* 26. § 6.
14. Collegians refusing to take the Oaths, King may nominate Person to succeed, 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 13. § 12.
15. *Mandamus* to admit King's Nominee, § 13.
16. Vice Chancellor of *Cambridge* may act as Justice of the County without landed Qualification, 7 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 10.
17. Universities and Royal Colleges excepted out of the Mortmain Act, 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 36. § 4.
18. Colleges possessed of more Advowsons than a Moiety of the Fellows, not to purchase more, 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 36. § 5.
19. Players not to act within five Miles of the Universities, 10 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19.
20. Distillers selling Wine in *Cambridge* to take Licences, 10 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 3.
21. Grants made by Papists of Ecclesiastical Livings vested in the Universities void, 11 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 17. § 5.
22. Wine not to be retailed in the Universities without their Licence, 17 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 40. § 11.
23. Union of two Colleges in the University of *St. Andrews*, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 32.
24. Butlers, *&c.* of Universities exempt from Duty on Servants, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 43. § 9.

*For other Matters, see* **Alehouses** 6. **Aliens** 8. **Beer, &c.** 12. **Books** 8. **Bread** 7. **Charitable Uses** 4. **Ecclesiastical Courts, &c. Excise** 16. **Fairs** 9. **First Fruits** 21. **Houses** 6. **Justices of Peace** 34. **Leather** 23. **Mortmain** 48. **Oaths, Parliament** 69. **Post Office** 9. **Residence** 5. **Scotland, Service, &c.** 5, 7, *&c.* **Soldiers** 13. **Wines** 39.

## Unrated Goods.

What Drawback on unrated Goods exported, 2 & 3 *Ann. c.* 9. § 9.

*For other Matters, see* **Drugs.**

**Volunteers.** See Soldiers.

## Voucher.

1. Vouchee before Justices in Eyre shall be summoned for the third or fourth Day, *St. Marleb.* 52 *H.* 3. *c.* 26.
2. Counterplea given in *Mortdancester*, that the Tenant was the first that entered, *St. Westm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 40.
3. Not to be out of the Line, *Id.*
4. In a Writ of Right, that the Vouchee, *&c.* had not Seisin since the Time of whose Seisin the Demandant counts, *Id.*
5. Proceedings on foreign Voucher in *London*, 6 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 12. 9 *Ed.* 1.
6. Counterplea given by *St. Westm.* 1. *c.* 40. shall be received though Vouchee be present, *St. de Voc.* 20 *Ed.* 1. *st.* 1.
7. Averment that Vouchee is dead, or that there is no such Person, shall be received, 14 *Ed.* 3. *st.* 1. *c.* 18.

*For other Matters, see* **Recovery, Warranty.**

## Upholſters.

1. Shall not make Beds and other Wares deceitfully, 11 *H.* 7. *c.* 19. 5 & 6 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 23.
2. Beds ſtuffed with Flocks may be carried on board Ships for neceſſary Uſe, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 32. § 11.

## Upton upon Severn.

For repairing the Bridge there, 3 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 24.

## Upwell Fen.

For draining that Fen, 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 16. 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 19.

## Uſes and Truſts.

1. Lands of which certain Traitors were ſeiſed to the Uſe of others, not forfeited, 11 *R.* 2. *c.* 4. 21 *R.* 2. *c.* 3. 5 *H.* 4. 7 *H.* 4. *c.* 5. § 12.
2. Aſſize or other Action may be maintained againſt Pernor of Profits, 1 *R.* 2. *c.* 9. 4 *H.* 4. *c.* 7. 11 *H.* 6. *c.* 3. 1 *H.* 7. *c.* 1.
3. Acts of *Ceſtuy que Uſe* good againſt his Feoffees, 1 *R.* 3. *c.* 1.
4. Eſtates of which the King was ſeiſed to Uſe, veſted in Cofeoffees, 1 *R.* 3. *c.* 5.
5. Heir of *Ceſtuy que Uſe* within Age, ſhall be in Ward, *&c.* 4 *H.* 7. *c.* 17.
6. Lands in Uſe made liable to Incumbrances of *Ceſtuy que Uſe*, 19 *H.* 7. *c.* 15.
7. Uſes transferred to legal Eſtates, 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 10.
8. *Ceſtuy que Uſe* of Rent deemed in Poſſeſſion, 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 10. § 4, 5.
9. No Eſtate of Freehold to ariſe by Bargain and Sale without Inrolment, 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 16.
10. Truſts ſhall be created and aſſigned by Writing, 29 *Car.* 2. *c.* 3. § 7.
11. Lands liable to Incumbrances of *Ceſtuy que Truſt*, and Aſſets by Deſcent, 29 *Car.* 2. *c.* 3. § 10.
12. Uſes of Fines and Recoveries may be declared by Deeds executed afterwards, 4 *Ann.* *c.* 16. § 15.

*For other Matters, ſee* Fines, Heirs, Jointures, Wills.

## Uſurpation. See Advowſon and Quare Impedit.

## Uſury.

1. Shall not run againſt any within Age, *St. Mert.* 20 *H.* 3. *c.* 5.
2. Prohibited to the *Jews*, *St. de Judeiſmo, incerti temp.* Vol. 1. p. 189.
3. Puniſhed after Offender's Death, 15 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 5.
4. Bargains by Name of dry Exchange, void, 3 *H.* 7. *c.* 5.
5. Penalty of Brokers of uſurious Bargains, 3 *H.* 7. *c.* 6. 13 *El.* *c.* 8.
6. Uſurious Contracts puniſhed with Forfeiture of a Moiety, 11 *H.* 7. *c.* 8.
7. No Intereſt above ten *per Cent.* 37 *H.* 8. *c.* 9. 13 *El.* *c.* 8.
8. Brokers and Solicitors of Contracts incur *Premunire*, 13 *El.* *c.* 8. § 4.
9. Uſury againſt 37 *H.* 8. *c.* 9. puniſhable by Eccleſiaſtical Law, 13 *El.* *c.* 8. § 9.
10. Uſury generally prohibited, 5 & 6 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 20. 13 *El.* *c.* 8. § 5.
11. Puniſhable by the Eccleſiaſtical Law, 13 *El.* *c.* 8. § 9.
12. Intereſt limited to eight *per Cent.* 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 17. To ſix *per Cent.* 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 13. To five *per Cent.* 12 *Ann.* *ſt.* 2. *c.* 16.

*For other Matters, ſee* Brokers, Infants.

## Utlawry. See Outlawry.

## Urbridge.

For taking down and rebuilding the Market-houſe, and paving and lighting the Town, and other Purpoſes, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 16.

---

# W.

## Wager of Law.

1. Not required without Witneſs, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 28.
2. For Plaintiff *ſe nihil recepiſſe, &c. St. Wall.* 12 *Ed.* 1. *in Appendix.*
3. Shall be admitted in *London* notwithſtanding Plaintiff's Papers, 38 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 5.
4. Granted in Treſpaſs, for Treſpaſſes committed by Compulſion in an Inſurrection, 6 *R.* 2. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 5.
5. Where Plaintiff ſuggeſts an Account taken, the Juſtices may examine him or his Attorney, and admit Defendant to his Law, 5 *H.* 4. *c.* 8.
6. Trials in *Wales* to be by Wager of Law or Verdict of ſix Men, 34 & 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 26. § 74.

## Wagers.

Thoſe relating to the Publick prohibited, 7 *Ann.* *c.* 16. Exp.

*For other Matters, ſee* Brokers 14. Inſurance 16.

## Wages. See Artificers, Brandy, Drapery, Labourers, Manufactures, Painters, Parliament, Seamen, Silk, Taylors, Wool.

## Waggons and Waggoners. See Carts; and as to Duty, ſee Coaches.

## Wainſcot.

Duties on Importation, 2 *W.* & *M.* *ſeſſ.* 2. *c.* 4. § 8.

## Wakefield, York.

For paving Part of the Town, 11 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 44.

## Walderſey Fen.

For draining the Fens of *Walderſey* and *Cooldham* in the *Iſle of Ely*, 4 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 13.

## Wales.

1. The King is ſovereign Lord, and ſhall do Right in Default of the Lords, *St. Weſtm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 17.
2. United to *England*, *St. Wall.* 12 *Ed.* 1.
3. Directions for Execution of Office of Sheriff, Coroner, *&c.* *St. Wall.* 12 *Ed.* 1. *in Appendix.*
4. They ſhall be intendent to the Juſtices of *Cheſter*, and anſwer in the Exchequer there, 12 *Ed.* 1.
5. Lords of the *Marches* ſhall be attendant to Crown of *England*, 28 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 2.

6. *Welſhmen*

6. *Welſhmen* diſabled from purchaſing Lands in next *Engliſh* Counties, 2 *H.* 4. *c.* 12. And to find Surety for their good Behaviour, *Id.*
7. If the *Welſh* do not reſtore Diſtreſſes taken in *England* upon Requeſt, Repriſals to be made, 2 *H.* 4. *c.* 16.
8. No *Engliſhman* to be convict at the Suit of a *Welſhman* in *Wales*, but by an *Engliſh* Jury, 2 *H.* 4. *c.* 19. 4 *H.* 4. *c.* 26.
9. Minſtrels and Vagabonds prohibited, 4 *H.* 4. *c.* 27.
10. *Welſhmen* not to go armed, 4 *H.* 4. *c.* 29. 26 *H.* 8. *c.* 6. § 4.
11. Victual and Armour ſhall not be carried into *Wales*, 4 *H.* 4. *c.* 30.
12. *Welſhmen* not to be Officers in *Wales*, 4 *H.* 4. *c.* 32.
13. For Felonies in *South Wales*, the Countries where the Felons were born ſhall make Satisfaction, unleſs they apprehend them, 9 *H.* 4. *c.* 3.
14. Felons in *Wales* ſhall anſwer to Indictments where they are taken, and not diſclaim in the Seigniory, 9 *H.* 4. *c.* 4.
15. Lords in *Wales* to take and execute thoſe that are outlawed for Felonies in *England*, 2 *H.* 5. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 5.
16. Taking *Engliſhmen* or their Goods, and carrying them into *Wales*, Treaſon, 20 *H.* 6. *c.* 3. 27 *H.* 6. *c.* 4. Extended to Duchy of *Lancaſter*, 28 *H.* 6. *c.* 4.
17. Penalty of importing Goods into *Wales*, and then into *England*, without paying Cuſtom, 20 *H.* 6. *c.* 7.
18. *Welſhmen* outlawed for Felony or Treaſon, and flying to *Herefordſhire*, ſhall be purſued with Hue and Cry, 23 *H.* 6. *c.* 4.
19. Grants of Fairs, and Licences to bake and brew in *North Wales*, repealed, 25 *H.* 6.
20. For the ſtrict Cuſtody of Jurors in *Wales*, 26 *H.* 8. *c.* 4.
21. Penalty of Ferrymen tranſporting Offenders over the *Severn*, 26 *H.* 8. *c* 5.
22. Felonies committed in *Wales* ſhall be tried in the next *Engliſh* County, 26 *H.* 8. *c.* 6. 34 & 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 26. § 85.
23. Reſtrictions of the Government of the Lords Marchers, 26 *H.* 8. *c.* 6. § 2.
24. *Welſhmen* not to bring Arms to Court, 26 *H.* 8. *c.* 6. § 4.
25. Batteries committed by *Welſhmen* in *Glouceſterſhire*, *Hereford*, and *Salop*, puniſhed by a Year's Impriſonment, 26 *H.* 8. *c.* 11.
26. Directions for ordering of Clerks convict, 26 *H.* 8. *c.* 12.
27. For the appointing Juſtices of Peace in *Wales* and *Cheſter*, 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 4.
28. Appointment of Juſtices of Peace in *Wales* and *Cheſter*, 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 5.
29. Exactions in the Foreſts in *Wales* prohibited, 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 7.
30. *Welſhmen* might enjoy Eſtates transferred to them by the Statute of Uſes, 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 10. § 18.
31. Laws and Liberties of *England* granted to the People of *Wales*, 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 26. 34 & 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 26. § 91.
32. Lordſhips Marchers divided into Counties, 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 26. § 3, &c. 28 *H.* 8. *c.* 3. 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 13.
33. County of *Monmouth* diſſevered from *Wales*, 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 26. § 4.
34. Preſident and Council eſtabliſhed in *Wales* like thoſe in the *North*, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 50. 34 & 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 26. § 4. Taken away, 1 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 27. 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 16.
35. Counties of *Wales* aſcertained, 34 & 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 26. 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 10.
36. Conſtitution of Courts of Juſtice in *Wales*, 34 & 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 26.
37. Suſpected Perſons where to give Bail, 34 & 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 26. § 81.
38. What Members of Parliament ſhall be ſent for the Shires and Boroughs in *Wales*, 34 & 35 *H.* 8. *c* 26. § 110.
39. Execution of Judgement in inferior Court ſhall not be ſtayed by Writ of falſe Judgement, 34 & 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 26. § 114.
40. Their Election and the Payment of their Wages, 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 11.
41. The Courts at *Weſtminſter* may award Proceſs of Outlawry into *Wales* and *Cheſter*, 1 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 10.
42. Sheriff of *Wales* and *Cheſter* ſhall appoint Deputies in the King's Bench and Common Pleas, 1 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 10. § 3.
43. Tithe of Marriage Goods in *Wales* taken away, 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 13. § 16.
44. Liberties of Lords Marchers confirmed, 1 & 2 *Ph.* & *M.* *c.* 15.
45. Statutes of *Tales de Circumſtantibus* extended to *Wales* and the Counties Palatine, 5 *El.* *c.* 25.
46. Directions for returning Iſſues upon Jurors in *Wales*, 5 *El.* *c.* 25. § 3.
47. Bible and Common Prayer tranſlated into *Welch*, 5 *El.* *c.* 28.
48. Offences committed in *Merionethſhire* not to be tried in *Angleſea*, 8 *El.* *c.* 20.
49. The Crown authoriſed to appoint two or more Juſtices of Aſſize in the ſeveral Circuits in *Wales*, 18 *El.* *c.* 8.
50. For the Inrolment of Fines and Recoveries in *Wales*, 27 *El.* *c.* 9.
51. The King's Power of changing the Laws in *Wales* repealed, 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 10.
52. The Common Prayer in *Welſh* and in *Engliſh* to be kept in the Churches in *Wales*, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 4. § 27.
53. Court of Preſident and Council in the Marches of *Wales* taken away, 1 *W.* & *M.* *ſt.* 1. *c.* 27. § 2.
54. Manner of appointing Sheriffs in *Wales*, 1 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 27. § 3. 3 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 15. § 20 & 22.
55. Errors in Pleas perſonal to be redreſſed in the ſame Manner as in Pleas real, 1 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 27. § 4.
56. The King may appoint any Number of Juſtices of Peace, 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 4.
57. Inhabitants of *Wales* impowered to bequeath perſonal Eſtates, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 38.
58. Statute 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 9. § 136. extended to *Wales* and the Counties Palatine, 11 & 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 9.
59. Sheriffs in *Wales* and the Counties Palatine ſhall not hold to Bail on Proceſs from *Weſtminſter*, unleſs Debt ſworn to 20*l.* 11 & 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 9. § 2.
60. Judgements ſigned in the Courts of Great Seſſions to be docketted, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 25. § 6.
61. And to be good againſt Purchaſers only from the Time they are ſigned, *Id.*
62. In perſonal Actions under 10*l.* in the Courts of Great Seſſions, Defendant to be ſerved with a Copy of the Writ, and if he does not appear Plaintiff may enter his Appearance, 6 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 14.
63. *Wales* and *Berwick* included in *England* in Acts of Parliament, 20 *Geo* 2. *c.* 42. § 3.
64. Sheriffs in *Wales* to provide Accommodations for Juſtices of the Great Seſſions, during the Seſſions, 8 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 14.
65. For augmenting the Salaries of the Juſtices of *Cheſter*, and the Great Seſſions for the Counties of *Wales*, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 30.
66. To diſcourage frivolous Suits at *Weſtminſter* on Cauſes ariſing in *Wales*, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 51. § 1, 2.
67. *Welſh* Juſtices not to exerciſe their Offices by Deputy, except in certain Inſtances, *Id.* § 3.
68. The King enabled to appoint Juſtices for the next Seſſions in the ſtead of any prevented from attending by Illneſs, *Id.* § 5.
69. Juſtices may appoint ſpecial Juries on Motion, *Id.* § 6, 7.

70. Allowance for Jurymen, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c* 51. § 8.
71. Juſtices may impower Perſons to take Affidavits concerning Proceedings in their Circuits, *Id.* § 9.
72. And to take Recognizances of Bail, *Id.* § 12.
73. Original Writs returnable before Juſtices of *North* and *South Wales*, *Id.* § 15.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Amendment** 5. **Arreſt** 9. **Attornies** 44. **Avowry** 6. **Cattle** 3. **Cheſter, Cuſtoms** 31. **Counties Palatine** 27. **Excommunication** 7. **Fee-farm Rents** 5. **Fines** 28, **Juries** 55. **Leather** 24. **Liberties, Mortuaries** 4. **Parliament** 24, *&c.* **Rent** 2. **Replevin** 9. **Service, &c.** 16. **Sewers** 6, *&c.* **Sheriffs** 60, *&c.* **Swanſea, Tithes** 18. **Trial.**

## Walker (John).

His Right to certain Ground in and near *Drury Lane* and the *Strand* how ſaved, 12 *Ann. ſt.* 1. *c.* 17. § 5.

## Wall. See Buildings, Fire.

## Walſingham.

Lands of the Abbey of *Walſingham* how grantable by Copy of Court Roll, 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 13.

## Walton upon the Hill. See Altcar.

## Walton Bridge.

For building a Bridge over the *Thames* from *Walton* to *Shepperton*, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22. 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 32.

## Wapentakes. See Hundreds.

## Wapping.

Diviſion of *Wapping* Marſh, 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 9.

*For other Matters, ſee* **John (St.) Wapping, Privileged Places.**

## Wapping-Stepney Hamlet.

Made a diſtinct Pariſh, 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30.

## War.

1. Merchants in Time of War ſhall be ſafe, if ours are ſafe in the Enemy's Country, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 30.
2. None ſhall be charged to arm themſelves, otherwiſe than as uſual; nor to go out of their County, except in Caſes of ſudden Neceſſity, 1 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 5. 4 *H.* 4. *c.* 13.
3. Wages allowed to Conductors of Soldiers, 1 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 7.
4. None ſhall be bound by Writing to come to the King with Arms, 1 *Ed.* 2. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 15.
5. Soldiers ſhall have Wages from the Day they go out of their Counties, 18 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 7. 4 *H.* 4. *c.* 13.
6. Covenants of Perſons retained in the King's Service to be ſent into the Exchequer, 5 *R.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 11.
7. Duty of thoſe who have Lands or Penſions for Military Service, 4 *H.* 4. *c.* 13. And of Officers, 11 *H.* 7. *c.* 18. 19 *H.* 7. *c.* 1.
8. Cuſtody of Caſtles, *&c.* taken from thoſe who had them by Patent, 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 16.
9. *French* ordered to depart the Realm, and the Queen impowered to revoke their Patents of Denization, 4 & 5 *Ph. & M. c.* 6.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Armour, Militia, Soldiers.**

## Wardship.

1. By Knight's Service regulated, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 3.
2. Guardians ſhall not make Waſte, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 4 & 5. *St. Weſtm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 21.
3. Wards ſhall be married without Diſparagement, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 6.
4. Penalties of Raviſhment of Ward, *St. Mert.* 20 *H.* 3. *c.* 6. *St. Weſtm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 22. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 35.
5. Wards ſhall not be compelled to marry, *St. Mert.* 20 *H.* 3. *c.* 7.
6. In Plea of *Communi Cuſtodia*, if Defendant does not appear after three Proclamations, Plaintiff ſhall recover Seiſin by Default, *St. Marleb.* 52 *H.* 3. *c.* 7.
7. Guardians in Socage ſhall do no Waſte, and ſhall account, *St. Marleb.* 52 *H.* 3. *c.* 17.
8. Ward ſhall have an Aſſize where Guardian infeoffs another, *St. Weſtm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 48.
9. Shall have *Quod ei deforceat* when Guardian loſes by Default, *St. Weſtm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 4.
10. Wardſhip ſhall go according to Priority of Feoffment, *St. Weſtm* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 16.
11. There ſhall be Re-ſummons in a Writ of Right of Ward between Heirs and Executors, *St. Weſtm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 35.
12. Judgement by Default after Proclamation, given in a Writ of Right of Ward, and in Ejectment of Ward, *St. Weſtm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 35.
13. If Lands in Socage deſcend on Part of the Mother, Wardſhip belongs to neareſt on Part of Father, *St. de Ward. & Relev.* 28 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 1.
14. Eſcheators ſhall make no Waſte in Lands of the King's Wards, and neareſt Relations ſhall have the Leaſe, 14 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 13
15. Court of Wards erected, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 46. 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 22.
16. Penalty of a Woman Child conſenting to Raviſhment, 4 & 5 *Ph. & M. c.* 8. § 6.
17. Children of Recuſants ſhall be under Ward of next of Kin, *&c.* 3 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 5. § 23.
18. Father may diſpoſe of Wardſhip by Will, *&c.* 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 24. § 8.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Guardian, Tenures.**

## Warrants.

1. Not to be delivered by Sheriffs before they have received the Writ, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21. § 53.
2. Day of ſuing out Writ indorſed on Warrant, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21. § 54.
3. To be indorſed by the Attorney, 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 23. § 22.
4. By the Sheriff, 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 13. § 4.
5. Proceſs not to be avoided for Default of indorſing the Warrant, 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 13. § 4.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Arreſt** 12, *&c.* **Attornies** 37. **Sheriff** 45, *&c.*

## Warrants of Attorney.

1. Stealing Warrants of Attorney whereby Judgement ſhall be reverſed, Felony, 8 *H* 6. *c.* 12. § 3.
2. Warrants of Attorney ſhall be recorded the ſame Term the Exigend iſſues, 18 *H.* 6. *c.* 9.
3. Shall be filed ſame Term Iſſue is joined, or before, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 30. § 2. 18 *El. c.* 4. § 3.

4. Same

4. Same Term of Declaration and Appearance, 4 *Ann. c.* 16. § 3.
*For other Matters, ſee* **Attornies.**

## Warranty.

1. What Warranty ſhall be wrought by the Words *dedi et conceſſi, St. de Big.* 4 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 3. *c.* 6.
2. Warranty of Father without Aſſets ſhall not bar Heir claiming Inheritance of his Mother, *St. Glouc.* 6 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 3.
3. Particular Tenants who have loſt Land by Default may vouch Reverſioner, *St. Weſtm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 4.
4. Vouchee ſhall loſe the Land for denying Warranty wrongfully, *St. Weſtm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 6.
5. Warranty of an Anceſtor not ſeiſed of Inheritance, void, 4 *Ann. c.* 16. § 21.
*For other Matters, ſee* **Voucher.**

## Warden of the Fleet. See Eſcape and Fleet Priſon.

## Ware. See Lee River.

## Warrens.

Penalty of robbing Warrens in Night-time, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 14. § 6.
*See* **Game** *and* **Parks.**

## Warwick.

For enlarging the publick Gaol of that County, 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 58.

## Waſte.

1. Shall not be committed in Lands of Wards, or of vacant Churches, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 5. *St. Weſtm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 21. *St. Glouc.* 6 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 5. *Art. ſuper Chart.* 28 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 18.
2. In Foreſts not to be without Licence, *C. de F.* 9 *H.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 4.
3. Farmers ſhall not commit Waſte, *St. Marleb.* 52 *H.* 3. *c.* 23. § 2.
4. Triple Damages and Forfeiture of the Place waſted given againſt Tenants for Life or Years, or Dower, *St. Glouc.* 6 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 5.
5. No Waſte ſhall be made pending a Suit, *St. Glouc.* 6 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 13.
6. Writ of Prohibition of Waſte taken away, *St. Weſtm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 14.
7. Judgement given in Waſte by Default ſhall be executed by Sheriff, *Id.*
8. May be maintained by one Tenant in common againſt another, *St. Weſtm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 22.
9. If Heir ſhall have Remedy for Waſte done in Time of his Anceſtor, *St. de Vaſt.* 20 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 2.
10. May be maintained againſt Tenant, who has granted over his Eſtate, and takes the Profits, 11 *H.* 6. *c.* 5
*For other Matters, ſee* **Commons, Coſts, Eſtrepement.**

## Waſtes. See Incloſures.

## Watch and Ward.

1. Shall be kept in the Country, *St. Wint.* 13 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 1.
2. Gates of Towns ſhall be cloſed in the Night, *St. Wint.* 13 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 4.
3. Watch in Towns, *&c.* may arreſt Strangers on Suſpicion, *St. Winton,* 13 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 4. 5 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 14.
4. For the Watch in *London,* ſee *Stat. Civ. Lond.* 13 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 5.
5. Juſtices of Peace ſhall have Power to puniſh the Offenders, 2 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 6.
6. Commiſſions to apprehend Malefactors and ſuſpected Perſons, 10 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 3. *Art.* 1, *&c.*
7. Petty Watch kept on the Coaſts, 46 *Ed.* 3.
8. Watch ſhall be kept on the Coaſts as formerly, 5 *H.* 4. *c.* 3.
9. Perſons aggrieved by Aſſeſſments for Watch and Ward, may appeal to the Mayor, *&c.* 11 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 18. § 13.
*For other Matters, ſee* **Hue and Cry, Paving, Phyſicians.**

## Watches. See Clocks.

## Watchett.

For improving the Harbour and Quay, 7 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 14. 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 24.

## Water. See London.

## Water Bailiff.

Muſt be one of the Wardens of the Fiſhermen's Company, 9 *Ann. c.* 26.

## Waterbeach Level.

For draining it, 14 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 24.

## Watermen.

1. Fares of *London* Watermen, 6 *H.* 8. *c.* 7.
2. Regulations of, upon the *Thames,* 2 *&* 3 *Ph. & M. c.* 16.
3. Penalty on abſconding in the Preſs by Commiſſion for the King's Sea Service, 2 *&* 3 *Ph. & M. c.* 16.
4. Mariners licenſed by *Trinity Houſe* may ply as Watermen upon the *Thames,* 8 *El. c.* 13. § 5.
5. What Apprentices, may take, 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 16. 4 *Ann. c.* 13. § 1. 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 26.
6. For Government of Watermen and Lightermen's Company, 11 *&* 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 21. 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 26. § 5.
7. Rules for ſtationing Ferries on *Sundays,* 11 *&* 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 21. § 13.
8. Court of Aldermen may amend By-laws of the Company, 4 *Ann. c.* 13. § 2.
9. Summoned by Rulers of Company, to ſerve on board Fleet, and not appearing, diſabled, *&c.* 4 *Ann. c.* 19. § 18.
10. Not to take Apprentices without regiſtering their Habitation, 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 26. 10 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 31. § 5.
11. Owners of Keys may uſe their Craft, 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 26. § 8.
12. *Kingſton* Ferry Boats, *&c.* exempted from Rule of Watermen's Company, 4 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 24.
13. Not to take Apprentices under 14 Years of Age, 10 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 31.
14. Number of Paſſengers limited, 10 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 31. § 8.
15. If they exceed the Number, and any Paſſenger be drowned, Felony, 10 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 31. § 8.
16. Tide Bell to be rung at *Graveſend* and *Billingſgate,* 10 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 31 § 12.
*For other Matters, ſee* **Coals** 41. **Holy-days** 20 **Seamen** 27.

## Water-works.

Water-works how taxable in Town, *see the several Towns.*

## Watford, Herts.

For enlarging the Church and Yard, and making Addition to Workhouse, &c. 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 28.

## Waveney. See Brandon.

## War Chandlers.

1. Price of their Wares, 11 *H.* 6. *c* 12.
2. Wax shall be truly wrought and marked, 23 *El. c.* 8.
3. Penalty of mixing Rosin, 23 *El. c.* 8.
4. Penalty of 5 *l.* or Pillory on counterfeiting Marks, 23 *El. c.* 8. § 6.
5. Wax imported, to what Duty liable, 4 *W. & M. c.* 5. § 2. Additional Duty, 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 61.

## Ways. See Highways.

## Wears.

1. Shall be put down, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 23. 25 *Ed.* 3. *st.* 4. *c.* 4. 45 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 2. 21 *R.* 2. *c.* 19. 1 *H.* 4. *c.* 12. 1 *H.* 5. *c.* 2.
2. Commissions awarded to keep the Waters and great Rivers, and correct Defaults, 1 *H.* 4. *c.* 12. 4 *H.* 4. *c.* 11.
3. To put down Wears in the *Thames* out of the Liberties of *London*, 2 *H.* 6. *c.* 9. In *Southampton* Harbour, 11 *H.* 7. *c.* 5. 14 & 15 *H.* 8. *c.* 13.
4. Penalty of not reforming Wears, 12 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 7.
5. Shall not be erected along the Coast, or near Harbour, 3 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 12.
6. New Wear on the *Exe* near *Exeter* shall be continued, 7 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 19.
7. Regulations of Wears upon the *Thames*, 6 & 7 *W.* 3. *c.* 16.
8. Owners of ancient Wears may repair them, 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 18. § 18.

*For other Matters, see* Fish, Game, Newcastle 4 Rivers.

## Wear River.

For the Preservation and Improvement thereof, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 26.

## Weaver River.

Made navigable, 7 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 10. 7 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 28.

## Weavers.

1. Regulations of the Trade of Woollen-weaving, 2 & 3 *Ph. & M. c.* 11.
2. Repeal of a Clause prohibiting Weavers out of Corporate Towns to take Apprentices, 5 *W. & M. c.* 9.

*For other Matters, see* Drapery, Scotland, Silk, Wool, Woollen Manufacture.

## Wednesfield near Wolverhampton.

For building a Chapel there, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 27.

## Weights and Measures.

1. But one Measure and Weight throughout the Realm, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 25. 14 *Ed.* 3. *st.* 1. *c.* 12. 25 *Ed.* 3. *st.* 5. *c.* 10. 27 *Ed.* 3. *st.* 2. *c.* 10. 13 *R.* 2. *st.* 1. *c.* 9. 15 *R.* 2. *c.* 4. 1 *H.* 5. *c.* 10. 8 *H.* 6. *c.* 5. 11 *H.* 7. *c.* 4. 16 *Car.* 1. *c.* 19. 22 *Car.* 2. *c.* 8.
2. Except in *Lancashire*, 13 *R.* 2. *st.* 1. *c.* 9.
3. The Assize of ancient Weights, *Assisa Pan.* &c. 51 *H.* 3. *st.* 1. *Compos. de Ponder.* 31 *Ed.* 1.
4. Examination of Weights to be made, *Judic. Pillor.* 51 *H.* 3. *st.* 6.
5. Standards of Measures shall be sent in Brass to the Counties, 14 *Ed.* 3. *st.* 1. *c.* 12. 34 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 6. 7 *H.* 7. *c.* 4.
6. A Sack of Wool to weigh 26 Stone, each Stone 14 Pound, 14 *Ed.* 3. *st.* 1. *c.* 21. 13 *R.* 2. *st.* 1. *c.* 9.
7. Commissions for essaying Weights and Measures prohibited, 18 *Ed.* 3. *st.* 2. *c.* 4.
8. Aunsel Weight put out, 25 *Ed.* 3. *st.* 5. *c.* 9. 27 *Ed.* 3. *st.* 2. *c.* 10. 34 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 5.
9. Balances and Weights for Wool to be sent to the Sheriffs, 31 *Ed.* 3. *st.* 1. *c.* 2.
10. Every Town to have a common Balance, 8 *H.* 6. *c.* 5. 11 *H.* 6. *c.* 8.
11. And to have Standards of Weights and Measures, 7 *H.* 7. *c.* 4. 11 *H.* 7. *c.* 4. 12 *H.* 7. *c.* 5.
12. Penalty of Pillory, &c. on Offenders, 11 *H.* 7. *c.* 4.
13. Who shall seal Measures, where there is no Clerk of the Market, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 12. § 4.
14. Weights and Measures to be marked, 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 17. § 9.

*For other Matters, see* Beer, &c. Brasiers 3. Bread, Butter, &c. Cables 5. Clerk of the Market 4. Coals, Coopers 2. Corn, Dorchester, Excise 4. Fish, Fruit 3. Gauging 6, 7. Gold, Highways 46. Honey, Justices of Peace 5. Leather, Sail-cloth, Salt, Scotland, Soap, Starch, Toll 3. Vinegar, Wines.

## Welch Cotton. See Cotton.

## Wellington in Herefordshire.

Its Meadow and Pasture how provided for, 4 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 11.

## Wells, Norfolk.

For repairing and improving the Harbour and Quay, 9 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 8.

## Wells, Somersetshire.

1. Gifts of Parsonages impropriate belonging to Archdeacon of *Wells* made effectual, 1 *El. c.* 4. § 36.
2. Archdeaconry charged with First Fruits and Tenths, 1 *El. c.* 4. § 37.
3. For building a new Town-hall in that City, and regulating the Markets there, 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 31.
4. For paving and lighting the City, 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 32.

## Westminster (Statute). The First, 3 Ed. 1. Second, 13 Ed. 1. st. 1. Third, 18 Ed. 1. st. 1.

## Westminster Abby.

For repairing *Westminster* Abby, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. *c.* 14. 9 *Ann. c.* 2. § 2. 10 *Ann. c.* 11. § 32. 6 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25. § 20.

## Westminster City.

1. Rules for Government of the 12 Wards in *Westminster*, 27 *El.* Printed in 1713.
2. Inhabitants of *Westminster* excused from serving on Juries for *Middlesex*, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 32. § 9.
3. A new Place appointed for *Westminster* Market, 23 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 14.
4. For Recovery of Small Debts in *Westminster*, 23 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 27. 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 42.
5. For building a Square in *Dean's Yard*, 28 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 54.
6. Eighty Constables to be appointed yearly in *Westminster*, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25.
7. Penalties on refusing the Office of Leet Jurymen or Constables, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25. § 4 & 5.
8. High Constable not to be continued longer than three Years, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25. § 9.
9. Persons may act as Commissioners of the Land Tax in *Westminster*, who have Leasehold Estates of 20*l. per Annum*, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 26. § 4.
10. Way from *Charing Cross* to Houses of Parliament widened, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 38.
11. For enabling the Dean and Chapter to grant a long Lease, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 62.
12. For rebuilding the Terrace and Water-gate at *York Buildings*, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 90.
13. For widening Street from *Cockspur Street* to *Spring Garden*, 30 *Geo.* 2 *c.* 34.
14. Dean and Chapter enabled to open certain Streets and Passages, 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 61.
15. For erecting a Court-house in the City of *Westminster*, 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 72.
16. Butlers, *&c.* of the College of *Westminster*, exempt from Duty on Servants, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 43. § 9.

*For other Matters, see* Attornies 47. Coin 44. Debt, *&c.* 10. Fish 77. Hay 2. Juries 45. London, Palaces 3. Paving, Poor 17. Tolls.

## Westminster Bridge.

1. For building same, 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 29. 10 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 16. 11 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25. 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 33. 13 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 16. 14 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 40. 15 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 26. 17 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 32. 18 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 29.
2. 2000*l.* granted for the Support of it, 13 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 77. § 22.

## Westmony and Iseland.

Fishing Vessels not to proceed thither till the 10th of *March*, 15 *Car.* 2. *c.* 16.

## Westmoreland.

For building a new Gaol and Shire hall for that County, 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 54.

## West Riding in Yorkshire. See York.

## Weymouth.

1. For preserving the Harbour, 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22.
2. For paving the Town of *Weymouth*, 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 57.

## Whale, Whale-bone, Fins, Oil, and Blubber.

1. Prerogative in Whales, 17 *Ed.* 2. *st.* 1. *c.* 11.
2. Whale Fins, Bones, Oil, or Blubber, where to pay double Aliens Custom, 12 *Car.* 2. *c* 18. § 5.
3. Duty on Whale Fins, 9 § 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 45. 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 21. § 31. 9 *Ann. c.* 21. § 1.
4. Plantation Whale Fins to pay as *Greenland*, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 21. § 31.
5. Whale Fins, *&c.* imported by the *Greenland* Company, not charged, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 25. § 17. 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 28. § 1.
6. Foreign cut Whalebone prohibited, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 23. § 12. 4 *Ann. c.* 12. § 6.
7. Penalty on Masters of Ships importing foreign cut Whalebone, 4 *Ann. c.* 12. § 6.
8. Encouragement of the Whale Fishery in the Gulph, *&c.* of *St. Laurence*, and on the Coasts in *America*, 4 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 29.
9. Several Acts for Encouragement of the Whale Fishery continued, 8 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 27.
10. Whale Fins, Blubber, *&c.* in *British* Ships, of which the Captain and one Third of the Mariners are *British*, may be imported, without paying Custom, for 15 Years, 11 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 38. § 1.
11. For the further Encouragement of the Whale Fishery carried on from *Great Britain* and *Ireland*, 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 47. § 1, 2.

*For other Matters, see* Greenland.

## Wharfs. See Customs, London, Watermen.

## Wherry Men. See Watermen.

## Whipping. See Ale, &c. Brandy, Clergy, Corn, Stores, Trespass, Vagrants, Wool.

## Whitby.

For repairing the Harbour, 1 *Ann. st.* 2. *c.* 19. 7 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 16. 8 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 10. 23 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 39. 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 12.

## White (Sir Thomas).

The President and Scholars of *St. John's* College in *Oxford*, how to demise the Manor of *Fifield* to every Heir Male of Sir *Thomas White*, 18 *El. c.* 11. § 5, 6.

## White Ashes.

1. Persons conveying White Ashes beyond Sea, what to forfeit, 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 26.
2. Pearl Ashes may be imported from *Germany*, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 21. § 30.

## Whitegate, Cheshire.

For making it a distinct Parish, and appointing a Vicar, 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 32.

## Whitehaven.

For improving the Harbour, 13 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 14.

## White Herrings. See Herrings.

## Whitehill (John).

For compelling his Return into the Kingdom, and preventing his going out of the same again, 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 69. Repealed, 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 19.

## White Straits in Devon. See Drapery.

## White Woollen Cloth. See Drapery.

## Whittlesey Fen.

For draining it, 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 27.

## Wholsdown. See Bradford.

## Widows.

1. Shall have their Marriage, Inheritance, Dower, and Quarentine, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 7.
2. Shall find Surety not to marry without Licence, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 7.
3. May bequeath the Crop of their Ground, 20 *H.* 3. *c.* 2.
4. Endowed in *Wales*, *St. Wall.* 12 *Ed.* 1.
5. Alienation and Discontinuance of Jointures prohibited, 11 *H.* 7. *c.* 20.
6. Widows of Peers married to Commoners, may qualify Chaplains, 21 *H.* 8. *c.* 13. § 33.

*For other Matters, see* **Dower, Emblements, Jointures, Seamen** 44.

## Widows of Chairmen. See Coaches.

## Widows of Seamen. See Seamen.

## Widdrington (Lord William).

How relieved, 7 *Geo.* 1. *st.* 1. *c.* 22. § 17. 9 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 19. § 3.

## Wife. See Baron and Feme.

## Wiggenhall (St. Mary Magdalen), Norfolk.

For draining Marsh Lands in that Parish, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 32. Enlarged, 24 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 9.

## Wight (Isle of).

1. None shall take more Farms than one in the *Isle of Wight*, exceeding the Value of ten Marks, 4 *H.* 7. *c.* 16.
2. Corn, *&c.* permitted to be exported from the *Isle of Wight*, 8 *Ann. c.* 11.
3. Goods not liable to Duty on Exportation, may be conveyed from *Southampton* and *Portsmouth* to *Cowes* in the *Isle of Wight*; as also Sheep and Cattle (Horses and Lambs excepted), if carried in open Boats, 6 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 50. § 1.
4. Houses of Industry to be established in the *Isle* for Maintenance and Employment of the Poor, 11 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 43. Repealed by 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 53.
5. Corporation of Guardians of the Poor in the *Isle* continued, and their Powers enlarged, 16 *Geo* 3. *c.* 55.
6. Rates for the Carriage of Passengers and Goods for Hire, to and from thence, 24 *Geo.* 3 *sess.* 1. *c.* 19.

## Wild Fowl.

1. Taking Pheasants and Partridges with Nets on the Ground of another prohibited, 11 *H.* 7. *c.* 17.
2. Taking the Eggs of Falcons and Swans prohibited, 11 *H.* 7. *c.* 17.
3. Taking young Herons prohibited, 19 *H.* 7. *c.* 11.
4. Killing Wild Fowl in *June* and *July* prohibited, 25 *H.* 8. *c.* 11. Repealed, 3 & 4 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 7.
5. Taking their Eggs prohibited, 25 *H.* 8. *c.* 11. § 3. 3 & 4 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 7. § 2.
6. Buying and selling Pheasants and Partridges (except by the Officers of the Houshold) prohibited, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 8.
7. Taking the Eggs or Birds of Hawks, Felony, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 11.
8. Taking Ducks, *&c.* between 1 *July* and 1 *September* prohibited, 9 *Ann. c.* 25. § 4.
9. The Time enlarged to between 1 *June* and 1 *October*, 10 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 32. § 10.

*For other Matters, see* **Game.**

## Williams (Dr. Richard). See Dying.

## Wills.

1. Wills of Land, their Validity, 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 10. § 11.
2. Persons seized, *&c.* enabled to devise their Lands, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 1. 34 & 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 5.
3. Devises of Land must be in Writing, attested by three Witnesses, 29 *Car.* 2. *c.* 3. § 5.
4. Estates *pur auter vie* devisable, 29 *Car.* 2. *c.* 3. § 12.
5. Nuncupative Wills where Estate amounts to 30 *l.* must be attested by three Witnesses, and made in Testator's last Sickness, *&c.* 29 *Car.* 2. *c.* 3. § 19.
6. How Wills are to be revoked, 29 *Car.* 2. *c.* 3. § 6, 22.
7. Soldiers and Mariners may dispose of their Estates as before, 29 *Car.* 2. *c.* 3. § 23.
8. Devise of Land fraudulent against Creditors, 3 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 14.
9. Devises for Payment of just Debts, or Children's Portions in pursuance of Marriage Contract, good, 3 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 14. § 4.
10. Inhabitants of the Province of *York* may bequeath their Effects notwithstanding the Custom, 4 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 2. Of the City of *York*, 2 & 3 *Ann. c.* 5.
11. Inhabitants of *Wales* may bequeath their personal Estates, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 38.
12. Witnesses competent at Law are competent to prove a Nuncupative Will, 4 *Ann. c.* 16. § 14.
13. Creditors, *&c.* competent Witnesses to Wills, 25 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 6.

*For other Matters, see* **Administrator, Ecclesiastical Courts, &c.** 52. **Emblements Executor, Frauds, Guardian** 2. **Heir, Life-estates** 2. **London** 48. **Register** 15. **Seamen** 16. **Vacation** 2. **Uses, Wales, Widows** 3.

## Wilton Bridge.

For erecting a Bridge at *Wilton* in *Herefordshire*, 39 *El. c.* 24.

## Wilts. See Drapery and Fish.

## Wimblington. See March.

## Winchelsea.

1. For laying Ballast there, 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 30.
2. Hundred of *Winchelsea*, where deemed as two distinct Hundreds, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 40. § 11.

*For other Matters, see Title* **Cambrick.**

## Winchester.

1. For paving, *&c.* the Streets there, 11 *Geo.* 3 *c.* 9.
2. Butlers, *&c.* of College of *Winchester* exempt from Duty on Servants, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 43. § 9.

## Winchester Statute. 13 Ed. 1. ſt. 2. 7 R. 2. c. 6.

## Window Lights. See Houſes.

## Windsor.

1. For repairing *Windſor* Bridge, 9 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 15.
2. For paving, lighting, &c. that Borough, 9 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 10.

## Wine.

1. Old Aſſize of Wine, *Judic. Pillor.* 51 *H.* 3. *ſt.* 6. § 2. *Ord. pro piſtor. incerti temp. c.* 5. Vol. 1. 186.
2. Mayor, &c. of *London* to preſent Wine ſold againſt the Aſſize, 6 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 15.
3. Wines ſhall be ſold reaſonably, and be eſſayed twice a-Year, 4 *Ed.* 3. *c* 12.
4. Foreſtalling *Gaſcoin* Wines, Felony, 27 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 5. Repealed, 37 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 16.
5. No *Gaſcoin* Wine ſhall be bought but in the Ports, 27 *Ed.* 3 *ſt.* 1. *c.* 7. 38 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 10. 42 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 8.
6. Importation of Wine may be regulated by the King, 38 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 11.
7. *Engliſhmen*, not Artificers, may buy Wines in *Gaſcony*, 43 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 2.
8. Prices, 5 *R.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 4. 6 *R.* 2. *c.* 7. 24 *H.* 8. *c.* 6. 7 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 5.
9. Retailing of Sweet Wine and Claret prohibited, 5 *R.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 5.
10. New Impoſitions by the King's Officers in *Guienne* prohibited, 23 *H.* 6. *c.* 17.
11. Meaſure and Cuſtom of Malmſey, 7 *H.* 7. *c.* 8.
12. *French* Wine not to be imported between *Michaelmas* and *Candlemas*, 23 *H.* 8. *c.* 7.
13. Prices to be aſſeſſed by the great Officers, 23 *H.* 8. *c.* 7. 28 *H.* 8. *c.* 14. 34 & 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 7. 37 *H.* 8. *c.* 23. § 2, 3.
14. Perſons reſtrained from keeping Wine in their Houſes, 7 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 5. § 2.
15. Taverns reſtrained, 7 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 5. § 5.
16. Selling Wine to be drank in the Seller's Houſe prohibited, 7 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 5. § 4.
17. Price by Retail to be limited by Proclamation, 5 *El.* *c.* 5. § 25.
18. Not retailed without Licence, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 25.
19. Penalties of retailing mixed Wine, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 25. § 11.
20. Prices to be limited by Lord Chancellor, &c. 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 25. § 13.
21. Duty on, &c. imported, 18 *Car.* 2. *c.* 5. § 6. Continued, 1 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 16.
22. Impoſt on, 20 *Car.* 2. *c.* 1. 22 *Car.* 2. *c.* 3. 30 *Car.* 2. *c.* 2.
23. Profits of Licences reveſted in Crown, and Equivalent granted to Duke of *York*, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. *c.* 6.
24. Duty of 8*l.* *per* Ton upon *French*, and 12*l.* on other Wine, 1 *Ja.* 2. *c.* 3.
25. Made perpetual by 9 *Ann.* *c.* 21. & 3 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 9. and Part of the *South Sea* Fund.
26. Retailers to ſell only in Pewter Meaſures, 1 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 34. § 19. 2 *W.* & *M.* *ſt.* 2. *c.* 14. § 3.
27. Penalty of adulterating, 1 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 34. § 30.
28. Wines of *Hungary* may be imported from *Hamburgh* as *Rheniſh* Wine, 1 *Ann.* *ſt.* 1. *c.* 12. § 112. 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 78. § 2.
29. Contents of the Gallon, 5 *Ann.* *c.* 27. § 17.
30. Importation of *French* Wine permitted, 9 *Ann.* *c.* 8.
31. Allowance on damaged Wines regulated, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 12. § 2.
32. Times for exporting enlarged, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 12. § 5.
33. Not to diminiſh Duties of Priſage and Butlerage, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 1.
34. No Allowance for Freight, unleſs ſhipped in Caſk from its Place of Growth, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 18. § 19.
35. Allowance for ſtranded, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 18. § 20. 27 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 18. § 5.
36. Damaged, may be ſold for diſtilling, or making Vinegar, 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 28. § 20.
37. Duties on Lees altered, 1 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 17.
38. Not to be imported in Bottles or ſmall Caſks, 1 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 17. § 7.
39. Saving Privileges of Univerſities, 10 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 2. 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 9.
40. Not to be ſold without Licence at Univerſities, 17 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 40. § 11.
41. Additional Duty of Tonnage, 18 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 9.
42. Imported in Out-ports, not to be brought within 20 Miles of the *Royal Exchange*, without paying *London* Duty, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 12.
43. Commiſſion for granting Licences to retail by virtue of 12 *Car.* 2. to ceaſe, and Duties, together with new Duties to be levied by Commiſſioners of Stamp Office, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19.
44. Act not to be prejudicial to Vintners Company, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19.
45. Penalty of retailing abated, 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19.
46. No Diſcount on Licences, 32 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 2.
47. Additional Duty of 8*l.* *per* Ton on all *French* Wine imported, 3 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 12. On other Wines imported 4*l.* *per* Ton, *Id.* without any Diſcount inward, 6 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 40. § 1.
48. Officers of Cuſtoms impowered to put ſufficient Quantity of Salt or Vinegar into all damaged Wine ſold purſuant to 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 28. for diſtilling or making Vinegar, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 43. § 3.
49. So much of 3 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 12. as relates to Allowance of 12*l.* *per Cent.* in reſpect of Leakage, repealed, 6 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 40. § 2.
50. Additional Duty of 8*l.* 8*s.* *per* Ton on *French* Wine, and 4*l.* 4*s.* on other Wine imported, 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 27.
51. Drawback allowed on Exportation to *America* or the *Eaſt Indies*, 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 41.
52. Duty of 8*l.* more on *French* Wine, and 4*l.* on all other imported, 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 30. § 1.
53. Drawback allowed on Exportation, *Id.* § 6.
54. So much of 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 27. as permits the Importation of foreign Wines (except *French*) in ſmall Caſks for private Uſe, repealed, 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 11. § 5.
55. For preventing Frauds in the landing and removing Wines, 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 76. Extended to Removal of Wine in Bottles, 24 *Geo.* 3. *ſeſſ.* 2. *c.* 50. § 3.
56. Wines permitted to be imported in ſmall Caſks for private Uſe, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 69.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Brandy, &c. Butlerage, Cuſtoms, Gauging, Glaſs, Guernſey** *and* **Jerſey 7. London, Merchants 19, &c. Monopolies, Diphans 4 Ships 6, 8, 32, &c. Stamps, Sweets, Univerſities 22.**

## Wire.

1. Penalty on importing foreign Card Wire or Iron Wire for making Wool Cards, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 19.
2. Iron Wire, 2 *W.* & *M.* *ſeſſ.* 2. *c.* 4. § 16.
3. Steel Wire, 2 *W.* & *M.* *ſeſſ.* 2. *c.* 4. § 17.

4. Lattin, Braſs, or Copper Wire, and Gold and Silver Wire imported, to what Duties liable, 4 *W. & M. c.* 5. § 2.
5. Braſs Wire how exempt from Payment of Duties on Exportation, 7 *Ann. c.* 8. § 8.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Cuſtoms, Gold, Iron, Manufactures, Wool** 35.

## Wisbich, Iſle of Ely.

For draining certain Lands in the Pariſhes of *Wiſbich St. Peter*'s and *Wiſbich St. Mary*'s, in the *Iſle of Ely*, in *Cambridgeſhire*, 15 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 66.

## Witham River.

For reſtoring the Navigation of the River, and draining the Fens on each Side, 2 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 32.

## Witchcraft. See Conjuration.

## Witneſſes.

1. Proceſs how awardable againſt them to prove a Deed, 12 *Ed.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 2.
2. For Priſoners to be ſworn in capital Caſes, as Witneſſes for the Crown are, 1 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 9. § 3.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Ale, &c.** 27. **Bankrupt** 7. **Baron and Feme** 8 **Bawdy-houſes** 2. **Bridges** 20. **Coſts, Evidence, Felony** 31. **Juſtices of Peace** 25. **Paving** 44. **Perjury** 2. **Plays, &c.** 19. **Poor** 29. **Treaſon** 52. **Trial** 8. **Wills** 12.

## Wittam.

Miſdemeanors of Spinners there, how puniſhable, 7 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 7.

## Woad. See Ships.

## Wolverhampton.

1. For building a Chapel there, 28 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34.
2. For opening, lighting, *&c.* the Streets, 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 25.

## Women.

1. Chancellor to vacate Obligations, *&c.* obtained from Women by Fraud and Impoſition, 31 *H.* 6. *c.* 9.
2. Shall have Livery of their Lands at fourteen, 39 *H.* 6. *c.* 2.
3. Penalties of taking Women Children from their Guardians, or marrying them, 4 & 5 *Ph. & M. c.* 8.
4. Penalty of a Woman Child conſenting to Raviſhment, 4 & 5 *Ph. & M. c.* 8. § 6.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Acceſſary** 4. **Appeal** 1. **Baron and Feme, Baſtard** 7. **Clergy** 27, 29. **Emblements, Felonies with and without Clergy,** *Title* **Women, Labourers** 25. **Rape, Recuſants** 35. **Turn** 2. **Vagrants.**

## Wood.

1. What Number of Standils ſhall be left on cutting down any Wood, and how long the Spring ſhall be preſerved, 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 17. 13 *El. c.* 25. § 18.
2. Woods not to be turned to Tillage or Paſture, 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 17. § 3.
3. On felling Woods, where others have Common, one Quarter to be incloſed, 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 17. § 7.
4. After two Years, Owners may put Colts and Calves into incloſed Woods, 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 17. § 20.
5. Penalties of exporting without Licence, 1 & 2 *Ph. & M. c.* 5.
6. Timber Trees ſhall not be coaled for Iron Works, 1 *El. c.* 15.
7. Oaks to be felled in barking Time, 5 *El. c.* 8.
8. Woods to be incloſed two Years longer, and farther Directions about putting in Cattle, 13 *El. c.* 25. § 18.
9. Wood growing within 22 Miles of *London, &c.* not to be coaled for Iron Works, 23 *El. c.* 5. 27 *El. c.* 19.
10. Penalties of ſtealing Wood or deſtroying young Trees, 15 *Car.* 2. *c.* 2.
11. For Preſervation of Timber in Foreſt of *Dean*, 20 *Car.* 2. *c.* 3.
12. Penalties on malicious cutting down Trees, 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 48. 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 16.
13. Damage to be made good by Pariſh, 1 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 48. 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 16.
14. Wood, Underwood, and Coppices, how taxable, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 3. § 4.
15. Collector, *&c.* impowered to cut down and fell Wood growing on Wood-lands aſſeſſed, where no Diſtreſs is to be had, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 6. § 38.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Approvement, Cuſtoms, Foreſts, Fruit Trees, Iron** 3, *&c.* **Plantations** 27. **Stores, Timber, Trees, Tithes** 2.

## Woodſtock.

Wool and Yarns may be ſold in *Woodſtock* on Market and Fair Days, 18 *El. c.* 21.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Marlborough.**

## Wool.

1. Maletoute of Wool releaſed, 25 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 7.
2. Nothing ſhall be taken in Name of Maletoute of a Sack of Wool, *St. de Tail. non conced.* 34 *Ed.* 1. *ſt.* 4. *c.* 3.
3. Exportation of, prohibited, 11 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 1. By *Engliſhmen*, Felony, 27 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 3. *c.* 7. *c.* 12. 31 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 9. 38 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 4. *c.* 6.
4. Cuſtom on, limited, 14 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 3.
5. Price ſhall be free, 18 *Ed.* 3. *ſt* 2. *c.* 3.
6. Seller not bound to warrant the Packing, unleſs by Deed, 28 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 13. Packing not to be warranted, 13 *R.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 9.
7. Weight for, 31 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 2.
8. What Refuſe may be made of Wool, 31 *Ed.* 3. *ſt* 1. *c.* 8. 13 *R.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 9.
9. Subſidy ſhall not be paid for Package, 34 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 19.
10. Licence to Denizens to export, 34 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 21.
11. Nothing ſhall be demanded but the ancient Cuſtom, and no Subſidy ſhall be ſet on Wool without Aſſent of Parliament, 36 *Ed.* 3. *c.* 11.
12. Forfeiture of Lands and Goods on Denizens exporting Wool diſcharged, 46 *Ed.* 3.
13. Regrating prohibited, 14 *R.* 2. *c.* 4. 22 *H.* 8. *c.* 1. 37 *H.* 8. *c.* 15. 5 & 6 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 7.
14. None ſhall buy Woollen Yarn but to make Cloth, 8 *H.* 6. *c.* 5.
15. For Exportation, ſhall be duly packed, 8 *H.* 6. *c.* 22. 1 *R.* 3. *c.* 8. § 14.
16. Thrums and Woollen Yarn not to be exported, 8 *H.* 6. *c.* 23. 23 *H.* 6. *c.* 2.
17. Exportation of, to North of *Teeſe, &c.* prohibited, 3 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 1.
18. From what Places Wool may be exported to *Calais*, 4 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 2, 3.
19. Contracting for, before ſhorn, reſtrained, 4 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 4. 4 *H.* 7. *c.* 11.

20. To be carried only to *Calais*, 12 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 5. 14 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 3.
21. Exportation of Cloth unſhorn, permitted, 5 *H.* 8. *c.* 3.
22. Revocation of Letters Patent made to Citizens of *York* for ſhipping Wool, 21 *H.* 8. *c.* 17.
23. Againſt Deceits in winding and packing, 23 *H.* 8. *c.* 17. Made perpetual, 13 *El.* *c.* 25.
24. Inhabitants of *Halifax* permitted to buy Wool and ſell it again, 2 & 3 *Ph.* & *M.* *c.* 13.
25. Wool and Yarn may be freely bought and ſold in the Market and Fairs at *New Woodſtock*, 18 *El.* *c.* 21.
26. Wool Cards not to be imported, 39 *El.* *c.* 14. § 2.
27. Penalties of Whipping, *&c.* on Artificers embezzling Wool or Yarn, 7 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 7. 1 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 18.
28. Offenders not making Satisfaction to be ſet in the Stocks, 7 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 7. § 2.
29. Exportation of Sheep, Wool, Wool Fells, Fullers Earth, and Scouring Earth, prohibited, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 32. Made Felony, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 18. 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 28. 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 40.
30. Penalty on Owners of Ships knowing Offences, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 32. § 3.
31. Ships of Aliens importing prohibited Wool forfeited, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 32. § 9.
32. Not to extend to Wool exported from *Southampton* to *Jerſey*, *Guernſey*, *&c.* 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 32. § 13, 14.
33. Preſſing of Wool into Package, or laying it near the Shore, prohibited, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 18. § 7.
34. Not to be carried in the Night, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 18. § 9. Repealed, 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 55.
35. Foreign Wool Cards or Card Wire, or Iron Wire, not to be imported, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 19.
36. Burying in Woollen, 18 *Car.* 2. *c.* 4.
37. No Corpſe to be buried but in Woollen, and Affidavit to be made, 30 *Car.* 2. *c.* 3. 32 *Car.* 2. *c.* 1.
38. Entering and regiſtering Wool that is removed, 1 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 32. 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 28. 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 40. § 3.
39. Quantity that may be tranſported to *Guernſey*, *Jerſey*, *&c.* 1 *W.* & *M.* *ſt.* 1. *c.* 32. § 14.
40. Ship exporting Wool forfeited with treble Value, *&c.* 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 28. § 8.
41. Ships to cruize to prevent Exportation, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 28. § 14. 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 10. § 16. 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 21.
42. *Iriſh* Wool not to be imported at *Exeter*, 4 & 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 24. § 10.
43. Directions for buying and ſelling in *Kent* and *Suſſex*, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 40. § 4.
44. Shall not be exported from *Ireland* to any Place but *England*, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 10. Repealed, 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 6.
45. Ship importing contrary to the Act forfeited, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 10. § 2.
46. Ports in *Ireland* and *England* for ſhipping and landing, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 10. § 10. 4 *Ann.* *c.* 7. 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 21. § 5. 25 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 14 & 19. 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 8.
47. Penalty on Commanders conniving at Exportation, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 10. § 18.
48. No Wool or Woollen Manufacture of the Plantations ſhall be exported, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 10. § 19. Not to extend to Gunners Stores, *&c.* 11 & 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 13. § 9.
49. Regulations of Penalties of exporting *Iriſh* Wool, 3 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21. § 4.
50. Exporters not paying Penalty, may be tranſported, 4 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 11. § 6.
51. Returning, Felony without Clergy, 4 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 11. § 6.
52. Proviſions againſt exporting, extended to Wool Fells, Fullers Earth, *&c.* 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 11. § 14.
53. Laid near the Shore in *Ireland*, forfeited, 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 11. § 21.
54. Length of Warping Bars and Thrums, 13 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 23. § 1.
55. Tenters to be meaſured and inſpected, 13 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 23. § 10.
56. Sixteen Ounces to the Pound, 13 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 23. § 2.
57. Ships to cruize round *Great Britain* and *Ireland*, to prevent unlawful Exportation, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 21.
58. Duties on *Iriſh* Woollen Yarn imported, taken off, 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 21.
59. To be carried only in *Britiſh* or *Iriſh* Ships, 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 21. § 6.
60. Ships how to be qualified for loading, 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 21. § 7.
61. Exporting, *&c.* contrary to Regulations, Forfeiture of Ship, *&c.* 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 21. § 11.
62. Oppoſing Officers ſeizing, *&c.* Felony, 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 21. § 26.
63. Penalty of offering to bribe, 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 21. § 25.
64. Penalty on inſuring Exportation, 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 21. § 29.
65. Juſtices may make ſearch for Cloth ſtolen off Tenters, or Wool, *&c.* left to dry, 15 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 27.
66. From *Ireland* may be imported into *Lancaſter*, 25 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 14.
67. Into *Yarmouth*, *c.* 19.
68. Into *Exeter*, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 8.
69. Permiſſion to export, *&c.* from any Port of *Ireland* to any Port of *England*, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 11.
70. Penalty of paying Workmen otherwiſe than in Money, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 33. § 3. 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 12.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Cuſtoms, Drapery, Felonies with and without Clergy,** *Tit.* **Wool, Ireland, Manufactures, Scotland, Tax, Turkey Company** 4. **Weights, *&c.* Woollen Manufactures, Yarn, York.**

## Woollen Manufactures.

1. Combinations of Weavers, *&c.* prohibited, 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 34. 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 33.
2. Extended to Combers of Jerſey or Wool, Frame Work Knitters and Stocking Makers, 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 34. § 8. And to other Manufactures by 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 27. § 2.
3. Regulations for Payment of Wages, 13 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 23. § 5, 9. 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 33. 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 12.
4. Puniſhment of End-gatherers, 13 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 23. § 8.
5. Having in Cuſtody Cloth ſtolen from the Rack, or Wool left to dry, firſt Offence treble Value, third, Tranſportation, 15 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 27.
6. Committee of Manufacturers appointed for *Yorkſhire*, *Lancaſhire*, and *Cheſhire*, 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 11. § 1.
7. Puniſhment of Workmen embezzling Materials, 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 56. § 1.
8. Of receiving ſame, and on Workmen not performing their Engagements, *Id.* § 3, 8.
9. For preventing Frauds in Woollen Manufactures in the County of *Norfolk*, 24 *Geo.* 3. *ſeſſ.* 2. *c.* 3.
10. In the Counties of *Bedford*, *Huntingdon*, *Northampton*, *Leiceſter*, *Rutland*, *Lincoln*, and the *Iſle of Ely*, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 40.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Burial** 3. **Certiorari** 23. **Cloth, Drapery, Felonies with and without Clergy,** *Title* **Wool, Hawkers** 4. **Ireland, Manufactures, Norfolk, Sope** 8. **Staple, Wool, York.**

## Wool-combers and Weavers. See Drapery and Wool.

20. To be carried only to *Calais*, 12 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 5. 14 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 3.
21. Exportation of Cloth unſhorn, permitted, 5 *H.* 8. *c.* 3.
22. Revocation of Letters Patent made to Citizens of *York* for ſhipping Wool, 21 *H.* 8. *c.* 17.
23. Againſt Deceits in winding and packing, 23 *H.* 8. *c.* 17. Made perpetual, 13 *El.* *c.* 25.
24. Inhabitants of *Halifax* permitted to buy Wool and ſell it again, 2 & 3 *Ph.* & *M.* *c.* 13.
25. Wool and Yarn may be freely bought and ſold in the Market and Fairs at *New Woodſtock*, 18 *El.* *c.* 21.
26. Wool Cards not to be imported, 39 *El.* *c.* 14. § 2.
27. Penalties of Whipping, *&c.* on Artificers embezzling Wool or Yarn, 7 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 7. 1 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 18.
28. Offenders not making Satisfaction to be ſet in the Stocks, 7 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 7. § 2.
29. Exportation of Sheep, Wool, Wool Fells, Fullers Earth, and Scouring Earth, prohibited, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 32. Made Felony, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 18. 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 28. 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 40.
30. Penalty on Owners of Ships knowing Offences, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 32. § 3.
31. Ships of Aliens importing prohibited Wool forfeited, 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 32. § 9.
32. Not to extend to Wool exported from *Southampton* to *Jerſey*, *Guernſey*, *&c.* 12 *Car.* 2. *c.* 32. § 13, 14.
33. Preſſing of Wool into Package, or laying it near the Shore, prohibited, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 18. § 7.
34. Not to be carried in the Night, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 18. § 9. Repealed, 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 55.
35. Foreign Wool Cards or Card Wire, or Iron Wire, not to be imported, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 19.
36. Burying in Woollen, 18 *Car.* 2. *c.* 4.
37. No Corpſe to be buried but in Woollen, and Affidavit to be made, 30 *Car.* 2. *c.* 3. 32 *Car.* 2. *c.* 1.
38. Entering and regiſtering Wool that is removed, 1 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 32. 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 28. 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 40. § 3.
39. Quantity that may be tranſported to *Guernſey*, *Jerſey*, *&c.* 1 *W.* & *M.* *ſt.* 1. *c.* 32. § 14.
40. Ship exporting Wool forfeited with treble Value, *&c.* 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 28. § 8.
41. Ships to cruize to prevent Exportation, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 28. § 14. 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 10. § 16. 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 21.
42. *Iriſh* Wool not to be imported at *Exeter*, 4 & 5 *W.* & *M.* *c.* 24. § 10.
43. Directions for buying and ſelling in *Kent* and *Suſſex*, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. *c.* 40. § 4.
44. Shall not be exported from *Ireland* to any Place but *England*, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 10. Repealed, 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 6.
45. Ship importing contrary to the Act forfeited, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 10. § 2.
46. Ports in *Ireland* and *England* for ſhipping and landing, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 10. § 10. 4 *Ann.* *c.* 7. 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 21. § 5. 25 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 14 & 19. 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 8.
47. Penalty on Commanders conniving at Exportation, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 10. § 18.
48. No Wool or Woollen Manufacture of the Plantations ſhall be exported, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 10. § 19. Not to extend to Gunners Stores, *&c.* 11 & 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 13. § 9.
49. Regulations of Penalties of exporting *Iriſh* Wool, 3 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 21. § 4.
50. Exporters not paying Penalty, may be tranſported, 4 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 11. § 6.
51. Returning, Felony without Clergy, 4 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 11. § 6.
52. Proviſions againſt exporting, extended to Wool Fells, Fullers Earth, *&c.* 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 11. § 14.
53. Laid near the Shore in *Ireland*, forfeited, 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 11. § 21.
54. Length of Warping Bars and Thrums, 13 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 23. § 1.
55. Tenters to be meaſured and inſpected, 13 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 23. § 10.
56. Sixteen Ounces to the Pound, 13 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 23. § 2.
57. Ships to cruize round *Great Britain* and *Ireland*, to prevent unlawful Exportation, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 21.
58. Duties on *Iriſh* Woollen Yarn imported, taken off, 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 21.
59. To be carried only in *Britiſh* or *Iriſh* Ships, 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 21. § 6.
60. Ships how to be qualified for loading, 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 21. § 7.
61. Exporting, *&c.* contrary to Regulations, Forfeiture of Ship, *&c.* 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 21. § 11.
62. Oppoſing Officers ſeizing, *&c.* Felony, 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 21. § 26.
63. Penalty of offering to bribe, 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 21. § 25.
64. Penalty on inſuring Exportation, 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 21. § 29.
65. Juſtices may make ſearch for Cloth ſtolen off Tenters, or Wool, *&c.* left to dry, 15 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 27.
66. From *Ireland* may be imported into *Lancaſter*, 25 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 14.
67. Into *Yarmouth*, *c.* 19.
68. Into *Exeter*, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 8.
69. Permiſſion to export, *&c.* from any Port of *Ireland* to any Port of *England*, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 11.
70. Penalty of paying Workmen otherwiſe than in Money, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 33. § 3. 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 12.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Cuſtoms, Drapery, Felonies with and without Clergy,** *Tit.* **Wool, Ireland, Manufactures, Scotland, Tax, Turkey Company 4. Weights, *&c.* Woollen Manufactures, Yarn, York.**

## Woollen Manufactures.

1. Combinations of Weavers, *&c.* prohibited, 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 34. 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 33.
2. Extended to Combers of Jerſey or Wool, Frame Work Knitters and Stocking Makers, 12 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 34. § 8. And to other Manufactures by 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 27. § 2.
3. Regulations for Payment of Wages, 13 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 23. § 5, 9. 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 33. 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 12.
4. Puniſhment of End-gatherers, 13 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 23. § 8.
5. Having in Cuſtody Cloth ſtolen from the Rack, or Wool left to dry, firſt Offence treble Value, third, Tranſportation, 15 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 27.
6. Committee of Manufacturers appointed for *Yorkſhire*, *Lancaſhire*, and *Cheſhire*, 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 11. § 1.
7. Puniſhment of Workmen embezzling Materials, 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 56. § 1.
8. Of receiving ſame, and on Workmen not performing their Engagements, *Id.* § 3, 8.
9. For preventing Frauds in Woollen Manufactures in the County of *Norfolk*, 24 *Geo.* 3. *ſeſſ.* 2. *c.* 3.
10. In the Counties of *Bedford*, *Huntingdon*, *Northampton*, *Leiceſter*, *Rutland*, *Lincoln*, and the *Iſle of Ely*, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 40.

*For other Matters, ſee* **Burial 3. Certiorari 23. Cloth, Drapery, Felonies with and without Clergy,** *Title* **Wool, Hawkers 4. Ireland, Manufactures, Norfolk, Sope 8. Staple, Wool, York.**

## Wool-combers and Weavers. See Drapery and Wool.

## Woollaston (Richard, Esq.)

Relieved as to an Over-payment on Land Tax for *Salop*
3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 16. § 19.

## Wool Key.

Its Ground, Wharf, and Key, in the Parish of *All Saint*
*Barking*, in *London*, vested in Trustees for his Majesty, &
8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 31.

## Woolwich.

For rebuilding the Church there, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 4. 12 *Geo.*
*c.* 9.

## Worcester.

1. Workhouse established, 2 & 3 *Ann.* *c.* 8. 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 2
4 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25.
2. Corporation established for Relief of Poor, 2 *Ann.* *c.* 8.
3. Hop-market for Benefit of Poor, 4 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25.
4. For rebuilding the Church of *All Saints* there, 11 *Geo.*
*c.* 5.
5. For Payment of the Debts contracted in rebuilding th
Church of *St. Nicholas*, 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 4.
6. For the better supplying the City of *Worcester*, and th
Liberties thereof, with Water, and for better paving, &
the said City, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 22. 11 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 13. Amende
by 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 21.
7. The Trustees for building a Bridge over the *Severn* ther
enabled to complete same, 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 42.

**Workhouses.** See Poor; and for the loca
Acts, see the Names of the respectiv
Places.

## Worsley Brook, Lancashire.

Made navigable, 10 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 9.

## Worsteds.

1. Single Worsteds may be exported, without paying the Duti
of *Calais*, 17 *R.* 2. *c.* 3.
2. Powers given to the Wardens of Worsted Weavers in *No*
*wich* and *Norfolk*, 20 *H.* 6. *c.* 10. 23 *H.* 6. *c.* 3. 7 *Ed.*
*c.* 1. 11 *H.* 7. *c.* 11. 12 *H.* 7. *c.* 1. 19 *H.* 7. *c.* 17.
& 15 *H.* 8. *c.* 3. 21 *H.* 8. *c.* 21. 26 *H.* 8. *c.* 16.
*Ed.* 6. *c.* 6.
3. Makers may take Apprentices, 14 & 15 *H.* 8. *c.* 3. § 8.
4. For avoiding Deceits in Worsteds, 5 *H.* 8. *c.* 4.
5. Exportation of *Norfolk* Wool and Yarn fit for Worsteds pr
hibited, 6 *H.* 8. *c.* 12. 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 16.
6. Who dye Worsted shall not callendar, 25 *H.* 8. *c.* 5.
7. For making Russets and Fustians of *Naples*, in *Norwic*
1 & 2 *Ph.* & *M.* *c.* 14.
8. Must serve Apprenticeship, and how many may be take
1 & 2 *Ph.* & *M.* *c.* 14. § 5. 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 5. § 1
18.
9. For regulating making Stuffs in *Norwich* and *Norfolk*,
& 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 5.
10. Appointment of Inspectors of Worsted Yarn for the Cou
ties of *York*, *Lancaster*, and *Chester*, 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 1
§ 8, 9.
11. Regulations for reeling Worsted Yarn, *Id.* § 11.

*For other Matters, see* Drapery, Fustians, Norfol
&c. Wool, Yarn.

## Woollaston (Richard, Esq.)

Relieved as to an Over-payment on Land Tax for *Salop*, 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 16. § 19.

## Wool Key.

Its Ground, Wharf, and Key, in the Parish of *All Saints. Barking*, in *London*, vested in Trustees for his Majesty, &c. 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 31.

## Woolwich.

For rebuilding the Church there, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 4. 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 9.

## Worcester.

1. Workhouse established, 2 & 3 *Ann. c.* 8. 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 23. 4 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25.
2. Corporation established for Relief of Poor, 2 *Ann. c.* 8.
3. Hop-market for Benefit of Poor, 4 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25.
4. For rebuilding the Church of *All Saints* there, 11 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 5.
5. For Payment of the Debts contracted in rebuilding the Church of *St. Nicholas*, 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 4.
6. For the better supplying the City of *Worcester*, and the Liberties thereof, with Water, and for better paving, &c. the said City, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 22. 11 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 13. Amended by 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 21.
7. The Trustees for building a Bridge over the *Severn* there enabled to complete same, 19 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 42.

## Workhouses. See Poor; and for the local Acts, see the Names of the respective Places.

## Worsley Brook, Lancashire.

Made navigable, 10 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 9.

## Worsteds.

1. Single Worsteds may be exported, without paying the Duties of *Calais*, 17 *R.* 2. *c.* 3.
2. Powers given to the Wardens of Worsted Weavers in *Norwich* and *Norfolk*, 20 *H.* 6. *c.* 10. 23 *H.* 6. *c.* 3. 7 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 1. 11 *H.* 7. *c.* 11. 12 *H.* 7. *c.* 1. 19 *H.* 7. *c.* 17. 14 & 15 *H.* 8. *c.* 3. 21 *H.* 8. *c.* 21. 26 *H.* 8. *c.* 16. 1 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 6.
3. Makers may take Apprentices, 14 & 15 *H.* 8. *c.* 3. § 8.
4. For avoiding Deceits in Worsteds, 5 *H.* 8. *c.* 4.
5. Exportation of *Norfolk* Wool and Yarn fit for Worsteds prohibited, 6 *H.* 8. *c.* 12. 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 16.
6. Who dye Worsted shall not callendar, 25 *H.* 8. *c.* 5.
7. For making Russets and Fustians of *Naples*, in *Norwich*, 1 & 2 *Ph.* & *M. c.* 14.
8. Must serve Apprenticeship, and how many may be taken, 1 & 2 *Ph.* & *M. c.* 14. § 5. 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 5. § 15, 18.
9. For regulating making Stuffs in *Norwich* and *Norfolk*, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 5.
10. Appointment of Inspectors of Worsted Yarn for the Counties of *York*, *Lancaster*, and *Chester*, 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 11. § 8, 9.
11. Regulations for reeling Worsted Yarn, *Id.* § 11.

*For other Matters, see* **Drapery, Fustians, Norfolk, &c. Wool, Yarn.**

## Wreck.

1. Not adjudged where any Thing escapes alive, but the Goods shall be kept for the Owner if he sues within the Year and Day, *St. Westm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 4.
2. To be valued and delivered to the Towns, 4 *Ed.* 1. *st.* 2.
3. Prerogative in Wreck, Whales and Sturgeons, *Prerog. Reg.* 17 *Ed.* 2. *st.* 1. *c.* 11.
4. Directions for preserving Ships in Distress, 12 *Ann. st.* 2, *c.* 18. 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 6.
5. Salvage, 12 *Ann. st.* 2. *c.* 18. § 2.
6. Making Holes in Ships Felony without Clergy, 12 *Ann. st.* 2. *c.* 18. § 5.
7. Penalty of Fraud or Neglect in Officer of Customs, 12 *Ann. st.* 2. *c.* 18. § 7.
8. Stealing Goods of small Value Petit Larceny, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 2.
9. Reward for saving Vessel or Goods, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 5.
10. Officers of the Customs may raise Salvage by Sale of Vessel or Cargo, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 7.
11. Prosecutions by Clerk of the Peace, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 8.
12. Commissioners of Land Tax, Deputy Sheriff and Officers of Excise to put the 12 *Ann. st.* 2. *c.* 18. in Execution, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 9.
13. The 12 *Ann.* not to affect the Jurisdiction of the Cinque Ports, 4 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 12. § 2. 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 10.
14. Assaulting any Person in Salvage of any Vessel, Transportation, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 11.

*For other Matters, see* **Admiralty, Coroners, Customs, Harbours, Ships.**

## Writ of Right.

1. Champion's Oath altered, *St. Westm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 41.
2. Statutes of *Nisi Prius* do not extend to great Assizes, *St. Ebor.* 12 *Ed.* 2. *st.* 1. *c.* 4.

## Writs.

1. Writ of Entry in the *Post* given, *St. Marleb.* 52 *H.* 3. *c.* 29.
2. Entry in the *Post* not maintained where Writs mentioning the Degrees lie, *St. Westm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 40.
3. Day of signing Writs to be entered, 5 *W.* & *M. c.* 21. § 4.
4. Writs to be indorsed with Attorney's Name, 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 23. § 22.
5. Special Writs not to be issued in small Suits, 5 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 27. § 5.

*For other Matters, see* **Additions, Amendment** 6. **Arrests, Limitations, Sheriffs, Stamps.**

## Writ of Assistance.

Persons impowered by Writ of Assistance to take a Constable and enter Houses, and seize prohibited or uncustomed Goods, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. § 5.

## Writ of Delivery.

In what Cases grantable, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 11. § 30.

## Writ of Entry. See Entry.

## Wye River.

1. Made navigable, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 14. 13 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 34.
2. For building a Bridge across it, 29 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 73.
3. For building a Bridge over it between *Witney* and *Clifford*, 20 *Geo* 3. *c.* 27.

## Wyre. See Wire.

## Y.

## Yards belonging to the Navy.

1. Making Diſturbance, 1 *Geo.* 1. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 25. § 1.
2. Counterfeiting Hands of ſigning or vouching Officers in Yards, how puniſhed, 1 *Geo.* 2. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 25. § 6.

*For other Matters, ſee* Stores.

## Yard Head. See South Leith.

## Yarmouth.

1. Regulations of Herring Fair, 31 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 2.
2. To be under the Government of Barons of the Cinque Ports, 31 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 2. *c.* 2.
3. For repairing *Yarmouth* Haven, 22 *Car.* 2. *c.* 2. 29 *Car.* 2. *c.* 10. 1 *Ja.* 2. *c.* 16. 1 *W. & M. c.* 11. 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 5. 1 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 7. 9 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 10. 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 40. 23 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 6. 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 14. 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 36.
4. Mayor, *&c.* to have the ſame Rights as the Bailiffs, 1 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 7.
5. Regulation of Duties of 4 *s.* 6 *d. per* Ship on importing Coals, *&c.* there, 5 *Ann. c.* 7.
6. Any Perſon may import Coals, *&c.* paying the Rates, and for Ballaſt, 5 *Ann. c.* 7. Further ſecured by 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 22.
7. Duty on Coals for building *St. George*'s Chapel at *Yarmouth*, 7 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 11.
8. For making a Cauſeway over the *Denes*, 10 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 8.
9. For Recovery of Small Debts in the Borough of *Great Yarmouth*, 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 24.
10. For building a Bridge over the Haven of *Great Yarmouth*, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 36.

*For other Matters, ſee* Harbours, Herrings, Worſted.

## Yarn. See Cuſtoms, Fairs, Hemp, Weights, &c. Wool, Woollen Manufacture, Worſted.

## Year and Day.

1. The Day in Leap-year reckoned in to the Year, *St. de anno et die biſſext.* 21 *H.* 3.
2. Year and Day and Waſte in Felons Lands, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 22. *Prerog. Reg.* 17 *Ed.* 2. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 16.
3. New Stile to be uſed, 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 23.
4. Annual Elections of Officers according to Old Stile, 25 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30.
5. Rights of Common, *&c.* depending on moveable Feaſts to be according to New Stile, 25 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30. § 2.

## York.

1. Remedy for *St. Leonard*'s Hoſpital for the Thraves of Corn due to them of every Plough Land in *Yorkſhire*, *Cumberland*, *Weſtmorland*, and *Lancaſhire*, 2 *H.* 6. *c.* 2.
2. Patents of Exemption from Offices in the City of *York*, repealed, 29 *H.* 6. *c.* 3.
3. Archbiſhop of *York* and Chancellor of *Hexhamſhire*, to be Juſtices of Peace for *Hexhamſhire*, 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 24. § 22.
4. For making Coverlets in *York*, 34 & 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 10.
5. Churches in *York* united, 1 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 9.
6. Inhabitants of *St. Ellen*'s in *Standgate* in *York*, to rebuild their Church, and the Crown to preſent, 1 *M. ſeſſ.* 2. *c.* 15.
7. Exchange of *York-houſe* for other Lands between the King and the Archbiſhop, 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 30.
8. Summoning Jurymen in *Yorkſhire* regulated, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 32. § 7. 1 *Ann. ſt.* 2. *c.* 13. § 3. 3 & 4 *Ann. c.* 18. § 3, 4. 10 *Ann. c.* 14. § 5, 6. 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25.
9. Sheriff to appoint ſeven Tables for taking Poll at Election of Knights of Shire, 10 *Ann. c.* 23. § 6.
10. For incloſing common Grounds in Weſt Riding of *Yorkſhire* for endowing poor Vicarages, 12 *Ann. ſt.* 1. *c.* 4.
11. Regulation of Butter-market, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 27.
12. Penalty of throwing Dirt, *&c.* into River, 13 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 33.
13. Regulations for due making Woollen Cloth, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 51. Amended, 6 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 23.
14. For licenſing Playhouſe, 9 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 17.

For working Cloth, Pewter, and Silver, ſee Drapery, Pewterers, *and* Briſtol.

*For other Matters, ſee* Biſhops 19. Butter 10. County Courts 6. Gold 34. Hoſpital 2. Juries 47. Parliament 73. Regiſter 2, 11, 14. Wills 10.

## York-buildings Company.

1. Undertakers for raiſing Water in *York-buildings* impowered to ſell Annuities, 7 *Geo.* 1. *ſt.* 1. *c.* 20. § 35.
2. Such Annuitants not to be prejudiced by 13 *Geo.* 1. for Sale of forfeited Eſtates in *Scotland*, *&c.* 13 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 28. § 9.
3. For the Sale of Eſtates in *Scotland*, belonging to that Company, for Relief of their Creditors, 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 24.

## Yule Vacance in Scotland. See Scotland, Courts.

BRITISH MUSEUM
17 NOV 96

# CONTENTS OF THE APPENDIX.

## OBSOLETE and CURIOUS ACTS:

## APPENDIX.

# APPENDIX.

CONSISTING OF

## OBSOLETE and CURIOUS ACTS;

OF WHICH

SOME WERE NEVER BEFORE PRINTED.

## CONTENTS of the APPENDIX.


51 *Hen.* 3.

1. DICTUM de *Kenilworth*, —— Page 1

12 *Edw.* 1.

2. Statutum *Wallie*, —— —— 3

13 *Edw.* 1.

3. Statuta Civitatis *London'* edita apud *Weſtm'* —— 12
4. Forma conceſſionis et exemplificationis cartarum, 13

14 *Edw.* 1.

5. Statutum *Exonie*, —— —— 14
6. Articuli Statuti *Exonie*, —— —— 15

15 *Edw.* 2.

7. Exilium *Hugonis le Deſpenſer* patris et filii, —— 16
8. Ne quis occaſionetur pro feloniis ſeu tranſgreſſionibus factis in proſecutione *Hugonis le Deſpenſer* patris et filii, 18
9. Forma chartarum proſequentibus *Hugh le Deſpenſer* patrem et filium conceſſarum, —— —— 19
10. A Statute revoking the Pardon granted to the Purſuers of the *Deſpenſers*, —— —— *ib.*

16 *Edw.* 2. *A. D.* 1323.

11. A Statute revoking an Eſtabliſhment of the Houſhold, 21
12. A Statute of Eſtreats —— —— 2

17 *Edw.* 2. *A. D.* 1324.

13. Statutum de terris Templariorum, —— 23

*Temporibus incertis.*

14. Statutum quod vocatur de Ragman de juſticiariis aſſignatis, —— —— —— 25
15. Conſuetudines et aſſiſa de foreſta ſive articuli de attachimentis foreſte, —— —— *ib.*
16. Statutum armorum ad torniamenta, —— 26
17. Statutum de viſu terre et eſſonio de ſervitio Domini Regis, —— —— —— 27
18. Statutum de juſticiariis aſſignatis, —— *ib.*
19. Compoſitio ulnarum et perticarum, —— *ib.*
20. Statutum de brevi de inquiſitionibus concedendo de terris ad manum mortuam ponendis, —— 28
21. Statutum de judeiſmo, —— —— *ib.*
22. Statutum de Catall' felonum, —— 29
23. Statutum pro tenentibus per legem *Anglie*, —— *ib.*
24. Prohibitio formata de ſtatuto articulorum cleri, — *ib.*
25. Articuli et ſacramenta miniſtrorum regis in itinere juſticiariorum, —— —— 30
26. De magnis aſſiſis et duelis, —— —— *ib.*
27. De dimiſſione (ſeu diviſione) denariorum, —— 31
28. An Ordinance for Meaſures, —— *ib.*


1 *Edw.*

# CONTENTS of the APPENDIX.


1 *Edw.* 3. *A. D.* 1327.

29. A Confirmation of the Baniſhment of *Hugh Spencer* the Father, and *Hugh Spencer* the Son, —— 31
30. None ſhall be impeached which took Part with the King againſt his Father, —— —— 32
31. The Repeal of the Exile made void, —— *ib.*
32. The Executors of thoſe that were wrongfully ſlain ſhall have Action to recover their Teſtators Goods. All Aſſurances made to the Rebels by Dureſs ſhall be void, *ib.*

10 *Edw.* 3. *A. D.* 1336.

33. Statutum de cibariis utendis editum apud *Nottingham*, 33

14 *Edw.* 3. *A. D.* 1340.

34. Reciting ſome former Grants, and limiting the Cuſtom on Wool, Plate, *&c.* —— —— 34

15 *Edw.* 3. *A. D.* 1341.

35. A Confirmation of the Great Charter and former Statutes, —— —— 35
36. The Peers of the Realm and great Officers for great Offences ſhall be tried in Parliament, —— *ib.*
37. The Chancellor and other great Officers to ſwear to keep the Laws, —— —— 36
38. At every Parliament the King may take ſeveral great Offices into his Hands, and retain them four or five Days. Thoſe that attempt Suits againſt the Laws and Statutes of the Realm ſhall anſwer it in Parliament, —— *ib.*
39. Puniſhment of Uſury by the King or the Ordinaries, *ib.*
40. Miniſters of the Church ſhall not anſwer before the King's Juſtices for Things done touching the Juriſdiction of the Church, —— —— *ib.*

25 *Edw.* 3. *A. D.* 1350.

41. The King granteth to the Commons an Aid of a Diſme and Fifteen by them before granted to him, all the Iſſues, Fines, Forfeitures and Amerciaments levied of Labourers, Artificers, Regrators, Victuallers and Servants, 37

31 *Edw.* 3.

42. Ordinatio facta pro ſtatu terræ *Hibernie*, —— *ib.*

46 *Edw.* 3.

43. Rotulus Parliamenti de Anno Regni Regis *Edwarai* Tertii, quadrageſimo ſexto, —— —— 43

10 *Rich.* 2.

44. The King's Commiſſion to the Chancellor and others, to examine into the State of his Courts, Revenues, Grants and Officers Fees, —— —— 46

11 *Rich.* 2.

45. The Archbiſhop of *York* and others attainted of High Treaſon, —— —— 48
46. Clauſe to prevent fraudulent Conveyances of their Eſtates, —— —— —— 52
47. The Eſtates of the Biſhop of *Chicheſter* and others alſo forfeited, —— —— —— 53
48. The Penalty of concealing any Part of the ſaid Eſtates after Proclamation made. Eſtates poſſeſſed by a Traitor in another's Right, excepted, —— *ib.*
49. Iſſues in Tail, and Jointures of Women, alſo excepted, *ib.*
50. Penalty of petitioning the King for any Grant of the ſaid Eſtates, during the War, —— 54

21 *Rich.* 2. *A. D.* 1397.

51. A Repeal of the Commiſſion granted by the King to certain Noblemen to inquire into certain Abuſes, and of the Statutes made 10 *Rich.* 2. —— 54

2 *Hen.* 5.

52. De unione jurium et poſſeſſionum comitatus *Hereford* Ducatui *Lanc.* f'ca. —— —— 56

3 *Hen.* 5.

53. De ducatu *Lancaſt'* & ip'ius ſeneſcallis, —— 60

8 *Hen.* 6.

54. The Citizens of *London* may take Apprentices according to their antient Cuſtoms, —— —— 60
55. There ſhall not be excepted in the Protections of thoſe that ſhall go with the King into *France*, Aſſiſe of *Novel Diſſeiſm*, —— —— 61
56. Wools, Fells, *&c.* ſhipped out of *England*, *Wales* or *Ireland*, for any Place but *Calais*, ſhall be forfeited by the double, except by Merchants of *Jean*, *Venice*, *&c.* *ib.*
57. Certain Ordinances made for the Prices of Merchandiſes, and Maintenance of the Town and Mint of *Calais*, 62
58. If a Mariner ſhall receive into his Ship any Merchandiſes, or carry them to any other Place than to the Staple at *Calais*, the Goods and Ship ſhall be forfeited, *ib.*
59. No Merchant of *Calais* ſhall buy beyond the Sea, any Merchandiſe of the Staple, —— 63
60. A Repeal of all Licences granted to Men of *Newcaſtle* and *Berwick*, to carry Merchandiſes to other Places than to *Calais*. The Penalty for carrying of Merchandiſes of the Staple into *Scotland*, —— —— *ib.*
61. The Mayor of the Staple of *Calais* ſhall continue two Years in his Office, —— —— *ib.*

9 *Hen.* 6. *A. D.* 1430.

62. All Aſſiſes and Niſi prius ſhall be adjourned during this Parliament until certain Days, —— *ib.*
63. *Engliſh* Merchants may ſell their Merchandiſe to Aliens, giving them only ſix Months Credit, notwithſtanding the Statute of 8 *Hen.* 6. *c.* 24. —— —— *ib.*
64. The Proceedings againſt *Owen Glendour*, attainted of High Treaſon, ſhall ſtand good, notwithſtanding any Error, Miſpriſion, *&c.* but ſhall not prejudice his Heirs, 64
65. No Sheriff, *&c.* of the County of *Hereford* ſhall extort Money, or do Wrong in his Turn, by Colour of his Office, —— —— —— *ib.*
66. A Rehearſal and Confirmation of the Statute of 3 *Hen.* 5. *c.* 2. authoriſing certain Abbots and other religious Perſons to make their Attornies, —— 65

10 *Hen.* 6. *A. D.* 1432.

67. Recognizances taken before the Mayor, *&c.* of *Calais*, ſhall be effectual in *England*, —— *ib.*
68. A Rehearſal of the Statute of 21 *R.* 2. *c.* 18. touching the Maintenance of certain Places about *Calais*, 66
69. All Wools and Wool Fells, that ſhall be carried to any other Place than to *Calais*, ſhall be forfeited to the King and the Finder, —— —— *ib.*

11 *Hen.* 6. *A. D.* 1433.

70. They that dwell at the Stews in *Southwark*, ſhall not be impannelled in Juries, nor keep any Inn or Tavern but there, —— —— 67
71. The Statute of 9 *H.* 6. *c.* 7. which reſtraineth the Sheriff of the County of *Hereford* to take Money by Extortion, *&c.* revived for three Years, —— *ib.*
72. What Wax Chandlers ſhall take for their Work of Wax, —— —— —— 68
73. A Confirmation for three Years of the Statute of 8 *Hen.* 6. *c.* 18. that Wool, *&c.* brought to *Calais* ſhall be ſold for ready Money, —— —— *ib.*
74. It ſhall be Felony to ſhip or carry any Merchandiſes of the Staple in Creeks, during three Years, —— *ib.*

14 *Hen.* 6. *A. D.* 1436.

75. Wools and Fells ſhall not be exported but to *Calais*. Special Exceptions in favour of the King and his Council, and the Merchants of *Venice*, *Jean*, &c. —— 69
76. Merchandiſes of the Staple ſhipped in Creeks ſhall be forfeited, —— —— —— *ib.*


77. No

# CONTENTS of the APPENDIX.


77. No Merchants ſhall ſhip any Merchandiſes of the Staple but at Wharfs aſſigned, &c. —— 70

18 *Hen.* 6. *A. D.* 1439.

78. No Merchant Alien ſhall ſell any Merchandiſes in *England* to another Merchant Alien. Mayors, &c. of Cities and Towns to execute this Act, —— *ib.*

79. It ſhall be Felony to carry Wool or Woolfells to any other Place than to *Calais*, ſaving ſuch which paſs through the Straits of *Marrock*, —— —— 72

20 *Hen.* 6. *A. D.* 1441.

80. It ſhall be High Treaſon for *Welchmen* to take and carry away *Engliſhmen* or their Goods into *Wales*, or there to withhold them, —— —— *ib.*

81. A Reformation of the Partition of Money, ariſing by the Sale of Wools and Woolfells, by the Mayor and Conſtable of *Calais*, ordered for ſeven Years, —— 73

23 *Hen.* 6. *A. D.* 1444.

82. *Welchmen* indicted of Treaſon or Felony, that do repair into *Herefordſhire*, ſhall be apprehended and impriſoned, or elſe purſued by Hue and Cry, and a Forfeiture of thoſe which do not purſue them, —— —— *ib.*

83. No new Impoſitions ſhall be laid upon them which buy Wines in *Gaſcoyn* or *Guyen*, by any of the King's Officers in thoſe Parts, upon Pain of Forfeiture of twenty Pounds and treble Damages, —— —— 74

25 *Hen.* 6. *A. D.* 1447.

84. All Statutes made againſt *Welchmen* confirmed. All Grants of Markets and Fairs to any *Welchman* ſhall be void. The King's Villains in *North Wales* ſhall be conſtrained to ſuch Labour as they have done before, *ib.*

27 *Hen.* 6. *A. D.* 1448.

85. No Licence ſhall be available to carry Wools, Fells, or Tin, to any Place out of the Realm but to *Calais*, 75

86. A Rehearſal and Confirmation for three Years of the Statute of 20 *Hen.* 6. *c.* 3. provided againſt *Welchmen* that take any *Engliſhmen*, their Goods and Chattels, and carry them into *Wales*, —— —— 7

87. The King's Pardon granted to all Prieſts, as well ſecular as religious, of ſeveral Offences, Forfeitures, &c. 77

28 *Hen.* 6. *A. D.* 1449.

88. Felony for any *Welch* or *Lancaſhire* Man to take other Men, their Goods or Chattels, under Colour of Diſtreſs, where they have no Cauſe, —— —— *ib.*

29 *Hen.* 6. *A. D.* 1450.

89. *John Cade* attainted of Treaſon, and his Lands, Tenements, &c. given to the King, and his Blood corrupt, 78

31 *Hen.* 6. *A. D.* 1452.

90. *John Cade* ſhall be adjudged a Traitor, and all Indictments and Acts done by his Authority ſhall be void, *ib.*

91. The Penalties for thoſe who ſhall diſobey the King's Writs, &c. or not appear before his Council when warned by Proclamation, —— —— 79

92. A Remedy for ſeveral Extortions committed by the Officers of the Exchequer, —— —— 80

93. No Perſon brewing Ale or Beer in *Kent* to be ſold, ſhall, during five Years, make above an hundred Quarters of Malt to his own Uſe, —— —— 81

94. No wrought Silk belonging to the Myſtery of Silk Women, ſhall be brought into this Realm by the way of Merchandiſe, during five Years, —— *ib.*

95. Certain Privileges granted to the Abbot of *Fountain*, in the County of *York*, —— —— *ib.*

1 *Edw.* 4.

96. Conviccio quor'dam d'nor' et alior' auctoritate parliamenti, —— —— 82

97. De *Lancaſtr'* duche, —— —— 90

3 *Edw.* 4. *A. D.* 1463.

98. What Kind of Apparel Men and Women of every Vocation and Degree are allowed, and what prohibited to wear, —— —— —— 91

4 *Edw.* 4.

99. From what Places, and on what Conditions, *Engliſh* Wools ſhall be exported to *Calais*, —— 93

100. Certain Wools, Fells, &c. which may be exported from *Newcaſtle* to the Staple at *Calais*. Penalty on thoſe who do contrary to this Ordinance, —— 94

101. A Reſtraint for three Years of the Cuſtom of contracting for Wool in certain Counties before it is ſhorn, unleſs it be uſed for Cloth or Yarn, —— *ib.*

102. Merchandizes from the Duke of *Burgundy*'s Countries prohibited, till *Engliſh* wrought Cloths are received there, —— —— —— 95

103. Patten-makers may make Pattens of ſuch Aſp as is not fit for Shafts, —— —— 96

104. What Perſons ſhall take Paſſage, or land at *Dover* in *Kent* only, and who not, —— —— *ib.*

7 *Edw.* 4. *A. D.* 1467.

105. An Act for the Subſidies, —— 97

14 *Edw.* 4. *A. D.* 1474.

106. For the King's Tenants going in his Wars, 99

107. An Act touching Protections for ſuch as go in the King's Wars, —— —— 100

17 *Edw.* 4. *A. D.* 1477.

108. An Alteration of Part of the Statute of 4 *Ed.* 4. *c.* 1. 101

22 *Edw.* 4. *A. D.* 1482.

109. A Repeal of all former Statutes made touching the Exceſs of Apparel, —— —— 102

110. An Act for the Price of Bows, —— 103

1 *Hen.* 7.

111. Actus concernens *Annex' Ducat' Lanc' Cornub'* et al' *ib.*

1 *Hen.* 7. *A. D.* 1485.

112. An Act to maintain a Formedon againſt the Pernor of the Profits of Lands infeoffed to Uſe, —— 106

3 *Hen.* 7.

113. A Certificate ſhall be made of Goods brought into one Port and removed to another. One Man ſhall not enter Goods in the Name of another, —— 107

4 *Hen.* 7.

114. The Mayor of *London*, and his Succeſſors, ſhall have the like Conſervation and Authority, in all the Iſſues, Breaches, and Ground overflown, as far as the Water ebbeth and floweth, grown out of the River of *Thames*, as touching the Puniſhments for uſing unlawful Nets and Engines, as he hath within the ſaid River. P. R. 108

115. The Charges and Benefit of the Heir of *Ceſtui que Uſe*, —— —— —— *ib.*

116. The Penalty for decaying of Houſes of Huſbandry, or not laying of convenient Land for the Maintenance of the ſame, —— —— —— 109

19 *Hen.* 7.

117. Several Charges impoſed upon the Lands and Perſons of *Ceſtui que Uſe*, —— —— 110

3 *Hen* 8.

118. An Act for Payment of Wages to Soldiers, 111

# CONTENTS of the APPENDIX.


4 *Hen.* 8.

119. An Act for Punishment of Murder, — 112
120. An Act for sealing of Clothes of Gold and Silver, *ib*
121. An Act concerning *Richard Strode*, — 113

22 *Hen.* 8.

122. An Act concerning the Trial of forren Pleas pleaded by Felons, — — 114

23 *Hen.* 8.

123. An Act concerning Restraint of Payment of Annates to the See of *Rome*, — — 115

28 *Hen.* 8.

124. An Act for the Establishment of the Imperial Crown of this Realme, — — 117

31 *Hen.* 8.

125. An Act for abolishing of Diversity of Opinions in certain Articles concerning Christian Religion, 125

32 *Hen.* 8.

126. An Act concerning the Lands and Goods of the Hospitals of St. *John* of *Jerusalem* in *England* and *Ireland*, to be hereafter in the King's Hands and Disposition, 131

33 *Hen.* 8.

127. An Act concerning Cross Bows and Hand Guns, 134
128. An Act concerning certain Lordships translated from the County of *Denbigh* to the County of *Flint*, 138

1 *Edw.* 6.

129. An Act for the punishing of Vagabonds, and for the Relief of the Poor and impotent Persons, — 139

3 & 4 *Edw.* 6.

130. An Act touching the Punishment of Vagabonds and other idle Persons, — — 143

1 *Mary.*

131. An Act declaring the Queen's Highness to have bene borne in a most just and lawful Matrimonie, and also repealing all Acts of Parliament and Sentences of Divorce had and made to the contrary, — 146

2 & 3 *Phil.* & *Mar.*

132. An Act that Purveiors shall not take Victuals within five Miles of *Cambridge* and *Oxford*, — 148

1 *Eliz.*

133. An Acte giving Authoritee to the Quene's Majestie upon the Avoidance of any Archbishoppriche or Bishoppriche, to take into her Handes certeine of the Temporal Possessions thereof, recompensing the same with Parsonages impropriate and Tenthes, — 149
134. An Act of a Subsidie and two Fifteenes and Tenth, by the Temporaltie, — — 150

8 *Eliz.*

135. An Act for Bowyers, and the Prices of Bows, 164

13 *Eliz.*

136. An Act for the bringing in of Bow Staves into this Realme, — — — 163

27 *Eliz.*

137. An Act for explaining of the Statute for the amending of the Highwaies betweene *Middleton* and the *King's Ferry*, leading into the Isle of *Sheppey*, in the County of *Kent*, 166

39 *Eliz.*

138. An Act for Punishment of Rogues, Vagabonds, and Sturdie Beggars, — — 167

4 *Jac.* 1.

139. An Act for Explanation of the Statute made in the third Yeere of the Reigne of King *James*, intitled, *An Act for the bringing of a fresh Streame of running Water to the North Partes of the Citie of* London, — 170

7 *Jac.* 1.

140. An Act for the bringing of fresh Streams of Water, by Engine, from *Hackney Marsh*, to the Citie of *London*, for the Benefit of the King's Colledge at *Chelsey*, 171

12 *Car.* 2. *A. D.* 1660.

141. An Act for erecting and establishing a Post-Office, 173

13 *Car.* 2. *Stat.* 1.

142. An Act for ascertayning and establishing the Fees of the Masters of the Chancery in ordinary, — 176
143. An Act for Safety and Preservation of his Majesty's Person and Government against treasonable and seditious Practices and Attempts, — 178
144. An Act for the establishing Articles and Orders for the regulating and better Government of his Majesty's Navies, Ships of War, and Forces by Sea, — 180

13 & 14 *Car.* 2.

145. An Act for establishing an additional Revenue upon his Majesty, his Heirs and Successors, for the better Support of his and their Crown and Dignity, — 184
146. An Act for providing of Carriage by Land and by Water, for the Use of his Majesty's Navy and Ordnance, 187
147. An Act for preventing Abuses in Printing seditious, treasonable, and unlicensed Books and Pamphlets, and for regulating of Printing, and Printing Presses, 188

17 *Car.* 2.

148. An Act for Continuance of a former Act for regulating the Press, — — 194

1 *Jac.* 2.

149. An Act for erecting a new Parish to be called the Parish of St. *James*, within the Liberty of *Westminster*, 195

1 *W.* & *M.*

150. An Act for a Grant to their Majesties of an Aid of twelve Pence in the Pound for one Year, for the necessary Defence of their Realms, — 201

2 *W.* & *M.*

151. An Act for preventing vexatious Suits against such as acted for their Majesties Service in Defence of the Kingdom, — — 210

5 & 6 *W.* & *M.*

152. An Act for raising Money by a Poll, payable quarterly for one Year, for carrying on a vigorous War against *France*, — — — *ib.*
153. An Act for the licensing and regulating Hackney Coaches and Stage Coaches, — — 211

6 *W.* & *M.*

154. An Act for granting to his Majesty certain Rates and Duties upon Marriages, Births and Burials, and upon Batchelors and Widowers, for the Term of five Years, for carrying on the War against *France* with Vigour, 214

1 *Ann.*

155. An Act for enabling her Majesty to appoint Commissioners to treat for an Union between the Kingdoms of *England* and *Scotland*, — 229

4 *Ann.*

156. An Act to prevent Frauds frequently committed by Bankrupts, — — 230

5 *Ann.*

157. An Act to explain and amend an Act of the last Session of Parliament, for preventing Frauds frequently committed by Bankrupts, — — 233

# APPENDIX.

## Anno 51 HENRICI III. A. D. 1266.

### Dictum de Kenilworth.

IN nomine ſancte & individue Trinitatis Amen. Ad honorem & gloriam omnipotentis dei patris & filii, & ſpiritus ſancti, glorioſe & precelſe dei genitricis & virginis Marie, & omnium ſanctorum quorum meritis & interceſſionibus in terris gubernamur, ad honorem & bonum proſperum & pacificum ſtatum chriſtianiſſimi principis domini H. Regis Angl' illuſtris, & totius Angl' eccleſie. Nos W. Exon, W. Bathon & Wellen, T. Wigorn, M. Menevens' epiſcopi, Gilbertus de Clare Comes de Glouc' & Humfred' Comes Hereford, Phineas Baſſet, Johannes Bailol, Robertus Walop' Alanus de la Suche, Rogerus de Somerie & Warenus de Baſingbourne, providendi ſuper ſtatum terre, & nominatim ſuper facto exheredatorum, habentes a domino rege predicto & aliis baronibus & conſiliariis poteſtatem plenariam ſecundum formam conſcriptam in literis publicis & ſigillis predictorum regis & aliorum munitis, Volumus ſecundum equitatis tramitem incedere, de aſſenſu venerandi partis G. ſancti Adriani diaconi Cardinalis & apoſtolice ſedis legati, & nobilis viri H. de Alemann' ſimiliter habentium poteſtatem, ita duximus providendum, quod non fiat exheredatio ſed redemptio, videlicet, quod incipientes et preſeverantes nunc. Cap. 1.

Item qui fuerunt apud Ceſtrefeld contra regem in bello. Item violenter & malicioſe detinentes Northampton contra regem. Item bellantes et expugnantes regem apud Lewes. Item capti apud Kenilworth, qui venerunt de predatione Winton', vel alibi fuerunt contra regem, quibus rex non remiſit. Item bellantes apud Eveſham contra regem. Item qui gratis & voluntarie & non coacti miſerunt ſervitia ſua contra regem vel ejus filium. Item ballivi & miniſtri comitis Leic', qui vicinos depredati ſunt, & homicidia & incendia, & alia mala procuraverint, ſolvant quantum valet terra eorum per quinque annos. Item ipſi ſolvant redemptiones eorum, & rehabeant terras ſuas. Ita quod ſi terra debeat vendi, nullus, eam habeat, niſi qui eam tenet ex dono domini regis, ſi tantum velit dare, quantum quilibet alius communiter emens & eiſdem terminis, quod ſi redimens terram ſatisfecerit pro tota terra ſua in principio, ſtatim totam terram ſuam rehabeat. Et ſimiliter ſatisfaciens pro medietate, vel pro tertia parte, ſtatim medietatem vel tertiam partem rehabeat. Quod ſi ultimo termino ſtatuto redimens non ſatisfecerit, medietas remanentis terre remaneat illis, quibus terre collate ſunt per donum domini regis. Liberum ſit redimenti infra illum terminum totam vel partem terre ſue vendere, et ſimiliter ad firmam dare. Et ſi aliqui habeant nemora, & ea velint vendere ad redemptionem ſuam, ille qui tenet terram ex dono domini regis, habeat ſervientem competentem, qui recipiat pecuniam. Et redimens, qui vendit ſilvam habeat unum de quo confidit, & iſti duo receptores ſolvant in conſpectu comitatus illos denarios, quos recipiunt de nemore, illis quibus dari debet redemptio. Solutio iſtius redemptionis fiat per tres annos. Milites & armigeri qui predones fuerint, & cum principalibus predonibus in bellis & predationibus, ſi non habeant terras, habeant autem bona, ſolvant pro redemptione ſua medietatem bonorum ſuorum, et inveniant fidejuſſores competentes, quod pacem regis & regni amodo ſervabunt. Qui vero nihil habuerint, veniant & jurent ad ſancta dei evangelia, & inveniant fidejuſſores competentes, (1) *quod amodo* pacem ſervabunt, et ſubeant ſatisfactionem & penitentiam ſecundum judicium eccleſie, exceptis bannitis quibus ſolus rex poteſt remittere. 2.

(1.) For *quod amodo*, read, *quodadamodo*.

Ceterum domini heredum infra etatem exiſtentium ſolvant redemptionem pro eis, & heredes cum ad etatem plenam pervenerint ſolvant redemptionem dominis eiſdem terminis per tres vel duos annos, quibus et alii ſolverunt. Ita quod domini terrarum habeant cuſtodiam heredum cum maritagiis ſine deſparagatione, uſque ad legitimam eorum etatem, & heredes ſolvant redemptionem ſicut & alii ſolverunt, & eiſdem terminis. Cuſtodie autem, que debentur domino regi, remaneant illis quibus collate ſunt per regem. Et cum pervenerint ad legitimam etatem, ſolvant redemptionem eiſdem terminis, quibus & alii. Et nulla fiat deſtructio ab hiis qui habent cuſtodias, ſin autem, fiat juſtitia contra illos ſecundum quod continetur in Magna Charta.

Si quis ante bellum de Lewes ſteterit cum domino rege & poſt bellum, & ſit exheredatus quia ad filium regis venire noluerit in ejus adjutorium, dicat rex voluntatem ſuam de illo per fidele dictum ſuum. 3.

4. Nemora ab hiis, qui ea tenent nunc, non vendantur neque deſtruantur aliquo modo, niſi poſt ultimum terminum non obſervatum, neceſſaria tamen ad cuſtodiam vel ad reſtaurationem domorum habeant illi quibus terre collate fuerint per regem : ſin autem, graviter puniantur.

5. Si aliquis fuerit, de quo timeatur, quod velit guerram facere vel procurare; provideant domini legatus & rex ſecuritatem quam viderint expedire, mittendo eum extra regnum ad tempus, vel aliter, ſicut expedire viderint. Ita tamen quod ſi contingat illum impediri a ſolutione ſive redemptione, propter hoc non exheredetur.

6. Si quis non ſit contentus iſta proviſione, ſubeat judicium curie domini regis infra feſtum ſancti Hilarii. Extra regnum exiſtentes habeant inducias tranſmarinas ſecundum leges & conſuetudines regni; Ita quod teneant ſe in pace; Aliter non ſint in forma pacis.

7. Quia rex tenetur multis qui eum munierunt & ei fideliter affuerunt, quibus de terris non providit, & quidam plus habent quam habere debeant : provideat dominus rex quod de redemptione capienda habundanter eos reſpiciat, ne ſit materia nove guerre.

8. Provideant dominus Legatus & Rex & H. de Alem' quod eligantur xii. qui diligenter & fideliter iſta conſequantur. Et iſta faciat dominus rex & heredes ſui firmiter obſervari & manuteneri. Iſta etiam iniquirant & compleant, que ſupradictis xii. electis ſunt ordinata, ſecundum eſtimationes rationabiles & veraces, ſecundum quod xii. providebunt executores.

9. Firmarii qui fuerunt contra regem careant firmis ſuis, ſalvo jure dominorum ſuorum, quibus reddunt cenſum ſuum annuum : detinentes firmas elapſo termino revertantur ad veros dominos.

10. De caſtris edificatis per chartas domini regis & conſenſum ejus, ſine conſenſu tamen exheredati, dicimus quod poſt redemptionem ſolutam termino trium annorum, ſolvat dominus terre infra ſex annos cuſtum qui ponebatur ante publicationem dicti per conſenſum regis vel rationabile eſcambium terre.

11. Laici manifeſte procurantes negotia comitis Leyc' & complicium ſuorum, attrahendo homines per mendatia & falſitates, inſtigando parti comitis & ſuorum, detrahendo parti regis & filii ſui, puniantur per quantum valet terra eorum per duos annos.

12. Coacti, vel metu ducti, qui venerunt ad bella, nec pugnaverunt, nec malefacerunt impotentes; qui vi vel metu coacti miſerunt ſervitia ſua contra regem vel ejus filium ; Coacti, vel metu ducti, qui fuerunt depredatores, & cum principalibus predonibus predationes fecerunt, & quando commode potuerunt receſſerunt & domos redierunt. [*Hic aliquid deeſſe videtur.*]

13. Emptores ſcienter rerum alienarum, valorem bonorum, que emerunt, reſtituant, & in miſericordia domini regis fuit, quia contra juſtitiam fecerunt quia rex inhibuit jam dimidio anno elapſo.

14. Illi qui ad mandatum comitis Leyc' ingreſſi ſunt North' nec pugnaverunt, nec malum fecerunt, ſed ad eccleſiam fugierunt quum regem venientem viderunt, & hoc ſit compertum per bonos. Illi qui non tenebant de comite Leyc', & veniebant ad mandatum ejus, ſolvant quantum valet terra eorum per dimidium annum. Illi que ex feodo comitis tenebant, ſint ſolum in miſericordia domini regis.

15. Impotentes & alii homines, qui nihil male fecerunt, ſtatim rehabeant terras ſuas, & damna recuperent in curia domini regis.

16. Puniantur accuſatores penes dominum regem, & quodamodo rex eis de facili non credat. Et talis pena fiat eis, qualis debeat fieri illis, qui injuſte fideles domini regis exhered' & deſtrui fecerunt ; ſine periculo vite mutilationis & exheredationis.

17. Malicioſe accuſati ſtatim rehabeant terras ſuas, & damna recuperent in curia domini regis, ut ſupra proximo ante.

18. Mulieres habeant hereditates ſuas & dotes de primis dominis. De terris autem maritorum qui fuerunt contra regem, habeant ſecundum quod rex ſtatuit & redimantur. Redemptio autem illorum que fuerunt contra regem ſtet. Sed in illis qui in nullo fuerunt contra regem non ſtet redemptio, ſed ſtatim rehabeant terras ſuas, & damna recuperent, ut ſupra. De malicioſe accuſatis dictum eſt. Et accuſantes puniantur, ut ibi ſubmiſſio facta dicto domini regis vel aliorum dominorum, vel res per concordiam vel pacem facta, ſtet in robore ſuo.

19. Omnes recepti ad pacem per illos, qui habuerunt poteſtatem ad hoc, remaneant in ſtatu in quo recepti ſunt. Omnes qui redempti ſunt, non tenentur reſpondere de damnis & tranſgreſſionibus per eos factis, ſuper quos impugnaverunt tempore turbationis predicte, ſed damna & tranſgreſſiones ex utraque parte remittantur. Salva tamen exactione cuicumque ſe non intromittenti de dicta turbatione, ſalvo quod eccleſiam pertinet.

20. Quia periculoſum eſſe videtur, quod caſtra eſſent in poteſtate ipſorum, qui male egerunt contra regem, dicimus & providimus de caſtris Herdley, Byham, & Chertſey, quod pro illis detur rationabile eſcambium.

21. De Simone de Monteforti & comitiſſa & filiis comitis nihil dicimus, quia dominus rex Angl. factum eorum poſuit in manus regis Francie.

22. De London' laudamus prefatum regem & hortamur, ut ipſe provideat per conſilium ſuum de reformando ſtatum civitatis quoad terras redditus domos & libertates eorum : et iſta proviſio ſtatim fiat.

23. De Comite de Ferr' dicimus, quod puniatur per quantum valet terra ejus per ſeptem annos.

24. Omnes de caſtro ſint in communi forma pacis, excepto H. de Haſtinges, & mutilatoribus nuncii domini regis, qui in ſeptem annis puniantur, vel in miſericordia domini regis ſe ponant.

25. Omnes de cetero teneant firmam pacem : et nullus faciat incendia, homicidia, robberias vel alia mala contra pacem, & qui fecerit, & ſit convictus, habeat judicium ſecundum conſuetudines terre.

26. Item omnes quorum intereſt jurent ad ſancta dei evangelia, quod nullus capiet vindictam nec fieri procurabit, nec conſentiet, nec fieri ſuſtinebit, quod vindicta capiatur occaſione turbationis predicte. Quod ſi aliquis capiat vindictam puniatur per conſiderationem curie domini regis.

Satisfiat

Satisfiat eccleſie ab his qui eam leſerunt. 27.

Si quis autem non velit dictum iſtud tenere, vel judicium domini regis per pares ſuos ſubire, ſint de exhereditatis qui ſe dicunt tales, & nullum jus habeant ad recuperandum terras ſuas. Et ſi aliquis qui tenet terras exheredatorum rebellis fuerit dicto, nihil juris poſſit vindicare in terra vel redemptione per donum domini regis. 28.

Inſuper qui iſti dicto non conſenſerit ſit ſicut inimicus domini regis & filiorum ſuorum & totius communitatis; & populus & clerus quantum canones & jura permittunt proſequantur eum tanquam inimicum pacis eccleſie & regis. 29.

Impriſonati & incarcerati preſtita ſufficienti & rationabili ſecuritate liberentur per obſides, vel per aliam ſecuritatem competentem & rationabilem, ſecundum domini legati et regis proviſionem. Datum & publicatum in caſtro apud Kenelworth. Pride Callend' Novembr' Anno domini m.cc.lxvi. Regni vero domini H. regis Angl. illuſtris anno quinquageſimo primo. 30.

Nullus preterea occaſione turbationis predicte poſſit amodo exheredare aliquem, qui ſibi aliquo jure ſuccedere debeat. 31.

*E perantiquo MS. olim penes honoratiſſimum Dominum* Somers. Vet. Stat. IIa pars.

---

# STATUTUM WALLIE.

## *Clauſ.* 12 EDW. I. *dorſo. in Turr.* Lond.

EDWARDUS Dei gratia, rex Anglie, dominus Hybernie, & dux Aquitannie, omnibus fidelibus ſuis de terra ſua Snaudon. & de aliis terris ſuis in Wallia, ſalutem in Domino. Divina providentia que in ſui diſpoſione non fallitur, inter alia diſpenſationis ſue munera, quibus nos & regnum noſtrum Anglie decorare dignata eſt, terram Wallie cum Incolis ſuis prius nobis jure feodali ſubjectam, jam ſui gratia in proprietatis noſtre dominium, obſtaculis quibuſcunque ceſſantibus, totaliter & cum integritate convertit, & corone regni predicti tanquam partem, corporis ejuſdem annexuit & univit. Nos itaque natu divino volentes predictam terram noſtram Snaudon. & alias terras noſtras in partibus illis, ſicut & ceteras ditioni noſtre ſubjectas, ad honorem et laudem Dei & Eccleſie ſancte, ac zelum juſticie ſub debito regimine gubernari, & Incolas ſeu Habitatores terrarum illarum, qui alto & baſſo ſe ſubmiſerunt voluntati noſtre, & quos ſic ad noſtram recepimus voluntatem, certis legibus & conſuetudinibus ſub tranquillitate & pace noſtra tractari, leges & conſuetudines partium illarum hactenus uſitatas coram nobis & proceribus regni noſtri fecimus recitari, quibus diligenter auditis, & plenius intellectis, quaſdam ipſarum de concilio procerum predictorum delevimus, quaſdam permiſimus, & quaſdam correximus, & etiam quaſdam alias adiciendas & ſtatuendas decrevimus, & eas de cetero in terris noſtris in partibus illis perpetua firmitate teneri & obſervari volumus in forma ſubſcripta.

Providimus & decernendo ſtatuimus, quod Juſticiar. Snaudon. habeat cuſtodiam & gubernationes pacis noſtre regie in Snaudon. et terris noſtris Wallie adjacentibus, & Juſticiam exhibeat quibuſcunque juxta Brevia regia originalia, leges etiam & conſuetudines infraſcriptas.

Volumus etiam & ſtatuimus, quod Vicecomites, Coronatores, & Ballivi Commotorum ſint in Snaudon. & terris noſtris partium earundem.

Vicecomes de Angleſeia ſub quo tota terra Angleſeye, cum Cantredis, Metis & Bundis ſuis.

Vicecomes de Karenarvan, ſub quo Cantreda de Arvan, Cantreda de Arthlencoyth, Commotum de Cruthin, Cantreda de Thleen, & Commotum de Yvionith.

Vicecomes de Meyronnith, ſub quo Cantreda de Meironnith, Commotum de Ardudo, & Commotum de Penthlin, & Commotum de Dereynon, cum Metis & Bundis ſuis.

Vicecomes de Flynt, ſub quo Cantreda de Englefeud, terra de Meylor Seyſnek, & terra de Hope, & tota terra conjuncta caſtro noſtro & ville de Rothelan uſque ad villam Ceſtrie, de cetero intendat ſub nobis Juſticiario noſtro Ceſtrie, & de exitibus ejuſdem Commoti [*al.* eorundem Comitatuum. *Tot. & al.*] reſpondeat ad Scaccarium noſtrum Ceſtrie.

Coronatores ſint in eiſdem Comitatibus per Breve Regium eligendi, cujus tenor invenietur inter originalia Brevia Cancellarie.

Sint etiam Ballivi Commotorum, qui officia ſua fideliter faciant & exequantur, & eiſdem diligenter intendant, ſecundum quod per Juſtic. & Vicecom. eis injungetur. Vicecomes de Keyrmarthin cum Cantredis & Commotis, ac Metis & Bundis ſuis antiquis. Vicecomes de Kardigan & Lampader, cum Cantredis, Commotis, ac Metis & Bundis ſuis.

Coronatores ſint in eiſdem Comitatibus, & Ballivi Commotorum ut prius.

### *De Officio Vicecomitis in Wallia & modo Commot. tenendorum.*

Vicecomes officium ſuum exercere debet ſub hac forma, ſcilicet, Cum quis ſibi conqueſtus fuerit de quaqunque tranſgreſſione ſibi facta contra pacem domini regis, ſive de captione & injuſta detentione averiorum, ſive de namio vetite, aut de debito, vel alio contractu non obſervato, & comſimilibus, per Breve vel ſine Brevi, primo capiat plegios de proſequendo clameum ſuum, vel per fidem ſi fuerit pauper, & poſtea faciat executionem, prout plenius declaratur, hoc modo. Defendentes in quolibet

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

caſu ſummoneantur quod ſint ad proximum Comitatum reſponſuri conquerentibus. Ad quem Comitatum facta ſummonitione & teſtificata, ſi non venerint, per conſiderationem Comitatus iterum ſummoneantur quod ſint ad alium proximum Comitatum reſponſuri, ut prius: Ad quem, ſi non venerint, itera ſummonitione & teſtificata, per conſiderationem Comitatus tertio ſummoneantur quod ſint ad proximum tertium Comitatum reſponſuri, ut prius: Ad quem Comitatum, ſi non venerint, extunc conquerentes per conſiderationem Comitatus tam in placitis per Brevia quam querimoniis ſine Brevi recuperunt petitiones ſuas cum dampnis ſive emendis, tam in rebus mobilibus quam immobilibus, prout Actiones requirunt, & pro hujuſmodi defaltis pena ſecundum legem & conſuetudinem Wallenſicam domino regi incurratur. Et cum partes comparuerint ad placitandum, utraque narrando ſuam veritatem ſine occaſione admittatur, & ſecundum petitiones, reſponſiones, & allegata hinc inde, per conſiderationem Comitatus ad judicium pro querente vel defendente procedatur, & ſecundum qualitatem & quantitatem delicti puniantur.

Et ſciendum quod hoc modo debet Comitatus teneri, ſcilicet, de menſe in menſem, in loco ubi dominus rex ordinaverit, & hoc per diem Lune in uno Com. per diem Martis in alio Com. per diem Mercurii in tertio Com. & per diem Jovis in quarto Com. & non per alios dies. Et Vicecomes ad Comitatem ſuum tenendum ſic procedat.

In primis audiat & recipiat coram eo & coronatoribus & ſectatoribus Com. preſentationes feloniarum & caſuum qui contigerint duos Comitatus de morte hominis hoc modo; quod quatuor Villate propinquiores loco ubi caſus homicidii vel infortunii contigerit, veniant ad proximum Comitatum una cum Inventore & Waleſcheria, id eſt, parentela hominis interfecti, & ibi preſentent Factum felonie, caſum infortunii, & modum utriuſque, ita pronuntiando, quod tali die & tali loco contigit, quod talis notus aut ignotus inventus fuit occiſus per feloniam, vel ſubmerſus, vel alio modo mortuus per infortunium, & talis eum invenit qui preſens eſt, *&c.* Et iſta preſentatio tam in Rotulo Coronatorum quam in Rotulo Vicecomitis ſtatim inrotuletur. Et ſi ibi fuerit homo vel femina qui appellum ſequi voluerit, ſtatim recipiantur plegii de proſequendo, & deducatur appellum in Comitatu illo, ita quod ſi appellati comparuerint, ſtatim capiantur, & in priſona Domini Regis uſque adventum Juſticiarii detineantur, & ſalvo cuſtodiantur. Et ſi non comparuerint, tunc ad proſecutionem appellantis exigantur de Comitatu in Comitatum. Et ſi ad quartum Comitatum non venerint, vel manucapti non fuerint, utlagentur, & femine weyvientur. Et ad primum Comitatum, ad quem exigentur, ſi non comparuerint, ſtatim eorum terre & catalla capiantur & ſeiſiantur in manum Domini Regis, & tradentur cuſtodienda villatis, ut infra.

Eodem modo procedatur in appello de plaga, mahemio, raptu, incendio, & roberia contra appellatos, ſi non comparuerint. Et ſi comparuerint, & plegios invenerint ſufficientes, ſex ad minus vel plures, ſtandi recto in adventu Juſticiarii, ſtatim replegientur.

Et ſciendum [eſt, *Tot.*] quod contra appellatos de vi, precepto, miſſione, vel receptamento, non eſt procedendum ad utlagariam quouſque de facto aliquis convincatur.

Vicecomes faciet Turnum ſuum in ſingulis Commotis ſuis bis in anno in aliquo certo loco ad hoc aſſignando, ſcilicet, ſemel poſt Feſtum Sancti Michaelis, & ſemel poſt Paſcha, ad quem Turnum omnes libere tenentes, & alii terram tenentes & in Commoto illo reſidentes, tempore ſummonitionis Turni tenendi, exceptis religioſis, clericis, & feminis, ibidem venire debent. Et Vicecomes per Sacramentum duodecim libere tenentium de diſcretioribus & legalioribus, vel plurium, pro diſcretione Vicecomitis, diligenter inquirat de capitulis coronam Domini Regis tangentibus ſubſcriptis. De Seductoribus Domini Regis & Regni, Domine Regine, & Liberorum ſuorum, & eorum conſentaneis. De furibus, de homicidis, de roboratoribus, de murdritoribus, de incendiariis incendia feloniter facientibus, & eorum receptatoribus, & eis conſentientibus. De macellariis carnes furatas ſcienter vendentibus, & ementibus. De whittanwariis, ſcilicet qui coria bovina & equina furata ſcienter albificant, ut ſic non agnoſcantur. De redobatoribus pannorum furatorum, eos in novam formam redigentibus, & veterem mutantibus, ut de mantello tunicam vel ſupertunicam facientibus, & ſimilia. De utlagatis, & illis qui regnum abjuraverunt reverſis. De hiis qui contra adventum & iter Juſticiarii ſe ſubtraxerunt, & poſt iter Juſticiarii redierunt. De raptoribus virginum ſanctimonialium & matronarum honeſte viventium. De theſauro invento De curſu atque diverſo. De via obſtructa, vel reſtricta, vel arctata. De muris, domibus, portis, foſſatis, & marleris levatis & factis juxta iter publicum, ad nocumentum ipſius itineris, & in periculum tranſeuntium, & de predicta levantibus & facientibus. De falſariis monete & ſigilli Domini Regis. De malefactoribus in parcis & vivariis. De frangentibus priſonam Domini Regis. De capientibus columbas volantes de columbariis. De facientibus *Puntbreche*, hoc eſt [de *Tot. & al.*] fractoribus parcorum, in quibus animalia imparcantur. De Forſtallis, hoc eſt, de Reſcuſſu averiorum. De *Hameſokne*, hoc eſt, de ivaſione domus. De *Thefbote*, hoc eſt, de emenda furti capta ſine conſideratione curie Domini Regis. De impriſonantibus liberos quoſcunque. De Uſurariis De amoventibus vel corrumpentibus diviſas. De Aſſiſa panis & cerviſie non obſervata, & [de, *Tot.*] eam infringentibus, De buſſellis, galonibus, & aliis menſuris injuſtis [& per ea vendentibus, *Tot.*] De ulnis & ponderibus injuſtis, & per ea vendentibus. De hoſpitantibus ignotos ultra duas noctes. De ſanguine effuſo. De huteſio levato. De tondentibus multones noctanter in ovilibus, & eos excoriantibus, vel etiam alia animalia. De capientibus & colligentibus noctantur blada in autumno, & ea aſportantibus; & de omnibus aliis hujuſmodi malefactoribus. Inquiratur etiam de juribus Domino Regi ſubtractis, ut de cuſtodiis, wardis, maritagiis, releviis, feodis, advocationibus eccleſiarum, ſique fuerint, ſectis Comitatuum & Commotorum, quis ea ſubtraxerit, & a quo tempore. Et de hiis qui ſibi appropriaverint

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

priaverint jura regalia ſine warranto, ut furcas, emendas aſſiſe panis & cerviſie fracte, placitum de namio vetito, & alia hujuſmodi jura que ſpecialiter & ſper prerogativam pertinent ad curiam Domini Regis.

Vicecomes autem in viſu & in turno ſuo faciendo ſtatim in principio convenire faciat coram ſe omnes totius Commoti, & eos jurare faciat, quod verum preſentabunt duodecim juratoribus vel pluribus per Vicecomitem electis, & nullum verum celabunt, vel aliquod falſum dicent de hiis de quibus ab eis inquiretur ex parte Domini Regis, & facto Sacramento exponantur eis capitula ſupraſcripta, injungatur eis, quod de ſingulis veritatem diligenter inquirant; & ſiquos invenerint, qui ob eorum maleficium vitam amittere debeant vel membra, eorum nomina in ſecretis Vicecomiti intiment, ne forte hujuſmodi indictati, ſi preſentes eſſent in Turno, aufugerent, ſi in publico indictarentur. De ceteris autem capitulis bene poterunt palam & publice reſpondere, & veredictum ſuum reddere, & tunc dicatur eis quod ſinguli ſeorſum vadant, & diligenter tractent, & inquirant de hiis que eis ſunt injuncta; & cum bene certiorati fuerint, redeant, & veredictum ſuum reddant & preſentent.

Vicecomes vero in veredictis & recognitionibus admittendis non querat occaſiones verſus preſentantes, nec capiat ab eis fines per ſic quod non occaſionentur. Recepto autem veredicto ſeu preſentatione preſentantium, Vicecomes ſtatim, vel quam cito poterit, indictatos de maleficiis, quorum pena eſt mors vel amiſſio membrorum, capiat, & in priſona detineat, vel per plegios ſufficientes dimittat. Et de ceteris capitulis, ſecundum quod inquiſierit, ſtatim fiat correctio & debita executio in omnibus & ſingulis ſupradictis.

Ballivi autem Commotorum de cetero teneant Commotos ſuos, & juſtitiam facient & exerceant inter litigantes.

*De officio Coronatoris, videlicet, de Placitis Corone* [*in partibus* Tot.] *Wallie.*

Proviſum eſt, quod in quolibet Commoto Wallie ſit unus Coronator ad minus, qui per Breve Domini Regis in forma inter cetera Brevia regia in Rotulo ſequenti contenta, in pleno Com. eligatur, & coram Vicecomite ibidem faciat Sacramentum, quod erit fidelis Domino Regi, & quod fideliter faciat & exequetur omnia que ad officium Coronatoris pertinent. Eritque Officium ejus, quod ſtatim poſtquam ad aliquo requiſitus fuerit veniendi ad videndum mortuum interfectum per feloniam vel ſubmerſum, aut quocumque alio modo mortuum per infortunium, & etiam ad videndum hominem enormiter vulneratum, de cujus vita deſperatur; quod ſtatum mandabit Vicecomiti vel Ballivo Commoti, quod venire faciat coram eo certis die & loco omnes duodecim annorum & ultra, de villa illa in qua caſus contigerit, & de quatuor villatis propinquioribus, & quod per eorum Sacramentum fideliter, caute & ſecrete, ac diligenter inquiret de felonia, de felonibus, & eorum catallis, ſimiliter de facto, & de modo facti, videlicet, quis fuerit culpabilis de facto, quis de vi, & cujuſmodi vi, quis de precepto ſeu miſſione, quis etiam de receptamento poſt factum, & de catallis eorundem hominum qui per inquiſitionem inde culpabiles inventi fuerint. Inquirat etiam quis interfectum primo invenerit, & nomen ejus inrotuletur, & attachietur per plegios, quorum nomina inrotulentur veniendi ad proximum Commotum, & etiam coram Juſticiario in adventu ſuo. Et quod facta inquiſitione illa, eam ſtatim diſtincte & aperte inrotulari faciet una cum nominibus eorundem qui inventi fuerint culpabiles, & eorum catallis, & quod nomina eorundem ſcripta Vicecomiti, ſi preſens fuerit, vel Ballivo Commoti ſecrete liberabit, precipiendo ex parte Domini Regis, quod corpora eorum ſtatim capiantur, & in priſona Domini Regis ſalvo cuſtodiantur, donec inde fecerint rectum in curia Domini Regis; & quod catalla eorundem fideliter appreciari faciet, & tam catalla particulariter, quam precium eorundem in Rotulo ſuo ponet, & eadem catalla per viſum Vicecomitis vel Ballivi & aliorum fidelium Domini Regis, qui interfuerint ſingulis villatis, in quibus catalla predicta inventa fuerint, integre liberari faciet, ut in adventu Juſticiarii Domino Regi fideliter inde reſpondeant.

Coronator vero, cum fecerit inquiſitionem ſuper mortuum, interroget Waleſcheriam, ſcilicet, parentelam interfecti; & ſiquis ex parte patris, & alius ex parte matris apparuerint, dicendo quod ſunt de parentela ſua, & hoc per fideles Regis teſtificatum fuerit, nomina eorum in Rotulo ſuo ſtatim inrotulari faciat: Si autem nullus de parentela compareat, inrotulet ſimiliter quod nullus comparet, ut Juſticiarius in adventu ſuo evidentius facere poſſit quid in hac parte fuerit faciendum.

Coronator etiam diligenter inquirat caſum infortunii & modum, & ſecundum quod invenerit per inquiſitionem, diſtincte inrotulari faciat. Inquirat etiam de inventore, & nomen ejus inrotulari faciat, ut ſupra.

Preterea cum latro, vel homicida, ſeu alius malefactor, fugerit ad Eccleſiam, Coronator quam cito ſibi conſtiterit, mandet Ballivo Domini Regis illius Commoti, quod certo die venire faciat coram eo probos & legales homines de viſneto, & in preſentia eorum facta recognitione Felonie, fieri faciat Abjurationem hoc modo; quod felo ducatur uſque ad portam Eccleſie & aſſignetur ei portus Coronatorum, & extunc abjuret regnum, et ſecundum quod aſſignabitur ei portus propinquus vel remotus, prefigatur ei terminus exeundi regnum predictum, ita quod in eundo verſus portum illum deferens quandam crucem in manu ſua, non declinet a via regali aliquo modo, ſcilicet a dextris nec a ſiniſtris, ſet ſemper eam teneat quouſque regnum exierit.

## *Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

## FORME *Brevium regiorum originalium placitandorum in Wallia.*

*Breve de nova diſſeiſina de libero tenemento, de quo quis liber homo injuſte & ſine judicio fuerit diſſeiſitus.*

Rex Vicecomiti Angleſeye ſalutem. Queſtus eſt nobis A quod B & C injuſte & ſine judicio diſſ. eum de libero tenemento ſuo in N poſt pacem noſtram in Wallia proclamatam Anno Regni noſtri undecimo. Et ideo tibi precipimus, quod ſi predictus A fecerit te ſecurum de clameo ſuo proſequendo tunc facias tenementum illud reſeiſiri de catallis, que in ipſo capta fuerunt, & ipſum tenementum cum catallis eſſe in pace uſque ad certum diem quem Juſticiarius noſter tibi ſcire faciet. Et interim facias duodecim liberos & legales homines de viſneto illo videre tenementum illud, & nomina illorum imbreviari, & ſum. eos per bonos Summonitores, quod tunc ſint coram prefato Juſticiario noſtro parati inde facere recognitionem. Et pone per vadios & ſalvos plegios predictos B & C vel Ballivos ſuos ſi ipſi inventi non fuerint, quod tunc ſint ibi audituri illum recognitionem. Et habeas ibi Sum. nomina plegiorum & hoc Breve. a Dat. apud Karnarvan, tali anno & tali die, vel alibi.

*De nova diſſeiſina de communia paſture* [*fiat Breve*, Tot.] *ſic:*

Queſtus eſt nobis A quod B & C injuſte, &c. diſſeiſ. eum de communia paſture ſua in N que pertinet ad liberum tenementum ſuum in eadem villa (vel in alia, ſi caſus hoc velit) poſt pacem noſtram. *&c.* Et ideo tibi precipimus, quod ſi predictus A fecerit te ſecurum, *&c.* tunc facias duodecim liberos, *&c.* videre paſturam illam & tenementum, & nomina eorum imbreviari, & ſummoneas eos per bonos Summonitores quod [tunc, *Tot.*] ſint coram prefato Juſticiario, *&c.* parati inde facere recognitionem. Et pone per vad. & ſalvos plegios predictos B & C vel Ballivos ſuos, ſi ipſi inventi non fuerint, quod tunc ſint ibi audiend. illam recognitionem. Et habeat ibi, *&c.* Dat. *&c.*

*Vel ſic:*

Queſtus eſt nobis A quod B injuſte, *&c.* levavit vel proſtravit quandam ſepem vel quoddam foſſatum, vel obſtruxit, vel arctavit quandam viam; vel divertit curſum cujuſdam aque; vel levavit, vel proſtravit, vel exaltavit, quoddam ſtagnum in N ad nocumentum liberi tenementi ſui in eadem villa (vel in alia, ſi caſus ſit) poſt pacem, *&c.* Et ideo tibi precipimus, quod ſi predictus A fecerit te ſecurum, *&c.* tunc facias duodecim, *&c.* videre ſepem illam, vel foſſatum illud, vel viam illam, vel curſum illius aque, vel ſtagnum illud, & tenementum, & nomina eorum imbreviari, & ſummone eos, *&c.* quod ſint coram Juſticiario noſtro, *&c.* parati, *&c.* Et pone per vadios, *&c.* predictum B vel Ballivum, *&c.* quod tunc ſit, *&c.* Et habeas, *&c.* Dat. *&c.*

Et mutentur forme Brevium ſecundum deverſitates caſuum.

*Breve de morte Anteceſſoris.*

Rex Vicecomiti ſalutem. Si A fecerit te ſecurum de clameo ſuo proſequendo, tunc ſummoneas per bonos Summonitores duodecim liberos & legales homines de viſneto de N quod ſint coram Juſticiario noſtro parati Sacramento recognoſcere, ſi B pater predicti A fuit ſeiſitus in dominico ſuo ut de feodo de manerio tali cum pertin. vel de tanto terre cum pertin. in N die quo obiit poſt pacem noſtram in Wallia proclamatam Anno Regni noſtri undecimo, & ſi idem A propinquior heres ejus ſit, & interim manerium illud, vel terram illam videant, & nomina eorum inbreviari facias. Et ſummoneas per bonos Summonitores C qui manerium illud vel terram illam tenet, quod tunc ſit ibi ad audiend. illam recognitionem. Et habeas ibi Sum & hoc Breve. Dat. *&c.*

Et fiant Litere Patentes ſub hiis verbis, quouſque Dominus Rex aliud inde ordinaverit.

Rex Juſticiario ſuo ſalutem. Sciatis quod conſtituimus vos Juſticiarum noſtrum, una cum hiis quos vobis duxeritis aſſoc. ad Aſſiſas nove Diſſeiſine, & mortis Anteceſſoris, in partibus Wallie capiendas: Et ideo vobis mandamus, quod ad certos dies & loca, quos ad hoc provideritis, Aſſiſas illas capiatis, facturi inde quod ad Juſticiam pertinet, ſecundum legem & conſuetudinem Regni noſtri, ſalvis nobis amerciamentis & aliis ad nos inde ſpectantibus. Mandavimus enim Vicecomitibus noſtris, quod ad certos dies & loca, quos ad hoc eis ſciere facietis, Aſſiſas illas coram vobis venire faciant. In cujus rei teſtimonium has Literas noſtras vobis fecimus fieri Patentes. Dat. *&c.*

Et fiat Breve clauſum ad mandatum Juſticiarii dirigendum Vicecomitibus ſub hac forma.

Rex Vicecomiti ſalutem. Precipimus tibi quod omnes Aſſiſas nove Diſſeiſine & mortis Anteceſſor. coram Juſticiario noſtro arraniatas per Brevia noſtra venire facias coram eodem Juſticiario certos dies & loca, quos tibi ſcire faciet, cum Brevibus originalibus, Attachiamentis, & omnibus aliis Adminiculis dictas Aſſiſas tangentibus, & hoc Breve. Dat. *&c.*

Et mutetur forma Brevis ſecundum diverſitates caſuum, videlicet, ſi vel mater, vel frater, vel ſoror, vel avunculus, vel amita, fuit ſeiſitus in dominico ſuo ut de feodo de re petita per viam mortis Anteceſſoris die quo obiit. Et quando plures coheredes & participes alicujus hereditatis petunt ipſam hereditatem, videlicet, quando unus ipſorum petit de morte patris, vel matris, fratris, vel ſororis, avunculi, vel amite, & alius vel alii ex ipſis coheredibus petunt de morte avi ſui vel avie ſue, vel conſanguinei ſui vel conſanguinee ſue, fiat eis Breve mortis Anteceſſoris in ſuo caſu, quia illa pars dicti Brevis que

tangit

## *Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

tangit naturam mortis Anteceſſoris juxta articulum inde uſitatum attrahit ad ſe naturam aliorum articulorum tangentium coheredes in gradibus remotioribus.

### *Breve commune quod in aliquo caſu tangit jus, & in aliquo poſſeſſionem.*

Rex Vicecomiti ſalutem. Precipe A quod juſte et ſine dilatione reddat B manerium de N cum pertin. quod predictus A ei deforciat, ut dicit ; & niſi fecerit & predictus B fecerit te ſecurum de clameo ſuo proſequendo, tunc ſummoneas per bonos Summonitores predictum A quod ſit coram Juſticiario noſtro oſtenſurus quare non fecerit. Et habeas ibi Sum. & hoc Breve. Dat. *&c.*

### *Vel ſic :*

Precipe A quod juſte, *&c.* reddat B tantum terre cum pertin. in N ut ſupra.
Et ſimiliter concedatur iſtud Breve coram Juſtic. in Banco, ſi petens voluerit.

### *Breve de dote in Wallia.*

Rex Vicecomiti ſalutem. Precipe A quod juſte & ſine dilatione reddat B que fuit uxor C rationabilem dotam ſuam, que eam contingit de libero tenemento, quod fuit predicti C quondam viri ſui in N unde nichil habet, ut dicit, & unde queritur quod predictus A ei deforciat. Et niſi fecerit, & predicta B fecerit te ſecurum de clameo ſuo proſequendo, tunc ſummoneas per bonos Summonitores [predictum, *Tot. at al.*] A quod ſit quorum Juſticiario noſtro, *&c.* oſtenſ. *&c.* Et habeas ibi Sum. & hoc Breve. Dat. *&c.*

Et mutetur forma Brevis ſecundum diverſitatem caſuum, videlicet, ſi mulier dotata fuerit ad hoſtium Eccleſie, de aſſenſu & voluntate patris, vel alterius anteceſſoris cujus heres eſſe poterit vel eſſe debet.

### *Breve de Debito.*

Rex Vicecomiti ſalutem. Precipe A quod juſte & ſine dilatione reddat B centum ſolidos, quos ei debet & injuſte detinet, ut dicet. Et niſi fecerit, & predictus B fecerit te ſecurum de clameo ſuo proſequendo, tunc ſummoneas per bonos Summonitores predictum A quod ſit coram Juſticiario noſtro oſtenſurus quare non fecerit. Et habeas ibi Sum. & hoc Breve. Dat. *&c.*

Et ſi catalla vel ſacci lanarum exigantur, fiat eis Breve ſubſcriptum.

Rex Vicecomiti ſalutem. Precipe A quod juſte & ſine dilatione reddat B unum ſaccum lane pretii decem marcarum, quem ei injuſte detinet ; vel catalla ad valentiam decem marcarum, que ei injuſte detinet, ut dicit. Et niſi fecerit, *&c.* ut ſupra.

Et fiant formule conſimilium Brevium ſecundum oſtenſiones petentium & diverſitatis caſuum. Et non fiant hujuſmodi Brevia de debito coram Juſticiario placitanda de minori ſumma quam de quadraginta ſolidis ; ſet placita de debito que ſummam quadraginta ſolidorum non attingunt, in Comitatu placitentur, & in Commotis ſimiliter. Et ſi forte petens placitare voluerit de hujuſmodi in Comitatu, tunc fiat ei tale Breve quod vocatur Juſticies.

Rex Vicecomiti ſalutem. Precipimus tibi quod juſticies A quod juſte & ſine dilatione reddat B centum ſolidos, quos ei debet, ut dicit, ſicut rationabiliter monſtrare poterit quod ei reddere debet, ne amplius inde clam. audiamus pro defectu Juſtitie. Dat *&c.*

### *Vel ſic :*

Quod reddat ei unum ſaccum lane precii decem marcarum, quem ei injuſte detinet, vel catalla ad valenciam decem marcarum que ei injuſte detinet, ut dicit, ſicut rationabiliter monſtrare poterit, nec amplius *&c.* Dat. *&c.*

Et fiat inde Pone, ſi petatur, ſub hac forma.

Rex Vicecomiti ſalutem. Pone ad petitionem petentis coram Juſticiario, *&c.* tali die loquelam que eſt in Comitatu tuo per Breve noſtrum inter A & B de debito centum ſolidorum, quod idem A prefato B exigit. Et ſummoneas per bonos Summonitores predictum B quod tunc ſit ibi prefato A inde reſponſurus. Et habeas ibi Sum. & hoc Breve, & aliud Breve. Dat. *&c.*

### *Breve de Conventione.*

Rex Vicecomiti ſalutem. Precipe A quod juſte & ſine dilatione teneat B conventionem inter eos factam de uno meſuagio [cum, *Tot.*] decem acris terre, & quinque acris boſci cum pertin. in N. Et niſi fecerit, *&c.* tunc ſummoneas predictum A quod ſit, *&c.* oſtenſurus, *&c.* Dat. *&c.*

Et fiant Brevia de conventione ſecundum querimonias contrahentium & diverſitates caſuum, ſive coram Juſticiar. vel in Com. juxta petentium voluntatem. E ſi voluerint in Com. placitare, fiat eis Breve quod vocatur Juſticies, & poſtmodum inde poterit fieri Pone, ſi petatur.

*Forma*

# APPENDIX.

## *Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

### *Forma Brevis de Attornato.*

Rex Vicecomiti ſalutem. Scias quod A attornavit coram nobis B & C ad lucrandum vel perdendum in loquela que eſt in comitatu tuo per Breve noſtrum inter ipſum A petentem & D tenentem de uno meſuagio cum pertin. in N. Et ideo tibi mandamus, quod predictos B & C vel alterum ipſorum, ſi ambo intereſſe non poſſunt, loco ipſius A ad hoc recipias. Dat. *&c.*

Et eodem modo fiant Brevia de attornatis in aliis caſibus, ſecundum diverſitatis caſuum & formas Brevium.

### *Forma Brevis de Coronatore eligendo.*

Rex Vicecomiti ſalutem. Precipimus tibi quod in pleno Com. tuo de aſſenſu ejuſdem Com. elegi facias unum Coronatorem, qui preſtito Sacramento prout moris eſt, extunc faciat & conſervet ea que ad officium Coronatoris pertinent in Com. predicto. Et talem eum eligi facias qui melius ſciat & poſſit officio illi intendere. Et nomen ejus Nobis ſcire facias. Dat. *&c.*

Et ſi ipſi infirmetur vel moriatur, vel ob aliquam aliam cauſam Officio illi intendere nequiverit, tunc fiat aliud Breve mutatis mutandis.

Placitorum quedam habent terminari per Aſſiſam, quedam per Juratas.

Per Aſſiſam habent terminari, cum quis ſeiſitus de libero tenemento poſtea per vim diſſeiſitus petit ſeiſinam ſibi reſtitui: Et in hoc caſu proviſum eſt Breve de nova diſſeiſina in forma inter alia Brevia originalia Cancellarie ſupraſcripta. Similiter de communia paſture, cum quis diſſeiſitus communia paſture ſua pertinente ad liberum tenementum ſuum petit ſeiſinam ſibi reſtitui, & in hoc caſu providetur idem Breve de nova diſſeiſina, per mutationes quorundam verborum in forma inter alia Brevia originalia Cancellarie ſupraſcripta, in quibus ſic eſt procedendum.

Primo receptis a querente duobus Plegiis de proſequendo Vicecomes faciat eligere duodecim liberos & legales homines, *&c* de viſneto ubi tenementum vel paſtura exiſtit, & faciat eos videre tenementum, & ſimiliter paſturam, & attachiet diſſeiſitores, prout continetur in Brevi. Poſtea, cum partes et Aſſiſa venerint coram Juſticiario, queratur a querente, de quo libero tenemento, vel de qua communia paſture queritur ſe diſſeiſiri, & ſecundum ejus querimonium & reſponſionem partis adverſe procedatur ad captionem Aſſiſe, niſi diſſeiſitor aliquid ſciat dicere quare Aſſiſa debeat remanere. Et ſi Aſſiſa faciat pro querente, recuperet querens Seiſinam ſuam ſimul cum dampnis taxatis per Aſſiſam verſus diſſeiſitorem, & diſſeiſitor remaneat in miſericordia Domini Regis, vel committatur gaole redimendus, ſi diſſeiſina fracta fuerit enormiter & vi armata.

Sunt quedam alia Brevia que per Aſſiſam habeat terminari, videlicet, de Stagno levato, proſtrato, exaltato; de Foſſato levato vel proſtrato; Sepe levata vel proſtrata; de Via obſtructa vel arctata; de Curſu aque diverſo: Et ſecundum diverſitatem caſuum diverſificetur Breve originale, que quidem Brevia cum Brevibus de nova diſſeiſima ſuperius continentur; & eodem modo ſicut ſupradictum eſt in Brevi de libero Tenemento & de Communia paſture eſt procedendum in eiſdem.

In ſupradictis Brevibus Aſſiſe nove diſſeiſine nullum jacet Eſſonium ſeu Dilatio, ſet prima die procedatur ad juſtitiam faciendam.

Aliud eſt Breve Aſſiſarum quando aliquis petit Seiſinam tenementi, unde Anteceſſor ſuus obiit ſeiſitus, videlicet, Pater, Frater, Avunculus aut Avus; in quo caſu proviſum eſt Breve mortis Anteceſſoris in forma inter cetera Brevia in Rotulo predicto contenta.

Contingit etiam aliquando quod petitur Seſina Anteceſſoris, in caſu quando Anteceſſor non obiit ſeiſitus, ſet fuit ſeiſitus die quo habitum Religionis ſuſcepit, vel iter perigrinationis arripuit, in quo itinere obiit: Et tunc loco illius clauſule, die quo obiit, ponatur, die quo habitum Religionis ſuſcepit, vel iter peregrinationis, *&c.* in quo itinere, *&c.* Et ſi iter, *&c.* In iſto Brevi Anteceſſoris ſic eſt procedendum.

Primo inventis Plegiis de proſequendo, & electa Aſſiſia, & viſu facto a Juratoribus, ſummoneatur tenens per duos bonos & legales Summonitores quod ſit coram Juſticario ad certum diem, *&c.* & contineat ſummonitio quindecim dies ad minus, ad quem diem ſi venerit, procedat Juſticiarius in Officio ſuo exequendo. Et ſi ad diem illum non venerit, puniatur pro defalta ſua ſecundum quod continetur in Lege Wallenſica, ſcilicet, per tres vaccas vel per precium earundem, & reſummoneatur per alios duos Summonitores, ſummonitione ſimiliter continente ſpatium quindecim dierum, ſicut predictum eſt, ad quem diem, ſive venerit ſive non, procedat Juſticiarius ad Officium ſuum faciendum, niſi fecerit ſe eſſoniari de ultra mare, & tunc dabitur ei ſpacium quadraginta dierum ut poſſit habere *Eb & Flod.* Set caveat ſibi qui ſe ſic eſſoniaverit, quod ſi exiſtens intra quatuor maria de ultra mare falſo ſe eſſoniaverit, & ſuper hoc convincatur per bonam probationem vel per bonam Inquiſitionem, puniatur tanquam pro defalta, primo per miſericordiam quod continetur in Lege Wallenſica, & precludatur ei Via aliquid dicendi contra Aſſiſam, niſi vocare poſſit ad Warrantum.

Et ſciendum quod nec in Brevi mortis Anteceſſoris, nec in alio Brevi de placito terre, jacet aliquod eſſonium, niſi tantum eſſonium de ultra mare, & hoc antequam tenens vel deforciens apparet in Curia; & eſſonium de ſervitio Domini Regis, quod jacet in omni loco placiti, cum Rex illud warrantizare voluerit. Set caveat ſibi quod falſo non faciat ſe eſſoniari de ſervitio Domini Regis, quia ſi deficiat de Warranto Regis, puniatur pro defalta per miſericordiam Domino Regi dandam ſecundum Legem Wallenſicam, & verſus partem adverſam de expenſis ſibi refundendis illa jorneta ſecundum diſcretionem Juſticiarii.

In

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

In iſtis Brevibus mortis Anteceſſor. ſic eſt proeedendum.

Lecto primo Brevi in quo continetur petitio Petentis, queratur a Deforciente, ſi quid ſciat dicere quare Aſſiſa debeat remanere; quod ſi neſciat, capiat Juſticiarius Aſſiſam per Juratores qui melius ſciant veritatem ſecundum formam Brevis. Et ſi Aſſiſa tranſeat pro Petente, adjudicetur Petenti ſeiſina cum dampnis taxatis per Juratores, & Deforciens remaneat in miſericordia Domini Regis.

Multa quidem poteſt Deforciens dicere contra Aſſiſam; poteſt enim vocare ad Warrantum, & tunc exſpectandus eſt adventus Warranti, quem Juſticiarius faciat venire, primo per unam Summonitionem, & ſi neceſſe ſit per Reſummonitionem, ſicut dictum eſt de principali Deforciente, & pro defalta puniatur ſicut predictum eſt. Poſt Reſummonitionem ſi nondum venerit, nec ſe eſſoniaverit, procedat Aſſiſa verſus eum per defaltam. Et ſi Aſſiſa tranſeat pro Petente, adjudicetur Petenti Seiſina rei petite, & Deforciens habeat de terra Warranti ad valentiam. Si vero Warrantus venerit, & petat ſibi oſtendi per quod debeat warrantizare, oportet quod Vocator oſtendat cartam que faciat mentionem de Warrantia, vel de dono facto a Warranto vel Anteceſſore ſuo cujus heres ipſe eſt, in quo fiat mentio quod de Feoffatore & ejus heredibus tenere debeat; vel quod oſtendat quod Warrantus ſit ſeiſitus de homagio ſuo pro tenemento petito, quod habet inquiri ſi dedicitur, per eos in quorum preſentia dicet ſe feciſſe homagium ſimul cum aliis liberis & legalibus hominibus juratis; vel quod teneat tenementum illud in excambium pro alio tenemento. Si per iſta poterit Deforciens ducere Warrantum ſuum ad warrantizandum remanebit in miſericordia Regis quia dedixit warrantizare, & nichilominus conſiderabitur quod warrantizet & reſpondeat ad Aſſiſam ſi voluerit.

Multa alia poteſt Deforciens dicere contra Aſſiſam, videlicet quod Anteceſſor de cujus morte, *&c.* commiſit feloniam pro qua fuit ſuſpenſus, utlagatus, vel tanquam publicus latro fugiens & juri non parens decapitatus, vel ſi confitens feloniam coram Coronatore Walliam abjuravit.

Poteſt etiam Deforciens objicere Petenti Baſtardiam, & tunc mandabitur Epiſcopo loci, quod rei veritatem ſuper hoc inquirat, & certificet inde capitalem Juſticiarium Wallie; & ſecundum quod Epiſcopus certificaverit, procedetur ad judicium ſine captione Aſſiſe. Et ſi Epiſcopus mandet quod Baſtardus eſt, precludatur ei via petendi: Et ſi mandet quod legitimus eſt, Juſticiarius faciet venire Deforcientem per Summonitionem, & ſi neceſſe ſit, per Reſummonitionem, reſervata Regi miſericordia pro defalta ut ſepe dictum eſt. Poſt Reſummonitionem, ſive venerit ſive non, recuperabit Petens demandam ſuam per teſtimonium Epiſcopi, cujus teſtimonio non creditur in contrarium, & remanebit in miſericordia Regis.

Multa alia poteſt dicere deforciens que difficile eſſet enumerare, ſicut, Anteceſſor de cujus morte Aſſiſa arrainiata eſt fuit villanus, & terram tenuit in villenagio, vel quod tenuit ad voluntatem, vel ad terminum vite, vel annorum; in quibus caſibus Aſſiſa mortis Anteceſſoris non jacet.

Non debent autem ſupradicte Aſſiſe nove diſſeiſine & mortis Anteceſſoris capi, niſi in propriis Com. ne patria laboribus & expenſis fatigetur, ſet per Juſticiarium capiantur Aſſiſe bis, ter, vel quater in anno.

Dictum eſt in parte de Brevibus Aſſiſarum, & de proceſſu eorundem; modo dicendum eſt de Placitis que terminari habent per Inquiſitiones ſeu per Juratas; quorum quedam ſunt de rebus immobilibus, ſicut de Tenementis; ſive de mobilibus, ſicut de debitis & catallis; quedam de utriſque; quedam de Tranſgreſſionibus. Set primo de Tenementis & Immobilibus aliquid eſt dicendum, de quibus proviſum eſt Breve, cujus forma inter cetera Brevia partium illarum continetur.

Proceſſus iſtius Brevis eſt talis.

Primo inventis Plegiis de proſequendo, Vicecomes faciet ſummoneri per bonos Summonitores Tenentem quod ſit ad certum diem, ad quem ſi non venerit, fiat alia ſummonitio ad alium diem: Et ſi ad ſecundum diem non venerit, ſummoneatur quod ſit ad tertium diem, ad quem ſi non venerit, nec ſe eſſoniari fecerit, adjudicabitur petenti ſeiſina per defaltam, & Deforciens remanebit in miſericordia Regis, reſervata nichilominus miſericordia Regi pro qualibet defalta, ut predictum eſt.

Cum vero Deforciens comparuerit, quia per verba Brevis non poteſt ſciri petitio Petentis, eo quod multe & quaſi infinite ſunt rationes petendi, neceſſe habet ille qui petit, quod narret verſus Deforcientem, & exprimat rationem petitionis ſue, & hoc per verba veritatem continentia, ſine calumpnia verborum, non obſervata illa dura conſuetudine, Qui cadit a ſyllaba, cadit a tota cauſa.

De rationibus petendi quales ſint & eſſe debeant, expedit quod aliquid ſub brevitate dicatur.

Multotiens habet Petens jus per hoc, quod Anteceſſor ſuus tenuit terram petitam, & fuit inde ſeiſitus ut de jure & de feodo, & tunc neceſſe habet Petens narrare deſcenſum parentele deſcendendo ad ipſum. Contingit etiam quod aliquis dimittit terram [ſuam *Tot. & al.*] ad terminum vite vel annorum, poſt quem terminum ad ipſum vel ad heredes ſuos terra debet reverti; vel etiam debet ad ipſum reverti poſt mortem mulieris tenentis in dote, vel tanquam eſchaeta poſt mortem tenentis ſui Baſtardi, qui alium non poteſt habere heredem niſi de corpore ſuo legitime procreatum; vel poſt mortem tenentis ſui Felonis: In quatuor caſibus predictis, vel poſt mortem alicujus, debet terra remanere alii per formam donationis. In hiis caſibus & ſimilibus exprimat Petens petitionem ſuam ſecundum caſum ſuum, & in caſibus illis & conſimilibus quibus utendum eſt Brevi predicto, illo & non alio utatur, & audita ratione Petentis, habeat Tenens viſum terre, ſi petat, & detur dies intra quem fiat viſus. Et ad diem datum poſt viſum reſpondeat Deforciens, qui vocare poterit ad Warrantum per auxilium Curie, ſicut dictum eſt in Brevi mortis Anteceſſoris. Et Juſticiarius faciat venire Warrantum ſicut venire fecit principalem per unam Summonitionem, & ſi neceſſe ſit, per ſecundam & tertiam, ad quem ſi non venerit, puniatur tamen pro qualibet defalta, ut predictum eſt, & adjudicabitur Petenti ſeiſina rei petite per defaltam Warranti, & Deforciens habeat de terra Warranti ad valentiam, & Warrantus ſit in miſericordia. Si Warrantus venerit, & gratis warrantizaverit, recipietur ad reſponſionem & placiti defenſionem ſine viſu terre habendo. Si autem warrantizare dedixerit, deducatur placitum de Warrantia

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

inter eos ſecundum quod dictum eſt ſupra in Brevi [mortis *Tot. & al.*] Anteceſſoris. Si autem Deforciens excipiat contra petentem, quod Anteceſſor ſuus cujus ſeiſinam petit, vel aliquis in deſcendendo, fuerit Baſtardus, ita quod ab ipſo vel per modum ipſius nichil poteſt ei deſcendere, audiatur; vel oſtendat cartam Anteceſſoris ſui de Feoffamento, vel alicujus in deſcendendo de quieta clamantia; & per unius partis affirmationem & alterius negationem deſcendant partes ad legalem Inquiſitionem, & per veredictum Inquiſitionis terminetur placitum; quia placita de terris in partibus iſtis non habent terminari per Duellum, neque per magnam Aſſiſam. Eodem modo, ſi excipiat quod Anteceſſor vel aliquis in deſcendendo commiſit Feloniam, per quod ſibi non competit actio; in quo caſu ſi ille cui hoc opponitur neget, potius habet negotium terminari per Recordum Juſticiarii, vel Inquiſitionem patrie de ſuſpenſione, & etiam per Recordum Coronatorum de utlagaria abjuratione. Similiter in petitione Tenementi quod debet reverti poſt terminum preteritum, vel per modum donationis, per affirmationem unius partis & per negationem alterius deſcendatur ad Inquiſitionem patrie, & per veredictum ejus judicetur.

De alio Articulo, ſcilicet, de mobilibus, debitis ſive catallis, eſt dicendum, ſuper quo proviſum eſt Breve de debito in forma preſcripta.

In hoc Brevi ſic eſt procedendum.

Primo inventis plegiis de proſequendo, ſummoneatur debitor ſive reus quod ſit coram Juſticiario ad certum diem, ad quem ſi non venerit, iterum ſummoneatur, & ſi ad ſecundum diem non venerit, nec ſe eſſoniaverit, adjudicetur Petenti debitum per defaltam, ſimul cum dampnis per diſcretionem Juſticiarii, vel per Inquiſitionem patrie, pro voluntate Juſticiarii, & Debitor remaneat in miſericordia Regis, reſervata Regi ſemper miſericordia pro qualibet defalta. Si vero Debitor venerit, neceſſe habet Actor exprimere petitionem, et rationem ſue petitionis, videlicet, quod tenetur ei in centum marcis, quas ſibi accommodavit, cujus ſolutionis, dies preteriit, vel pro terra, vel pro equo, aliis rebus ſeu catallis quibuſcunque ſibi venditis, vel pro arreragiis, redditus non provenientis de tenementis, vel de aliis contractibus, ſuper quibus neceſſe habet producere ſectam vel cartam obligationis, vel talliam oſtendere. Audita & intellecta petitione & etiam ratione Petentis, reſpondeat Debitor, qui ſi debitum recognoſcat, adjudicetur & levetur de terris & catallis, *&c.* Si neget debitum, & proferatur contra eum obligatio ſua, oportet ſcriptum verificari per teſtes nominatos in obligatione, ſi ſint ſuperſtites, ſimul cum patria. Et ſi non ſint teſtes nominati, vel ſi fuerint mortui, verificetur ſolummodo per patriam, & ſecundum veredictum patrie procedatur ad judicium. Si vero querens non habeat obligationem, ſet tantummodo producat ſectam vel talliam, poterit pars adverſa defendere [*ai.* oſtendere, *Tot. & al.*] ſe ei in nullo teneri, & hoc defendere per legem, ſcilicet per proprium Sacramentum cum undecim ſecum jurantibus, vel per patriam, prout eligere voluerit.

Contingit aliquando quod debitor confitetur quod aliquando debuit ei debitum, & allegat ſolutionem; tunc oportet oſtendere acquietantiam de ſolutione, vel poterit Petens defendere per legem ſe nichil recepiſſe, vel etiam per patriam, *&c.*

Iſtud Breve de debito non concedatur de minori ſumma quam quadraginta ſolidis, quia de minori debito placitant in Comitatu ſine Brevi & per Breve.

De tertio articulo in quo proviſum eſt Breve de conventione, per quod petuntur aliquando mobilia, aliquando immobilia, per vim conventionis inite inter partes, que legi derogat, in forma in loco prenotato conſcripta.

Proceſſus iſtius Brevis talis eſt.

Inventis primo Plegiis de proſequendo, ſummonebitur Reus ſemel, & ſi neceſſe ſit, ſecundo; & ſi ad ſecundam ſummonitionem non venerit, nec ſe eſſoniaverit, audiatur petitio & ratio Petentis, & capiatur res petita, ſi ſit tenementum, in manum Regis; & ſi fuerit catallum, illud vel ejus valor capiatur in manum Regis, & detur alius dies; & ſi infra quindecim dies replegiaverit rem ſic in manum Regis captam, & ad diem ſibi datam venerit, admittatur ad reſponſionem & defenſionem: Sin autem, adjudicetur Petenti ſua petitio per defaltam, ſimul cum dampnis taxatis, ſicut ſupra dicitur in Brevi de debito, & remaneat in miſericordia Regis, ſalva ſemper Regi miſericordia pro defalta, ut predicitur. Audita querimonia Querentis, & ratione ſue petitionis, reſpondeat Defendens, & per affirmationem unius partis & negationem alterius procedi poterit ad Inquiſitionm, & per Inquiſitionem patrie poterit negotium terminari.

Et ſciendum eſt, quod per Breve de conventione aliquando petitur liberum tenementum, ut in caſu quando aliquis dimittit terram alteri reddendo inde quandam certam firmam, appoſita conditione in Scripto conventionis, quod niſi ei fuerit ſatisfactum de firma, liceat ei terram quam dimiſit ingredi et tenere. Si ille cui terra fuerit dimiſſa, non ſatisfecerit de firma; & ille qui dimiſit, non habeat poteſtatem ſecundum tenorem ſcripti ſui ingrediendi terram quam dimiſit propter potentiam ſui Adverſarii; in hoc caſu per Breve de conventione recuperare debet tenementum ſimul cum dampnis.

Aliquando cum conveniat inter aliquos quod unus feoffabit alium de aliquo tenemento, & ad certum diem ei ſeiſinam faciet, ſi poſtmodum tranſtulerit illud tenementum in tertiam perſonam ipſam feoffando, cum non poterit illud feoffamentum per priorem contractum ad effectum non perductum infirmari, non poterit in iſto caſu cui fit injuria, per Breve de conventione ſubveniri, niſi in hoc tantum ut ſatisfiat ei de dampnis in pecunia. Et ſic in caſu competit actio petendi tenementum per Breve de conventione, & in caſu pecuniam ſeu dampna ſine tenemento.

Et quia infiniti ſunt contractus conventionum, difficile eſſet facere mentionem de quolibet in ſpeciali, ſet ſecundum naturam cujuſlibetconventionis per affirmationem unius partis & negationem alterius, aut pervenietur ad Inquiſitionem facendam ſuper facto negotii, aut pervenietur ad cognitionem Scriptorum in judicio prolatorum, & ſecundum illam cognitionem erit judicandum; aut negabuntur Scripta, &

*Ex. Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

unc pervenietur ad inquirendum de confectione Scriptorum per teſtes in Scriptis nominatos, ſi fuerint ſimul um patria; quod ſi teſtes non fuerint nominati, vel etiam mortui, tunc ſolummodo per patriam.

De quarto Articulo, videlicet, de Tranſgreſſionibus perſonalibus, de quibus proviſum eſt quod omnes Tranſgreſſiones, unde dampna non excedunt quadraginta ſolidos, placitentur coram Vicecomite in Comitatu ſine Brevi per Vadios & Plegios: Tranſgreſſiones que excedunt ſummam quadraginta ſolidorum, placitentur cora m Juſticiario Wallie ſub hac forma.

Quod antiquam Juſticiarius eum audiat, juret Querens quod actio ſua excedat ſummam [*al.* valorem, *Tot. & al.*] quadraginta ſolidorum, & hoc facto, & Plegiis inventis de proſequendo, precipitat Juſticiarius Vicecomiti vel Ballivo loci, quod in brevi termino faciat venire coram eo eum de quo fit querimonia, & audita querimonia Actoris, reſpondeat Reus; & cum vix in placito tranſgreſſionis evadere poterit Reus quin defendat ſe per patriam, de conſenſu partium inquirat veritatem Juſticiarius per bonam patriam, & inquiſita veritate, ſi invenerit Reum culpabilem, caſtiget eum per Priſonam vel per Redemptionem, vel per Miſericordiam, & per Dampna Leſo reſtituenda ſecundum qualitatem & quantitatem delicti, ita quod caſtigatio illa ſit aliis in exemplum, & timorem prebeat delinquendi. Et quia dictum eſt ſupra de conſenſu partium, contingere poterit quod Reus refutabit Inquiſitionem patrie; in quo caſu ſi Actor tranſgreſſionem ſibi factam offerat verificare per patriam, & Reus patriam refutaverit, habeatur pro convicto, & puniatur ſicut ſi convictus eſſet per patriam.

Et quia Mulieres non extiterant dotate hactenus in Wallia, Rex concedit quod dotentur. Duplex eſt dos mulieris: Una eſt, aſſignatio tertie partis totius terre que fuit viri ſui in vita ſua, ſuper quo fiat Breve de rationabili dote alibi in ſuo loco cum ceteris Brevibus Wall. expreſſum.

Proceſſus iſtius Brevis eſt talis.

Inventis Plegiis de proſequendo, ſummoneatur Deforciens quod ſit ad certum diem, ad quem ſi non venerit, iterum ſummoneatur, ad quem diem ſi non venerit, adjudicetur mulieri dos ſua, ſcilicet tertia pars, *&c.* ſimul cum dampnis, *&c.* Si vero Defendens venerit, admittatur ad reſponſionem ſine viſu terre habendo, & formata petitione mulieris, dicatur Tenenti quod reſpondeat ſi ſciat aliquid dicere quare ipſa dotem habere non debeat: qui ſi nichil ſciat dicere, recuperet mulier ut ſupra.

Si forte objiciat quod non debeat dotem habere, eo quod nunquam fuit tali quem ipſa vocat virum legitimo matrimonio copulata; tunc mandabitur Epiſcopo, quod ſuper hoc inquirat veritatem, & inquiſita veritate, certificet Juſticiario Wallie, & ſecundum certificationem Epiſcopi procedatur ad judicium in hac forma.

Si Epiſcopus certificet quod non fuit uxor legitima, precluſa erit ei via habendi dotem: Si certificet quod fuit uxor legitima, ſummoneatur Tenens quod ſit ad certum diem auditurus judicium ſuum, ad quem diem ſi non venerit, iterum ſummoneatur quod ſit ad alium diem, ad quem diem ſive venerit ſive non, nullo eſſonio allocato, recuperabit Mulier dotem ſuam & dampna, & Tenens in miſericordia, ſalva Regi ſemper miſericordia pro defaltis.

Si vero objiciat quod non debeat dotem habere, eo quod vir ſuus die quo eam deſponſavit, nec unquam poſtea tenuit tenementum unde petit dotem in feodo, ita ut eam inde dotare potuit, hujus rei veritas per patriam ſolummodo eſt inquirenda, & per veredictum patrie ad judicium erit procedendum.

Si objiciatur ei quod non debet dotem habere eo quod vir ſuus commiſit feloniam, tunc ſi conſtiterit de felonia, dotem non recuperabit.

Similiter ſi objiciatur ei quod vir ſuus amiſit terram de qua petit dotem per judicium, ut illam in quam jus non habuit; hoc convicto per recordum Juſticiariorum ſi dedicatur coram quibus terra illa fuit amiſſa, vel per patriam ſi in Comitatu vel minori Curia fuit amiſſa, precluſa erit ſibi vita de dote habenda.

Alia dos eſt quando filius dotat uxorem ſuam de voluntate patris ſui, forma cujus Brevis inter cetera invenietur, cujus proceſſus talis eſt.

Summoneatur Deforciens ſicut in alio Brevi de dote, & eodem modo puniatur contumacia ſicut in alio Brevi de dote. Si vero ad diem ſibi datum venerit, tunc formata petitione Mulieris, reſpondeat, & ſi dedicatur dotatio facta in dicta forma, & conſenſus dotationis, & convinci poterit per patriam, quod vir dotavit eam ad hoſtium Eccleſie de tenemento patris ſui, & quod pater perſonaliter vel per ſpecialem nuncium ad hoc miſſum conſenſit illi dotationi, recuperabit Mulier dotem & dampna.

Sciendum eſt etiam quod in utroque Brevi poteſt Tenens vocare ad warrantum per auxilium Curie, & procedetur in placito warrantie ſicut predictum eſt.

Set eſt differentia in caſu iſto de Dote & in caſu ſuperius per Precipe, ubi terminatur modus procedendi in warrantia, quia ibi in illo caſu Patens ſemper recuperat rem petitam, & Tenens de terra warranti ad valenciam. In caſu de Dote alio modo eſt quod Tenens tenebit in pace, & Mulier habebit de terra warranti ad valenciam Dotis petite, dum tamen Tenens habeat de terra viri ſui ad valenciam, unde hoc fieri poſſit, alias vero non.

De modo Dotis aliter aſſignande nichil ad preſens.

Quia aliter uſitatum eſt in Wallia quam in Anglia quoad ſucceſſionem hereditatis, eo quod hereditas partibilis eſt inter heredes maſculos, & a tempore cujus non extitit memoria partibilis extitit, Dominus Rex non vult quod conſuetudo illa abrogetur, ſet quod hereditates remaneant partibiles inter conſimiles heredes, ſicut eſſe conſueverunt, & fiat partitio hereditatis illius ſicut fieri conſuevit, hoc excepto, quod Baſtardi non habeant de cetero hereditates, & etiam quod non habeant decetero propartes cum legitimis nec ſine legitimis.

Et ſi forte hereditas aliqua extunc pro defectu heredis maſculi deſcendat ad legitimas Mulieres heredes ultimi Anteceſſoris ſui inde ſeiſiti, volumus de gratia noſtra ſpeciali quod eedem Mulieres legitime habeant

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

beant propartes ſuas inde ſibi in Curia noſtra aſſignandas, licet hoc ſit contra conſuetudinem Wallenſicam antea uſitatam.

Et quia Wallenſes Nobis ſupplicarunt, ut eis concedamus, quod de rebus ſuis immobilibus, veluti de terris & tenementis, inquiratur veritas per bonos & legales homines de viſneto de conſenſu partium electos; & de mobilibus, ſicut de contractibus, debitis, fidejuſſionibus, conventionibus, trangreſſionibus, catallis, & omnibus aliis hujuſmodi mobilibus, uti poſſint Lege Wallenſica, qua uti conſueverunt, que talis erat, Quod ſi aliquis conqueretur de alio de contractibus vel factis in tali loco, quod poſſet intentio Querentis probari per videntes & audientes; cum Querens per hujuſmodi teſtes, quorum teſtimonium reprobari non poſſit, probaverit intentionem ſuam, recuperaret rem petitam, & condempnareter pars adverſa: Et in aliis que non poſſent probari per videntes & audientes, eſſet pars defendens ad purgationem ſuam, aliquando cum pluribus, aliquando cum paucioribus, ſecundum qualitatem & quantitatem rei vel facti; & in furto, ſi furtum inveniatur in manu, ſe purgare non poſſet, ſet pro convicto haberetur:

Nos pro communi pace & quiete predicti Populi noſtri Terre noſtre Wallie Premiſſa eis concedimus: Ita tamen quod ea in furtis, latrociniis, incendiis, murdris, homicidiis, & roberiis manifeſtis & notoriis locum non habeant, nec ad ea aliquatenus ſe extendant: in quibus volumus quod utantur Legibus Anglie, prout ſuperius eſt expreſſum.

Et ideo vobis mandamus, quod Premiſſa de cetero in omnibus firmiter obſervetis. Ita tamen quod quotienſcunque & quandocunque & ubicunque Nobis placuerit, poſſimus predicta Statuta & eorum partes ſingulas declarare, interpretari, addere ſive diminuere, pro noſtre libito voluntatis, & prout ſecuritati noſtre & Terre noſtre predicte viderimus expedire.

In cujus rei teſtimonium Preſentibus Sigillum noſtrum eſt appenſum. Dat. apud Rothelanum die Dominica in medio Quadrageſime, Anno Regni noſtri Duodecimo.

---

## *Statuta Civitatis* LONDON' *edita apud* Weſtm' Anno 13 EDW. I. *Regis, Stat.* 5.[a]

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond. *m.* 42. in *Schedula.*

CES ſont les articles le queus notre Seignur le Rey comaunde qe bien ſeient gardez en ſa Citee de Loundres pur ſa pes garder. Primerement pur ceo qe multz des mals com des murdres robberyes e homycides ont eſte fetz ca en arrere deinz la Citee de nuyt e de jour e gentz batues e mal tretes e autres diverſes aventures de mal avenuz encontre ſa pes defendu eſt qe nul ſeit ſi hardi eſtre trove alaunt ne batraunt parmy les ruwes de la Citee apres coeverfu parſone a ſeint Martyn le grant a eſpey ne a bokuyler ne a autre arme pur mal fere ne dount mal ſuſpecion poet vienir ne en autre manere nule ſil ne ſeit grant ſeignur ou altre prodome de bone conyſſaunce ou lour certeyn meſſage qe de els ſerra garaunty qe vount la un a lautre par conduyt de lumere. Et ſi nul ſeit trove alant encontre la fourme avantdite ou qe il ſeit encheſon de tart venir en vyle ſeit pris par les gardeyns de la pes & ſeit mys en le tonel la quel pur tiels meffeſours eſt aſſigne e lendemeyn ſeit amene e preſente devant le gardeyn ou le meyre de la Citee qe pur tens ſerra e devant les aldermans e ſolong ceo qe il troveront qil eit treſpaſſe e a ceo ſeit couſtumers ſeit puny. E pur ceo qe tiels meffeſours avauntditz alaunt nuitauntre communalment ont lour recet e lour covynes e font lour mavyeyſes purparlances en taverne plus qe ailliours e filloekes querent umbrage attendant e geitant lor tens de mal fere defendu eſt qe nul ne tiegne taverne overte de vyn ne de cerveyſe apres le coeverfu avantdit parſone mes qe il tiegne ſa taverne cloſe apres cel houre e nul leiuz bevaunt ne receitant ne en ſa meſoun hors de communes tavernes nul ne recette pur quy il ne voillu eſtre reſpoignant a la pes le rey. E ſi nul taverner ſeit trove qe autrement face primerement ſeit degage par ſoen hanap de la taverne ou par altre bon gage leinz trove e ſeit amercye a quaraunte deniers e ſi altre fiez ſeit trove qe ceo faceo ſeit amercye a demy mark e a la tierce fiez a dyz ſouz e a la quarte fiez paie tute la peyne double ceſt aſaver vynt ſouz e la quynte fiez ſeit fors jugge del meſtier pur toutz jours. Enſement pur ceo qe fous qe ſei delitent a mal fere vount aprendre eſkirmye de bokyler e de ceo plus ſei abaudiſſent de fere lour folyes purveu eſt e defendu qe nul ne tiegne eſkole ne apriſe de eſkirmye de bokyler de deinz la Citee de nuyt ne de jour e ſi nul le faceo eit la priſon de xl. jours. E pur ceo qe mals ſeſours pur treſpas com de bateryes ianc eſpaundu e autres malfetz encontre la pes noſtre ſeignur le Rey e par mal ſuſpecioun pris e areſtutz ſovent ſont delivres par trop legiere manere par quey autres meyns doutantz tiels punyſſementz ſei abaudiſſent en lour folyes e en ſovent meſprendre encountre la pes par veiaunce de tiele eyſe deliveraunce purveu eſt qe nul en tiele manere enpriſone ſeit delivres par viſcounte ne par mynyſtre de ſouth ly ſanz agard del gardeyn ou del meyre qe pur tens ſerra e de les aldermans ſi le treſpas ne ſeit mult petit e adunqs ſeit priſe bone meyn priſe e ſollempne e des gentz juſtizables a les bayllifs de la Citee qil ſeit devant le dit gardeyn ou meyre e les aldermans a certeyn jour a receyvre agard e juggement ſolong ſoen treſpas. Derichief purveu eſt qe cheſcun alderman en ſoen gardemot ententivement enquerge de tiel meffeſours repeirantz e demorantz en ſa garde e ſi nuls tiels ſeient trovez par preſentement ou enditement des bones gentz de la garde ou de male ſuſpetioun tantoſt ſeient attachez par

[a] *This Statute was firſt printed in Mr. Serjeant* Hawkins's *Edition.*

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

par lour cors e veignent devant le gardeyn ou meyre e les aldermans e ſeient areſonez de ceo dont il ſont enditez ou ſour eus preſentez e cels qe aquiter ne ſei poent ſeient punyz par empriſonement ou autre punyſſement par lour diſcretion e ſolong ceo qe le treſpas demaunde.

E pur ceo qe akunes gent ſoent repeirantz en la Citee acuns des terres de outre mer e acuns de la terre meiſmes e illoeſkes querent umbrage e refu pur bannyſſement hors de lour pays ou pur grant treſpas ou autre forfet ſei ſont de lour pays aloignez e des tiels les uns ſe font abroceurs hoſtillurs e herberjours denz la Citee des privez e des eſtranges ſi avant com il fuyſſeient bons e leals de la franchiſe de la Citee e les uns riens ne ſont fors qe aler ſus e jus parmy les ruwes plus de nuyt que de jour e ſont bien atirez com de veſture e munture e ſei font peſtre de deliciouſes vyaundres e couſtouſes ne il ne ſont meſtier ne marchaundiſe nule ne terres ne tenementz ne ount de quei vivre ne amy qe les trove e des tiels avenent multz des perils en la Citee ſovent e multz des mals e les uns ont aperte mauveytez ſont trovez com des roberyes e bruſures des meſons de nuytz murdres e autres mals purveu eſt qe nul de ſtrange terre ne altre dont qe il ſeit ne ſeit reſeant herberjour ne hoſtiler denz la Citee ſil ne ſeit franc home de la Citee receue a forme devant le gardeyn ou meyre e les aldermans com bon home e leal e qe il eit bone teſmoignance del luy dont il ſerra venu qe il ſeit bien e lealment departy e trove ſauſs plegges juſtizables a les baylliffs de la Citee deſtre reſpoignant a la pes Rey e les citeyns e la Citee garder ſans dammage. Ne nul abrocour ne ſeit denz la Citee forceaus qe ſoent receuz e jures devant le gardeyn ou meyre e aldermans. E touz ceus qe ſont herberjours hoſtiliers e abrocours en la Citee encontre la fourme avantdite del jour qe ces articles ſerront lus e pubbliez denz la Citee deſks a un moys ſei demettent e retreient qe mes ne le facent e ſi nul ſeit trove qe le faceo apres la diſt meys ou altre de quy len eit male ſuſpecioun par ſoen mauveys port com par mauveyſe compaignye ou par bone teſmoignance del vyſne tantoſt ſeit areſtu par ſoen cors par le gardeyn ou meyre ou les viſcontes ou par alderman en qui garde il ſerra trove e ſolong ceo qe il ſerra trove contravenaunt la fourme avantdite ou en altre treſpas ſient punyz ceſtaſaver les herberjours e hoſtiliers e abrocours ſeient noun receivables a la franchiſe pur tutz jourz e a la priſone ajuggez e les altres ſeient punyz par empriſonement ou en altre manere ſelong ceo qe le treſpas demaunde. Le Rey qe veut la pes de Citee eſtre bien garde entre tutez gentz ad entendu qe ces diſtz articles ne ſont poynt tenuz ne eſtre ne poent pur ceo qe ſes mynyſtres ſovent ou ceſte e enquerelez e grevement punyz devant les avotours des pleyntes e ailliours en ſa court pur enpriſonementz e altres punyſſementz de meffeſours e de ſuſpecionous de mal pur ceo qe il ne eurent de Rey garaunt a ceo fere dont les diſtz mynyſtres ouceſte e ſunt meyns oſez a chaſtier e punir les treſpaſſours e par tant ſei abandiſſent de meffere e donna as altres enſaumple de mauveyſte a grant peril de la Citee a grant nurture des meffeſours veut e comande qe deſormes nul de ſes mynyſtres ſeit enquerele devant ſes auditours des pleintes ne aillours en ſa court pur nul enpriſonement ou altre punyſſement de meffeſſours on ſuſpecionous de mal ſi ens ne ſeit qe mynyſtre le face par aperte malice e ſa propre venjaunce ou par venjaunce de autri qe par malice le protrire e ne mys pur la garde de ſa pes. E le Rey ceſtes purveaunces e ajouſtementz veut qe en lavantdite Citee ſeient bien e ſauvement gardez pur ſa pes meyntenir ove les amendementz quant il li plerra mettre pur le proffiſt de ſa Citee.

---

## Forma conceſſionis et exemplificationis Cartarum. Anno 13 Edw. I. Stat. 6. [a]

*Clauſe* 13 Edw. I. *membrana* 7. *in Cedula.*

SUpplicabant Domino Regi in Parliamento ſuo apud Weſtm. poſt Paſch. anno regni ſui xiii plures de regno ſuo, tam Prelati, viri religioſi, & alie Perſone Eccleſiaſtice, quam Comites, & Barones, & cetere perſone ſeculares ſeu laice, ut idem Dominus Rex Cartas a progenitoribus ſuis Regibus Angl. vel ab aliis conceſſas predeceſſoribus ſeu anteceſſoribus ipſarum perſonarum, eis de ſua gratia confirmaret, unde idem Dominus Rex habito ſuper hoc cum ſuo conſilio tractatu, conceſſit quod confirmationes Cartarum illarum fiant ſub formis ſubſcriptis.

Carta confirmationis libertatum ſub hac forma. Edwardus, *&c.* Inſpeximus Cartam donationis, conceſſionis, vel confirmationis, quam Dominus Hen. Rex pater noſter, vel talis progenitor noſter, avus vel proavus, vel talis anteceſſor noſter, vel alius, fecit in hec verba, vel fecit tali in hec verba, Henr. *&c.* vel talis anteceſſor, vel predeceſſor, *&c.* Et Carta confirmanda de verbo ad verbum, ſine additione, mutatione, tranſmutatione, vel aliqua diminutione, ſcribatur. Et in fine ſic. Nos autem predictam conceſſionem, vel predictas conceſſiones, ratas habentes & gratas, eam vel eas, pro nobis, & heredibus noſtris, predicto tali, & heredibus ſuis, vel tali, & ſucceſſoribus ſuis concedimus & confirmamus ſicut ipſe talis & predeceſſores ſeu anteceſſores ſui, libertatibus illis hucuſque juſte & rationabiliter uſi ſunt. Hiis teſtibus, *&c.* vel In cujus, *&c.*

Si autem Carta confirmationis doni, de terr. ſive de ten. dato a Rege vel ab alio, tunc ſic. Inſpeximus, *&c.* ſicut prius. Et in fine ſic. Nos autem predictas donationem & conceſſionem ratas habentes & gratas, eas pro nobis & heredibus noſtris, tali & heredibus ſuis, vel tali & ſucceſſoribus ſuis, concedimus & confirmamus, ſicut Carte predicte juſte & rationabiliter teſtantur. Hiis teſtibus, *&c.*

Si autem in Carta confirmanda contineantur utraque, ſcilicet, conceſſio libertatum, & donum de ten. a predeceſſoribus noſtris ſeu aliis, tunc ſub hac forma. Edwardus, *&c.* Inſpeximus Cartam quam talis predeceſſor vel anteceſſor noſter fecit tali, de tali terr. vel de talibus ten. de libertatibus ſubſcriptis, in hec verba.

[a] *Firſt printed in Mr. Serjeant* Hawkins's *Edition.*

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

verba. Et tunc in fine confirmationis illius fiat mentio de utriſque ſic. Nos autem predictas donationes & conceſſiones ratas habentes & gratas, eas pro nobis & heredibus noſtris, vel tali & heredibus ſuis, vel tali & ſucceſſoribus ſuis concedimus & confirmamus, ſicut predicta Carta, vel predicte Carte, talis predeceſſoris, vel anteceſſoris noſtri, de tali terr. vel de talibus ten. & ſicut Carta vel Carte ejuſdem vel eorundem, de predictis libertatibus quibus ipſe & predeceſſores, ſeu anteceſſores ſui, hucuſque rationabiliter uſi ſunt, juſte & rationabiliter teſtantur.

Si autem Carta vel Carte, alterius vel aliorum, de novo dono & nova conceſſione, de terr. ſive de tenementis petatur confirmari, tunc ſic. Edwardus, *&c.* Inſpeximus Cartam talis vel talium, *&c.* in hec verba. Nos autem predictas donationes & conceſſiones ratas habentes & gratas, eas pro nobis & heredibus noſtris, ſalvo jure noſtro & jure cujuſlibet, concedimus & confirmamus, ſicut Carta vel Carte predicte rationabiliter teſtantur. Hiis teſtibus, *&c.* vel In cujus, *&c.*

Et ſi contingat quod poſt hujuſmodi confirmationes oriatur dubitatio utrum articulus vel articuli in Carta contentus vel contenti plene fuerit vel fuerint uſitatus vel uſitati, vel non, tunc cum deventum fuerit ad illam dubitationem, fiat diſcuſſio coram Theſaurario & Baronibus de Scaccario de uſu articuli vel articulorum, de quo vel quibus orta fuerit dubitatio. Et ad iſtam diſcuſſionem faciendam aſſocient ſibi Theſaurarios & Barones Juſticiarios de utroque Banco & omnes alios Juſticiarios quos tunc London. preſentes eſſe contigerit. Ita tamen quod ſi abſentes fuerint Juſticiarii de Banco Regis, & forte abſens fuerit aliquis Juſticiarius de alio Banco, vel aliquis de Baronibus predictis, non propter hoc remaneant illa facienda, ſet Theſaurarius & ceteri Barones, aſſumptis ſecum Juſticiariis tunc ibi preſentibus, procedant ad diſcuſſionem illam faciendam, & determinetur per eos, ut de illo articulo vel de illis articulis per uſum vel abuſum eorum quid debeat impoſterum obſervari. Et ſi quis petat alterius factum vel donum per Dominum Regem confirmari, primo videndum eſt utrum donatio, vel conceſſio, vel factum, vel donum, ſit novum, vel antiquum a Rege confirmatum; & ſi ſit novum, differatur confirmatio quouſque conſtiterit Domino Regi quod jus non habeat in ten. per alium Datum.

---

## STATUTUM EXONIE, 14 EDW. I.[a]

Cotton *MS. Claudius*, D. 2.

PUrveu eſt & ordene qe les enquerrours maundent al Viſcounte del lieu qil face venir au certein jour & en certein lieu qe maunde lui eſt per les avaunt dites enquerrours les Baillifs de touz les fraunchiſes qe ſount & quount eſte baillifs ou bedels fils ſoient en vie del temps qe P. de T. fuiſt Coron' noſtre Seignur le Roi en tieles Countees & ceo fait a entendre touz les Baillifs & bedeux qi ſount & qe ount eſte dedeinz la purceinte de la baillie & appurtenaunt a celui Coron' de qi ils prendrount lenqueſt ou tous ſes roules de tout ſon temps de quel il fuiſt Coron' noſtre S' le Roi & touz ſes Clercs qen vie ſount & les enquerrours maintenant mettent lour ſeals ſur touz les roules lavauntdit Coroner & ſauvement les enſealent & les rebaillent au Coron' qil les eit preſt quele houre qe Juſtices en Eire viegnent faire en cele Countee ou qe le Roi ordeine de cele choſe autrement. Et ſi le Coroner ſoit mort ſoit fait en meſme la manere a ſon' Heire del temps ſon Peire iſſint qe le Coroner ou ſon Heire ne lour Clercs puiſſe forger lour roules encountre la venue des Juſtices nautrement qe ſoit encountre les pointz de la Corone & en prejudice du Roi & a damage du poeple & en areriſſement de droit come avaunt ces heures ount fait.

Et apres facent les avauntnomez enquerrours touz les avauntditz Baillifs jurer qe bien & loialment ferrount ceo qe eux lour chargerount per le Roi & ſon Counſeil & riens ne concelerount & puis quaunt ils averont fait le ſerement ſoit cheſcun Baillif de Wappn' Hundr' & Fraunchiſe charge per ſoi qil eit avaunt les avauntnomez enquerrours au jour & lieu certein qe done lour ſerra per eux lour nouns de touz villes demy villes & hamelettes qe ſount en ſon' Wappn' Hundr' & Fraunchiſe eſcript en roule & a meſme le jour & a meſme le lieu les deliverent ſuis as avauntditz enquerrours & apres chargent les avauntditz enquerrours les Baillifs au jour & lieu certein qils ordeinerount facent venir devaunt eux de cheſcum ville entiere viij hommes & demy ville vi hommes & de Hamelet iiij hommes & de pluis ſages & pluis loialx horſpris les Seignurs des villes demy villes Hamelettes avauntomez per les queux les avauntditz enquerrours puiſſent eſlire la graunt enqueſte xij de cheſcun Wappen' Hundr' & Fraunchiſe & villes qe reſpoignent per xij ſi en la purceinte avauntdit ſoient. Et cheſcun des avauntdites Villes demy Villes & qe cheſun eit ſeal Et adonqes eliſent les enquerrours hors de viij vj & de vi iiij & de iiii ii des meillours & pluis loialx a ceo qils entendrent ſi les enchargent per tiel ſerement de part le Roi.

Ceo oiez vous A & B. enquerrours aſſignez de per le Roi qe jeo verite dirrai & riens ne celeroi ne ſufferai eſtre celee ne murdre devaunt vous pur promeſſe ne pur doun ne pur tremor ne pur doute ne pur affinite ne pur amiſtee ne pur amour ne pur haiour ne pur autre abettement ne procurement ne pur nul autre riens ne lerroie qe jeo verite ne dirroie & preſenteroi a vous de ceo qe vous me dirrez & chargerez en ceſt enqueſt pur le Roi Si Dieu maide & les ſeintz a mon eſcient de ceo qe ſoi enquere ou purroi en nule manere aver.

Ceo

[a] *This and the following Articles are taken from* Vet. Stat. ſecunda pars.

## Cotton *MS.*

Ceo ſerement ferrount Ville demye Ville & Hamelet per ſoi & de meſme cele ſerement ſi chargent les enquerrours avauntnomez les xij & deliverount & apres banderount & les enquerrours & a les jurez de cheſcun ville & Hamelet & cheſcun Wapent' Hundr' & Fraunchiſe dedeinz la purceinte avauntnome & dehors ſi mieſtre y ſoit les Chapiters deſſouz eſcriptz & les comaunderount de par le Roi qe les franches hommes ſur peine deſheriteſon & les bondes ſur peine de perpetuel priſone ſi riens concelent ou murdriſſent pur nulle choſe ou pur nul rien de ceo qils ſceivent ou en nulle manere enquere purrount a les avantnomez enquerrours e la duſzeine de lour Wapentak' Hundr' & Fraunchiſe deſouz lour ſeals en la fourme qe les enquerrours dirrount & preſenterount.

En cheſcun Ville demye Ville & Hamelet per ſoi doit eſtre endente lour preſentement en la manere de Cyrograf ambedeux les partes & lour ſeals pendauntz & enſeales & lune partie liverount a les enquerrours & lautre partie retenderount vers eux & les banderount ſuis a la xij quant ils ſerrount jurez quele houre que les enquerrours lour dirrount iſſint qe les xij apres cele preſentement poent eſtre mieux certifiez de lour verdit devaunt les avauntditz enquerrours quant ils prenderount les enqueſtes de eux.

---

# ARTICULI STATUTI EXONIE.

## Cotton *MS. Claudius*, D. 2.

ADeprimes fait enquere de cheſcune Ville demy Ville & Hamelet & comandent eux de par le Roi & ſur lour ſerement que loialment preſenterent ſaunz rien celer les aventures racions& la manere des murdres ſacraburgh & felonies faites per qi queux & quaunt en terre bois marreis et ewes ou dehors & per tout & dedeinz les marches de lour hundrede & de cheſcun Ville & demy Ville Hamelet en tout le temps le coroner avantnome primes ſi le Coroner en ſa perſone y alaſt de faire ſon office ou autre en ſon lieu envoia a faire ceo que lui appent de faire: Et ſi le fiſt quant des ſoitz le fiſt & as queux aventures & qe celui feuſt qil envoia en ſon lieu. Et ſi le Coroner a cheſcun aventure qil feuſt demaunde de venir faire ſon office vient faire voluntiers ſaunz delaie ou eſſoigne a ſon poair ou noun ou ſi rien demaunda ou ſon Clerc ou rien priſt per iſſint qil ſe haſta affaire ſon office ou ſi rien targent maliciouſement pur rien avoir puis qil ſavoit daventure apres ceo qil eſtoit demaunde quei quele choſe & combien & per qi main et quaunt des foitz il feſoit. Et ſi les chateux as Felons lour armes pur lour avis auxibien come autre gent avant ces heures greindres ou meindres loialment per les Coroners feuſſent pris & a la ville baillez en garde come eſtre deuſſent per bone enqueſte ou noun priſes & enrollez. Et le Coron' priſt rien pur prendre une fauſe procurement de nulluy pur murdre le droit de nulluy ou preiſer les chateux meins qe ne vaillent en prejudice de la Corone & a la perde noſtre Seignur le Roi ou as autres ou autrement fauſement enroller feſoit les choſes enrollez ou enrollaſt en autre manere qe ne feuſt per lenqueſte dit ou preſentee quei & quele choſe & combien pur tieux fauſines & qaunt des foitz il le priſt & per qi main. Et ſil ou ſon Clerc priſt riens des chateux vers lui puis qils furent preiſes a meindre pris qil fiſt enroller en ſes rolles qe preiſes ne furent per lenqueſte pur deſcharger en partie a la venue des Juſtices & la ou il ſe fauſement deſchargea quei & quele choſe & combien ou ſi nule appele de rape ou de tiele choſe appendaunt a ſon office feſoit enroller fauſement ou ſuffreit eſtre murdre per lui ou per autre ou hors tret de ſes rolles puis qils furent enrollez ou avaunt ne voleit le pleinte del pleintif pur poverte ou pur haunge receivre en prejudice du Roi & de ſa Corone et a le pleinte del pleintif ou areriſſement del droit daſcuny ou de tiele pleinte pur promeſſe ou per doun ou daffinite tremur amour del adverſe partie feſoit ceſte choſe eſtre murdre ou retret come eſt dit ou ſi rien priſt pur tiele choſe quoi & combien & per qui main.

En meſme la manere ou nul deſoremes priſterent ou emporterent des biens au mort de qi corps ils feſoient la veu quoi quel choſe & quaunt des foitz ils le feſoient. Et ſi le fiſt ou faire feſoit toutes les attachementz appendantz a ſon office en due manere ou noun & ſil feſoit nul attacher pur lui grever ou del ſoen attort avoir en autri noun ou pur autre fauſement grever per qi procurement & pur quele choſe ou ſil a ſes coſtages demeigne ſanz rien prendre dautri ſelonc leſtatut feſoit ſon office ou noun ou ſil a nul Countee rien cela murdre ou procura eſtre murdre en grevaunce del appellour ou del appelle ou dautri en prejudice le Roi ou a ſa perde pur tremour doute affinite amour promes ou procurement de nulle & ſil le feſoit ou noun a la manere coment & per queux & pur lower & pur quele encheſone & quaunt des foitz & en quele cas. Et ſi touz les attachementz appendantz a ſon office loialment & reddement purſuiſt come faire deuſt pur ſe Roi & pur ſe pleintif ou ſi purſuir feſoit ou noun. Et ſi les chateux as gentz retretz hors des villes ou ils mainent pur malueis ſuſpecion de laroun murdre & rettement apres ceo qils ſoient retretz lour chateux & lour hommes qi furent trovez dedeinz la purſuite de ſa baillie feſoit attacher & loialment per bone enqueſte preiſer & ſelonc lenqueſte en ſes rolles entrer & ala per ville per la ou ceux biens furent trovez bailler en garde tanque al Eire des Juſtices come faire le deuſt. Et ſi a nul a qi & per quele garant & quele choſe & ſi appelle ou nul manere de pleinte a lui faite ſuſtreſit ou ſuffriſt ſuſtrete ou anienti ou per ſui ou per autre procurement retrere hors des rolles per le pleintif ou per lautre partie ou per nulle abbettement ou pur autre choſe.

Et ſil pur cel fauſyne rien priſt ou pur tiele murdreſſement quei quele choſe & combien & pur quele encheſon & en quele manere & quaunt des foitz. Et ſi nul Treſore feuſt trove en le temps Coroner avauntdit deſouz terre ou demount en quele lieu & queu manere & combien & qe treſour & en pi meſon ou mains eſt ore mys & per qi baillie.

En

Cotton *MS.*

En ceste manere deivent les enquerrours aler de Wapentak en Wapentak de Hundred en Hundred de fraunchiſe en fraunchiſe & en villes reſpoignantz per xii ſi y ſoient en la purſuite ou baillie appurtenant al avantdit Coroner & bailler as Jurours avantditz des avantditz Villes demy Villes Hamelettes touz les Chapiters avantnomez eſcritz per eux celeement counſeiller denquere des avantditz choſes.

Et done lour ſoit jour de quart jour apres ceo qils averont les Chapiters receux a rendre ſuz lour preſentimentz a les avantnomez enquerrours en lieu certein oveſque lour ſealx pendantz a lour preſentementz. Et ſi mieſtr' ſoit qils eient pluis long jour pur eux mieux certifier done & graunte lour ſoit per les enquerrours & puis quant les enquerrours averont reſceux vers eux touz lour preſentmentz des Villes demy Villes & Hamelettes adonqes facent venir devant eux xii de cheſcun Wapentak Hundred Fraunchiſe et ville reſpoignant per xii & ſelonc les pointes des Chapiters avantnomez & en touz autres maneres coment les enquerrours ſaveront mieux ordeigner ſoient chargez.

Et ſi aviegne qe les enquerrours trovent fauſyne ou concelement per lour entendement en lour enqueſtes priſes per les duſzeins preignent adonqes ſur les xii. xxiiii. a touz jours ceux qi ſount tenuz pluis ſages & pluis loialx de tout le Countee & per meſme le ſerement avantnome & per la manere qe les Chapiters ſoient chargez.

Et ſi aviegne qe les xii. ſoient atteintz per les xxiiii. ſoit cheſcun per ſoi per bones mainpernours mainpriſez davoir lour corps au quele heure qe le Roi maundera.

Et ſi le Coron' ou ſon Clerc ou autre faux procurour en prejudice de la Corone ſoit atteint ſoit attache & per bones mainpernours mainpriſe en la manere avantnome & quant les duſzeins rendront ſus lour verditz & les avantnomez enquerrours rendount enſement a eux touz lour preſentementz qe liverez lour ſerront per les avandites Villes & Hamelettes.

Et quant les enquerrours averont pris les en celle manere ſi eux ſealent le verdit de xii. & de vint & quatre les queux ils tiegnent pluis veritables deſouz lour ſealx ſi les envoint au Roi per un de les enquerrours ſi en fra le Roi remedie et juſticement fort & dure de la Coron' & de ſon Clerc & de touz les autres qi ſoient atteintz de murdriſſement & concelement en prejudice de la Corone ou procurours de celles choſes per ount le Roi ou autre fu perdaunt *Done a* Exceſtre *le* xviii. *jour de* Sept. *lan du regne le Roy* Edward xiiii.

---

## *Exilium Hugonis le Deſpenſer Patris et Filii* [a].

Cotton *MS. Claudius,* D. 2.

AL Honour de Dieu & de ſeinte egliſe & de noſtre Seignur le Roi & au profit de lui & de ſon roialme & a pees & quiete maintenir en ſon poeple & pur maintenement del eſtat de la Corone lui monſtrent Prelates Countes & Barouns & les autres Piers de la terre & comune du roialme countre Sire Hugh le Deſpenſer le fitz & Sire Hugh le Deſpenſer le Piere qe come le dit Sire Hugh le fitz au parlement de Everwyk feuſt nome & aſſentu deſtre en loffice de Chamberleyn noſtre Seignur le Roi de ſervir en celle office come affereit au quel parlement fuiſt auxint aſſentu qe certeins Prelates & autres graundz du roialme demoerent pres du Roi per ſeiſouns del an pur mieux counſeiller noſtre Seignur le Roi ſaunz queux nulle groſſe buſoigne ne ſe deveroit faire le dit Sire Hugh le filz attreit a lui Sire Hugh ſon Piere qi ne fuiſt nient aſſentu ne acorde en parlement a demurrer enſi pres du Roi & entre eux deux acrochant a eux roial poair ſur le Roi ſes Miniſtres & le guyement de ſon roialme a deſhonour du Roi emblemiſſement de la Corone & deſtruction du roialme des graundz & du poeple & feſoient les malveiſtez deſouz eſcrites en compaſſant deſloigner le coer noſtre Seignur le Roi des Piers de la terre pur avoir entre deux ſoul le governement du roialme.

En primes qe Sire Hugh le Deſpenſer le fitz feuſt corouce devers le Roi & ſur ceo corouce fiſt une bille ſur la quele bille il voleit aver en alliaunce de Sire John Giffard de Brymmesfeld Sire Richard de Greye & dautres davoir mene le Roi per aſpertee a faire ſa volunte iſſint qen lui ne remiſt mie qil ne le euſt fait La tèneure de la bille ſenſuit ſouzeſcrit.

" Homage & ſerement de ligeaunce eſt pluis per reſon de la Corone qe per reſon de la perſone le Roi & " pluis ſe lie a la Corone qe a la perſone & ceo piert qavant qe leſtat de la Corone ſoit deſcendu nulle " ligeaunce eſt a la perſone regardant. Dount ſi le Roi per cas ne ſoi meſne per reſon en droit de la Co- " rone les liges ſount lies per ſerement fait a la Corone de remener le Roi & leſtat de la Corone per reſon " & autrement ne ſerroit point le ſerement tenuz Ore fait a demaundre coment lem doit mener le Roi " ou per ſeute de leie ou per aſperte Per ſeute de leie ne lui poet homme pas redreſcer qar il navera " pas Juges ſi ce ne ſait depart le Roi en quele ſi la volunte le Roi ne ſoit accordante a reſon ſi naveroit " il forſqe errour maintenu & conferme."

" Dount il convient pur le ſerement ſauver qe quant le Roi ne voet choſe redreſcer & ouſtier qeſt pur le " comune poeple malveis & damageous pur la corone a juger eſt qe la choſe ſoit ouſte per aſperte qil eſt lie " per ſon ſerement de governer ſon poeple & ſes liges & ſes liges ſount liez de governer en eide de lui & en " defaut de lui."

Et

[a] Vet. Stat. *ſecunda pars.*

## Cotton *MS.*

Et auxint per lour covyne & malveiſtees meſnerent & mal counſeillerent noſtre Seignur le Roi ſiqe a ſa preſence quel il doit de ſon dever monſtrer a les graundz & a ſon poeple & a les graces & droit queux requerroint reſpoundre ne le fiſt point forſqe a la volunte & a la taille les dites Sire Hugh & Sire Hugh en ouſtantz le Roi de ſon dever countre ſon ſerement & les coers des graundz & du poeple de lour Seignur lige.

Auxint meſmes ceux per lour faux covyne ne ſoeffront pas les graundz du roialme ne les bones counſeillers le Roi parler ne approcher le Roi pur lui bien counſeiller ne le Roi parler a eux forſqe en la preſence & le oie les dites Sire Hugh & Sire Hugh ou lun deux & a lour volunte & ſelonc lour taille & choſe qils voillent en rebotant les graundz & les bones counſeillers le Roi de lour bone volunte vers lour Seignur lige & acrochant a eux roial poer Meiſtrie & ſovereinte ſur la perſone le Roi au grant deſhonour & peril du Roi & de la Corone & de ſon roialme.

Auxint meſmes ceux pur atteindre a lour malveiſtes & coveſtiez a deſheritaunce des graundz de la terre & deſtruction du poeple ouſterent bones & covenables Miniſtres qi furent mys per aſſent & miſtrent autres faux & malveis de lour covine qi ne ſoefferent droit eſtre fait & Viſcountes Eſchetours Coneſtables des Chaſteaux & autres en les offices du Roi nient covenables pur le Roi ne pur le poeple & feſoient mettre Juſtices nient coniſſantz en leie de la terre doier & terminer les choſes touchantz les graundz & le poeple du roialme ſicome le dit Sire Hugh le piere Sire Rauf de Baſſet Sire Rauf Camoys & Sire John Juge & autres lour alliez & Jurez eſpecialment & per covyne des tieux Miniſtres & lour faux procurours & fautours fauſement feſoient enditer per faux Jurours de lour alliaunce les Piers de la terre Ceſt aſſavoir le Conte de Hereford Monſ' John Giffard de Brymfeld & Monſ' Robert de Mouhaut & autres bones gentz pur coveitiſe davoir lour terres & iſſint ceo que deuſt eſtre a la maintenaunce du pees & bones & puniſſement des malveis meſnerent a deſheritaunce des graundz & deſtruction du poeple.

Auxint fauſement & malveiſement conſeillerent noſtre Seignur le Roi daler a Chivalx & as armes vers les parties de Glouceſtre & lui firent chivaucher & ſes gentz armez en celles parties a coure ſur ſes bones gentz countre la fourme de la graunt chartre & les garder des Piers de la terre & iſſint per lour faux et malveis counſeils volent avoir meu guerre en la terre a deſtruction de ſeinte egliſe e du poeple pur lour querele propre.

Auxint la ou le Counte de Hereford e le Seignur de Wygemore comaundement du Roi aſſignez daler de guerre ſur Thlewelyn Bren qi fuiſt leve encountre le Roi en Glamorgan taunt come les terres furent en la mein le Roi per la morte le Counte de Glouceſtr' le dit Thlewelyn ſe rendi a les ditz Seignurs a la volunte le Roi en ſa grace & ceux Seignurs lui promiſtrent bone grace & ſur tiel condition le recoverent & lui liverent a noſtre Seignur le Roi. Et noſtre Seignur le Roi en tiele fourme lui receuſt & puis tanqe come les ditz Seignurs furent hors de la terre les ditz Sire Hugh le fitz & Sire Hugh le piere qavoient accroche roial poer ſicome deſuis eſt dit priſterent le dit Thlewelyn & lui meſnerent a Kaerdif puis qe Sire Hugh le fitz fuſt ſeiſi illoeqes de ſa propartie & per lour coveigne empernant juriſdiction la ou null en ceo cas ne poent per reſon avoir & lui firent illoeqes treyner pendre decoller & quartrover feloneſſement puſ choſe faite en temps le Roi & enſi purpernant roial poer & juriſdiction qappendoit a la Corone en deſheritaunce de la Corone & a deſhonour de noſtre Seignur le Roi & des dites Seignurs de Hereford & de Mortimer & en malveis enſaumple & grant peril per cas en temps avenir. Et auxint mal counſeillant noſtre Seignur le Roi de prendre en ſa main les terres & les chateux Sire Hugh Daudele le fitz & le forjuggerent des ſes terres ſaunz due proces ſelonc leie de la terre per coveitiſe davoir accroche au dit Sire Hugh le Deſpenſer le fitz celes terres & per autres faux compaſſementz la entier del Counte de Glouceſtre en deſheritaunce des pieres de la terre.

Auxint la ou noſtre Seignur le Roi per ſes letres patentes deſouz ſon graunt ſeal en plein parlement a Weſtm' graunta a Counte de Warrewyk qe ſi mort lui aveniſt qe ſes executours puiſſent avoir ſes terres tanqe al age ſon Heir le quel graunt puis la mort le dit Counte le Roi conferma a ſon parlement a Nicole a la requeſte & per aſſent des Piers de la terre le dit Sire Hugh le pier per maintenaunce abette & procurement le dit Sire Hugh ſon fitz fiſt noſtre Seignur le Roi repeller cel fait ſaunz encheſon & bailler au dit Sire Hugh le Piere pur ſon propre profit la garde de meſmes celes terres & iſſint defeſant per lour malveis counſeil ceo qe le Roi lour avoit graunte en ſes parlementz per ſon bon counſeil & per aſſent des piers de la terre a deſhonour du Roi & encountre droit & reſon.

Auxint meſmes ceux nount pas ſoeffert noſtre Seignur le Roi prendre reſonables fines des Piers de la terre & autres qi ſount entre ſon fee auxi come ad eſte uſee einz ces heures met pur coveitiſe datteindre a tieux terres per poer roial a eux accroche ount fait mettre en tieux buſoignes noundues empeſchement ſurmettantz les terres eſtre forfaitz come de Monſ' John de Moubray pur les terres de Gower & des autres a damage & deſhonour noſtre Seignur le Roi & countre le leie de la terre en deſheritance des graundz & des autres du roialme enſi feſaunt le Roi veer en parlement encountre ſon ſerement.

Auxint par lour malveis covetiſe & per poer roial a eux acroche ne ſuffrirent noſtre Seignur le Roi doier ne droit faire as graundz de la terre ſur le demonſtraunce qils feſoint a lui pur lui & pur eux de la deſheritaunce de la Corone et deux touchaunt les terres qe furent as Templers. Et iſſint per poair roial a eux acroche ont ils meſne noſtre Seignur le Roi ſon counſeil & ſes places qe des choſes touchauntz eux ou lour aliez ount empris & embrace per eux qe droit ne poet eſtre fait forſqe a lour volunte & a damage & a deſhonour noſtre Seignur Roi & peril de ſon ſerement & diſheritance & deſtruction ne pluſours graundz du poeple de ſon roialme. Et auxint les Eſluz as Eveſqes Abbes Priories qi deivent eſtre droit reſceux de noſtre Seignur le Roi la ou ils ſount en due fourme eſluz ne poent approcher a noſtre Seignur Roi ne ove lui parler de quere ſa grace tanqe ils avoient fait fine & tret Sire Hugh le filz a ſa volunte.

Cotton *MS.*

Ne nul qe euſt graunte a quere de noſtre Seignur le Roi ne poet a nul graunt atteindre avant qil avoit fait fine a lui. Eſtre ceo la ou John de Latchelegh & autres furent agardez a la priſone pur un treſpas qils avoient fait a la Dame de Merk a damage de la dite Dame de Merk C. Marz dount furent atteintz devant Monſ. Robert de Maddingle & ſes compaignons Juſtices aſſignes a oier & terminer cel treſpas & le dit John fuiſt en la priſone de Coleceſtre par lagard ſuiſdite Sire Hugh le fitz acrochaunt a lui roial poer amena le dit John hors de la priſone countre leie de terre einz qil avoit faite gree a la dite dame des damages avantdites & lui fiſt vendre ſa terre a lui & a lever ſur ceo une fine. Les queux malveiſtes ſuſeſcritz ſount notoires et verrois ſicome trove eſt per examinement des Countes Barouns & autres Pieres de la terre.

Par quoi noz Pieres de la terre Countes et Barouns en la preſence noſtre Seignur le Roi agardons qe Sire Hugh le Deſpenſer le fitz & Sire Hugh le piere ſoient deſheritez a touz jours come deſheritours de la Corone & enemys du Roi & de ſon poeple & qils ſoient del tout exilez hors du roialme Dengleterre ſaunz retourner en nul temps ſi ceo ne ſoit de laſſent noſtre Seignur le Roi & de laſſent des Prelates Countes et Barouns & ce en parlement duement ſomons. Et les donons port a Dovorr & nul part aillours a voidre & a paſſer hors du roialme Dengleterre entre cy & la feſte de ſeint John le Baptiſtre preſchein avenir ceo jour acounte. Et ſi les dites Sire Hugh & Sire Hugh demorgent en la roialme Dengleterre outre le dit jour qe done lour eſt de voider & de paſſer come deſuis eſt dit ou qapres le dit jour retournent adonqes ſoit fait deux come des enemys du Roi & de roialme.

---

## *Ne quis occaſionetur pro feloniis ſeu tranſgreſſionibus factis in proſecutione Hugonis le Deſpenſer patris et filii* [a].

COME nadgayres pluſours grandes du royalme ſurmeiſſent a Sir Hugh le Deſpenſer le fitz et Sir Hugh le Deſpenſer le pere pluſours malveiſtees par eux faitz encountre leſtat noſtre Seignur le Roy et de ſa corone et deſheritance des graundes et deſtruction du people. Et pour ſuer celles malveiſtees, et atteindre par force, que par proces de la ley ne poient eſte atteintz, pur ceo que les avandites Sir Hugh & Sir Hugh avoient accroche a eux royal poiar en pluſours maneres; les dites graundes ſe feuſſent entrelies par ſerment eſcriptz et en autre maner ſans le conge noſtre Seignur le Roi, et puis en purſuant les dits Hugh et Hugh et lour allies et adherantz a eux, les dites graundes et autres chivaucherent as baners diſplayes des armes le Roy et de lour armes, et priſterent et occuperent chaſteux villes manoirs teres et tenements biens et chateux, et auxint priſterent et impriſonerent gentz de la ligeaunce le Roy et autres, et aſcuns reinterent, et aſcuns tuerent, et autres pluſours choſes feſoient, en deſtruantz les ditz Hugh et Hugh et lour allies et autres en Engleterre Wales et en la Marche; dount aſcuns choſes purrount eſtre dits treſpaſſes, et aſcuns felonies. Et les ditz Hugh et Hugh en le Parlement noſtre Seignur le Roy, ſomons a Weſtm' a trois ſemaignes apres la nativite de Seint John le Baptiſt lan de ſon regne quinzeme, pur les ditz malveſtees fuiſſent forejuges et exules du royalme par agarde des Pieres de la terre. Et les ſuiſditz grandes en le dit parlement moniſtraſſent a noſtre Seignur le Roy, qui les choſes faites en la purſuite des ditz Hugh et Hugh par tieles cauſes de neceſſite ne deivent eſtre redreſſes ne punis par rigour de leye, ne poient, ſans faire trop grand trouble, ou parcaſe, que par ſerroit, guerre en la terre; et priaſſent noſtre Seignur, que de touts alliances et treſpaſſes et felonies fuſſent quites a touts jours, pur bien de la peax, pur guerre eſchuer, et pur ires et rancours aſſwager, et pur unite faire en la terre, et que noſtre Seignur le Roy puiſſe le pluis entierement avoir les coeurs et les voluntees des grandes et de ſon poeple, pur ſes terres mainteyner et defender, et ſes enemies guerroir et grever. Accorde eſt et aſſentus en le dit parlement noſtre Seignur le Roy, et par Prelates Countz et Barons et la Commen du royalme illoeques al mandement noſtre Seignur le Roy aſſembles que nul, de quel eſtate ou condition que il ſoit, pur alliance quel temps que il ſoit fait par ſerement eſcript ou en autre manere, ne pur chivauchez faitz a baner diſplaye darmes du Roy ou dautre, ne priſe occupation ou detinue des chaſteux villes manoirs terres tenements biens et chateux, priſe empriſonmentz ou rauncener la gent de la ligeance le Roy, ou dautres homicides robberies felonies ou autres choſes, que purront eſtre notes as treſpaſſes ou as felonies, faitz contre la pees le Roy par les ditz grandes lour allies ou lour adherentes en la purſuite avandite puis le primer jour de Mars darrein paſſe jeſque a Mercuredi prochein apres la feaſt de laſſumption de noſtre dame, ceſt aſcavoir le xix jour de Auguſt procheine enſuant, ſoit appelle ne challenge, priſe ne empriſone, nempeche moleſte ne greve, nen jugement meſne, par le Roy ne par autres, a la ſuite le Roy ne a la ſuite dautre, que quil ſoit, en la courte le Roy ne nul part aillours; mez que de touts tielx treſpaſſes et felonies ſoient quites par cel accorde et aſſent. Sauve touts jours as touts, forſpris les dits Hugh et Hugh, action et reſon davoir et recoverer lour chaſteux villes manours terres tenements gardes et marriages, ſelonc les leies et uſages ceo en arrere uſez, ſans puniſhment devers le Roy, ou damage recoverer vers partie, du temps avantdit.

Auxint eſt accorde et aſſentus, que les ditz graundes, ſils voillent pur eux et pur toutz autrez quex eux en la ſerement de lour foialte fait au Roy voudrent teſmoigner entre cy et le feſt de Saint Michel prochein a venir par lour lettres patentz au Roy et a ſon Chanceller que ils feurent de lour adherdance et lour compaigne en le dit purſuite, eient charters ſeveralx deſus le grande ſeale en la forme ſuiſdit, de les choſes ſuiſdit.

*Forma*

[a] Vet. Stat. *ſecunda pars.*

*Forma chartarum proſequentibus Hugh le Deſpenſer patrem et filium conceſſarum.*

EDWARD par la grace de Dieu Roy Dengeleterre Seignur Direlande e Duke Daquitayn a touts ſes bailiffes et foialx as queux ceſtes preſents lettres vendront ſalutz. Saches que come en ceſte noſtre preſent Parlement tenus a Weſtm' a trois ſemaignes de la nativite de Seynt John le Baptiſt procheime paſſe par Nous et par Prelates Countz Barons et la Comen de noſtre Royalme, illoques par noſtre mandement aſſembles, accorde ſoit et aſſentu, que nul, de quel eſtate ou condition que il ſoit, pur alliance quel temps que il ſoit fait par ſerement eſcripte ou en autre manere ne pur priſe occupation on detinue des chaſteux villes manours terres tenements biens ou chateux, priſe empriſoner au ranceoner des gentes de noſtre ligeance ou dautres, homicides robberies felonies, ou autres choſes, que purront eſtre notes as treſpaſſes ou as felonies, faitz contre noſtre peax par pluſours grandes de noſtre Royalme lour allies et lour adherentes eu un purſuite, que nadgaires feſoint par certaines encheſons contre Sir Hugh le Deſpenſer le fitz et Sir Hugh le Deſpenſer le piere puis le primer jour de Marche darrein paſſe jeſque a Mercuredi prochein apres la feſte de laſſumption de noſtre dame, ceſt aſcavoir le xix jour Dauguſt prochein enſuant, ſoit appelle ne challenge, priſe ne empriſone, empeſche moleſte ne greve, ne en jugement meſne, par nous ne par autre, a noſtre ſuite ne a la ſuite dautri, qui que il ſoit, en noſtre courte ne nul part aillours: mes que de touts tielx treſpaſſes et felonies ſoient quites par ceſt accord et aſſent. Sauyes touts jours as touts, forſpris les dits Hugh et Hugh, action et reaſon davoir et recoverer lour chaſteux villes manoirs terres tenements gardes et marriages, ſolonç les leies et les uſages ceo en arrere uſees, ſans puniſhment devers nous, ou damage recoverer vers partie, du temps avantdit; ſicome en les dites accorde et aſſent pluis pleyne eſt contenus. Nous voillants meſmes ceux accorde et aſſent eſtre tenus et gardes en touts choſes, volons que noſtre foial et loyal H. de B. counte de Hereford et de Eſſex un des dits grandes pur alliance, quel temps que ceo ſoit, par ſerement eſcripte ou en autre maner, ne pur choſe faite en la dit purſuite dedeins la dit temps, ne ſoit appele ne challenge, pris nempriſon, empeſche moleſte ne greve, nen jugement meſne, par nous ne par autre, a noſtre ſuite naſuite dautri, qui quil ſoit, en noſtre court ne nul part aillours, contre la forme de les accorde et aſſent avantdit. En teſmoignance des quels choſes Nous avons fait faire ceſtes nos lettres patentes. Done a Weſtm' le xx jour Dauguſt lan de noſtre reigne xv.

---

*A Statute revoking the Pardon granted to the Purſuers of the* Deſpenſers, *made* Anno 15 EDW. II. *and* Anno Dom. 1322 [b].

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond. *m.* 32. D.

COM en le parlement noſtre ſeignur le Roi EDWARD filz au Roi EDWARD ſomons a Weſtmonſter a trois ſemeins de la nativite ſeint Johan le Baptiſte lan de ſon regne xv^me^ a la priere Humfrei de Bohun adoncs Counte de Hereford & des pluſours autres grantz de roialme feut aſſentu & acorde qe nul de quel eſtat ou condicion qil fut por alliance quen temps qe ceo eſtoit fait par ſerment eſcrit ou en autre manere ne por chivauche fait a banere deſus des armes le Roi ou dautri ne por priſe occupation ne detenue des chaſteux villes manoirs terres tenementz biens ou chateus priſe empriſonement ou raungcour des gentz de la ligeance le Roi ou dautres homicides roberies felonies ou autres choſes ne porreient eſtre notees a treſpas ou felonies faites contre la pees le Roi par les ditz grantz lour alliez ou lour aherdantz en purſuant & deſtruant Hugh le Deſpenſer le fil & Hugh le Deſpenſer le piere & lour alliez & aherdantz puis le primer jour de Marz lan du regne le dit noſtre ſeignur le Roi xiiij jeſqes le xix. jour dAuſte prochein ſuant ne fut appellez ne chalengez pris nempriſonez empechez moleſtez ne grevez ne en jugement menez par le Roi ne par autre a la ſute le Roi ne a ſute dautri qi qil fuſt en la Court le Roi ne nul part aillours mes qe des touz tieux treſpas & felonies fuiſſent quites. Et puis au dit noſtre ſeignur le Roi a ſon parlement ſomons a Everwyk a treis ſemeins de la Paſk lan de ſon regne xv. ſuſdit monſtre lui fut par Prelatz Countes Barons Chivalers des Countes & la commun de ſon roialme illoqs aſſemblez par ſon mandement qe les ditz eſtatut ordenaunce purveance & acquitance eſtoient peccherouſement & torcenouſement faitz & grantz contre reiſon & commune droit & contre le ſerment noſtre ſeignur le Roi qil fit a ſon coronement & qe laſſent qe eux feſſoient as ditz eſtatut ordenance purveance & acquitance eſtoit faite por doute de la grante force que les ditz Counte de Hereford & les autres grantz entralliez ſodeinement menerent au dit parlement de Weſtmonſtr' as chevaux & armes in affrei & baſſement de tut le people & qe eux ne euſſent as ditz eſtatut ordenance purveance & acquitance aſſentu en nule manere ſi non par encheſon de la dite force outrajouſe & nondue par quoi y prierent noſtre ſeignur le Roy qe por ſalut de ſa alme & de lour almes il feit venir devant lui en dit parlement ſomons & tenuz a Everwyk la tenour des ditz eſtatut ordenance porveance & acquitance & les fait examiner repeller & de tut anentir. Et noſtre ſeignur le Roi a lour requeſte fit venir en dit parlement devant lui la tenour des ditz eſtatut ordenance porveance & aquitance en les paroles qe ſenſuont. Come nadgaires pluſours grontz du roialme fermeiſſent a ſire Hugh le Deſpenſer le fitz & ſire Hugh le Deſpenſer le pier pluſours mauveiſteez par eux faites contre leſtat de noſtre ſeignur le Roi & de ſa corone & a diſheritance des grantz & deſtruction du poeple



b *From Mr. Serjeant* Hawkins's *Edition.*

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

& a purfaire celes malveiſteez & attendre par force que par proces de lei ne poient eſtre atteinz por ceo qe les avantditz Hugh & Hugh avoient acroche a eux reale poer en pluſours maneres des ditz grantz ſe fuiſſent entreallez par ſermentz eſcritz & en autre manere ſaunz coneiſe noſtre ſeignur le Roi & puis enpurſuant les dit Hugh & Hugh & lour alliez & aherdantz a eux les ditz grantz & autres chivachaſſent as baneres deſpliez des armes le Roi & de lour armes & priſtrent & occuperent chaſteux villes manoirs terres tenementz biens & chateux a auſſint priſtrent & empriſonerent genz de la ligeance le Roi & autres & aucuns rendrent & aucuns tuerent & autres pluſours choſes feſoient endeſtruantz les ditz Hugh & Hugh & lour alliez & autres en Engleterre en Gales & en la Marche dont aucunes choſes porreient eſtre dites treſpas & aucunes felonies & les dit Hugh & Hugh en le parlement noſtre ſeignur le Roi ſomons a Weſtmonſtre a treis ſemeins apres la feſte de la nativite ſeint Johan le Baptiſt lan de ſon regne xv^me^ por les dites mauveiſtees fuiſſent forjugez & exilez du roialme par agard des tutz pieres de la terre & lez ſuſditz grantz en dit parlement monſtraſſent a noſtre ſeignur le Roi qe les choſes faites en la preſence des ditz Hugh & Hugh par tiele cauſe de neceſſite devoient eſtre adreſcees ne punitz par reddour de lei ne poeient ſaunz faire trop grant troble ou par cas qe pis ſerroit guerre en la terre priaſſent a noſtre ſeignur le Roi qe de touz alliances treſpas & felonies fuiſſent quites a touz jours. Por bien de pees & por guerre eſchuire & por ires & rancoures aſſuager & por unite faire en la terre & qe noſtre ſeignur le Roi peuſſe le plus entierement aver les quers & les voluntees dez grantz & de ſon poeple per ſes terres meintenir & defendre & ſes enimis guerroier & grever accorde eſt & aſſentu en dit parlement par noſtre ſeignur le Roi & par Prelatz Countes Barons & la commune du roialme illoeqs a mandement le Roi aſſemblez qe nul de quel eſtat ou condicion qil ſoit por alliance quen temps qe ceo ſoit fait par ferment eſcrit ou en autre manere ne por chivache fait a banere deſplie des armes le Roi ou dautre ne por priſe occupacion ou detenue des chaſteux villes manoires terres tenementz biens ou chateux priſe empriſonement ou rancenour des gentz de la ligeance le Roi ou dautres homicides roberies felonies ou autres choſes qe porront eſtre notees a treſpas ou a felonies faites contre le pees le Roi par les ditz grant lour alliez ou lour aherdantz en la preſence avandite puis le primer jour de Marz darein paſſe jeſqs in Meſkerdy prochein apres la feſte del Aſſumption noſtre dame ceſt aſſavoir le xix jour dAuſt prochein ſuant ſoit appellez ne challengez pris nempriſonez empechez moleſtez ne grevez ne en jugement menez par le Roi ne par autre a la ſuite le Roi ne a la ſuite dautri qi qil ſoit en la Court le Roi ne nule part aillours mes qe de touz toux treſpas & felonies ſoient quites par ceſt acord & aſſent ſauvee touz jours a touz forpris les ditz Hugh & Hugh action & reſon daver & recoverer lour chaſteux villes manoirs terres tenements gardes & mariages ſolonc les leis & les uſages or a enarere uſees ſaunz puniſſement devers le Roi ou damage recoverir devers parties du temps avantdit. Et auſſint eſt accorde & aſſentu qe les ditz grantz ſil voillent por eux & pour touz autres queux eux en la ſerment de lur feaute faite au Roi vidront teſmoigner entre cy & la feſte ſeint Michel prochein avenir par lour lettres patentes au Roi ou ſon Chaunceller qil faire de lour aherdance & lour compaignie en la dite perſuite eient chartres ſeverales deſouth le grant ſeal la Roi en la fourme ſuſdite des choſes ſuſdites. Les queux eſtatut ordenance purveance & acquitance illoqs rehercez & examinez en preſence des Prelatez Countes Barons Chivalers des Countez & le communz du roialme au dit parlement dEverwyk eſteantz trove fu qe ceux eſtatute ordenance purveance & acquitance ſe feſoint contre reſon & commune droit & contre le ſerment le Roi fait a ſon coronement & contre la tenour de la grante chartre des franchiſes dEngleterre la quele eſt affirme par ſentence de comenge & en la quele eſt contenuz qe le Roi ne niera ne delaira a nuly droit ne juſtice & qe la dite acquitance eſtoit grantee plus en baudour & favour de meffeſours & diſtourbours de la pees & de felonies treſpas and mauveiſtees faire qe por remedie & adreſcement de tort. Par quoi noſtre ſeignur le Roi eant regarde as les choſes ſuſdites & a ceo qe le dit Counte de Hereford & les autres entrealliez vendrent au dit parlement de Weſtmonſtr' nonduement as chevaus & as armes & la tout lour force de la quele il ne fu pas devant aparceu et enſement qe la dite acquitance ſe fit a diſpleſaunce & grant deſhonour de lui & emblemiſſement de ſa real dignite et en offenſe dautri droit & qil ne poeit adoncs areſter la dit force ſi ſodienement pur droit faire ſicome a lui appendoit qe ſuite dautri ne devoit il ne poeit releſſer ne pardoner ſaunz tort faire & auxi chargantz le conſeil & la requeſte des ditz Prelatz Countes Barons Chivalers des Counteez de la commune du roiame fait en ceſt partie pur ſalut de ſa alme & de lour almes & qe bien appendoit a lui & a ſa real dignite & devoit ſi grante faite torcenouſe & perilous redreſſer duement & ja avoit anienti & defait par aſſent des Prelatz Countees Barons Chivalers des Countes & la Commune du roialme aut dit parlement dEverwyk le dit agard fait pur les ditz Counte de Hereford & les autres entrealliez contre les ditz Hugh & Hugh de lour exil & deſheritance & de totes choſes tochauntes le dit agard en touz pointz par jugement rendu au dit parlement dEverwyk & meiſmes ceux Hugh & Hugh avoit remis & reconſeile pleinement a ſoi & a ſa pees & ajuge a tiel eſtat qe eux avoient e en tiel eſtat come eux eſtoient avant le dit agard fait contre eux au dit parlement de Weſtmonſtre en toutz pointz par cauſes reſonables loials & ſuffiſantes par quoi les ditz Hugh & Hugh & lour alliez & aherdantz & autres as queux les ditz Counte de Hereford & les autres entrealliez firont les dites felonies & treſpas des queux il devient aver lour recoverer ſolonc les leis & les uſages du roialme a ſuire vers touz qe a eux ount treſpaſſe come eſt ſuſdite tiele ſuite ne porront duement faire ſi les ditz eſtatut ordenance purveance & acquitance des felonies & treſpas ne fuiſſent repelez & anientez & enſement le dit dit noſtre ſeignur le Roi regardant qe les ditz eſtatut ordenance purveance & acquitance torcenouſement ſe feſoient par force come eſt ſuſdit & non pas de ſa volonte dount il fit proteſtacion adoncs a Weſtmonſtre en preſence de aucuns Prelatz Countes Barons & autres grantz qe de ſon gre les ditz eſtatut ordenance purveance & acquitance ne eſtoient grantez ne aſſentu noſtre ſeignur le Roi par les cauſes ſuſdites & pur toller malveis examples de tieux mals du temps avenir en ſon dit plein parlement a Everwyk de ſon poer real par le conſeil & laſſent des Prelatz Countes Barons Chivalers des Countez & le com-

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

mun du roialme illoqs aſſemblez par ſon mandement les ditz eſtatut ordenance purveance & toutes les acquitances a quicumqe perſones faites par les ditz eſtatut ordenance & purveance acord & aſſent repele & anient a touz jours come choſe faite contre reſon lei & uſage de ſon roialme & en prejudice de lui & de ſa corone & de ſa reale dignite & voet & commaunde de quant qui eſt contenuz en les ditz eſtatut ordenance & purveance & quant qe eſt enroule en les plez de ſa court de les ditz eſtatut ordenance purveance & acquitance ſoit chancelez & anientez por touz jours & qe cheſcun eit ſa action ſuite & quant qe lei lui donne non contreſtant les eſtatut ordenance purveance aſſent acord & acquitances avantditz & qe par cele eſtatut ordenance purveance aſſent accord & acquitance nul ne ſoit covert aide ne defendu en nul point.

REX Juſticiariis ſuis de Banco ſalutem. Quedam ſtatutum ordinationem providentiam & acquietantiam nuper in parliamento noſtro apud Weſtm' a die nativit' ſancti Johannis Baptiſte proximo preterito in tres ſeptimanas convocato ad proſecutionem Humfridi de Bohun tunc comitis Hereford' & Eſſex' & aliorum magnatum de regno noſtro facta & quibus ſecta aliorum per nos minus provide remiſſa fuit & alii errores multiplices intervenerunt in preſenti parliamento noſtro apud Eborum a die Paſche prox' preterito in tres ſeptimanas convocato de communi conſilio prelatorum comitum baronum & aliorum procerum regni noſtri ibidem exiſtentium revocaverimus & adnullaverimus eaſdemque revocationem & adnullationem vobis ſub ſigillo noſtro duximus tranſmittend' mandantes quod eas coram vobis in banco predicto legi publicari & in rotulis ejuſdem banci irrotulari & predicta ſtatuta ordinationem providentiam & acquietantiam que nuper vobis miſimus ſub ſigillo noſtro in banco predicto publicand' & irrotuland' cancellari & adnullari faciatis. T. R. apud Ebor. xx. die Maii.

Per ipſum Regem.

*Eodem modo ſcribitur Henrico le Scrop & ſociis ſuis Juſticiariis Regis ad placita coram Rege tenenda aſſignatis. Teſte Rege ut ſupra.*

*Eodem modo ſcribitur Theſaurario & Baronibus de Scaccario. T. R. ut ſupra.*

---

## *A Statute revoking an Eſtabliſhment of the Houſehold, made* Anno 16 EDW. II. Anno. Dom. 1323 [a].

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond. *m.* 31.

COME noſtre ſeignur le Roi EDWARD fitz au Roi EDWARD le ſezime jour de Mars lan de ſon regne tiertz al honour de Dieu & pur le bien de lui & de ſon roialme euſt grantez as prelatz countes & barons de ſon roialme queux peuſſent eſlire certeines perſones des Prelatz Countes & Barons & des autres loiaux queux lour ſemblereint ſuffiſantz de appeller a eux per ordener & eſtablir leſtat del hoſtel noſtre dit ſeignur le Roi & de ſon realme ſolonc droit & reſon & en tiele manere qe lour ordenances feuſſent faites al honour de Dieu & al honour & profit de ſeint egliſe & al honour du dit Roi & a ſon profit & au profit de ſon poeple ſolonc droit et reſon et le ſerement qe noſtre dit ſeignur le Roi fiſt a ſon Corounement et Lerceveſque de Canterbirs Primat de tot Engleterre Eveſqes Countes et Barons a ceo eſlutz euſſent fait aſkunes ordenaunces qe comencent iſſint EDWARD *par le grace de Dieu Roi d Engleterre ſeignur d Irlaund & ducs d Aquitaigne as touz ceux as queux ceſtes lettres vendrount ſalutz. Sachez qe come le xvjme jour de Marz lan de noſtre regne tiertz al honour de Dieu &c.* et finiſſent iſſint *Done a Loundres le quint jour dOctobr' lan de noſtre regne quint.* Les queles ordenances le dit noſtre ſeignur le Roi a ſon parlement a Everwyk a treis ſemeignes de Paſk lan de ſon regne quinzime par Prelatz Countes et Barons entre queux furent touz le plus des ditz ordenours qi adoncs furent en vie et par le commun de roialme illoeqs par ſon maundement aſſemblez fiſt rehercer et examiner. Et pur ceo qe par cel examinement trove feuſt en dit parlement qe par les choſes iſſint ordenees le poair real noſtre dit ſeignur le Roi feuſt reſtreine en pluſors choſes countre devoir enblemiſſement de ſa ſeignurie reale et encountre leſtat de la coronne et auxi per ce qe en temps paſſe par teles ordenances et purveaunces faites par les ſuggetz ſur le poaire real des aunceſtres noſtre ſeignur le Roi troubles et guerres ſount avenuz en roialme par quoi la terre ad eſte en peril accorde eſt et eſtabli au dit parlement par noſtre ſeignur le Roi et par les ditz Prelatz Countes et Barons et tote la commune du roialme a cel parlement aſſemblez qe totes les choſes par les ditz ordenours ordenees et contenues en les dites ordenaunces deſoremes pur le temps avenir ceſſent et perdent noun force vertue et effect a touz jours les eſtatutz et eſtabliſſementz faitz duement par noſtre ſeignur le Roi et ſes aunceſtres avaunt les dites ordenances demorantz en lour force et qe deſore james en nul temp nules manere des ordenaunces ne perveaunces faites par les ſuggetz noſtre ſeignur le Roi ou de ſes heirs par quele poair ou commiſſion qe ceo ſoit ſur le poair real de noſtre ſeignur le Roi ou de ſes heirs ou countre leſtat noſtre dit ſeignur le Roi ou de ſes heires on countre leſtat de la Coronne ſoient nulles et de nule manere de value ne de force Mes les choſes qe ſerrount a eſtablir pur leſtat de noſtre ſeignur le Roi et de ſes heirs et pur leſtat du roialme et du poeple ſoient tretes accordees eſtablies en parlementz par noſtre ſeignur le Roi et par laſſent des Prelatz Countes et Barouns et la communalte du roialme auxint come ad eſte acuſtume cea enarere.

REX

[a] *From Mr. Serjeant* Hawkins's *Edition.*

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

REX vic' Ebor. ſalutem. Cum nos quaſdam ordinationes per quoſdam prelatos comites & barones regni noſtri ad hoc electos nuper factas in parliamento noſtro apud Ebor. a die Paſche in tres ſeptimanas anno regni noſtri quintodecimo convocato per prelatos comites barones proceres & communitatem dicti regni ibidem exiſtentes recitari & examinari fecerimus & ex certis cauſis per examinationem illam compertis ad dictum parliamentum noſtrum per nos & dictos prelatos comites barones proceres & communitatem concordatum ſit & ſtatutum quod omnia per predictos ordinatores ordinata & in ordinationibus predictis contenta pro tempore futuro ceſſent & nomen robur virtutem & effectum amittant imperpetuum ſtatutis & ſtabilimentis per nos vel progenitores noſtros ante confectionem dictarum ordinationum debite factis in eorum robore permanentibus prout in ſtatuto in dicto parliamento noſtro ſuper premiſſis edito quod tibi mittimus ſub ſigillo noſtro in forma patenti conſignatum plenius continetur tibi precipimus firmiter injungentes quod ſtatutum illud in pleno comitatu tuo legi & publicari & omnia & ſingula in eo contenta quantum ad te pertinet facias obſervari predictis ſtatutis & ſtabilimentis antea editis in eorum robore permanentibus ut eſt dictum. T. R. apud Ebor xix die Maii.

Per ipſum Regem.

*Eodem modo ſcribitur ſingulis vicecomitibus per Angliam.*

---

## *A Statute of* Eſtreats, *made* Anno 16 Edw. II. *and* Anno Dom. 1323[a].

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond. *m.* 30 D.

LES Roi a nos chiers William de Ayremynn gardein des roules de noſtre Chauncellerie & a ſes compaignouns gardeins de noſtre grant ſeal ſaluz. Nous vous enveoms une forme remembre en un eſcrovet enclos dedeins ceſtes par nous & noſtre conſeil ordeinee ſolonc la quele les eſtretes de noſtre Chauncellerie qe ſerrount annuelment liverees a noſtre Eſcheker devient deſore eſtre faites. Et voloms & vos chargeoms qe meiſme cele forme facez entrer en voz roulles & deſoremes garder & tenir en feiſaunt les eſtretes avantdites. A ceos vous enveoms un autre eſcrovet enclos dedeinz meiſmes noz lettres en la quele eſt contenuz coment Juſtices & enquerrours devient liverer lour eſtretez a meiſme noſtre Eſcheker. Et vous mandoms qe entenduz ceo qeſt contenuz en meiſmes leſcrovetz facez maunder noz brefs as Juſtices & as autres de faire ceo qe deinz eſt contenuz en due fourme. Done ſouz noſtre prive ſeal a Cowyk le ix. jour de Juyn lan de noſtre regne xvi^me^.

PUR la deſturbance qil y ad eu en ces houres ſur les accomptes nes viſcountes al Eſcheker de ceo qe en leſtrete des roulles de la Chauncellerie qe y ad eſt annuelmen livere al Eſcheker les comptes ount eſte entremelliez le Roi voet qe deſore leſtrete ſoit fait en le manere qe ſenſuit.

Primerement ſeient entrez les fines qe plus ſovenerement avenent come pur briefs avoir & totes autres fins ou la ſumme en deners eſt expreſſe & totes tieux manere de fines dun counte de tut lan ſeient eſcritz par eux en un lieu & par ordre de priorite ſelonc ſeo qe les fines ſerrount entreez en les roulles & auxint des touz les autrees countees generalment quant que touche enſuit un countee & pur plus preſtement aver recours as roulles ſi rien en temps avenir ſoit en enwer de ſumme ou dautre lettre trove en leſtrete ſoit la date de jour quant la fine fuſt faite entre en leſtrete livere al Eſcheker.

Et procheinement apres tieux fines ſoient entrez chartres lettres patentes ou commiſſions dunt ferme ou rente annuele eſt due au Roi ou acomptes ſeient arendre a ceo par comptes ſeveralment en preſt manere.

Item apres ceo les homages & feautees dount reliveez ſount a demander & les briefs de Diem clauſit extremum & autres choſes ou ſumme neſt mie expreſſe ne annuele demaunde afaire.

Item en meiſme leſtrete ſeint entrez les chartres de don dount le Roi doit ſervice avoir qe la court peuſſe aviſer aviſement quant a relefs & le ſervice demaunder a temps.

Item ſeient entrez en meiſme leſtretez les nouns de touz ceaux qe cel an averount eſte aſſignez a choſe oir enquere ou faire dount fyn amerciement ou autre profit appendaunt au Roi purra par cas ou devera ſourdre iſli qe home peuſſe ſaver a qi home devera maunder pur les eſtretes deliverer.

Et a la fine del eſtrete les reddiſſeiſines a ſourcharge de paſture come en ces houres.

Pur eeo qe Juſtices enquerrours ou autres qe ſount aſſignez a diverſes beſoignes oier & deliverer en reaume devient annuelment deliverer al Eſcheker lour eſtretes des fines & amerciementz faits & taxez devant eux & de totes autres choſes des meiſmes les beſoignes iſſauntes qe au Roi appendent iſſint qil empuiſſe de ceo eſtre duement reſpondu. Et ſovent avient qe ploſours tieles eſtretez ſount ſi longement detenuz avant queles ſeient livereiz au dit Eſcheqer qe le Roi en ad eu de ceo par pluſours encheſons grauntz damages & en temps ſon piere ordeine feuſt entre autres choſes qe Juſtices & enquerrours qi qils fuiſſent & autres qe euſſent eſtretz a liverer al Eſcheker les euſſent fait liverer de an en an a la ſeint Michel Et Juſtices de eyre meintenaunt lour eſtretes de meiſme de eyre ſi toſt come en eux le euſſent fini ſoit deſore tel ordeinement tenu & par brief expreſſement maunde & les Juſtices de lun Baunk & de lau re & gardein de la foreſte de cea Trente & de la qe cheſcum de eux le faite de choſe qe touche lour office.

Item

[a] *This is printed in the* Secunda pars veterum ſtatutorum, *and in Mr. Serjeant* Hawkins's *Edition.*

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

Item ſoit le Seneſchal de Houſtiel le Roi queſt ou pur temps ſerra comaunde & charge depar le Roi a deliverer annuelment au Treſorier del Eſcheker qi eſt ou par temps ſerra eſtretes diſtinctement & pleynement faites des ſyns amerciementz iſſues forfaitz & de totes maneres dautres profitz ſourdauntz al oeps le Roi des pleez ou quereles tenuz & oyz devant le dit Seneſchal & Mareſchauz du dit Houſtiel & qe ceo ſoit fait deux foith en lan a la cluſe Paſqe & lendemeyn ſeint Michel.

Item ſoit charge & comande le clerk du marchee & des meſurors a deliverer ſes eſtretes de ceo qe tuche ſon office en la fourme deſuſdite.

Item le gardein del aunage livre au Treſorier al Eſcheqer annuelment les eſtretes de ſon office qe diſtinctement conteignent totes les defautes qil avera trove par tut en reaume ou draps countre aſſiſe & ou & quant & a qi les draps ſount qil trove countre laſſiſe & le pris & a qi il les avera liveree & ou & quant & par quel garaunt.

Item ſoit le botiller le Roi queſt ou pur temps ſerra charge deſore qe tuz les vins qil purveera al oeps le Roi par lui ou par ſes attornez en quel lieu qe ceo ſeit quil les face purveer par vewe des bones gentz de la ville ou la purveaunce avendra deſtre faite iſſint tote feth qe aumeyns la purveyaunce ſoit teſmoigne par deux hommes des mieuz vauiz de meiſme le lieu. Et ſil aveigne qe ceo ſoit en port ou il ount taillours de la cuſtume le Roi adonqe ſoit par eaux teſmoigne.

Et ne ſoit nul cuſtumer deſore lieu tenant le botiller taunt come il ſoit entendant a la cuſtume garder.

Et face le botiller qeſt our pur temps ſerra par lui ou par ſes lieux tenauntz mettre en rouſe tutz ſes achatz en ceſte manere Ceſt aſavoir quantz de toneux de qi ou des quex achate & ou & quant & par vewe des queux.

Item face enrouler les vyns des priſes en meiſme la manere quaunt a nombre & teſmoignaunce & perſones de queux la priſe ſe avera faite & ou & quaunt.

Et ſoient chargez tuz les cuſtumers dEngleterre ſolonc ceo qe eux ſont aſſignez a coiller la cuſtume par certeynes boundes qe eux annuelment certifient au Treſorier & Barons deuz feth en lan a la quinzeme de Paſqe & a la quinzeyne de ſeint Michel quant de nieſs averount arivez deinz lour boundes denz les temps chargez des vins & dount les nieſs ſount & a qi eles ſount & quaunt eles arivont & deſchargeont & come bien eles portent &c. & come bien des nieſs arivount dount le Roi prent priſe de vyn & com bien de toneux & en queux nieſs dount le Roi prent deux ſoudz pur le tonel & ne mie autre priſe & com bien dount a prent deux ſoudz pur le tonel & ja le myns autre priſe.

MEmorandum quod magiſter Hugo de Ingoliſme clericus & domini Johannis divina providentia Pape xxii per ipſum dominum Papam in Angliam miſſus ad negotia ſua & eccleſie Romane faciend' venit ad dominum noſtrum Regem apud Kenilworth in feſto Natalis Domini anno &c. decimo ſeptimo cum bulla ipſius domini Pape clauſa dicto domino Regi directa ſuper recommendatione dicti clerici & nuncii ſui ac negotiorum ſibi commiſſorum & ſupplicavit dicto domino Regi ut ſibi licentiam concederet negotia predicta libere perſequendi. Et idem dominus Rex habita inde deliberatione petebat bullas quibus dictus Hugo uti intendebat ſibi & concilio ſuo exhiberi quibus eidem domino Regi & concilio ſuo per dictum Hugonem exhibitis ac tranſcriptis eorundem traditis dictus Dominus Rex pro eo quod non habuit magnum conſilium ſuum juxta ſe tunc temporis dedit prefato Hugoni diem eſſendi coram concilio ſuo apud Weſtm' in octabis ſancti Hillarii tunc proximo futuris & miſit tranſcripta illa dicto concilio ſuo interim examinanda. In dictis octabis ſancti Hillarii venit dictus Hugo coram concilio dicti domini Regis apud Weſtm' & examinatis iſtis tranſcriptis predictis & contentis in eiſdem per idem conſilium inhibitum fuit ſibi diſtricte ex parte domini Regis ne ipſe aliqua faceret ſeu attemptaret que in prejudicium dicti domini Regis ſeu Corone ſue aut oppreſſionem populi ſui cedere poſſet adjecto in dicta inhibitione quod ſi aliqui predeceſſores ſui in officio ſibi commiſſo aliqua feciſſent ſeu exercuiſſent in prejudicium dicti domini Regis ſeu Corone ſue aut oppreſſionem populi quod ex hoc non aſſumeret audaciam talia faciendi quoniam dictus dominus Rex voluit quod ipſe talia nullatenus attemptaret & quod ſi forſitan ſecus faceret attachiaretur in curia dicti domini Regis inde reſponſurus tam ad ſectam domini Regis quam ad ſectam alterius conquerentis etiam ſi prohibitio ſpecialis ſuper ſic attemptandis ſibi delata non fuiſſet quia dicta inhibitio & prohibitio ſic ſibi facte per dictum concilium ſufficiunt in premiſſis. Et hiis dictis prefatus Hugo dixit quod premiſſa ſibi multum placuerunt & quod cum ipſe de terra dicti domini noſtri Regis de ducatu Acquitanie oriundus fuiſſet & alias in ducatu de concilio ipſus domini Regii extitiſſet ipſe non intendebat aliqua facere vel attemptare que in prejudicium dicti domini Regis vel Corone ſue cedere poſſunt quoquo modo.

---

## Statutum De terris Templariorum, *made* Anno 17 Edw. II. Stat. 3. *and* Anno Dom. 1324[a].

*Ex. Rot. in Turr.* Lond. *m.* 31. D.

QUIA ceſſante & adnullante ordine Militie Templi terre & tenementa in manibus fratrum ejuſdem ordinis in dominicis feodis & ſervitiis ut de jure fratrum predictorum in regno Anglie exiſtentia tempore ceſſationis & adnullationis ordinis ſupradicti que de domino Rege & de aliis diverſis dominis in eodem regno tenebantur ſeiſita fuerunt manibus domini Regis & aliorum diverſorum dominorum 11 C. 22. 1 Roll, 167.

[a] *This was inſerted by* Pulton *from the* Secunda pars veterum Statutorum.

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

rum feodorum illorum qui hujuſmodi tenementa occaſione predicta ad ipſos tanquam eſcaetas ſuas reverti debere vendicabant. Poſtmodum in Parliamento illuſtris principis domini EDWARDI Regis filii Regis EDWARDI ſummonito & convocato apud Weſtm' a die Purificationis beate Marie in tres ſeptimanas anno regni ejuſdem domini Regis decimo ſeptimo magnus tractatus habebatur coram ipſo domino Rege in preſentia Prelatorum Comitum Baronum Procerum Magnatum & aliorum ibidem tunc exiſtentium an ſcilicet domini feodorum predictorum ſeu alii qui predicta tenementa que fuerunt predictorum Templariorum ut predicitur occupabant & poſſent ſecundum legem terre & ſana conſcientia ea retinere. Super quo convocatis majoribus de concilio domini Regis tam Juſticiariis quam aliis laicis perſonis Juſticiarii predicti preciſe dixerunt quod dominus Rex & alii domini feodorum predictorum bene & licite poſſunt predicta tenementa tanquam eſcaetas ſuas per legem terre retinere occaſione ceſſationis & adnullationis ordinis ſupradicti.

Whether the Order of Templers being diſſolved, the Lords of the Fee might enjoy their Lands.

Set quia terre & tenementa predicta data fuerunt fratribus predicti ordinis ob defenſionem Chriſtianorum & Terre ſancte contra paganos & Saracenos & alios inimicos Chriſti & Chriſtianorum & univerſalis ſacroſancte eccleſie placuit & videbatur domino Regi ac dictis Magnatibus & aliis in dicto parliamento congregatis ob ſalutem animarum & ob conſcentie ſerenationem quod cum dictus ordo Militie Templi ob defenſionem Chriſtianorum & univerſalis ſancte eccleſie & expugnationem inimicorum Chriſti & Chriſticolarum fuit originaliter inſtitutus & canonizatus & ad Divini cultus augmentum ac eleemoſinarum largitionem magnificam quod predicte terre & tenementa in dominicis dominiis & ſervitiis libertatibus conſuetudinibus & omnibus aliis ad ea pertinentibus & ab eiſdem qualitercumque dependentibus ſecundum voluntatem donatorum aliis hominibus ſanctiſſime religionis aſſignarentur & traderentur ad ipſorum terrarum & tenementorum & rerum aliarum inde provenientium fructus obventiones & emolumenta in pios uſus ut predicitur convertenda & ſalubriter eroganda. Et ſuper hoc in dicto parliamento concordatum eſt proviſum & ſtatutum pro lege in hac parte perpetuo duratura quod nec dominus Rex nec alius dominus feodorum predictorum ſeu alia quecumque perſona titulum nec jus habeat predicta terras & tenementa cum pertinentiis ſeu aliquam partem eorundem nomine eſcaete ſeu alio modo retinendi ſeu eadem tenementa impoſterum vendicandi occaſione ceſſationis & adnullationis predicti ordinis Militie Templi de quibus fratres ejuſdem ordinis ſeiſiti fuerunt in dominico ſuo ut de feodo tempore ceſſationis & adnullationis predictarum non obſtante quod predicta terre & tenementa poſt dictas ceſſationem & adnullationem ad manus diverſorum per ſucceſſionem hereditariam donationem ſeu perquiſitum vel alio modo devenerunt ac etiam quacumque lege ſeu conſuetudine regni Anglie per quam ſeu per quas predicta concordia proviſi & ſtatutum ſeu aſſignatio & traditio de ipſis terris & tenementis vt predicitur impediri quoviſmodo debeat impugnari ſeu contraplacitari.

The chief Lords ſhall not have Templers Lands by Eſcheat.

Verum quia ordo fratrum hoſpitalis Sancti Johannis Jeruſalem conſimiliter ob defenſionem Chriſtianorum & ſancte eccleſie proviſus fuerat inſtitutus & canonizatus concordatum eſt & ſtatutum in dicto parliamento per predictum dominum Regem Prelatos Comites Barones et alios Proceres dicti regni ibidem exiſtentes quod ex quo ordo predictus Templariorum ceſſat et adnullatur et predictus ordo Hoſpitalis in defenſionem Chriſtianorum et eccleſie ſancte proviſus inſtitutus et canonizatus fuit ſicut predictum eſt quod omnia terre et tenementa dominia feoda eccleſie advocationes eccleſiarum et libertates cum omnibus ad ea qualitercunque ſpectantibus que fuerunt dictorum Templariorum et de tempore ceſſationis et adnullationis predictarum predicto ordini Hoſpitalis et priori et fratribus ejuſdem ordinis aſſignentur et liberentur ſibi et ſucceſſoribus ſuis imperpetuum remanſura. Per quod idem dominus Rex de unanimi conſenſu Comitum Baronum et Procerum predictorum de plenitudine regie poteſtatis omnia predicta terras et tenementa dominia feoda eccleſias advocationes et libertates cum pertinentiis predicto ordini Hoſpitalis predicti et priori et fratribus ejuſdem ordinis in eodem parliamento aſſignavit et ea eis liberari decrevit habend' et tenend' eiſdem Priori et Fratribus et ſucceſſoribus ſuis de domino rege et aliis dominis feodorum predictorum per illa eadem ſervitia per que fratres ordinis Militie Templi ea tenuerunt tempore ceſſationis et adnullationis ejuſdem ordinis Militie Templi ut in refectione pauperum hoſpitalitatibus divinorum celebrationibus defenſione Terre ſancte et omnibus aliis oneribus et ſervitiis prius debitis quocumque nomine cenſeantur imperpetuum. Ita ſemper quod pia et ſaluberrima voluntas predictorum donatorum ſicut predictum eſt in omnibus teneatur et expleatur et perpetuo ſanctiſſime perſeveret ſalva ſemper cuilibet actione ſua ſi quam habuit tempore ceſſationis et adnullationis predictarum verſus ipſos Templarios in predictis terris et tenementis ſeu aliqua parte eorundem redditibus ſervitiis conſuetudinibus penſionibus corrodiis liberationibus miſſarum celebrationibus eleemoſynis et aliis oneribus quibuſcumque jus ſuum verſus predictos priorem et fratris hoſpitalis predicti et eorum ſucceſſores proſequendi ſecundum legem et conſuetudinem regni ſicut verſus predictos Templarios haberet ſi ordo predictus non eſſet adnullatus. Et ſi forſan predicti prior et fratres hoſpitales predicti vel eorum ſucceſſores de predictis terris et tenementis ſeu aliqua parte eorundem poſtquam ſeiſiti fuerunt de eiſdem ſint ejecti habeant inde ſuum recuperare ſecundum legem communem.

All the Templers Lands given to the Prior of the Hoſpital of St. *John* of *Hieruſalem*.
11. Co. 21.

*Statutum*

## *Statutum quod vocatur de Ragman de Juſtitiariis aſſignatis* [a].

Cotton *MS. Veſpaſian*, B. 7.

ACORDE eſt per noſtre Seignur le Roy qe Juſtices aillent par my la terre a oier & enquere & terminer toutez lez pleintez & touz lez treſpaſſez faitz dedeinz lez xv anz darrein paſſez devant la Seint Martyn Ian du regne le Roy EDWARD fitz le Roy H. quart auxibien dez Bailliez & Miniſtres le Roy come Autres gentz horſpris lez pleez de feloniez & lez pleintz qe pledent aillours devant Juſtices le Roi & en Countee per briefe iſſint qe la buſoigne qe ſeit devant eux a terminer qil oient & terminent & ceo auxibien dez outrageouſez priſez conteks & offencez faitz au poeple come dez autres choſez & querels per comandement le Roy come dez treſpaſſez puis faitz & nommement des grevancez faitz per Baillifs queux qil ſoient a la bone gent per qi ſerement lez enqueſtez furent faitz. Et voet le Roy qe lez pleintez de cheſcun ſoient devant lez avantditz Juſtices determinez auxibien per briefe come ſanz briefe ſolonc lez articlez baillez a meſmes ceux Juſtices & ceo auxibien dedeinz franchiſes come dehors. Enſement voet le Roy qe ceux Juſtices enquergent oient & terminent lez pleintez de ceux qe pleindre ſe voudront de ceux qi venuz ſont encontre les Eſtatutz le Roy auxibien de choſe qe touche le Roy meſmes come le poeple et voet le Roy auxibien de ceux qi ſerront atteintz de treſpas ou ſoulement apertement arreint qe la parole ſoit finablement termine & les amendez haſtivement faite au pleintif En droit de ceux qe ſoient atteintz du treſpas lou empriſoment ou raunſon giſt ſoient lez amendez haſtivement faitz as pleintifs & de ceo ſoit execucion fait ſanz delay & lez treſpaſſours ſoient mys per bones meinpernours deſtre devant le Roy au profchein parlement ſuant ſils puiſſent maynpernours trover Et ſi noun demurgent en priſone & lez Juſtices enquergent de lour poeir en terrez & en biens & de la manere du treſpas & qe de ceo certifient le Roy a meſme le Parlement iſſint qe le Roy lez puiſſe adonqz punir ſolonc lour deſert Et pur ceo qen tiele manere dez pleez deit la Court eſtre favorable le Roy voet & enjoint a ſez Juſtices que nul enquerelant nen repoignent ne ſoit empris per hokettez ne per barettez per quei la verite ne ſoit ſuy & lez treſpaſſours remeignent deſpunyz Et ſur ceo lez Juſtices eint regard en temps du guerre & as covenantes faitz en meſme le temps & per encheſon de tieu temps nul ne ſoit encheſon pur lez covenantz avantditz.

---

## *Conſuetudines et Aſſiſa de Foreſta ſive Articuli de Attachiamentis Foreſte* [b].

Cotton *MS. Veſpaſian*, B. 7.

SI quis foreſtarius, juratus cuilibet facere attachiamenta, invenerit aliquem attachiabilem pro viridi in foreſta; primo debet ipſum attachiare per duos plegios, ſi inventus fuerit in loco ſuſpecto; ſin autem, debet ducere ipſum ad proximam Villam, & ibi ponere ipſum per vadium et plegium; Et ſi idem alias inveniatur cum viridi, debet ipſum attachiare per quatuor plegios: Et ſi tertio inveniatur cum viridi; coram viridario debet preſentari, et poni per octo plegios: Et poſtea poſt tertium attachiamentum, corpus ſuum debet attachiari & retineri.

Ut memorialiter habeatur quid ſit viride; ſciend' eſt, quod omnes arbores fructum portantes, et etiam he que tenent viriditatem per totum annum, et fraxinus ſi antiquitus uſum fuerit intra foreſtam, & arabilis qua dominus Rex eſt in ſeiſina.

Si quis foreſtarius invenerit extra dominicum boſcum & intra rewardum aliquem proſternentem quercum, ſine viſu aut liberatione foreſtarii aut viridarii; debet ipſum attachiare per quatour plegios; et per viſum viridarii debet quercus illa appreciari, et in rotulo foreſtariorum & viridariorum et regardatorum imbreviari, & debet poni per ſex plegios ſalvos; et ſi alias inveniatur debent duplicari ejus plegii; Et ſi tertio, corpus ejus debet retineri. Et ſi aliquis attachiabilis fuerit contra vadium & plegium, debet diſtringi per catalla ſua infra metas foreſte ubi erunt inventa; ſi autem defecerint, licitum eſt corpus ſuum retinere, quouſque fecerit id quod facere debuerit. Si autem infra metas foreſte non fuerit; Nomen ejus debet irrotulari, & villa de qua fuerit, *&c.*

Liberatio houſbote & haybote debet fieri, prout boſcus poteſt pati in ſtatu quo eſt, & non ſecundum exigentiam ejus cui fit liberatio. Non poteſt aliquis dare nec vendere de boſco domini Regis ſine Warranto ejuſdem Regis.

Si aliqua fera inveniatur mortua vel vulnerata, et non fuerit bercatorum; Ad prima placita debet fieri inquiſitio per quatuor villas propinquiores, que debet irrotulari; et inventor debet poni per ſex plegios; caro autem debet mitti ad proximam domum leproſorum, ſi que prope fuerit in partibus illis, et hoc per teſtimonium viridariorum et patrie. Si autem nulla talis domus fuerit prope, caro debet dari infirmis et pauperibus; caput et cutis debent dari liberis hominibus proxime ville; et ſagitta, ſi que inventa fuerit, debet preſentari viridariis, et in veredicto ſuo irrotulabitur.

Si Leporarius inventus fuerit currens ad aliquod nocumentum foreſte; capitalis foreſtarius debet eum retinere in preſentia viridarioum, et mittere eum domino Regi vel capitali Juſticiario foreſte.

Si quis maſtivus inventus fuerit currens ſuper aliquam feram, & dictus maſtivus mutulatus fuerit; ille cujus maſtivus ille fuerit erit de facto illo quietus: Set ſi non fuerit mutulatus, ille cujus erit Maſtivus



a Vet. Stat. ſecunda pars. b Ibid.

Cotton *MS. Veſpaſian*, B. 7.

erit culpabilis tanquam de manupaſto ſuo, et debet poni per ſex plegios, quorum nomina debent imbreviari, et etiam qualis fuerit canis.

Si quis ceperit aliquam feram in foreſta ſine Warranto; corpus ſuum retinendum eſt, ubicumque inveniatur infra metas foreſte; et quum captus fuerit, non liceat Foreſtariis ipſum deliberare ſine ſpeciali precepto domini Regis vel Juſticiariorum ſuorum.

Si quis videat aliquos malefactores infra metas foreſte aliquam feram capere vel aſportare; debet illos capere ſecundum poſſe ſuum: Et ſi non poteſt, debet levare hu et cry; et ſi non fecerit, remaneat in miſericordia domini Regis.

Si quis Wodwardus videt aliquos malefactores in boſco, qui fuerit in cuſtodia ſua, vel feram beſtiam invenerit mortuam; debet monſtrare capitali foreſtario vel viridario ſi autem non fecerit, et foreſtarius domini Regis tale delictum in dicto boſco, qui fuerit infra rewardum, invenerit; ille boſcus capiendus eſt in manum domini Regis per preceptum Juſticiariorum, er Wodewardus attachiandus eſt per quatuor plegios.

Si aliquis habuerit boſcum juxta dominicum boſcum noſtrum; licitum eſt ei, poſtquam dominice haie agiſtate ſunt, habere in boſco ſuo tempore pannagii tot porcos quot dominicus boſcus per viſum foreſtariorum viridariorum agiſtatorum et aliorum proborum hominum poſſit pati: Et ſi plures ibi fuerint; licitum eſt eis, capere panagium de omnibus reſiduis, qui plures fuerint, quam dictus boſcus poſſet pati. Et fiat hoc in exitu porcorum, *&c.*

*Ex alio MS.* *Sciendum quod tempore pannagii, cum agiſtamentum debet fieri, debent foreſtarii et viridarii regardatores et agiſtatores per communem aſſenſum intimare Juſticiariis de foreſta Domini Regis, et inquirere voluntatem ſuam, ut fiat agiſtamentum, tam in dominicis haiis, quam in forinſecis boſcis; et ſecundum mandatum ſuum et tenorem literarum debet fieri agiſtamentum, quas literas debent habere coram Juſticiariis foreſte proxime poſt itinerantibus. Et preceptum eſt, ut deinceps capiatur de quolibet porco quantum poteſt pro pannagio ad opus Domini Regis, ſcilicet unus vel duo denarii. De porcellis autem fiat ſicut prius ſolitum eſt.*

*Si quis in alio comitatu miſerit averia ſua intra metas foreſte; foreſtarius pro poſſe ſuo dicta averia debet retinere, et ea ponere per vadios et ſalvos plegios; quod ſi non poſſit, per teſtimonium viridariorum debet vicecomiti illius comitatus intimare, ut ipſe diſtrictionem faciat, quouſque plegios invenerit; quod ſi vicecomes non fecerit, foreſtarius Juſticiariis foreſte debet hoc intimare.*

*Nullus meſſor debet adducere ſecum maſtivum magnum de nocte, ad fugandum Regis feras; ſed licitum eſt adducere parvos catulos expeditatos, ad expectandum extra coopertum.*

*De his qui clamant habere libertates, ſicut canes inexpeditatos, et leporarios, intra metas foreſte; nihil eis inde faciendum eſt ſine warranto Domini Regis vel Juſticiariorum ſuorum.*

*Si quis boſcus remaneat in manu Domini Regis per unum annum et diem; in voluntate Domini Regis eſt, niſi poſſit recuperari per judicium Juſticiariorum.*

*Omnes mete foreſte integre ſunt Domino Regi.*

*Sciendum quod bene licitum eſt Abbati de Burgo Sancti Petri, venari, et capere leporem et vulpem et murelegum infra metas foreſte, et habere canes non expeditatos; quia ſufficiens habet inde warrantum.*

*Sciendum quod Dominus Petrus de Monteforti nullum habet warrantum, quin poſſit fieri attachiamentum in boſco ſuo.*

*Sciendum quod Juſticiariis precipitur, quod ſi quis hominum Epiſcopi Lyncoln' intret in boſcum ſuum forinſecum extra parcum, corpus ſuum retinendum eſt; et ille boſcus remaneat in manu Domini Regis pro defectu foreſtar'.*

*Ex* Vet. Stat. *ſecund. pars.* Quando viridarii ceperint inquiſitionem, unus apponat ſigillum, et alius rotulum teneat; et ſic de foreſta in foreſtam uſque adventum Juſticiariorum: tunc primo die ipſe et omnes miniſtri preſentabunt rotulum, aut amercientur. Et manucapti pro foreſta eo die proferantur, aut manucaptio incurratur.

Homo attachiatus pro ramis ceſis, placitum illud pertinet ad Swainmotum coram ſeneſcallo; et attachiatus pro quercu proſtrata in dominica Regis vel alterius, pertinet coram Juſticiariis. Et ſi noctanter alicubi fecerit, jacet impriſonamentum.

Attachiatus ad Swainmotum pro viridi non preſentato ad proximum, ad aliud preſentatio non prejudicet; ſed capiatur ad foreſtarium pro concalemento, et eat attachiatus quietus per affiſam.

Si foreſtarius in dominico boſco Regis conſentiat delicto; capiat Rex ſuo ſuperiori, et ſibi ſi ſufficiens ſit.

Boſcus vaſtatus ad quodlibet iter Juſticiariorum dabit Domino Regi dimidiam marcam.

---

## *Statutum Armorum ad Torniamenta*[a].

### *E perantiquo MS.*

A Noſtre Seignur le Roi prient et requerent les Countes e les Berons e la Chivalerie de Engleterre ke come il ſunt accordez kil voille commander e confirmer un eſtatut des armes ke nul ne ſeit ſi hardi deſoremes Counte ne Baroun ne autre Chivaler ke au tornei voiſent de aver plus ke iii. Eſquires armes pur lui ſervir au tornei E ke cheſcun eſquier port chapel des arms ſon ſeignur kil ſervira a la jornee pur enſeigne E ke nul Chivaler ne eſquier ke ſerve au tornei ne porte eſpeie apoint ne cotel apoint ne baſton ne mace fors eſpeie large pur torneer E ke tuz les baneours ke baneres portent ſeient armez



[a] Vet. Stat. *ſecunda pars.*

*E perantiquo MS.*

armez de muſtilers e de quiſers e de e eſpaullers de batin ſans plus E ſil avient ke nul Counte ou Baron ou autre Chivaler voiſe encontre leſtatut per laſſent e le commandement Sire Edward noſtre Seignur fitz le Rey e Sir Edmund ſon frere e Sire Willame de Valence e Sire Gilbert de Clare e le Counte de Nichole ke celui Chivaler ke iſſi ſerra trouve enforfet en nulli point encontre leſtatut ſeit encoru cele peine ke il perde chival e armes e demoerge en priſon a la volunte des avantditz Sire Edward, *&c.* E leſquier ke ſerra trouve feſant encontre leſtatut ke iſſi eſt deviſe en aucun point perde ſon chival le harneys e ſeit iii. anz en la priſon E ke nul ne ſake Chivaler a terre fors ceus ke ſerront armes pur lour Seignur ſervir ke le Chivaler puiſſe recoverir ſon chival e celui encontrefeſant, ſeit en la forfeſture de eſquiers avantditz E qe nul fiz de grand Seignur ceſt aſaver de Counte ou de Baron ne ſeit arme fors de muſtelers e deſquiſers e ke nul porte coteil apoint ne eſpeie ne mace fors eſpeie large E ſi nul ſeit trove ke en aucun de ces pointz voit encontre leſtatut kil perde ſon chival lequel il ſerra monte a la jornee e ſeit a la priſon un an E ceux qe vendront pur veer le tornement ne ſeient armes de nule maner de armure ne kil ne portent eſpeie ne cotel ne baſton ne mace ne piere ſur la forfeſture deſquiers avantditz E ke nul garcoun ne home a pie ne porte eſpeie cotel mace ne baſton ne piere E ſi il ſoit trove enforfet ke il ſeit en priſon vii. anz E ſi aucun grand Seignur au autre tiegne mangerie ke nul eſquier ne ameigne einz fors ces ke trencheront devant lor Seignur E ke nul harald ne mareſchal ne portent priveement arme ne autre fors lour eſpeices ſanz point E ke les reys des haraus eient lour houces des arms ſanz plus.

---

## *Statutum de viſu terre, et eſſonio de ſervitio Domini Regis* [a].

VISUS non concedetur in brevi de cuſtodia; in brevi de conſuetudinibus et ſervitiis; in brevi de advocatione eccleſie, niſi in caſu quando ſunt plures eccleſie in una villa de eodem Sancto; in brevi de dote aſſignanda; in brevi du Nuper obiit.

Eſſonium ſe ſervitio Domini Regis non jacet in brevi nove diſſeiſine, in brevi de dote unde nihil habet, in brevi ultime preſentationis, et appello de morte hominis.

---

## *Statutum de Juſticiariis Aſſignatis* [b].

Cotton *MS. Claudius*, D. 2.

CUM Dominus Rex ultimis ſtatutis ſuis Weſtm' precepiſſet quod in ſingulis Comitatibus certi Juſticiarii aſſignarentur ad aſſiſas juratas & certificationes capiendas in Comitatibus illis certis temporibus & non aliis ac pro eo quod tam Juſticiarii de utroque Banco quam Juſticiarii itinerantes cum in itineribus non fuerint qui ad premiſſa facienda aſſignati fuerint temporibus limitatis multotiens impediti tam ratione officii ſui quam preceptorum Domini Regis ſibi directorum venire non potuerunt ad dies & loca per ipſos aſſignatos per quod per eorum abſentiam multi jure ſuo fuerunt elongati et injurie remanſerunt impuniti.

Dominus Rex in quantum poterit volens quod unicuique de regno ſuo de injuria ſibi facta celeris fiat juſtitia precepit quod de cetero aſſignentur octo Juſticiarii circumſpecti et diſcreti ad aſſiſas juratas et certificationes capiendas per totum regnum Anglie duo videlicet in Comitatibus Ebor' Northumbr' Weſtmerl' Cumbrie Lanc' Not' et Derb'. Et duo in Comitatibus Lincoln' Leyc' Warr' Stafford' Salop' North' Rotel' Glouc' Hereford' et Wygorn Et duo in Comitatibus Cornub' Devon' Somers' Dors' Wiltes' Sutht' Oxon' Berk' Suſſex' et Surr'. Et duo in Comitatibus Kant' Eſſex' Hertf' Norff' Suf' Cantebr' Hunt' Bed' et Buk', Et aſſiſe jurate et recognitiones de Comitatu Midd' capiantur coram Juſticiariis de Banco Qui quidem octo Juſticiarii ut predictum eſt aſſignati ad aſſiſas et certificationes capiendas ſpecialiter intendant et aſſidue per totum annum videlicet locis quibus melius et plus ad commodum populi viderint eſſe faciend' terminis ſtatutis in predicto ultimo ſtatuto Weſtm' ad aſſiſas capiendas nullatenus obſervatis. Nec concedantur aliqua brevia de aſſiſis juratis & recognitionibus alicui coram aliis juſticiariis quam coram prefatis Juſticiariis aſſignatis niſi de ſpeciali gratia Regis.

---

## *Compoſitio ulnarum et perticarum* [c].

Cotton *MS. Claudius*, D. 2.

ORdinatum eſt quod tria grana ordei ſicca & rotunda faciunt pollicem, duodecim pollices faciunt pedem, tres pedes faciunt ulnam, quinque ulne & dimidia faciunt perticam, & quadraginta pertice in longitudine & quatuor in latitudine faciunt unam acram.

a Vet. Stat. *ſecunda pars.* b Ibid. c Ibid.

## *Statutum de brevi de inquiſitionibus concedendo de terris ad manum mortuam ponendis.* [f] Anno 20 Edw. I.

DE religioſis terras aut tenementa de cetero de feodis ſuis aut aliorum perquirere volentibus, per quod terre aut tenementa illa ad manum mortuam deveniant, contra formam ſtatuti Domini Regis nuper ſuper hoc editi per ipſum Dominum Regem et Conſilium ſuum in pleno Parliamento ſuo Proviſum eſt et concordatum, quod de cetero, viz. de die lune proxime poſt feſtum beate Marie virginis anno regni ſui xx. non concedatur alicui breve Domini Regis in Cancellaria de inquiſitione facienda; ſi ſit ad damnum Domini Regis vel aliorum, ſi ipſe dare poſſit vel aſſignare aliquibus religioſis aut aliis terras aut tenementa aliqua, juxta formam brevis in Cancellaria uſitati, in caſu quo terre aut tenementa illa ad manum mortuam deveniant, niſi per petitiones in pleno Parliamento porrectas. Et ita quod, ſi religioſi illi aut alii quibus terre aut tenementa illa ſic fuerint concedenda, ſint ita pauperes et exiles, quod de ſuo proprio vivere non poterunt: Dominus Rex, ſuper hoc habito conſilio, faciet de gratia ſua quod ſibi placuerit.

---

## *Statutum de Judeiſmo* [g].

*See* 37 H. 8. c. 9. *for the repeal of all Statutes concerning Uſury*

PUR ceo que le Roy ad viewe, que multz de males et diſheriteſons de prodes hommes de ſa terre ſont avenus per les uſuries, que les Jewes ont fait ceo en arrere, ut que multz des peches ent ſont ſurd de ceo; mes que luy et ſes anceſtors eient eu grande preu de la Jewrie tout en ceo en arrere: nient purquant en lonour de Dieu, et pour la comen preu del people, ordeigne le Roy et eſtablie, que nul Jew deſoremes ne preſte rien a uſurie ſur terres rents ne ſur autres choſes; et que nul uſure ne courge del Seint Edward procheinment paſſe en avant. Mes que les covenants avant faitz ſoient tenus, ſauve qe les uſuries mes ceſſent: mes que touts que deivent dette a Jewes ſur gages moebles, les acquitent entre cy et la Paſche a pluis tard; et ſi non, ſoit encorus. Et ſi nul Jewe preſte a uſure contre ceſt eſtabliſement; le Roy pur luy ne pur nul de ſoens ne ſe entermettra, de faire luy recoverer ſon preſt, eins luy punira a ſa volunte pur la treſpaſs, et au Chriſtien fra droiture de ſon gage rocoverer.

Et purveu eſt, que les diſtreſſes pur dette des Jewes ne ſoient deſoremes ſi grievouſes, qe la moyte de la terre et des chateaux as Chriſtiens ne demorge a lour ſuſtenance. Et que nul diſtreſs ne ſoit ſait pur det de la Jewrie ſur le heure au dettour noſme en la chartre de Jew, ne ſur autre que teigne la terre que fuit a dettour, avant que la dette ſoit dereigne et conue en court. Et ſi viſcount ou autre bailliff per commandement le Roy deive faire ſeiſin au Jewe, a un ou pluſours, pur lour dette, de chateux ou de terre a la value de la dette; les chateux ſoient priſes par ſerement de prodes homes, et ſoient bailiz au Jewe ou a Jewes, ou a lour meſſage, a la mountance de la dette; et ſi les chateux ne ſufficent, lez terrez ſoient extendus par meſme le ſerement, avant qe la ſeiſin ſoit liver au Jew ou a Jewes, a cheſcun ſolonc ſon afferant, iſſint que lem puiſſe ſaver certeinement qe la dette ſoit quite, qe le Chriſtien puis adonques avoir ſa terre: ſaufe a touts jours au Chriſtien la moitee de la terre et de ſes chateaux a ſa ſuſtinance, come avant eſt dit, et la cheſe mees.

Et ſi nul choſe emble apres ceſt heure ſoit trove en la ſeiſin de Jew, et aſcun voudra ſuer; le Jewe eyt ſon garant, ſi aver le poet, et ſi non, reſpoigne; iſſint que de ceo unques ne ſoit privilege auterement que Chriſtien.

Et que touts les Jewes ſoient manantz en les cities et en les boroughes propres le Roy, ou les houches cyrograffes de la Jewrie ſolent eſtre. Et que cheſcun Jewe, puis que il averoit paſſe vii. ans, port un ſigne en ſon ſovereigne garnement, ceſt aſcavoir en forme de deux cables joyntz de ſeutre tandue, de la longure de vi. pous et de la lature de iii. pous: et que cheſcun, puis que il avera paſſe xii. ans, paie iii. deniers de chiefage par an au Roy, que ſerfs il ſont, a la paſche: et ceo ſoit entende auxibien de femmes come de homes.

Et que nul Jewe eit poier, de feoffer autre Jewe ne Chriſtien de lour meſons rentes ou tenements, que ils eient aprivoiſes, ne de aliener en nul maner, ne de faire acquitance a nul Chriſtien de ſa dette, ſans la conge le Roy eſpecial; tant que le Roy eit autre choſe ordeigne.

Et pur ceo qe ſeynt eſgliſe voet et ſoeffre, que ils vivent, et ſoient gardez; le Roy les prent en ſa protection, et lour doigne ſa peax, et voet que ils vivent et ſoient gardez et defendus per ſes viſcountes et les autres bailliffes et par ſi foialx; et commande que nul lour face male tort ne fort en lour corps ne en lour biens moebles ou non moebles, et que ils ne pledent ne ſoient empledes travailles ne challenges en nully courte forſque en le court le Roy, que ſerfs ils ſont.

Et que nul ſoit obeſant reſpoignant ne rent rendant forſque au Roy ou a ſes bailiffes en ſon nome, ſi ceo ne ſoit de lour meaſons, que ils teignent ore pur rent rendant; ſauve le droit de ſant eſgliſe.

Et le Roy lour grant, que ils vivent de lour merchandiſes loialx et par lour labour, et que ils communent oveſque les Chriſtiens, pur loialment merchander en vendant et en achatant: Mes que per ceſt encheſon ne autre ne nul Chriſtien ſoit couchant de levant enter eux. Ex ne voet le Roy, que par encheſon de lour marchandiſe, que ſoient en lottes ne en eſcotes nen tallage ove ceux de cities ne de boroughes ou ils meignent; de ſicome ils ſont tayllables au Roy come les ſoens ſerfs, et a nul autre.

‡

Derechieſe

[f] Vet. Stat. *ſecunda pars.* [g] Ibid.

Derechiefe le Roy lour grant, que ils puiſſent achater meſons et curtilages en les cities ou en les boroughes, ou ils meignent; iſſint que ils les tiegnent en chief du Roy. Sauve as Seignorages lès ſervices dues et cuſtomes.

Et que ils puiſſent prendre terres a ferme a terme de dix ans, ou a meins, ſans prender homages et foialties ne tiel maner dobeiſſaunce de Chriſtien, et ſans avoir avouſon de ſaint eſgliſe, pur gagner en le ſecle lour vivre, ſi ils ne ſcavent marchaunder, ou ne poient labourer. Et ceſt poiar, pur prender terres a ferme, ne lour durera forſque xv. ans de ceſt heure an avant.

---

## *Statutum de Catall' Felonum* [h].

### Cotton *MS. Veſpaſian*, B. 7.

REX Vic' & omnibus aliis fidelibus ſuis Salutem. Sciatis quod proviſum eſt in Curia noſtra coram Juſtic' noſtris, quod de cetero nullus captus pro morte hominis vel pro alia felonia, pro qua deberet impriſonari, diſſeiſietur de terris & tenementis vel catallis ſuis, quouſque fuerit convictus de felonia, de qua rettatus fuerit: Set quam cito captus fuerit, per viſum cuſtodum placitorum Corone noſtre, & per viſum vic' vel aliorum ballivorum noſtrorum, & legalium hominum, videantur tenementa & catalla predicta & inbrevientur, & ſalvo cuſtodiantur pro ballivos ipſius capti; qui bonam ſecuritatem nobis invenerint, ad reſpondendum coram Juſticiariis de catallis vel de pretio, ſi ab eis exigatur: Salvis tamen ipſi capto & familie ſue neceſſariis ſuis, quam diu fuerit in priſona, & rationabili eſtoverio; ut cum idem captus coram Juſticiariis noſtris fuerit convictus de felonia, tunc reſiduum catallorum ultra eſtoverium ſuum ſecundum regni conſuetudinem nobis remaneat, cum termino unius anni & unius diei de terris & tenementis ſuis.

Et ſi coram Juſticiariis ſe defendere poterit de felonia ſibi impoſita, tunc catalla ſua ſibi remaneant quiete. Et ideo vobis precipimus, quod in ballivis veſtris de cetero ita faciatis fieri, & firmiter prohibemus vobis, ne predicta occaſione aliter manum imponatis in terras et tenementa vel catalla alicujus predicto modo capta. T. *&c.*

---

## *Statutum pro tenentibus per legem Anglie* [i].

CUM quis itaque terram cum uxore in maritagio ceperit, ſi ex eadem uxore ſua heredem filium vel filiam clamantem auditum intra quatuor parietes habeat procreatum, ſi idem vir uxorem ſuam ſupervixerit, ſive heres vivat, ſive non, ipſi viro remanebit maritagium illud, poſt mortem viri ad donatorem vel ad ejus heredem reverſurum: Si autum nullum ex uxore ſua habuerit heredem, tunc poſt mortem uxoris ad donatorem vel ad ejus heredem revertetur. Et hec eſt cauſa, quare in maritagio non ſolet recipi homagium. Si enim donata eſſet aliqua terra ſic in maritagium, vel alio modo, quod cum recipiatur homagium, tanquam ad donatorem de cetero vel ad ejus heredem licite poſſet reverti, ut ſupradictum eſt. Illud viro judicium erit de ſecundo viro, quod dictum eſt de primo, ſi heres reliquerit primo, ſive non.

---

## *Prohibitio formata de Statuto Articulorum Cleri* [k].

EDWARDUS, &c. Prelatis Archidiaconis Officialibus et aliis miniſtris eccleſiaſticis per dioceſim Norw' conſtitutis ſalutem. Cum cognitiones placitorum ſuper feodalibus et libertatibus feodalium, officiis miniſtrorum, executionibus contra pacem noſtram factis, felonum negationibus, conſuetudinibus ſecularibus, attachiamentis vi laica, malefactoribus rettatis, roberiis, arreſtationibus, maneriis, advocationibus eccleſiarum, conventionibus, ſufficientibus aſſiſis et juratis et recognitionibus laicum feodum contingentibus, et rebus aliis ac cauſis pecuniarum et de aliis catallis et debitis, que non de teſtamento vel matrimonio; ad coronam et dignitatem pertineant ejuſdem regni, de conſuetudine ejuſdem regni approbata & hactenus obſervata. Et proceres ſeu magnates et alii de eodem regno temporibus noſtrorum predeceſſorum Regum Anglie ſeu noſtro, auctoritate alicujus non conſueverant contra conſuetudinem illam ſuper hujuſmodi rebus in cauſa trahi vel compelli ad comparendum coram quocunque judice eccleſiaſtico. Noſque et progenitores noſtri conſuetudine predicta pro nobis et aliis de regno uſi fuerimus ſemper, et libertatibus hujuſmodi tanquam pertinentibus ad regiam dignitatem noſtram. Ac vos et miniſtri veſtri de communitate comitatuum noſtrorum Norf' et Suf' qui pro hujuſmodi rebus per vices pro voluntatibus veſtris trahitis in placitis coram vobis in curia Chriſtianitatis ut ex relatu fide dignorum pro certo accepimus. Vobis prohibimus ne placitum illud teneatus in curia Chriſtianitatis, maxime cum hujuſmodi placita ad nos et non ad alium pertineant in eodem regno. Ac Nos ſuper his et aliis quorum cognitio ad Nos pertinet parati ſumus quibuſcunque per Nos et miniſtros noſtros in curia noſtra plenam ac celerem juſtitiam exhibere. Mandamus autem dilecto et fideli noſtro R. vicecomiti noſtro comitatuum predictorum quod premiſſa vobis et aliis in partibus illis talia et conſimilia in prejudicium dignitatis noſtre regie acceptantibus

h Vet. Stat. *ſecunda pars.* i Ibid. k Ibid.

Cotton *MS.*

ceptantibus firmiter inhibeat ex parte noſtra. Et quod ſiqui veſtri hujuſmodi placita teneant, vel ſiqui ea ſequantur coram vobis in curia Chriſtianitatis contra prohibitionem noſtram predictam, dictus vicecomes vos et alios hujuſmodi placita tenentes vel ſequentes ponat per vadios et ſalvos plegios, quod ſitis vel ſint coram Juſticiariis noſtris apud Weſtm' ad certum diem, ad reſpondendum coram eis ſuper premiſſis, et ad faciendum ulterius, quod hactenus in hujuſmodi caſibus et conſimilibus fieri conſuevit. Et quod non permittant quod aliqui laici in balliva ſua in aliquibus locis conveniant ad aliquas recognitiones per ſacramenta ſua faciendas, niſi in cauſis matrimonialibus et teſtamentariis. Et ne ſuper hujuſmodi feodis, debitis, et catallis, coram vobis et aliis judicibus eccleſiaſticis in prejudicium juriſdictionis noſtre regie ad coronam et dignitatem noſtram ſpectantis ire preſumant. Et quid vos in hac parte de his feceritis, reddatis Nos ad plenum certiores. In hujus rei teſtimonium, &c. Teſte, &c.

---

## *Articuli et Sacramenta Miniſtrorum Regis in itinere Juſticiariorum* [l].

AD principium itineris Juſticiariorum circa ſacramentum ſcire debes, quod in primo vel adventu Juſticiariorum in itinere ſuo breve per quod poteſtas eis conceſſa eſt in plena curia legi debeat. Deinde precipietur, quod nihil efficietur in villa vel in comitatu, niſi ſit coram Juſticiariis, vel in civitate pretextu eorundem adventus. Deinde, quod nulle nundine nec ferie teneantur, ſed quod comitatus teneatur ſolummodo ad profros faciendos, ſed in eo nullum placitabitur placitum, niſi breve de recto, et appellum de morte hominis. Deinde precipietur, quod nullum conducatur hoſpitium, ſed venientibus gratis concedatur.

Sacramenta vicecomitum et aliorum ballivorum.

Hoc ſacramentum preſtabitur a vicecomite et ſubvicecomite.

Ceo oies vous Juſtices, que jeo loialment frai loffice que eſt appendant a mon countee, et a moy come a viſcount, et ceo ne lerrai pur riche ne povre, ne pur amour, ne pur haine, que loialment le frai. Si Dieu moy aide et ſes ſaintz.

Iſtud ſacramentum a miniſtris vicecomitis cum eligent duos milites.

Ceo oies vous Juſtices, que jeo loialment eſlirrai deux chivalers et deux autres prodes homes del hundred de N. qui ne ſont appellors, nappelles, ne maintenours, de appeles, ne maintenours des plees que touchent la corone, et qui mieulx ſachent et voillent faire ceo que lour ſerra commande de par le Roy; er pur rien ne lerrai, qe jeo ne frai a mon eſcient. Si Dieu moy aide et ſes ſeintz.

Iſtud ſacramentum preſtabitur a militibus electis per predictos ballivos.

Ceo oies vous Juſtices, que nous loialment eſlirrons, auxibien de nous meſmes comes des autres prodes homes de noſtre hundrede, qui mieux ſavent et voillent et puiſſent verite dire de ceo que lem lour demandera de par le Roy, et qui ne ſont appellors, nappellees, ne mainteynours des plees que touchent la corone, et pur rien ne lerrons, que loialment ne frons Si Dieu moy ayde et ſes ſeyntz.

Hoc ſacramentum preſtabitur a xij. militibus, quum per duos eliguntur.

Ceo oiez vous Juſtices, qe jeo loialment dirrai, et loialment frai, ceo que lem moy demandera de par le Roy; et vos counſels celerai; et pur rein ne lerrai, que loialment frai a mon eſcient. Si moy aide Dieu et ſes ſeyntes.

Hoc ſacramentum preſtabitur ab omnibus ballivis alio modo quam prius.

Ceo oies vous Juſtices, que jeo loialment frai ceo que a mon office appent, et vos counſels celeray, ne nul home pur hainge greverai, ne pur favour aiderai. Si Dieu moy aide et ſes ſeintes.

Deinde liberentur omnes articuli de comitatu xij juratoribus cujuſlibet hundredi, et deinde aſſignabitur eis tempus veredicta ſua reddendi ſub pena miſericordie Regis. Et ſi non reddiderint amerciabuntur ſecundum quod Juſticiarii melius viderint expedire.

---

## *De Magnis aſſiſis & duellis* [m].

Cotton *MS. Veſpaſian*, B. 7.

Vet. N. B. 1. BATAILLE ne grand Aſſiſe ſe joynent parentre parentz, jeſqes il ſeit paſſee le tierce degree, lou ils cleyment per meſme la deſcent: mes battaille ſe joint entre freres; lou lun eſt feffe, & lautre cleyme per deſcent de heritage. Bataille ſe joint, & grand aſſiſe nent; lou un homme eſt ſeffe, & vouche a garant per chartre, qil ad de ſon feffour; le vouche poet dedire la chartre per le cors un ſon franc homme; & la ne giſt point grand aſſiſe. Grand aſſiſe ſe joint, & bataille nent; lou homme vend terre a autre, & celluy vend avant celle terre, & il nad pluis de terre per quoi il rend ſa chartre dont il fuiſt feffe, vient le Heir le primer feffour & luy emplede per brieſe de droit; il ne purra ſa ſeiſine defendre per le cors un ſon franc homme, mes il ſe purra mettre en Dieu & en la grand Aſſiſe. Bataille & grand aſſiſe ſe joint nent, lou le demandant cleime tenir en franc mariage, franc burgage, et en Gavelkynde, & en autres manerez, ſicom il demand fors que petit choſe, ſicum acre, toft, ou eſtank, donque per agard dez

[l] Vet. Stat. *ſecunda pars.* [m] *Tottell.* Mag. Chart.

Cotton. *MS.*

dez Juſtices ſi poet il conſentier en une Jurre de xii franks hommes, en lieu de grand aſſiſe, pur eſparnir le travaille de xii chivalers, [e] per ceo qil dirront & front lour ſerement arecountre verite, ſanz dire a lour aſcient.

---

## *De dimiſſione [ſeu diviſione] denariorum* [f].

QUIA multorum Regum temporibus proviſum fuit, quod propter pauperes denarius argenti, ceſtaſcavoir ſterlingus, quotiens neceſſitas expoſtulat, divideretur in obolos et quadrantes, ex parte domini Regis diſtricte precipitur, quod quicunque in emptionibus et venditionibus obolum ſeu quadrantem legalis metalli et debitam habentem formam recuſare preſumpſerit; tamquam regie majeſtatis contemptor capiatur, et in carcerem detrudatur. Preceptum eſt etiam, quod ſubeat judicium pillorii.

---

## *An Ordinance for Meaſures.*

BY the conſent of the whole Realme of England the meaſure of our Soveraigne Lord the King was made, that is to ſay, an Engliſh penie, called a ſterling, round and without any clipping, ſhall weigh xxxii. wheat cornes in the middes of the eare, and xx. d. ſhall make an ounce and xii. ounces i. li. and viii. li. ſhall make a galon of wine, and viii. galons of wine ſhall make i. buſhel London, which is the eight part of a quarter.

---

# NOVA STATUTA.

## Anno primo EDWARDI III.

*Statutes made at* Weſtminſter, *the Seventh of* March, *in the Firſt Year of the Reign of the Noble King* EDWARD *the Third, Stat.* I. *in the Year of our Lord* 1327.

### A Confirmation of the Baniſhment of *Hugh Spencer* the Father, and *Hugh Spencer* the Son.

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond. *m.* 29.

COME Hugh le Deſpenſer le piere & Hugh le Deſpenſer le fiuz nadgares a le ſuite Thomas adonqes Counte de Lancaſtr' & de Leycaſtr' Seneſchal dEngleterre par commun aſſent & agard des piers & du poeple du Roialme & par laſſent du Roi EDWARD piere noſtre Seignur le Roi quore eſt come treitres & enemys du Roi & du poeple feuſſent exiles deſheritez & banuz hors du Roialme pur tous jours puys apres meſmes ceux Hugh & Hugh par malveis conſeil qe le dit Roi avoit pres de luy adonqes ſaunz aſſent des piers & du poeple revindrent en dit Roialme & eux & autres abetterent le dit Roi EDWARD a purſure le dit Counte de Lancaſtre & autres graunz & gentz du poeple du Roialme en quele purſuite le dit Counte de Lancaſtre et autres graunz et gentz du poeple du Roialme voluntrivement furent mortz et deſheritez et aſcuns utlagez banuz et deſheritez et aſcuns deſheritez et empriſonez et aſcuns reintz et deſheritez et apres tieux mauveiſtez les ditz Hugh et Hugh Meſtre Robert de Baldok Eſmon jadis Counte dArundell acrocherent a eux roial poer en tieu manere qe le dit Roi EDWARD rien ne fiſt ne voleit EXP.

[e] Pur ceo qe il dirrunt et front lour ſerment ſans dire qe il dirrunt veyr a leur aſſient. *Bibl. Reg.* 9. A II. 21. Pur ceo qil dirront et front ſerment ſaunz dire a lur aeſcient. *Al. MS.* Et ils ſerront le ſerment ſans delay dont ils dirront vier a lour aſſcient. *Tottell.*

[f] *Tottell.* Mag. Chart.

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond. *m.* 29.

voleit faire fors qe ceo qe les ditz Hugh & Hugh Robert Eſmon Counte dArundell luy conſelerent ne fuſt ceo ja ſi grant tort duraunt quele acrochement par durte & par force countre volunte des gentz de la terre ils purchacerent terres par fins en la Court le dit Roy EDWARD et en autre manere. Et come apres la mort le dit Counte de Lancaſtre & des autres grantz noſtre Seignur le Roi qore eſt & madame Iſabele Roine dEngleterre ſa miere de la volunte le dit Roy EDWARD & par commun conſeil du Roialme a laſſent es parties de France par procurer bien de pees entre les deux Roialmes de Fraunce & dEngleterre ſur aſcuns debats qe adonqes eſtoient meutz les ditz Hugh & Hugh Robert & Eſmon Counte dArundel continuantz lour mauveſte moverent le corage le dit Roi EDWARD contre noſtre Seignur le Roi ſon fiuz qore eſt & la Roine ſa compaigne & par poair roial qil avoient a eux acrochez ſi come deſus eſt dit tantz de durte procurerent eſtre fait par laſſent du dit Roi EDWARD au dit noſtre Seignur le Roi qore eſt & a la Roine ſa miere adonqes eſteauntz dela la mier qe eux y demorerent relinquiz du dit Roi EDWARD & come exilez hors du Roialme de dEngleterre. Par quoi il coveniſt noſtre dit Seignur le Roi qore eſt & la Roine ſa miere enſimys a ſi grant meſchefs de eux meſmes en eſtraunge terre & attendauntz les deſtructions damages oppreſſions & diſheritiſons qe notoirement furent faitz en dit Roialme dEngleterre ſur ſeinte egliſe Prelatz Countes Barons & autres grauntz & ſur le poeple du Roialme par les ditz Hugh & Hugh Robert Eſmon Counte dArundell par poair roial a eux iſſint acroche mettre y le bon conſeil qil purroient & veiauntz qe eux ne poient remede mettre fors qe par force taunt feſoient qil vindrent en Engleterre a graunt force des gentz darmes & par la grace de Dieu ove cele force & ove leide des grauntz & du poeple du Roialme unt vencuz & deſtruz les ditz Hugh & Hugh Robert Eſmon Counte dArundell Dount noſtre Seignur le Roi EDWARD qe ore eſt fiuz du dit Roy EDWARD qe fut fiuz le Roi EDWARD fiuz le Roi HENRI a ſon parlement tenu a Weſtmonſter a ſon coronement lendemeyn de la Chaundelure lan de ſon regne primer ſur aſcuns petitiones & requeſtes qe luy furent faites au dit parlement ſur les choſes motez a deſus par commun conſeil des Prelatz Countz Barons & autres grauntz & le commun du Roialme illoeqs eſteauntez par ſon comaundement proviſt ordina eſt eſtablit en la fourme qe ſenſuit.

## CAP. I.

### None ſhall be impeached which took Part with the King againſt his Father.

EXP. PRimerement qe nul graunt ou outre de quel eſtat dignite ou condition qil ſoit qe vindrent ove le dit Roi quore eſt & ove la Roine ſa miere en Roialme dEngleterre ne autres adonqes demorauntz en meſme le Roialme & qe vindrent as ditz Roi & Roine en lour eide a purſure lour ditz enemys en quele purſuite le Roi le piere fuſt purſuy pris & mis en garde & uncore demoert en garde ne ſoit empeche moleſte ne greve en perſone ne en biens en la Court le Roi ne en Court dautri pur la ſuyte du dit Roi pris & detenue de ſon corps ne pur ſuyte dautre priſe des perſones chaſteux ou de Chateux mort de home ou quecunques autres choſes faites en la dite purſuite de jour qe les avauntdiz Roi & Roine ariverent taunqe au jour du coronement du dit Roi. Et neſt pas lentention du dit Roi qe meffeſours qe firent treſpas ou autres malx hors de la dite purſuyt ſoient covert ne avantage eient de ceſt eſtatut einz qils ent ſoient reſpoignauntz a la lei.

## CAP. II.

### The Repeal of the Exile made void.

ITEM qe le repel du dit exil le quel fut fait par force & par durte ſoit anenti & nul a touz jours & qe meſme cel exil fait par agard des piers & du poeple & par aſſent du Roi ſicome deſus eſt dit teigne force en touz pointz ſolonc la tenur de cheſcun article contenu en ycel.

## CAP. III.

### The Executors of thoſe that were wrongfully ſlain ſhall have Action to recover their Teſtators Goods. (2) All Aſſurances made to the Rebels by Dureſs ſhall be void.

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

EXP. ITEM qe les executours des teſtamentz de touz ceux qe furent de la dite querele eient action & recoeverent les biens & les chateux de ceux de meſme la querele dount ils ſount executours auxiavant come ceux de meſme la querele qe ſount en vie le unt par cauſe de la querele.

Et qe fins ventes & dons de terre & recogniſſaunces des dettes puys le temps del exil des ditz Hugh & Hugh fait par force & durte as ditz Hugh & Hugh Eſmon Counte dArundell Robert de Baldok & Wauter de Stapelton jadis Eveſqe dExceſtr' ou au auſcun de eux ſoient defaitz. Et ex acorde & eſtabli qe en cas ou nul voudra par voi daction defaire fyn vente ou don de terre ou reconiſſaunce de dette faire par force ou par durte as dites perſones ſi come deſus eſt dit eit bref de la Chauncellerie affaire venir le tranſecrit du pee de la fyn & la tenour de la reconiſſaunce devaunt le Roi & les Juſtices aſſignez a tenir les plees devant le Roi aſſocie a eux deux Eveqes deux Countes deux Barons ou de cheſcun eſtat un & garnie la partie tenaunt de la terre dount tiel fyn eſt leve don ou vente faite ſi trove ſoit en la Court le Roi par coniſſaunce de partie ou par loiale enqueſte aprendre qe tiel fyn vente ou don fuſt leve ou faite par durte de

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

de priſon ou par doute de morte adonqes ſoit deſait & execution ſoit faite outre pur le pleintif come appent ſur la reſtitution des terres & tenementz qe ſount en autri meyn qe en les meyns le Roi Au tiel proces ſoit fait des terres qe ſount en la meyn le Roi dount fins ſount levez garni le gardein des dites terres. Et en cas ou nul voudreit demaunder terre par commune lei & tiel fin ou autre fait ſoit mis en barre de ſa demaunde adonqes ſoit fait auxicome ad eſte cea en arere ou reles ou quite clamer ad eſte mys en barraction entre parties ou empriſonement ad eſte alegge. Mes neſt pas lentention du Roi ne de ſon conſeil qe ceux qe unt vendu lour terres ou releſſe ou quitclame de lour fraunche volunte eient avantage par ceſt eſtatut.

---

## *Statutum de Cibariis utendis, editum apud* Nottingham, *Anno* 10 Edw. III. Stat. 3. & *Anno* 1336.

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond. *m.* 24. *D.*

PUR ce qe avant ces heures par outrajouſes & trop des maneres des couſtouſes viandes qe les gentz du Roialme unt uſez plus qe nul part aillours moultz des meſcheefs ſont avenuz as gentz du dit Roialme. Car les grantz par tieles outrages ont eſtez moult grevez & les menes gentz qe ſafforcent ſolement de contrefaire les grantz en tiel manere des viandes ſont moult empovres dont ils nont poair daider as eux meiſmes ne a lour liege Seignur en temps de buſoigne ſicome ils deivent. Et autres aſſez des mals ſont avenuz auxibien as almes come as corps & les ſuſdites choſes & grevances propoſez & monſtrez devant noſtre Seignur le Roy en ſon grand conſeil tenu a Notyngh' Lundy proſchein apres la feſte de Seint Matheu lapoſtle lan de ſon regne diſme ſupplie feuſt par les Prelatz Countes Barons & les communaltez de ſon Roialme illoeqes aſſemblez per ſes mandementz qil vouſiſt ſur ce pur profit de ſon poeple ordener remede covenable noſtre dit Seignur le Roi deſirant commune profit auxibien de grantz come de ſon commune people de ſon Roialme & conſiderantz les mals grevances & meſchiefs avanditz par commune aſſent des Seigneurs & communes ſuſditz qe illoeqes eſtient a loneur de Dieu & lamendement de leſtat de la commune de ſon Roialme ad ordene qe nul de quel eſtat ou condition qil ſoit ſe face ſervir en ſon houſtel ne nulle part aillour a diner manger ne ſouper ne nul autre temps forſqe de deux cours & cheſcun mees de deux maners des viandes a plus ſoient ils des chares ou de peſſhons ove communes pottages ſauns ſawes ou autre manere de viande & ſi nul home voet avoir ſawes pur meeſe les eit ſi qils ne ſoient faitz de grantz couſtes & chares ou peſſon y deivent eſtre mys ne ſoit mys forſqe deux maneres ou de chares ou de peſſhon a plus & eſtoiſe en lieu de meeſe forſpris le plus grantz feſtes del an ceſt aſſavoir la veile & le jour de Noel le jour de Seint Eſtiephne le jour del an renoef les jours de la Tiphaynei & de la Purification de noſtre Dame & la veile & le jour de Paſche & lendemain del dit jour de Paſque & le jour de l'Aſcenſion le jour de la Pentecoſt & lendemain le jour de la Trinitee le jour de la Nativitee de Seint Johan le jour de Seint Pier & de Seint Paul les jours del Aſſumption & la Nativitee noſtre Dame & le jour de toutz Seintz queux feſtes & jours cheſcun ſe puiſſe ſervir de trois cours ou plus en la manere avantdit. Et voet noſtre Seignur le Roi & commande par aſſent avantdit qe ceſtes ordenance & eſtatut commencent de tenir par tout le roialme le Lundy proſchein apres la feſte de Toutz Seintz proſchein avenir & ſoient criez en cheſcun Conte & qe cheſcun de quel eſtat qil ſoit ſanz nul froſprendre les avantditz ordenances & eſtatutz garde & tiegne en la forme & manere ſuſditz ſanz ajouſtre ou fraude faire a yceles par cautele art ou engyn ou par interpretation des paroles ou queconqes autres colours quere ſur la foy & ligeance qils deivent a noſtre dit Seignur le Roi & a ſes heirs Rois dEngleterre & ſicome ils ayment le honour de Dieu & auxint le honur & profit du Roi & profit du roialme avantdit & ſur le peril qappent ſi nul ſoit trove feſant le contrare de choſe qeſt fait par commune aſſent de touz & pur ſi graunt profit du roialme.

REX vic' Ebor' ſalutem. Quedam ordinationem & ſtatutum per nos in magno concilio noſtro apud Notingham die Lune prox' poſt feſtum ſancti Michaelis archangeli prox' preterito convocato de aſſenſu prelatorum comitum baronum & totius communitatis regni noſtri ibidem exiſtentium ad communem utilitatem tam prelatorum & magnatum quam populi ejuſdem regni edita tibi mittimus ſub ſigillo noſtro conſignata mandantes quod ordinationem & ſtatutum illa in pleno comitatu tuo ac in civitatibus burgis villis mercatoriis & aliis locis in balliva tua ubi expedire videris tam infra libertates quam extra legi & publice proclamari & quantum in te eſt firmiter obſervari facias. T. R. apud Aukland xv die Octobr'.

Per ipſum Regem.

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

*Eodem modo mandatum eſt ſingulis vicecomitibus per Angliam.*

*Memorandum quod iſtud ſtatutum in forma patenti ac conſimilia brevia mutatis mutandis diriguntur ſingulis archiepiſcopis epiſcopis ac comitibus & nobilibus dicti regni mandantes quod in fide & ligeantia quibus regi ſunt aſtricti & ſub periculo quod incumbit ordinationem & ſtatutum predicta juxta formam & effectum eorundem penes ſe obſervari fac' nec quicquam intra ea attemptent ſeu attemptare preſumant quovis modo videlicet*

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| | *Beati Petri Eborum.* | | *Ceſtr'.* |
| | *Beate Marie Lincoln'.* | | *Lancaſtr'.* |
| | *Sancti Pauli London'.* | | *De Warenna.* |
| | *Sancte Trinitatis Ciceſtr'.* | *Comitibus.* | *Com' Norff' & mareſcallo Angl'.* |
| *Decanis & Capitulis eccleſiarum* | *Sancti Petri Exor'.* | | *Arundell'.* |
| | *Beate Marie de Nova Sarum.* | | *Devon'.* |
| | *Sancti Andree Wellen'.* | | *Hereford'.* |
| | *Sancti Ethelberti Hereford'.* | | |
| | *Sancti Cedde Lichfeld'.* | | |

*Item eodem modo mandatum eſt majoribus & ballivis civitatum & villarum ſubſcriptarum videlicet Ebor'*

---

## *A Statute made at* Weſtminſter, April 16*th*, *Anno* 14 Edw. III. *Stat.* 3. *and* Anno Dom. 1340. *reciting ſome former Grants, and limiting the Cuſtom on Wool, Plate,* &c.

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond. *m.* 21.

ET auxint a la requeſte des ditz Prelatz Countes Barons communes citeyns burgeys & marchantz eiant regard al eide qils nous ount grauntez en la manere ſuſdite les avons pardonez & releſſez pardonons & releſſons chateux des felons et des futifs eſchape des priſones fines iſſues forfaitz & amercimentz de murdres totes maners des treſpas de la foreſt auxibien de enbleyour come de vert de veneyſon waſt & quecunqes autres treſpas faitz deinz la foreſte jugge ou a jugger releves eſcuages tant qe au temps de noſtre paſſage devers Brabant ceſt aſſaver le xvi. jour de Juyl lan de noſtre regne douziſme. Et auxint eide pur faire noſtre fitz chivaler & noſtre fils marier pur tout noſtre temps. Et auxint les avons pardonez & releſſez pardonoms & releſſoms pur nous & pur noz heirs & ſucceſſours toutes maneres des dettes acomptes & arerages des fermes & dacomptes a nous dues en quecunqe manere auxibien de temps de noz progenitours come du noſtre temps demeigne tanqe au comencement del an de noſtre regne dEngleterre diſme. Et avons grantez as ditz Prelatz Countes Barons & communes qe les dettes atterminez al Eſchequer avant noſtre temps & auſſi les dettes atterminez a meſme Leſcheqer en noſtre temps des aunciens dettes dues avant noſtre temps ſoient anientz & pardonez & releſſez pur touz jours enſi totes foitz qe les atterminimentz faitz des dettes duz a nouz & ſourdantz de noſtre temps demeigne eſtoiſent en lour force. Et qe les viſcountes eſchetours fermers des manoirs taxours cuſtumers vittaillers & autres receivours de noz biens & deners de noſtre temps qe uncore ſont en vie reſpoignent des biens & deniers queux ils ont levez & refceuz a noſtre oeps ſanz ceo qils ſoient on autre manere chargez fors ſoulement de ce qils ount reſceuz mes qe les heirs executours & terre tenantz de tieux maners des miniſtres & reſceivours qe ſont mortz ſoient quitement diſchargez des totes maners dacomptes & dettes les queux nous pooms demander par cauſe des leveez & reſceites avantdites tanqe al comencement del an diſme ſuſdit. Et de ceux qe devent a nous dettes dapreſt & voillent acompter od nous qe meſme la ſomme dapreſt ſoit allowe a nous en lour accompt & ſur eux charge come choſe reſceu par noſtre mein nient contreſteant le ſtatut ſur ce fait en ceſt preſent parlement. Et come les ditz Prelatz Countes Barons & communes pur groſſes buſoignes qe nous avoms ore entre meyns nous eient a noſtre requeſte grantez qe nous preignoms de cheſcun ſak de leyne qe paſſera outre meer entre cy & la feſt de Pentecoſt proſchein avenir & de meiſme la feſt tanque al ſeſt de Pentecoſt proſchein ſuyant quarant ſoldz & de trois centz pealx lanutz quarant ſoldz & de un laſt de quirs quarant ſoldz. Nous pur ceo graunt par aſſent des avantditz Prelatz Countes Barons & toutz autres aſſemblez a noſtre dit parlement avoms grante qe de la dit feſt de Pentecoſt qe vendra en un an nous ne noz heirs ne demanderoms ne afferroms ne prendroms ne ne ferroms prendre plus de cuſtume de un ſak de leyne de null Engleys forſqe un demi marc & de trois centz pealx lanutz demi marc & de un laſt des quirs un marc de cuſtume tantſoulement & deit le ſak contenir vynt & ſys peres & cheſcun peer quatorze livres & qe cheſcun qe paſſera leynes as parties de dela Engleys ou autre reſeant habitant ou repeiraunt en Engleterre troeſie bone & ſuffiſaunt ſeurte as cuſtumers avant ſon paſſer de reporter de cheſcun ſak de leyne plate dargent a la value de deux marcs dedeins les trois moys qe les leynes enſi chargez paſſeront hors du port & meſme la plate porte al eſchaunge le Roi & illoeqes reſceive ſes deners ceſt aſſaver deux marcs & qe les cuſtumers des portz ou les leynes ſe chargeront parnount de ceaux en qui noun les leynes ſerront chargeez tiel ſeurte pur quele ils voudront reſpoundre de reporter plate en la fourme ſuſdite et qils certifient les gardeins des eſchaunges le Roi a la Tour de Londres trois foitz par an ceſt aſſaver a la Nativite de Seint Johan le Baptiſtr' a la toutz Seintz & a la Purification de noſtre Dame des nouns de toutz ceux qe averont trove tiele ſeurte & de nombre des ſaks qils

averont

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

averont chargiez. Et en cas qe le dit gardein navera reſceu plate en la fourme ſuſdite de ceux dont la certification lui vendra a la Seint Johan avant la toutz Seintz proſchein ſuyantz adunqes ent certifie les Treſorer & Barons del Eſcheqer & les ditz Treſorer & Barons reſceu la certification du dit gardein facent outre tiel proces qe la plate ſoit porte a les eſchaunges en la fourme ſuſdite auxibien contre les cuſtumers come contre ceux qe tiel ſeurte averont trovez & naveront pas reporte la plate come deſus eſt dit. Et en meſme la manere ſoit fait a la Purification de certification faite au dit gardein a la toutz Seintz devant & auxint a la Seint Johan de la certification faite a lui par meſmes les cuſtumers a la Purification devant & enſi de temps en temps as termes ſuſditz. Et qe nul ne cokette leynes forſqe en le noun de celui a qi celles leynes ſerront & ſi nulles leynes ſoient trovez autrement cokettez ſoient pris en la main le Roi come forfaites. Et coment qe pluſurs des articles ſuſeſcritz ſoient compris deinz leſtatut fait en meſme ceſt parlement par commune aſſent nient meins pur monſtrer les clerement & overtement as grantz & as communes ſuſditz enſi qe cheſcun purra avoir coniſaunce des grantes et quittances queles nous les avoms fait & grante en celle partie a la requeſt des ditz grantz & communes les avoms fait autrefoith mettre en ceſtes noz preſentes lettres overtes. Don' a Weſtmonſter le xvi. jour dAveril lan de noſtre regne dEngleterre quatorziſme & de noſtre regne de France primer.

---

## *Statutes made at* Weſtminſter Anno 15 Edw. III. *and* Anno Dom. 1341.

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond. *m.* 19.

NOSTRE Seignur le Roi Edward tierz apres le conqueſt a ſon parlement tenutz a Weſtmonſtier a la quinſeyne de Paſche lan de ſon regne quinſiſme deſirant qe la pees de la terre & les leis & les eſtatutz avant ces houres ordeines ſoient gardes & meintenus en toutz pointz al honour de Dieu & de ſeinte eſgliſe & al commun profit du poeple par aſſent des Prelatz Countes & Barouns & autres grantz & de tout la communalte du Roialme dEngleterre al dit parlement ſomons ordeina & eſtabliſt en meſme le parlement les articles ſoutheſcriptes les queux il voet & grante pur luy & pur ſes heires qils ſoient fermement gardez & tenuz a toutz jours.

Repealed by the Statute following.

### CAP. I.

### A Confirmation of the Great Charter and former Statutes.

EN primes eſt acorde & aſſentu qe la fraunchiſe de ſeinte eſgliſe & la Grante Chartre & la Chartre de la Foreſt & les autres eſtatutz faites par noſtre dit Seignur le Roy & ſes progenitours Piers & la communalte de la terre pur commun profit de poeple ſoient fermementz gardez & maintenuz en toutz pointz. Et ſi rienz deſore ſoit fait countre la Grante Chartre & la Charter de la Foreſt ſoit deſclare en proſchein parlement & par les piers de la terre ſerra duement redreſſe. Et ſi nul quele condition qil ſoit rienz face al encountre eſtoiſe al jugement des pieres en proſchein parlement & iſſint de parlement en parlement auſſibien des fraunchiſes uſees come de icelles qe ſerront ore grantez. Et qe les fraunchiſes grantes par noſtre Seignur le Roi et ſes progenitours a ſeinte egliſe as pieres de la terre a la Citee de Loundres & as autres citees & burghs & a ceux de cink portz & a la commune de la terre & toutz lour fraunchiſes & fraunches cuſtumes ſoient maintenuz en toutes pointz ſantz rien faire al encountre. Et qe briefs demaundez daver allowaunce des chartres fraunchiſes & cuſtumes & chartres des pardouns de dettes & de toutes autres choſes grantez par le Roi & par ſes progenitours avant ces houres ſoient frauchement grantez ſantz deſturbance devant quecunqes Juſtices ou autres miniſtres ou il buſoigne davoir allowaunce et ſoient faites quites en le Eſcheker & aillours.

### CAP. II.

### The Peers of the Realm and great Officers for great Offences ſhall be tried in Parliament.

ITEM pur ceo qe avant ces houres Piers de la terre ount eſte areſtutz & empriſonnez & lour temporaltes terres & tenementz biens chateux ſeiſis en mains des Rois & aſcunes mys a la mort ſantz jugement de lour Piers acorde eſt aſſentuz qe nul pares de la terre officer ne autre par cauſe de ſon office ne des choſes touchantz ſoun office ne par autre cauſe ſoit menez en jugement a perdre lour temporaltez terres tenementz bienes & chateux ne eſtre areſtutz nempriſones utlagez exulez ne forsjugez ne reſpoundre ne eſtre jugez ſinoun par agarde des dites pares en parlement Sauvez totefoitz a noſtre Seignur le Roi & a ſes heires en autres cas les leis dreiturelment uſees & par due proces & ſauvee auxint ſeute des parties. Et ſi par cas nul pares de ſoun gree voille aillours reſpoundre ou eſtre jugez forſqen parlement qe cella ne tourne en prejudiſe des autres pares ne a lui meſmes en autre cas forpris ſi nul des piers ſoit viſcount ou fermer de fee ou ad eſte officer ou eit reſceu deners ou autres chateux le Roi par cauſe de quele office ou reſceite il eſt tenutz dacompter qe meſme celuy acompte per luy on ſoun atturne es lieus acuſtomes. Iſſint qe les pardouns eins ces houres faites en parlement ſe teignent en lour force.

# APPENDIX.

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

## CAP. III.

### The Chancellor and other great Officers to ſwear to keep the Laws.

ITEM pur ce qe les pointes de la Grant Chartre ſount bleſmys en moutz maneres & mienz bien tenuz qeſtre ne deuſſent a grant perile eſclaundre du Roi & damage de ſon poeple eſpecialment en taunt qe clers piers de la terre & autres francs hommes ſount areſtutz & empriſonez & de lour biens & chateux houſtez queux ne furent appellez nenditez ne ſeute de partie devers eux affermez acordez eſt & aſſentuz qe deſore tieles choſes ne ſoient faites. Et ſi nul les face miniſtre le Roi ou autre perſone de quele condition qil ſoit ou vieigne contre nul point de la Grant Chartre autres eſtatuz ou les leis de la terre reſpoigne en parlement auxibien a la ſeute le Roi come a ſeute de partie la ou remedie ne puniſement ne ſuit ordeine avant ſes houres tant avant ou il le fait par comiſſion ou comandment du Roi come de ſa autorite demeiſne nient contreſteante lordenaunce avant ces houres fait a Northampton la quele par aſſent du Roi Prelatz Countes & Barouns & la communalte de la terre cy en ce parlement eſt repelle & du tut anienty. Et qe le Chaunceller Treſorer Barouns & Chaunceller de Eſcheker Juſtices del un banc & del autre Juſtices aſſignez es pays Seneſchal & Chamberlein del hoſtiel le Roi Gardein del privee ſeal Treſorer de la garderobe Countrerouler & ceux qe ſount chiefs deputez a demorer pres de fiuz le Roi Duk de Cornewaille ſoient ore jureez en ce parlement & iſſint deſore a toutes les ſoiths qils ſerront mys en office de garder & mayntenir les privileges & les fraunchiſes de ſeinte eſgliſe les points de la Grant Chartre Chartre de la Foreſt & toutz les autres eſtatutz ſauntz nul point enfreindre.

## CAP. IV.

### At every Parliament the King may take ſeveral great Offices into his Hands, and retain them four or five Days. Thoſe that attempt Suits againſt the Laws and Statutes of the Realm ſhall anſwer it in Parliament.

ITEM aſſentu eſt ſi nul des officers avantditz ou contrerouler ou chief clerc en commune banc ou en banc le Roi par mort ou par autre cauſe ſoit houſte de ſon office qe noſtre Seignur le Roi par acord des grantz qe ſerront trovez plus pres en pays les queux ils prendra devers luy & par le bon conſeil qil avera entour luy mettera autre covenable en le dit office qe ſerra juree ſolonc la forme avantdite. Et qe a cheſcun parlement al tierz jour de meſme le parlement le Roi prendra en ſa main les offices de toutz les miniſtres avantditz & iſſint demoergent quatre ou cink joures forſpris les offices des Juſtices del un place & del autre Juſtices aſſignez & Barouns del Eſcheker iſſint totesfoiths qe ceux & toutz autres miniſtres ſoient mys a reſpoundre a cheſcuny pleinte & ſi defaute ſoit trove en aſcunes des dites miniſtres par pleint ou en autre manere & de ce ſoit atteint en parlement ſoit puny par jugement des pares & houſtes & autre covenable mys en ſon lieu. Et ſur ce noſtre dit Seignur le Roi ferra pronuncier & faire execution ſaunz delay ſolonc le jugement des ditz pares en parlement.

## CAP. V.

### Puniſhments of Uſury by the King or the Ordinaries.

ITEM acorde & aſſentuz eſt qe le Roi & ſes heirs eient la coniſaunce des uſereres mortz & qe les ordinares de ſeinte eſgliſe eient la coniſaunce des uſereres vifs deſicome a eux attient faire compulſioun par cenſures de ſeinte eſgliſe pur le pecche de faire reſtitution des uſures priſes contre la lei de ſeinte eſgliſe.

## CAP. VI.

### Miniſters of the Church ſhall not anſwer before the King's Juſtices for Things done touching the Juriſdiction of the Church.

ITEM acorde eſt qe les miniſtres de ſeinte eſgliſe pur deniers priſes pur redemption de corporele penaunce ne pur proeve et acompte des teſtamentz ou pur travaille entour ceo mys ne pur ſolempnete des eſpoſailles ne pur autre cauſe touchaunte la juriſdiction de ſeinte eſgliſe ne ſoient apeſchez ne areſonez ne chacez a reſpoundre devant les Juſtices le Roi ne ſes autres miniſtres & ſur ceo eient les miniſtres de ſeinte eſgliſe briefs en la Chauncellerie a les Juſtices & autres miniſtres totes les ſoiths qils les demanderont.

## Statutum apud Weſtm' editum eodem, Anno 25 EDW. III. Stat. 7. Anno Dom. 1350.

The King granteth to the Commons in Aid of a Diſme and Fifteen by them before granted to him, all the Iſſues, Fines, Forfeitures, and Amerciaments levied of Labourers, Artificers, Regrators, Victuallers, and Servants.

*Cotton MS. Nero*, C. 1.

COME noſtre Seignur le Roi Prelatz Ducs Countz Barouns & autres Graundz aſſemblez en ceſt preſent parlement tenuz a Weſtm' en la feſte de ſeint Hillar' lan de noſtre Seignur le Roy Dengleterre xxv. & de Fraunce xij. eient grauntez as lez Communes du Roialme Dengleterre en eide de x & xv queux lez ditz Communes ount grauntez a noſtre Seignur le Roi, pur leſploit de ſa guerre de Fraunce & defence de ſon Roialme Dengleterre, pur trois ans proſcheinz enſuantz, toutz lez fyns iſſuez forfaitz amerciamentz & touz autres profitz, qe ſount ou ſerrount levez ou pris dez laborers artificers regratiers vitaillers Hoſtillers & toutz maners dez overours & des ſervauntz en toutz pointz, come pleinement eſt contenuz en leſtatut ent fait au darraign parlement tenuz a Weſtm' as lez Oeptavez de la Chandeleure lan ſuiſdit, de la feſte de Paſqz darreigne paſſe tanqe au darreigne terme du paiement dez diſme & xv avauntditz. Et oveſqe ceo ſi riens ſoit aderere dez ditz fins & amerciamentz & autres profitz ſuiſditz de la feſance du dit eſtatut, qe neſt mye paiez a lez Communes en eide de lour diſme & xv currant devaunt cez heurez ou dez ſommez dez queux le Roy neſt mye reſpondue, adonqes eient lez ditz Communes ceo qeſt iſſint aderere en eide de lour x & xv trienalx a ceo pleinement grauntez: lez ditz Communes prient a noſtre Seignur le Roi & as lez graundz, qe Commiſſions dez laborers ſoient faitz as certeinz gentz en cheſcune Countee nommez per lez ditz Communes en meſme le Parlement, denquere & de faire droit ſolonqe leſtatut avauntdit. Et qe meſmez lez Juſtices preignent gagez reſonablez, cheſcune ſolonqe ſon' eſtate, dez iſſuez & profitz ſourdantz a lour Seſſions: et qe lez Juſtices facent deliverer lour extretz as Coillours dez ditz x & xv es Countees ou ils ſeerount per endenture. Et que les eſtretz ent liverez en leſchequer ſoient liverez as ditz Juſtices, qe lez facent liverer hors de lour garde as ditz Coillours. Et meſmez lez Juſtices avant lour lever en cheſcune Countee facent afferer lez amerciamentz come appent, et quaunt ils ſerrount iſſint affeere, ſoient toutz lez eſtretz & toutz lez profitz de lour Seſſion' a la fyn' de cheſcune Seſſion mys en certein ſomme en la preſence dez ditz Juſtices & coillours & des Chevalers & ſerjantz de meuz vauez de paiis, & ſoit aportione meſme la ſomme per ſerement dez bonez & loialx Chevalers & autres. Et de cheſcune Hundred' ſoient certeins gentz eſlieux devaunt meſmez lez Juſtices tantz come buſoignera jurrez a monſtrer & a dire de cheſcune ville del Hundred' & de cheſcune hamlette la gaſt meſchief & empoveriſſement dicelle, ſibien deinz fraunchiſez come dehors, ſaunz celer ou favour faire a nulluy: Et ſoit la ſomme, quaunt ele ſerra mys iſſint en certein, au ſyn' de cheſcune Seſſion apportione entre lez villez avauntditz & Hamelz per ladvys dez ditz Juſtices & per le ſerement dez ditz Coillours & autres ſuis nommez ſolonqe leſtate dez ditz villez Hamellettes & lour meſchiefs, & ſolonqe ceo qe lour neceſſite demande; iſſint qe a cheſcune ville & Hamelette ſoit allowe ſa portion, & mys en certein, & la cauſe dicelle, devaunt lez ditz Juſtices, & mys en lour record; & recoupe en partie de paiement del auncien taxe dez ditz villes & Hamellettes; et qe le remenaunt du taxe dez ditz villez & Hamelettes ſoit levee per lez ditz Coillours ouſtre lez eſtretez liverez a eux per lez ditz Juſtices, ſolonqe lapportionement ſuiſdit, & nient pluis, ſur peyne de perdre la treble as partiez dez queux lez choſez ſerront levez, & qe de ceo ſoi ſentont grevez, & deſtre reintz a la volunte le Roi. Et qe lez Juſtices eient power doier & terminer, ſibien a ſuite de partie come al ſuite le Roi, dez Coillours & Southcoillours taxours & autrez Miniſtrez qeconqes, & des toutz autres qe ferrount ou viendrount countre lez ordeignauncez ſuis ditz, & affaire ſur ceo redde puniſſement. Et qe toutz lez profitz iſſantz dez tielx puniſſementz en qeconqe manere, qe ſerrount ajuggez devaunt lez ditz Juſtices, dez tielx Laborers overours & artificers, ou per cauſe deux, ſoient en eide de la communalite, pur porter la charge de lour x & xv avauntditz. Et qe contenue ſoit en lez Commiſſions ent faitz qe toutz Miniſtrez dez Seignurs dez fraunchiſez & lour baill' ſoient entendantz a lez ditz Juſtices, ſur greve peyne. As queux choſez noſtre Seignur le Roi & lez Prelatz Ducs Countz Barouns & autres graundz au dit parlement aſſemblez ount donez lour aſſent plenerement; iſſint toutz voiez, qe per cauſe de null' point ſuiſdit de lever ne de paier lez ditz x & xv triennalx ne ſoit pas delaie en null' manere a nul dez termez ſuiſditz. 23 E. 3. c. 8.

---

## *Ordinatio facta pro ſtatu terræ Hibernie.* 31 EDW. I. *Stat.* 4.*

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond. *m.* 12.

REX Archiepiſcopis Epiſcopis Abbatibus Prioribus Miniſtris noſtris tam majoribus quam minoribus & quibuſcunque aliis de terra noſtra Hibernie fidelibus noſtris ad quos *&c.* ſalutem. Quia ex frequenti fidedignorum inſinuatione accepimus quod terra noſtra Hibernie eccleſiaque Hibernicana ac clerus & populus ejuſdem nobis ſubditus ob defectum boni regiminis ac per negligentiam & incuriam miniſtrorum

* *This Statute is found upon the Roll, and is ſuppoſed to have been made about this Time.*

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

miniſtrorum regiorum ibidem tam majorum quam minorum hactenus turbati fuerant multipliciter & gravati marcheeque terre ipſius juxta hoſtes poſite per hoſtiles invaſiones veſtate occiſis marchionibus & depredatis & eorum habitationibus enormiter concrematis ceteriſque coactis loca propria deſerere quibuſdam videlicet ad hoſtes ceteris ad loca extranea fugientibus diverſeque partes dictarum marchiarum taliter deſolate & derelicte per hoſtes eoſdem occupate noſtraque & ejuſdem terre negotia incongrue & inutiliter agitata leges & approbate conſuetudines minus debite obſervate populus noſter bonis & rebus ſua contra juſtitiam legem & formam ſtatutorum inde editorum diverſimode ſpoliatus paxque noſtra leſa & minime cuſtodita ac proditores latrones & malefactores non ſicut convenit caſtigati quorum malorumque occaſione majora dampna irreparabilia evenire quod abſit timentur niſi premiſſis opportunis remediis occurratur: Nos deſiderantes utili regimini & quieti eorundem terre & populi providere que ſequuntur propterea de aſſenſu conſilii noſtri ordinanda duximus & firmiter obſervanda.

## CAP. I.

IN primis videlicet volumus & precipimus quod ſancta Hebernicana eccleſia ſuas libertates & liberas conſuetudines illeſas habeat & eis libere gaudeat & utatur.

## CAP. II.

ITEM volumus & precipimus quod noſtra & ipſius terre negotia preſertim majora & ardua in conſiliis per peritos conſiliarios noſtros ac Prelatos & Magnates & quoſdam de diſcretioribus & probioribus hominibus de partibus vicinis ubi ipſa conſilia teneri contigerit propter hoc evocandos in parliamentis vero per ipſos conſiliarios noſtros ac Prelatos & proceres alioſque de terra predicta prout mos exigit ſtcundum juſtitiam legem conſuetudinem & rationem tractentur deducantur & fideliter timore favore odio aut pretio poſtpoſitis diſcutiantur & etiam terminentur.

## CAP. III.

ITEM cum Juſticiarii & quidam alii Miniſtri noſtri dicte terre qui hactenus extiterant ducti conſiliis privatorum conſiliariorum ſuorum non noſtrorum ne dicamus broccatorum innumeras injurias tam nobis quam perſonis aliis ſingularibus irrogaverint commoda in ea parte illicite adquiſita ſuis propriis non noſtris uſibus applicando volumus & precipimus quod ipſi Miniſtri noſtri majores maxime tales conſiliarios ut premittitur broccatores preſertim illos de hujuſmodi broccagiis diffamatos qui cum hujuſmodi Majoribus Miniſtris ante hec tempora extiterant ſecum non teneant & ſi quos tenuerint ipſos ab eis ſtatim amoveant ne noſtra & terre negotia per ipſos broccatores impetantur nec commoda ad nos pertinentia a nobis per ipſorum fabricata conſilia auferantur et ſi hujuſmodi privati conſiliarii quod abſit in eorundem Miniſtrorum noſtrorum comitivis contra ordinationem predictam retenti quicquam a populo ſeu eorum quolibet in eorum gravamen ex broccagio vel alio ſiniſtro pacto ad ſuum vel dominorum ſuorum opus receperint illud plene ſolventi reſtituant & nichilominus pro exceſſu hujuſmodi erga nos per Juſtic' & conſilium noſtrum Hibern' debite puniantur & rationabilem prout eiſdem Juſtic' & conſilio noſtris expedire videbitur faciant nobis finem & amoveantur ſtatim ut pretangitur a comitivis eorundem diſtrictius Juſticiario noſtro Hibernie qui pro tempore fuerit injungentes quod hoc penes ſe fideliter obſervet & penes alios faciat obſervari.

## CAP. IV.

ITEM cum populus quaſi per totam Hiberniam nobis ſubjectus per ſpoliationes captiones victualium & aliorum bonorum ſuorum per proviſores dictorum majorum Miniſtrorum & ſepiſſime de mandato ipſorum Miniſtrorum lamentabiliter ſit depreſſus volumus & firmiter precipimus quod proviſiones victualium ad noſtrum & dictorum majorum Miniſtrorum noſtrorum opus in dicta terra Hebernie faciende fiant juxta formam ſtatutorum & articulorum per nos in parliamentis & aliis magnis conſiliis ad utilitatem populi noſtri editorum & factorum & non aliter ita quod victualia ſive res alie quecunque ad opus hujuſmodi capienda per probos & legales homines locis ubi ea capi contigerit vicinos juratos non comminatos nec comminationibus compulſos habita conſideratione ad pretium quo talia victualia & res in vicinis mercatis venduntur appretientur & ſtatim pretium perſolvatur & ſi imminente pecunie defectu proviſores predicti tallias de pretio ipſo illis a quibus victualia & res capta ſuerint jucta dictum pretium faciant infra unum vel duos menſes pretium ipſum ſolvant Ita ſemper quod pro modicis victualibus & rebus ſic emptis & captis videlicet infra ſummam viginti ſolidorum in manu ſolutio prompta fiat et ſi majores Miniſtri noſtri facere neglexerint volumus & precipimus quod Theſaurarius noſter Hebernie qui pro tempore fuerit dictum pretium de feodis que ipſi majores Miniſtri noſtri ad Scaccarium noſtrum Dublin precipiant ſine difficultate ſolvat alioquin tantum de feodo dicti Theſaurarii ſubtrahatur et pro eiſdem victualibus ob ejus in hac parte culpam ſolvatur & quod proviſores ad victualia hujuſmodi providenda deputati coram conſilio noſtro Hibernie corporale preſtent ſuper ſancta Dei evangelia juramentum quod victualia ipſa providebunt & capient ubi ad majus commodum noſtrum & Miniſtrorum noſtrorum & minus dampnum populi noſtri fieri poterit ſecundum formam commiſſionum noſtrorum eis ſub magno Sigillo noſtro Hibernie inde faciendarum que contineant modum & formam providentiarum hujuſmodi juxta tenores ſtatutorum & articulorum predictorum faciendarum & ſpecialiter illam clauſulam *Si aliter fecerint fiat de eis ſicut de latronibus*

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

*ibus* quodque fines ſeu dona ab aliis non recipiant ut eis parcant & alios gravent & quod nulla victualia ſeu res alie ad opus predictum per aliquas commiſſiones dictorum majorum Miniſtrorum noſtrorum ſub Sigillis ſuis ſet tantum per commiſſiones ſub magno Sigillo noſtro Hibernie capiantur ſeu provideantur ut eſt dictum. Et volumus inſuper quod proviſiones hujuſmodi fiant per deliberationem tam conſilii noſtri quam quorundam proborum & fidedignorum hominum de majoribus de vicinis partibus in quibus ipſi majores Miniſtri noſtri moram traxerint vel ad quas eos contigerit declinare ut ceſſent in ea parte gravamina que populum noſtrum fidelem Hibern' hactenus lacrimabiliter oppreſſerunt Nolumus tamen ob honorem & reverentiam Dei ſancteque matris eccleſie quod quicquam in eccleſiis aut eccleſiarum dotibus & feodis ad noſtrum aut ipſorum Miniſtrorum opus per ipſos Miniſtros noſtros proviſores ſeu quoſvis alios contra voluntatem prelatorum aut eccleſiaſticarum perſonarum ſeu cuſtodum locorum & bonorum eorundem aliqualiter capiatur.

## CAP. V.

ITEM cum propter defectum & deſidiam dictorum majorum Miniſtrorum noſtrorum pax noſtra in diverſis ejuſdem terre partibus tam extra marchias quam in eis fuerit improvide cuſtodita per quod latrones malefactores & dicte pacis perturbatores audaciores effecti homicidia & robaries tum in terris pacis quam in marchiis hactenus publice perpetrarunt & fines & redemptiones a diverſis hominibus ut eos in pace dimitterent exegerunt & per comminationes de corporibus interficiendis & domibus incendendis extorſerunt ſicque in diverſis partibus ubi pax viguit facta eſt guerrina marchia & afflictio populorum volumus & diſtricte precipimus quod Juſtitiarius noſter Hibernie qui nunc eſt vel qui pro tempore fuerit in quolibet comitatu ubi ſeſſiones ſuas fecerit de hujuſmodi homicidis & homicidis latronibus & latrociniis tranſgreſſoribus & tranſgreſſionibus ac hujuſmodi fines & redemptiones exigentibus & extorquentibus nec non de illis qui dicuntur homines otioſi & malefactoribus qui etiam Kernys dicuntur & eos ducentibus per quos populus fidelis diverſarum partium opprimitur & deſtruitur & quamplures eorum loca propria relinquere coartantur ſepe & ſepius in anno inquiſitiones faciat diligentes & ſubire juſtitiam indictatos ſi indignationem noſtram & debitam erga nos punitionem voluerit evitare. Volumus inſuper & precipimus quod reſidentes in patria ubi hujuſmodi latrones & malefactores vagari & furta & latrocinia perpetrari continget illis de eadem patria de bonis ſuis per predictos ſpoliatis & derobbatis ſatisfactionem exhibeant competentem ſi hujuſmodi latrones & malefactores cum clamore & huteſio proſecuti non fuerint nec reſponderint de corporibus eorundem juxta formam ſtatuti dudum apud Wynton editi & proviſi. Et ſi cuſtodes pacis in comitatibus dicte terre noſtre Hibernie circa executionem officii ſui fuerint negligentes volumus & precipimus quod de eorum negligentia & improvido geſtu per Juſticiarium noſtrum Hibernie ſepeſſime inquiratur & ipſe eos per incarcerationem corporum ſuorum & per fines nobiſcum faciendos juxta modum qualitatem & quantitatem culparum negligentiarum & defectuum ſuorum puniat & caſtiget.

## CAP. VI.

ITEM cum occaſione cartarum de pardonatione feloniarum & tranſgreſſionum per Juſticiarios noſtros Hibernie qui hactenus exiterunt generaliter & improvide conceſſarum ſeditiones homicidia roberie latrocinia & tranſgreſſiones frequentius fuerint perpetrata aliaque mala exinde innumera ſunt ſecuta volumus & precipimus quod carte hujuſmodi de cetero non niſi in parliamentis aut conciliis de aſſenſu et deliberatione eorundem parliamentorum & conciliorum conſideratis perſonarum & maleficiorum perpetratorum qualitatibus concedantur ita quod nulla generalis pardonatio inde fiat ſet ſpecificentur & exprimantur in eiſdem perpetrate felonie ſive tranſgreſſiones juxta tenorem cujuſdam ſtatuti per nos & concilium noſtrum Anglie editi & miſſi ad Hiberniam obſervand'.

## CAP. VII.

ITEM cum concilium noſtrum Hibernie nonnullique Prelati Magnates communitates civitatem & villarum & alii etiam miſſi nuntii de Hibernia per literas & ſuggeſtiones nos & conſilium noſtrum in Anglia de diebus in dies certificaverint minus vere quod bona pax in dicta terra noſtra Hibernie viguit & paces ubilibet ſive in diverſis marchiis fuerant reformate quibus temporibus majora ex repentinis hoſtium invaſionibus homicidia incendia & depredationes marchiarum Anglicarum & alia incommoda quam guerrarum temporibus contingebant noſque de hujuſmodi certificationibus confidentes defenſiones aliaque remedia prout oportuit non providimus temporibus oportunis unde debilitantur diverſe patrie & vaſtantur quas deceptiones & deluſiones in certificationibus hujuſmodi ſub ſilentio tranſire non intendimus ſet punire volumus & ſub gravi forisfactura noſtra precipimus quod nulli de cetero Prelati Magnates communitates aut quivis alii nos & conſilium noſtrum in tali caſu niſi de facti veritate ad procurationes quorumcunque Miniſtrorum noſtrorum ſeu alias certificare pro evitandis futuris periculis audeant vel preſumant quod ſi facere preſumpſerint eos ſi culpabiles inventi fuerint puniri pena debita faciemus.

## CAP. VIII.

ITEM cum per maritagia & alias diverſas allegationes & infantium nutrimenta inter Anglicos morantes in marchiis & Hibernicos & per premunitiones & explorationes utrobique factas occaſionibus ſupradictis infinite deſtructiones & mala alia hactenus evenerunt & expeditiones noſtre Juſtitiariorum

*Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond.*

noſtrorum ibidem noſtro nomine tam in guerrinis actibus quam aliis commodiferis progreſſibus extiterant impedite volumus & precipimus quod hujuſmodi contrahenda inter Anglicos & Hibernicos matrimonia cetereque private allegationes & nutrimenta infantium ceſſent de cetero & penitus dimittantur & quod Juſticiarius noſter Hibernie qui pro tempore fuerit de tempore in tempus de hujuſmodi matrimoniis inter Anglicos & Hibernicos alligationibus infantium nutrimentis ac de adheſionibus premunitionibus & explorantionibus hiis occaſionibus faciendis ſi que de cetero contrahi vel fieri contingent diligenter inquirat & puniat ſecundum legem & conſuetudinem terre noſtre Hibernie deliquentes.

## CAP. IX.

ITEM cum majores conſtabularii & alii miniſtri ſtapule Hibernie colore ſtatuti ejuſdem ſtapule in placitis debitorum tranſgreſſionum & aliarum diverſarum querelarum que mercimonia de ſtapula non concernunt & de antiquis actionibus dictam ſtapulam precedentibus ſicut in negotiis & placitis de ſtapula cognoſcant & proceſſus faciant erroneos & injuſtos in dampnum populi noſtri earundem partium valde grave volumus & prohibendo precipimus ne dicti majores conſtabularii aut alii miniſtri dicte ſtapule placita alia teneant niſi ea que ad eos pertinent ſecundum vim formam & tenorem ſtatuti de ſtapula ſupradicti quod ſi fecerint dictus Juſticiarius noſter de tempore in tempus inde inquirat & debite puniat excedentes.

## CAP. X.

ITEM cum quidam Miniſtri tam majores quam minores ac ſervientes in curiis noſtris ibidem placitantes & quandoque clerici placearum non obſtantibus ſtatutis de cambipartiis editis tam propter munera & pacta quam mutuas conventiones inter ipſos & quoſdam partium coram eis placitantium de terris placitatis cum recuperare fuerint habend' alteram partem manutenuerint defenderint & juverint ita quod communiter terra hujuſmodi placitata & per manutenentiam & defenſionem miniſtrorum & ſervientum predictorum errante juſtitia recuperata penes aliquem eorum nichil provide ſolvendo vel modicum remanebat ſicque partes terra ſua fraudate factiſque expenſis circa ipſa placita perditis ac paupertatem vel ſtatum miſerum ducebantur volumus & precipimus & ſub gravi forisfactura noſtra & ſub penis etiam in dictis ſtatutis contentis diſtrictius inhibemus ne qui Miniſtri noſtri majores vel minores ſervientes aut clerici quicunque hujuſmodi manutenentias defenſiones ſeu auxilia partibus hiis occaſionibus contra juſtitiam faciant vel impendant nec hujuſmodi terram placitatam ſic adquirant ne quicquam aliud attemptent contra formam ſtatutorum eorundem.

## CAP. XI.

ITEM cum brevia de debitis tranſgreſſionibus & alia etiam que coram Juſticiariis noſtris ad communem legem placitari deberent in Scaccario noſtro Dublin' per brevia ejuſdem Scaccarii communiter placitentur per quod Theſaurarius & Barones noſtri ac clerici de eodem Scaccario circa hujuſmodi placita intendentes impediti exiſtant quo minus circa noſtra & populi noſtri negotia que ad officia ſua in eodem Scaccario de jure & conſuetudine ejuſdem Scaccarii pertinent vacare poſſint per quod ipſa negotia in noſtri & populi noſtri grave dampnum indies retardantur volumus & firmiter inhibendo precipimus ne hujuſmodi communia placita in dicto Scaccario placitentur contra formam ſtatuti inde editi & proviſi & quod Cancellarius ejuſdem Scaccarii ſi hujuſmodi brevia ad communem legem ſub ſigillo dicti Scaccarii conſignaverint vel conſignari fecerit vel permiſerit de contemptu nobis facto ac de gravamine parti illato coram Juſtitiario noſtro per breve noſtrum vel per billam reſpondeat ut debebit.

## CAP. XII.

ITEM cum per falſas & minus veras ſuggeſtiones quorundem de Hibernia intercurrentium & labia habentium latrantia nitentiumque famam & opinionem bonorum Miniſtrorum noſtrorum & aliorum fidelium in illis partibus tam per billas quam ſuggeſtiones non ſine ſcandalo depravare per quod noſtra & terre noſtre negotia frequentius impetuntur volumus & ordinamus quod de cetero hujuſmodi bille & ſuggeſtiones in ſcriptis redacte ſub ſigillo Cancellarii Anglie pro tempore exiſtentis ad Juſtitiarium Cancellarium & Theſaurarium noſtros Hibernie qui pro tempore fuerint tranſmittantur ut ipſi vocatis ad ſe aliis quos vocandos viderint in preſentia dictorum intercurrentium ſive broccatorum quos ſimiliter ad Hiberniam remitti volumus de contentis in billis hujuſmodi & ſuggeſtionibus predictis diligenter inquirant & ſi bille & ſuggeſtiones veritatem contineant defectus juſte corrigant & emendent et ſi ipſi intercurrentes & broccatores falſa & mendacia ſuggeſſerint pena debita puniantur ut pena ipſa exemplum aliis prebeat a talibus abſtinendi.

## CAP. XIII.

ITEM licet in pacem reformationibus inter Juſtitiarium noſtrum Hibernie et Hibernicos ſuper guerris hinc inde motis fuiſſet communiter expreſſatum quod de dampnis datis per injuriantes violatis pacibus vel factis per invaſiones mutuis depredationibus fierit bonorum reſtitutio vel debita ſatisfactio dampna paſſis ipſi tamen Juſtitiarii circa ſatisfactionem hujuſmodi injuriatis Anglicis impendendam hactenus inſiſtere non curabant per quod dicti Anglici hactenus depreſſi fuerant & ditati exinde hoſtes paces eo

citius rumpere & depredationes ac alia dira mala facere ſatagebant volumus & firmiter precipimus quod Juſtitiarius Hibernie qui pro tempore fuerit cum per paces & pacum tractatus ſeu alias ordinatum fuerit quod hujuſmodi ſatisfactio fieret hinc & inde diligenter inſiſtat & intendat ut fiat in caſu hujuſmodi mutua juſtitia & celeris ſatisfactio injuriam patientibus in hac parte.

## CAP. XIV.

ITEM cum vicecomites comitatuum Hibernie nonnulla & diverſa debita de veridi cera & alia currentia per ſummonitiones & extractas & alia in demandis de ballivarum ſuarum populis ſepe & iteratis vicibus per graves diſtrictiones levaverint & nec ſe in compotis ſuis oneraverint nec ſolventes ad dictum Scaccarium acquietaverint in noſtri grave dampnum & depreſſionem populi manifeſtam Volentes remedium apponere in hac parte volumus & firmiter precipimus quod Juſtitiarius noſter Hibernie pro tempore exiſtens in ſingulis comitatibus in quibus ſuas fecerit ſeſſiones diligenter videlicet ad minus ſemel in anno inquirat de hujuſmodi debitis per ipſos de populo ſive ſemel ſive pluries vicecomitibus ſic ſolutis videlicet tam de tempore preterito prout expedire viderit quam futuro & omnia hujuſmodi debita que per tallias ſeu acquietantias dictorum vicecomitum aut ſubvicecomitum ſeu ſervientum eorundem com' generalium ſeu ſenſcallorum vel ballivorum aut aliorum miniſtrorum vel per inquiſitiones inde faciendas aut alio modo legitimo conſtare poterit eis per ipſos de populo ſoluta fuiſſe una cum nominibus recipientium & ſolventium irrotulari & in ſcriptis redigi & rotulos illos ſub ſigillo ſuo ad Scaccarium predictum mitti faciat ad effectum ut Theſaurarius et barones de eodem ſcaccario inſpectis rotulis ipſis ſcrutatiſque rotulis ipſorum vicecomitum et aliorum miniſtrorum predictorum ibidem reſidentibus ac aliis rotulis & memorandis premiſſa tangentibus vocatis ipſis vicecomitibus miniſtris & aliis qui fuerint evocandi eoſdem vicecomites & miniſtros de ſummis quas eos conſtare poterit ſic levaſſe & ſe in compotis ſuis aut alio modo non oneraſſe eoſdem onerari & pro concelamentis in ea parte puniri & ſolventis inde ad idem Scaccarium acquietari. Et ſi iidem debitores unum & idem debitum pluries ſolverint eoſdem vicecomites & miniſtros ſeu eorum heredes aut executores ad reſtituendum illud ultra unam vicem receptum ipſis debitoribus eorum heredibus ſeu executoribus compelli faciat ut eſt juſtum. Et ſi Juſtitiarius predictus circa hec vacare non poterit ex cauſis variis prepeditus volumus & precipimus quod tres vel duo de fidelioribus & legalioribus hominibus ipſorum comitatuum per commiſſiones ſub magno ſigillo noſtro quo utimur in Hibernia aſſignentur ad inquirendum & ad omnia alia in eodem articulo contenta faciendum & explendum in forma predicta.

## CAP. XV.

ITEM quamvis nonnulli debitores noſtri debita ſua ab eis exacta ad Scaccarium predictum ſolverint & in magnis rotulis ejuſdem Scaccarii inde exonerati fuerint & quieti ipſi tamen debitores in rotulis rememoratorum ejuſdem Scaccarii unde exactio ipſorum debitorum proceſſerit de ipſis debitis minime quietantur per quod ipſa ſoluta debita currunt quaſi cotidie in demanda & ipſi quieti nichilominus pretextu exactionum de officiis rememoratorum exeuntium per graves diſtrictiones cum expenſis & laboribus gravibus coacti ad dictum Scaccarium ea occaſione venire & placitare & ſummas graves pro ſcrutiniis in eiſdem rememoratorum officiis faciendis ſolvere miſerabiliter deprimuntur volumus igitur & firmiter precipimus quod Theſaurarius & Barones de Scaccario predicto injungant & faciant groſſarios ejuſdem Scaccarii cum quicunque tales debitores de debitis in eiſdem rotulis quieti facti fuerint illas quietantias ſtatim predictis rememoratoribus oſtendere & ipſos rememoratores in rotulis ſuis inde ſimiliter exonerari & quietari ſub gravi pena illis in quibus negligentia vel omiſſio in hac parte reperta fuerit per dictum Juſtitiarium noſtrum & alios de concilio noſtro vel pecuniaria vel alia debita pro eorum moderamine imponenda.

## CAP. XVI.

ITEM cum quidam Juſtitiarii noſtri Hibernie diverſos homines Hibernie majores & minores per brevia precepta billas & aliis modis voluntarie & abſque indictamentis preſentationibus ſeu debitis proceſſibus areſtaverint ceperint & impriſonaverint in priſoniſque obſcuris & in ferris ligatos detinuerint donec per duritias impriſonamenta & inflictas penas fines & redemptiones cum ipſis Juſtitiariis & eorum privatis conciliariis & broccatoribus pro eorum voluntatibus ad ipſorum ſingulare & non noſtrum commodum fecerint contra formam Magne Carte & aliorum ſtatutorum noſtrorum inde editorum & contra legem & conſuetudinem dicte terre Ita quod per hujuſmodi privatos conciliarios eorumque cupiditates & ſingularia ſua commoda jura noſtra & corone noſtre ac commoda noſtra ſepius ſubtracta leſa ſubverſa & perdita fuerint et etiam nonnulli tam indictati quam non indictati & impriſonati petierint a dictis Juſticiariis ſuas deliberationes ſecundum legem & conſuetudinem dicte terre quas ad communem legem habere non poterant donec fines & redemptiones hujuſmodi cum ipſis Juſticiariis & eorum privatis conciliariis ad opus ſuum & non noſtrum percipiendos pro liberationibus ſuis ad communem legem habend' ſimiliter fecerint & ſolverint vel inde eis ſecuritatem fecerint unde reputaverint ſe contentos volumus et firmiter precipimus quod homines ſubditi noſtri abſque indictamentis preſentationibus aut aliis debitis proceſſibus contra formam carte et ſtatutorum predictorum ac legem et conſuetudinem ſupradictas per Juſticiarios noſtros Hibernie qui pro tempore erunt ſeu eorum loca tenentes aut eorum precepta vel mandata ſeu billas nullatenus capiantur nec impriſonentur Et ſi contrarium factum fuerit tam pro tempore preterito quam futuro contra

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

excedentes juxta deliberationem conſilii noſtri ad querelas gravatorum & conquerentium apponi opportunum remedium faciemus.

## CAP. XVII.

ITEM cum per bonum & diſcretum Miniſtrorum regimen terra & populus ſolidentur & proſpere negotia peragantur ſic per horum negligentiam & incuriam inſperata procurantur adverſa oriuntur injurie & expeditiones varie retrocedunt volumus & pro noſtra terreque & populi noſtri Hibernie utilitate publica ordinamus quod Juſticiarius noſter Hibernie qui pro tempore fuerit aſſumptis ſibi uno Prelato & uno Comite de vicinioribus partibus ubi ſubſequentes inquiſitiones fieri debent ac Cancellario & Theſaurario ac quibuſdam aliis de peritioribus Juſticiariis placearum & Baronibus de Scaccario ibidem quolibet anno circa anni medium per ſacramentum proborum & legalium hominum tam clericorum quam militum aliorumque legalium hominum de comitatu Dublin' & aliis etiam ſi opus fuerit comitatibus dicte terre noſtre Hibernie de geſtibus & factis miniſtrorum noſtrorum terre predicte Cancellario Theſaurario Juſticiariis de utraque placea & Baronibus de Scaccario predicto qui in ſuis placeis ſunt judices & reddunt judicia dumtaxat exceptis qualiter videlicet quilibet in officio ſuo ſe habeat & officium ſuum regat & juſticiam vel injurias ſeu oppreſſiones vel gravamina aut dampna nobis aut ipſi populo noſtro tam in partibus quam in placea ſua colore officii ſui ſeu commiſſionum regiarum ſibi inde factarum faciat vel propter munera juſticiam pervertat ſeu quenquam gravet ac de omnibus circumſtantiis & aliis que nobis dampnum ſeu prejudicium & populo noſtro injuriam generent vel gravamen diligenter inquirat & de hiis ſingulis que ſic per inquiſitiones hujuſmodi comperta fuerint nos & conſilium noſtrum in Anglia ſub ſigillo ſuo & ſigillis ſic aſſumptorum ac eorum etiam per quos facte fuerint certificet indilate injungentes eidem Juſticiario quod dictas inquiſitiones in forma predicta annuatim capiat & nos inde certificet ut eſt dictum. Volumus inſuper & precipiendo ordinamus quod dicti inferiores miniſtri noſtri exceptis majoribus Miniſtris ut predictum eſt videlicet eorum ſinguli in fine cujuſlibet anni ſi opus fuerit ac etiam ſi cum remoti fuerint ab officiis ſuis ſtatim poſt remotiones ſuas hujuſmodi coram prefato Juſticiario & aliis aſſumendis predictis de exceſſibus ſuis & aliis ſupradictis tam ad noſtram quam populi noſtri & ſingularium perſonarum de eodem populo ſectam reſpondeant & juſticiam ſubeant ſecundum legem & conſuetudinem terre noſtre Hibernie antedicte quod per dictum Juſticiarium fieri volumus & mandamus ac idem Juſticiarius & alii ſibi aſſumpti nos & conſilium noſtrum in Anglia quotiens opus fuerit etiam certificent de ſtatu ejuſdem terre noſtre & negotiorum noſtrorum ibidem ac geſtibus miniſtrorum predictorum.

## CAP. XVIII.

ITEM licet tam illi de Hibernia Anglici oriundi quam ipſi de Anglia nati & in Hibernia converſantes ſint veri Anglici & ſub noſtris degant dominio & regimine & eiſdem legibus juribus & conſuetudinibus utantur varie tamen diſſenſiones & manutenentie ratione nationis inter ipſos de Hibernia et illos de Anglia natos ſunt ſuborte & fiunt hinc & inde unde nonnulla mala hactenus contigerunt & de futuris majoribus eſt timendum niſi ſuper hoc remedium apponatur volumus & firmiter precipimus quod dictus Juſticiarius noſter vocatis ad ſe Cancellario & Theſaurario noſtris Hibernie ac quibuſdam Prelatis & Comitibus quos evocandos noverit cum in vicinis partibus fuerit de hujuſmodi diſſentionibus cum oriantur & manutenentiis ac de nominibus illorum hujuſmodi diſſenſiones & manutenentias & ſe partes facientium ſepe & ſepius cum opus fuerit ſerventer inquirat & delinquentes ſervato proceſſu debito cum inde convicti ſeu culpabiles inventi fuerint per impriſonamenta corporum & graves redemptiones nobiſcum faciendas & alias prout juſtum fuerit puniat & caſtiget cum tales diſſentiones & manutenentie non aliud ſapiant quam ſciſma & diviſiones ac proditiones quodammodo in populo nobis ſubdito procurare.

## CAP. XIX.

ITEM cum firmarii officii clerici mercati in Hibernia lucra propria ſitientes non dicti officii debitum juxta formam ſtatuti inde editi nec alias rationabiliter exequantur ſet communiter pro finibus & aliis redemptionibus menſuras & alia inſtrumenta ad officium illud ſpectantia non vident nec examinant nec frangunt falſa nec bona conſignant nec alias delinquentes debite puniunt & ſepiſſime fines nobis coram eis factos & amerciamenta ad nos pertinentia in rotulis ſuis inſerta & irrotulata ſolutis eis pecunia aut muneribus aliis ab ipſis culpabilibus fines & amerciamenta hujuſmodi ad nos ſic ſpectantia ab eorum rotulis vel radendo delent vel novos ſcriptos rotulos faciunt in quibus ipſa fines & amerciamenta ſic deleta non ſcribunt ſet extra dimittunt & fines & amerciamenta facta & non irrotulata remittunt & alias falſitates extortiones oppreſſiones gravamina & exceſſus tam nobis quam populo noſtro in partibus illis quaſi per totam Hiberniam faciunt & ea ac alia predicta fecerunt remiſerunt & perpetrarunt in noſtri contemptum & prejudicium & ipſius populi deſtructionem & injuriam manifeſtas ac contra juſtitiam & formam ſtatuti predicti volumus & firmiter precipimus quod Juſticiarius noſter Hibernie qui pro tempore fuerit in ſingulis comitatibus & partibus per quos tranſierit aſſociatis ſibi Prelato loci & aliquo Comite ſeu alio nobili vel milite earundem partium vicinarum de predictis falſitatibus extorſionibus oppreſſionibus gravaminibus & exceſſibus & omnibus ſupradictis per ipſos firmarios quomodolibet perpetratis & de ipſorum factis & geſtibus in hac parte tam ad ſectam noſtram quam aliorum quorumcunque inde conqueri volentium tam de tempore preterito quam futuro inquirat & verſus eos procedat & contemptus falſitates extorſiones oppreſſiones gravamina & exceſſus ac alia predicta audiat & terminet nec non delinquentes & culpabiles cum tales inventi fuerint caſtiget & puniat ſecundum legem & conſuetudinem terre noſtre Hibernie antedictas & nos & conſilium noſtrum in Anglia de nominibus ſic culpabilium ac de

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

falſitatibus extorſionibus oppreſſionibus & gravaminibus & aliis predictis ſub ſigillis ipſius Juſticiarii & ſibi aſſociatorum diſtincte & aperte de tempore in tempus nichilominus certificet ex certa cauſa. In cujus &c. T. R. apud Weſtm' xxv die Octobr'.

Per ipſum Regem & Conſilium.

---

## *Rotulus Parliamenti de Regni Regis* EDWARDI *tertii quadrageſimo ſexto*[a].

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

EN le Parlement ſomons a Weſt' Lendemayn des Almes Lan du regne le Roi EDWARD tierce quarant ſiſme Adeprimes per cauſe qe les grantz & communes ſomons au parlement ne eſtoient venuz fuſt le dit parlement ajourne tanqe Vendredi ſuant quel jour &c.

Les Petitions queles les communes avoient mis en parlement & les reſpons ſur eles donez furent luez & auxi une ordenance faite en meſme le parlement en manere qenſuyt Pur ce qe gentz de ley qi purſuent diverſes buſoignes en les Courts le Roi pur ſingulers perſones ove queux il ſont procurent & font mettre pluſours petitions en parlement en noun des communes qe rien lour touche mes ſoulement les ſingulers perſones ove queux ils ſont demorez Auxint Viſcontz qi ſont communes Miniſtres au poeple & devient demurer ſur lour office pur droit faire a checuny ſont nomez & ont ete devant ces heures & retournez en parlement Chivalers des Countees per meſmes les Viſcontz eſt accorde & aſſentu en ceſt parlement qe deſormes null homme de ley purſuant buſoignes en la Court le Roi ne Viſcont pur le temps qil eſt Viſcont ſoient retournez ne acceptez Chivalers des Countees ne qe ces qi ſont gentz de ley & Viſcontz ore retournez en parlement eint gages Mes voet le Roi qe Chivalers & ſerjantz des meulx vaues du paies ſoient retournez deſore Chivalers en parlementz & qils ſoient eſluz en plein Countee Et apres ce conge done as Chivalers des Countees a departir & de ſuer lour briefs pur lour deſpenſes & iſſint departirent ils Mes comande feuſt as Citezeins & Burgois qeſtoient venuz au dit parlement qils demuraſſent pur aſcuns cauſes queux Citezeins & Burgois meſme le jour apres aſſemblez devant le Prince & autres Prelatz & grauntz en une Chambre pres la blanche Chambre feuſt monſtre a eux coment lan paſſe eſtoit graunte pur un certein terme pur le ſauf & ſeure conduement des nefs & merchandiſes venantz en ceſte terre per meer & paſſant dycelle un ſubſide Ceſtaſſavoir de cheſcun tonell de vyn venant en ceſte terre deus ſoldz & de cheſcun livre de qeconqe merchandie qe ce feuſt venant ou paſſant vi d. quel terme eſt ja paſſe qe ils voloient avoir conſideration as perils & meſchiefs qi poent avenir a lour nefs & merchandiſes per les enemys ſur la meer graunter un autiel ſubſide a durer per un an pur les cauſes ſuiſdites quel ſubſide ils graunteront au Roi a prendre et lever en manere come eſtoit pris et leve lan darein paſſe et iſſint departirent.

Les petitions des communes & de Citezeins & Burgeis & les reſpons ſur ycelles faites ſont en un roulle attache & cuſu a ceſtes.

A Lour treſdoute & graciouſe Seignur le Roi ſupplient ſez poures Liges communes qe la grande Chartre & la Chartre de la Foreſte & touz les autres eſtatuz faitz per noſtre dit Siegnur le Roi & ſez progenitours en amendement de ſon Roialme & a tranquillite & eaſe de ſon poeple ſoient tenuz gardez & duement executz en touz pointz.

ITEM prie la dite commune qe nul homme petit ne grant de quel condition qil ſoit ne attempte ne purſue brief nen autre manere face choſe a contrere des eſtatuz faitz en temps noſtre Seignur le Roi ne ſez nobles progenitours en plein parlement nencontre leſtatut qe ſerra fait en ceſt preſent parlement ne qe nul homme ne ſoit reſtreint ne article de nul eſtatut repelle per les prives de conſeil noſtre Seignur le Roi nen autre manere ſanz aſſent de parlement et ſi aſcun perſone ſoit trove qe face alencontre ſoit greve peyne mys ſur lui en ceſt preſent parlement. R. *Le Roi voet qe les eſtatuz ſoient tenuz & gardez.*

ITEM prie la commune come autrefoith noſtre Seignur le Roi de ſa grace eſpecial en revelation et eaſe de ſon poeple granta general pardon a la dite commune des touz maners treſpaſſes meſpriſions negligences et ignorances des totez articles de Eyr dount le puniſſement cherroit en fyn ou en raunſon ou en autre manere peine pecuniele et des autres pluſours mesfaites per ſon dit poeple perpetrez devant la date de dit pardon Grantant oultre qe nul home fuiſſe empeſche mys a reſpouns ne proceſſe fait de nul point contenue en ycelle come pluis pleinement eſt contenu el dit pardon Ore tarde pluſours gentz de Roialme des diverſes conditions ſibien merchantz come autres ſont empeſchez en diverſes places noſtre Seignur le Roi ſibien en Leſcheqer come aillours des diverſes treſpaſſes faitz devant le dit pardon per force



[a] *As one of the Ordinances of this Parliament is printed as a Statute in the Preface to the Third Volume of Lord* Coke's *Reports, and is cited as ſuch in Colonel* Sidney's *Trial.* 35 Car. 2. *and in Lord* Preſton's *Trial,* Anno 2 Will. et Mar. *The Ordinances are printed here, with ſo much of the Record, as to ſhew that they were not made till after the Diſmiſſion of the Knights of Shires, which Irregularity might perhaps be the Reaſon, why they were not entered upon the Statute Roll, or printed in the Statute Book before.*

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

des enditementz maliciousement sur eux faitz & les Justices & Barons del Escheqier ne voillent a eux le dit pardon allower pur soleins interpretations qeux ils sount de dit pardon a grant empoverissement de la commune qe pleise a nostre dit Seignur le Roi & as Pieres de la terre qe tiels recordes qeux pendent devant Justices ou Barons soient vewez en parlement issint qe jugement se face solom leffecte & verroie entent de la petition de poeple adonqz prie & si les paroles contenuz en le dit pardon ne soient trovez assetz suffisantz reles & descharge a poeple qe pleise a Roi denforcer le dit pardon per overtes paroles affyn qe totez tieles trespasses forsfaitures & mesprisions purroient plenerement estre relessez en totez tieux cas solom leffecte & lentente de dite petition. R. *Le Roi voet qe le pardon estoise en sa force & si nul soit greve de fait a contrarie Monstre en especial & droit lui serra fait.*

ITEM prie la Commune qe come les marchantz & mariners Dengleterre qe xx anns passez & toutdiz adevant la Navie de dit Roialme estoit en touz portz & bones Villes sur mier & sur Ryvers si noble & si pleintivouse qe touz les pays tenoient & appelloient nostre avantdit Seignur le Roi de la mier & lui & tout son Pays dotoient le pluis per mier & per terre per cause de la dite Navie Et ore il est ensi desencrescez & anientyz per diverses causes qe apoy ylia demure sufficientis a defendre la dite pays si grant mestier estoit encontre roial poiar y fuisse a grant perille communement de tout la Roialme les qeux causes serroit trop longe des touz escrivre mes une cause est principal la longe arrest qe sovent ad este fait sur les Niefs en temps de guerre cestassavoir per un qarter Dan ou pluis avant qils passent hors de lour Portz sanz rien prendre pur les gages de lour Mariners durant cell temps ou les Seignurs des niefs rien prendre de guerdon pur les apparailementz de lour ditz niefs & custages dount ils prierent en covre de charite covenable remedie. R. *Y plest au Roi qe la Navie soit meintenus & gardee a greindre ease & profit qe faire se poet.*

34 Ed. 3 c. 12. ITEM purceque diverses meschefs & desheritesons sont avenuz as diverses gentz de Roialme per cause qe Eschetours & autres Ministres nostre Seignur le Roi ount seisez plusours terres & tenementz en la main nostre dit Seignur le Roi come forsfaitz a Roi pur treson ou felonie surmys en persones mortz qe unqes en lours vies furent atteintz dount les ditz communes prient qe terres & tenementz de qeconqes persones deviantz a la foie & ligeance nostre dit Seignur le Roi ne soient deformes seisez ne tenuz come forsfaitz per cause qe nulle felonie ne treson surmys es persones mortz. R. *Le Roi voet qe lestatut en ce cas fait soit tenuz.*

ITEM prionst les communes de les Countees de Somerset & Wiltes' qecome la Ryvere appelle Avene perentre la Citee de Bathe & la Ville de Bristuo currant en partie perentre les Countees de Somerset & Glouc' per la quele vitailles as ditz communes necessaries en Craers & Batailles poent estre amegnez & nemye per terre per obstacle de marreys per gorses de piere & pale en le dit Ryvere mis & faitz & la terre dun part & dautre de dit Ryvere enhause entaunt qe lewe est estope arte & constreint qe terres prees & pastures adgisantz sont enoundez & per quele les ditz terres prees & pastures sovent sont destructz & le passage des ditz Craers & Batailles ove Vitailles & autres necessaries pur les ditz communes perentre les avantditz lieux sont destourbez en damage & grevance des ditz communes dount ils prionst remedie qe les ditz gorses purrient estre abatuz ou overez issint qe les Craers & les Batailles purront passer entre les deux Villes en ease des communes avantditz. R. *Pursue celui qi se sent grevez & droit lui serra fait solonc la fourme de lestatut en ce cas ordeine.*

ITEM a nostre dit Seignur le Roi & a son dit conseil prient les communes qecome il estoit per lui grante qe nul purveiour fuisse sil ne fesoit son paiement sur laccat qe pleise a lui qe ceste ordeinance soit tenuz come il estoit grante. R. *Il plest au Roi & celui qui se sente grevez pursue & droit lui serra fait.*

ITEM prie la commune qecome einz ces hures la ou plee ad este pendant entre nostre Seignur le Roi & autres de communes de Roialme si bien en Lescheqer come aillours certeins ministres de conseil nostre Seignur le Roi ount fait enpaneller certeins gentz de eux mesmes autres qe le Viscount de ly mesme voudroit avoir retourne & le dit panell ount baille a Viscount pur retourner a grant damage de la partie per qe pleise a nostre Seignur le Roi granter qe deformes null panell' soit baille a Viscount pur retourner per ascun ministre nostre dit Seignur le Roi eins qe les Viscountes puissent faire les retournes deux mesmes tiels pur queles ils voudront respondre a Roi & a la partie & si einz ces hures nul panell eit en tiel manere este retourne qel soit de tout ouste & tenuz pur nul a quel hure qe la partie a qi il touche le voudra suire ou chalenger sur le passer de dit enqueste. R. *Le Roi voet qe tiels executions soient faites en manere come la ley demande.*

ITEM purce qe laborers & servantz sey fuent dun Countee en autre dount les uns vont as grantz villes & devignent artificers les uns en estrange pays pur laborer per cause des excessives lowers nient demurantz en certein en nul lieu per qi execution de lestatut ne puist estre fait vers eux & les uns devignent larons & pur ce qe punissement suffisaunt nest ordeine sur tiels qe les preignent & recettent dount soit ordeine remedie. R. *Soient les estatuz ent ordeinez gardez & duement executz.*

ITEM prie la commune qe la Cirographer ne sez Clerks ne preignent deformes pur la note & pur lengrosser dun fyn fors soulment iiij s. come per lestatut fuist & qils facent engrosser les fyns a pluis toust come la ley le suffre sans delay faire as parties pur pluis avoir pur lour travaill ou per colour de lour office sur peine de forfeiture de lour office & de paier a la partie greve sez damages a double. Et qe les

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

Juſtices de Bank facent execution de ceſte ordeinance per pleint a ſuite de partie & qe les Attornes faitz ou aſſignez a prendre la partie de cirographs eient power per force de meſme lordeinance ceſtaſſavoir cheſcun pur ſon Meſtre a prendre tiels pleintes ſans autre garrant de attornie. R. *Il pleſt au Roi.*

ITEM pleiſe a noſtre dit Seignur le Roi qe touz les Viſcountes & Eſchetours ſoient remuez cheſcun An come il eſtoit nadgairs ordeine per leſtatut Et qe les Viſcountes & Eſchetours ſoient faitz des meultz vaues de de Countee qe purrount reſpondre a Roi & a partie. R. *Le Roi le voet.*

ITEM monſtre ſa commune qils ſont grandement empoverez per le ſavagnie qe deſtroient lours blees & paſtures iſſint qe pluſours leſſent lours terres giſer freſchez & pluſours villes deſenhabitez pres les Foreſtes pur quel deſenhabitement les communes portent grevouſes charges en diverſes ſubſides et autres eides grantez a Roi per la commune. Et auxint pluſours ſont enditez per ſavagnie pris hors del bounde del Foreſte et per tiels enditementz pris et empriſonez et pur lours deliverances paient fyns et raunſons a Roi fees a foreſters et as autres Miniſtres al anientiſement del diſt commune et nul profit pur le Roi ſur quoi ſupplie la dite commune qe nul fee nautre choſe pur tieux enditementz deſormes ſoit pris et qe gentz de pays purront chaſer le purale ſanz reez ou ſtableye faire ſanz eſtre attache endite ou empeſche par Foreſter ou autre Miniſtre. R. *Eſtoiſe la Chartre de la foreſte en ſa force & vertue.*

ITEM prie ſa commune qecome avant ces hures fuiſt ordeine qe le Archeveſque de Caunterbirs et autres Eveſqes faiſent amendement de ce qe lours Comiſſaries et Officials des Archedekenes et autres de lours Miniſtres pernent exceſſe pur proeve de teſtament & en acquitance faire & ſils ne faiſent qe le Roi face enquere per ſes Juſtices de tiels exceſſes & ſils le troevent dajugger pur extortion & pur ce qe tiels Juſtices ſont rerement affiz per comiſſion de enquere de tiels exceſſes & extortions homme ne puiſt mye eſtre aide de tiels injuries faitz & per cel cauſe les avantditz Comiſſaries & Officials & lours Miniſtres ount pris pluis qils ne ſoleient faire pur defaute de puniſſement qe pleiſe de mettre en certein combien ils prendront & ſils pernent oultre qe cheſcun qe ſoi ſente greve qil poet purſure en cheſcun Court ou il pleiſt per bref original ou per bille devant Juſtices de record & qe cely qe ſeit trove coupable de tiel extortionouſe priſe qil paiera diſfoith ataunt dount le Roi eit le moite & la partie qe ſuiſt lautre moite. R. *Le Roi ad comande as Prelatz qils facent due & covenable amendement & ſils ne facent le Roi ordeinera de ſa Seignurie covenable remedie.*

ITEM prient les communes del Roialme Dengleterre qe come Lerceveſqes Eveſqes Archideaknes & lours Officials Comiſſaries & autres Officers preignent des executours les ſealx ove les cheynes de les teſtatours ou fyns & redemptions pur les ditz ſealx ou autrement ils ne voillent deliverer adminiſtration des biens des ditz teſtatours a les executours per qi prient les ditz communes a noſtre dit Seignur le Roi qe ſi les ditz miniſtres de ſeint eſgliſe de ceo ſoient atteintz a ſuite de Roi ou de partie per brief ou per bille qils paient diſfoith ataunt come ils reſceivont & eit cely qe ſue pur le Roi ou pur lui meſmes lune moite & Roi lautre moite auxibien de temps paſſe come de temps avenir. R. *Eient les Prelatz & autres lour Miniſtres les ſealx & Cheines de ces qi les voillent doner de lour bon gree iſſint qe nul ſoit conſtreint a ce faire contre ſa volunte.*

ITEM prie la commune qe deſicome en la grande Chartre ſoit contenuz quod nulli negabimus nulli vendemus aut differemus rectum ad juſtitiam al entente des aſcuns fyns qe ſont pris en la Chauncellerie en pluſours briefs a contraire del dit eſtatut en grant empoveriſſement de poeple de qei ils prionт remedie & qe le dit eſtatut ſoi deſclarree. R. *Le Roi uſera ſicome il & ſes aunceſtres ont fait avant ces Heures & chargera ſon chanceller qe les fines ſoient reſonables ſelonc leſtat des perſones.*

ITEM prie la commune qe come recordes & qeconqe choſe en la Court le Roi de reſon devoient demurer illoeqes pur perpetuel evidence eide de touz parties a ycely & de touz ceux a queux en nul manere ils atteignent quant meſtier lour fuiſt et ja de novel refuſent en la Court noſtre dit Seignur de ſerche ou exemplification faire des nulles riens qe purra chier en evidence encontre le Roi ou deſavantage de ly qe pleiſe ordeiner per eſtatut qe ſerche & exemplification ſoient faitz as touz gentz de qeconque recorde qe les touche en aſcun manere auxibien de ce qe chiet encontre le Roi come autres gentz. R. *Le Roi le voet.*

ITEM prie la commune qe come de cheſcun Hundred des Countees ſur la Mer ſont trovez ſur la garde de Mier pur enemys alienz certeins gentz qeſt appelle Petiwacche a grant empoveriſſement des Countees ſuiſditz & les qeux gentz ne ſount illeqes autre bien ſi noun de garnir le pays de la venue des enemys le quel puiſt auxibien eſtre fait per meindre noumbre des gentz qe pleiſe abregger & deſcharger cheſcun Hundred de la moite des gentz ſuiſditz. R. *Les Gardeins ſur les coſters de la mier per avis des Seignurs & autres du pays facent mettre tiel nombre come lour ſemblera qe doit ſuffire de reſon.*

ITEM prient totez les bones gentz des Countees Deſſex & Hertford a ceſt preſent parlement qe come les Viſcountes des ditz Countees ſoient chargez de lever per an cclvij. lb. des fermes profitz & ſerjaunties des ditz Countees en queles ſommes avanditz cheſcun viſcount perde per an c. li. et pluis qeux ne purreient en nul manere eſtre levez per cauſe qe noſtre dit Seignur le Roi nadgairs paſſe ad done certeinz hundredes baillies et ſees a diverſes gentz et pluſours rentes ſervices et comodites as

ditz

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

ditz viſcountes et a ſon office appurtenantz ſont deſtructz per certyn de ewe de mer per qei cheſcun an un homme de bien des ditz countees eſt deſtructz ameyns pur touz jours dount ils priont remedye. R. *Le Roi lour ad fait grace.*

### *Les Petitions des Citezeins & Burgeis.*

ANoſtre Seignur le Roi et ſon noble conſeil monſtrent ſes Citeſzens de ſa Citee de Londres qe come per eſtatut nadgaires fait fuiſt ordeine qe nul homme de ſa ligeance paſſeroit ove laynes hors du Roialme ſur peyne forfaiture de vie et membre terres tenementz biens et chateux a grant profit des aliens et a deſcres du pris de laynes et a damage de tout la Roialme et puis per une autre eſtatut fuiſt repellee la forfaiture de vie et membre ſibien de temps paſſee come de temps avenir la forfaiture des terres et tenementz biens et chateux eſteante en ſa force per quele cauſe tout la commune des marchantz Engleys pur la greindre partie eſchueront et leſſeront lachat et marchandiſe de laynes a grant amenuſement du pris de laynes et damage de tout la commune. Et ou tard pur greindre profit du Roi et de tout la commune de ſon Roialme per avys et accord de ſon conceil eſtoit aſſentu et ordeinee qe toutes gentz deveroient et purroient paſſer laynes ſibien denzeins come foreins ſur quele achat et paſſage des laynes quirs et peaux lanuz les ditz marchantz Engleys ſont et ſe doutent eſtree empechees et damages ſibien du temps paſſe come en temps avenir pur cauſe de la forfaiture de lour terres tenementz biens et chateux pur quoy pleſe en ceſte preſent parlement faire pardon as ditz marchantz et a cheſcun de eux de tout forfaiture des terres tenementz biens chateux compris en la dite ordenance ſibien du temps paſſe come en temps avenir et qe briefs et maundementz ſoient ſur ce faitz en Leſcheker et totes autres places le Roi et aillours ou boſoinera de ſurceſer de tout de faire enquerres proceſſe ou execution contre eux ou aſcune autre perſone pur cele cauſe et qe la dite ordenance de forfaiture de terres et tenementz biens et chateux ſoit de tout repellee ſibien de temps paſſe come de temps avenir. R. *Eſt acorde & aſſentu qe la forfaiture de terres & tenementz ceſſe de tout & ſi nul vorra faire fyn pur tiel treſpas trete ove le conceil le Roy & reſon lui ſerra fait.*

ITEM ils monſtrent qe les gentz qi ont paſſez lour laynes quirs peaux lanuz per patente noſtre Seignur le Roi deſouz ſon grant ſeal ſibien a Middlebourgh come aillours paiant la cuſtume et ſubſide quele paſſage eſt encontre lordinance en la darrein parlement qe lour pleſe garanter la dite paſſage ſaunz damage ou perde as ditz marchantz ou nul autre ſolonc la tenure des ditz patentes nient contreſteante le dit eſtatut et qe lour pleſe avoir regard qe leſtaple des laynes ad eſtee ordeinez deſtre en diverſes lieux et ſodeinement changez a damage du Roi et ſa terre et ſur ce ordeiner qe le dit eſtaple puis eſtre ordeinee en ceſte parlement deſtre en certein lieu et per bon aviſement come mieulz ſerra au Roi et ſa terre. R. *Le Roi ne voet qils ſoiet grevez nenpeſchez contre la fourme de lour patentes.*

---

## *A Statute made* Anno 10 Rich. II. *and* Anno Dom. 1386.

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

LE Roy a noſtre viſcont de Kent ſalutz. Sachez qal reverence de Dieu et pur nurrir paix unitee quiete bon Accord toutz partz deinz noſtre Roialme dEngleterre et par eſpecial pur commune profit et eeſe noſtre poeple et bone governement de meſme noſtre Roialme les queux nous deſirons ſoveraignement delaſſent des Seignours et communes aſſemblez en noſtre parlement tenuz a Weſtm' le primere jour dOctobre darrien paſſe avons fait faire une eſtatut ſibien pur amendement du dit governaille come pur le commune profit du dit Roialme en la fourme qe enſuit.

### CAP. I.

### The King's Commiſſion to the Chancellor and others to examine into the State of his Courts, Revenues, Grants, and Officers Fees.

Exp. & Rep. 21 R. 2. c. 2.

COME noſtre Seignur le Roi ſoit apris par la grevouſe compleynte des Seignurs & communes de ſon Roialme en ceſte preſent parlement aſſemblez qe ſes profitz rentez & revenues de ſon Roialme par ſinguler & nounſufficeaunt conſeil & male governaille ſibien des aſcuns nadgairs ſes grantz officers come des diverſes autres perſones eſtauntz entour ſa perſone ſount entaunt ſuſtrez deguſtez aloinez doneez grantez alienez deſtruitz & malement deſpenduz qil eſt taunt empovry voide & nuee de treſor & davoir & la ſubſtaunce de la corone entaunt amenuſe & deſcreu qe ſon eſtat & leſtat de ſon hoſtel ne poet honurablement eſtre ſuſtenuz come affiert ne les guerres qe ſe habundent tout envyron ſon Roialme de jour en autre meyntenuz ne governez ſanz tres grantz & outrageouſes oppreſſions & importables charges de ſon dit poeple & auxint qe les bones leys eſtatutz & cuſtumes de ſon dit Roialme as queux il eſt aſtrict et obligez a tenir et garder ne ſont ne ount eſtee duement tenuz ne executz ne pleine Juſtice ne droit faitz a ſon dit poeple paront pluſours diſheriteſons et autres tres graundes miſchieſes et damages ſont avenuz ſibien au Roi come au ſon dit poeple et a tout ſon Roialme dount il al honour de Dieu et pur le

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

le bien de luy et de ſon dit Roialme et per la quiete et relevation de ſon dit poeple qont eſte graundement chargez en pluſours maneres devant ces heures voillant ove la grace de Dieu countre tieux miſchiefs mettre bone et due remedie a la requeſte des Seignurs et Communes ſuſdites ad ordeigne fait et aſſignee ſes grantz Officers tielx com il tient bones loialx et ſufficeauntz pur le honour et profit de luy et de ſon dit Roialme. Et outre ceo des ſes auctoritee roial certein ſcience et bon gree et fraunche volunte et par avys et aſſent des Prelatz Seignurs et Communes ſuſditz en plein parlement en eide de bone governaunce de ſon Roialme et boné et due execution de ſes ditz leys et en relevement de leſtat de luy et de ſon et poeple en temps avenir ſur la pleine affiaunce qil ad del bone aviſement ſen et diſcretion des honurables pieres en Dieu larceveſqe de Canterbirs lerceveſqe dEverwyk ſes treſchiers Uncles le Duc dEverwyk le Duc de Glouceſtre les honurables pieres en Dieu leveſqe de Wynceſtre leveſqe dExceſtre labbé de Waltham ſes chiers et foialx le Count dArundell Johan ſire de Cobham monſieur Richard Leſcrop et monſieur Johan Devereux yceux ad ordyne aſſigne et depute par ſes lettres patentz deſouz ſon grant ſeal deſtre de ſon graunt et continuel conſeil del veill de ſeynt Edmond le Martir par un an entier proſchien enſuant apres la date des dites lettres patentz a ſurveer et examiner oveſqe ſes grants officers ceſtaſſavoir Chauncellor Treſorer et Gardein de ſon prive ſeal ſibien leſtat et governaille de ſon hoſtel et de toutz ſes courtz lieux et places come leſtat et governaille de tout ſon Roialme et des touz ſes officers et miniſtres de queconqe eſtat degree ou condition qils ſoient ſibien dedeinz ſon hoſtel come dehors et denquere et de prendre information par touz les voies qe meultz lour ſemblera des touz les rentes revenues et profitz qe a luy appartiegnent et ſont dues et deuſſent appartiegner et eſtre duez ſibien deinz ſon Roialme come dehors en qeconqe manere ou condition et de toutes maneres des douns grantez alienations et confirmations par luy faitz des terres tenementz rentz annuites profitz revenues gardes mariages eſchetes forfaitures franchiſes libertees voidances des Archeveſches Eveſchees Abbathies et Priories fermes des meſons et poſſeſſions des aliens et des touz autres poſſeſſions ſommes de deniers biens et chateux et dautres choſes qeconqes et as queux perſones et par quele cauſe et coment et en quele manere et nomement dyceux perſones qe lont priſ ſanz deſert et des revenues et profitz qeconqes ſibien de ſon dit Roialme come des terres Seignories citees villes chaſteux fortreſces et qeconqes ſes autres poſſeſſions ſibien de cea la meer come dela et des profitz et emolumentz de ſes monoies et bullions et de la priſe des priſoners villes et lieux niefs carakkes biens et raunſons de guerre par terre et par meer et des benefices et autres poſſeſſions des Cardinalx rebelx et touz autres aliens et auxint des apportz de monoie hors de ſon Roialme par les collectours de Pape procuratours des Cardinalx Lumbardz et autres perſones qeconqes ſibien aliens come denzeins et des emolumentz et profitz provenantz et ſourdantz des cuſtumes et ſubſides des leyns quirs et pealx lanutz et de les petites cuſtumes et autres ſubſides des draps vyns et touz autres marchaundiſes et de diſmes quinziſmes et de touz autres ſubſides et charges grantes par la clergie & la communalte et auxint des les receites profitz et paiementz del Hanaper de ſa Chauncellerie et qeconqes ſes autres receites de temps de ſa coronation tanqe en cea et des fees gages et rewardes des officers et miniſtres greindres et meindres et auxint des annuites et autres rewardez et douns graunteez et faitz as aſcuns perſones par luy et par ſon piere et ſon aiel en fee ou a terme de vie ou en aſcun autre manere et ſi gree ou paiement lour ent ſoit fait et par queux et en quele manere et combien ils ount releſſez ou donez as officers ou autres pur avoir lour paiementz et as queux perſones coment et en quele manere et des terres tenementz rentz revenues et forfaytures bargaynez et venduz a prejudice et damage de luy ou de ſa corone et par queux et as queux et coment et en quele manere et de vente ou bargaine de tailles et patentz pur ſinguler profit ſibien en temps ſon dit Aiel come en ſon temps et coment et par queles perſones et enſement de touz les joyalx et biens qe feuront a ſon dit aiel al temps de ſon moriaunt et queux et de quel prie ou value et ou ils ſont devenuz et coment et en quele manere et de touz chevaunſes aſcunement faitz a ſon oeps par qeconqes perſones et de touz les perdes et damages qil ad eu et ſuſtenu par ycelle et par queux perſones et coment et en quele manere et des chartres des pardons generales et eſpeciales et auxint de les ſommes et paiementz et manere des deſpenſes ſibien de ſon dit hoſtel come pur la ſalvation et defenſe de ſes Roialme terres Seignories villes chaſtelx fortreſſes et autres lieux de cea la meer et dela faitz et reſceux par queconqes perſones ſibien ſoldeours come autres et par queconqe voie et coment et en quele manere et combien ils ount doneez pur avoir lour paiementz et des concelementz des ſes droitures et profitz et par queux coment et en quele manere et des meyntenours et emparnours des quereles et denſtres des enqueſtes et des officers et miniſtres faitz par brogage et de lour broggours et de ceux qont priſ le broggage et coment et en quele manere Et des touz les defautes et meſpriſions faitz ſibien el dit hoſtel et ſes autres courtz places et lieux ſuſditz come en touz autres lieux deins ſon Roialme par qeconqes perſones paront les profitz de luy et de ſa corone ount eſte empeirez et amenuſez ou la commune ley deſtourbee et delai ou autre damage a luy avenu Donaunt et commettaunt de ſa auctoritee et par avys et aſſent ſuſditz a ſes ditz Counſeillers et a ſys de eux et ſes ditz grantz officers plein poer et auctorite general et eſpecial dentrer ſon dit hoſtel et touz les offices dycelle et touz ſes autres courtz places et lieux a tant des foitz come lour plerra et de faire venir devant eux ou et qant lour plerra roulles recordes et autres munimentz et evidences tieux come lour ſemblera et touz les defautes gaſtes et exceſſes trovez en ſon dit hoſtel et auxint touz defautes et meſpriſions trovez en les autres courtz places lieux officers et miniſtres ſuſditz et en touz les autres articles et pointz deſus nomez et cheſcun dicelles et auxint touz autres defautes meſpriſions exceſſes faucines deceites extortions oppreſſions damages et grevances faitz en prejudice damage et diſcrees de luy et de ſa corone et leſtat de ſon dit Roialme en general ou en eſpecial nient expreſſez ne ſpecifiez paramount amender corriger reparer redreſſer refourmer et mettre en bon et du eſtat et eſtabliſſement Et auxi doier et receivre toutes maneres des pleintz et quereles des touz ſes lieges qe vorront

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

ront ſeuer et ſe pleindre ſibien pur noſtre dit Seignur le Roi come pur lour meſmes devant les ditz Counſeillers et officers de toutes maneres de dureſſes oppreſſions injuries tortz et meſpriſions queux ne purront eſtre bonement amendez ne terminez par le cours de la commune ley de la terre avant uſee et de ent doner et faire due et bone remede recoverir ſibien pur noſtre dit Seignur le Roi come pur ſes liges ſuſditz et as toutes les choſes avantditz et cheſcun de eux pleinement diſcuter et finalment terminer et de ent faire pleine execution ſolonc ceo qe lour ſemblera meultz pur le honour et profit de noſtre dit Seignur le Roi et de ſon eſtat et redintegration des droitz et profitz de ſa dite corone et melliour governaunce de la pees et leys de ſa terre et relevement de ſon dit poeple Voillaunt auxi qe ſi diverſitee ou variaunce dopinion ſourde ou aveigne entre ſes ditz Counſeillers et officers qe le juggement et opinion de la greindre partie eit force et teigne lieu ſicome es ditz lettres patentz eſt continuz plus a plein. Sur quoi noſtre dit Seignur le Roi voillant qe les corrections et redreſſes des defautes et meſpriſons deſuſditz puiſſent eſtre pur ſon profit et pur le profit de ſon dit Roialme en la fourme deſuſdite mys en due execution ſanz eſtre enfreintz ou deſtourbez par aſcuny de laſſent des Seignurs et de la communalte de ſon dit Roialme en ceſte preſent parlement ad ordeine et eſtably qe cheſcun de ſes liges greindre et meindre de quel eſtat ou condition qil ſoit ſoit entendant et obeiſſant en quant qe touche les articles ſuſditz et cheſcun dependance dycelx as les avantditz Conſeillers et Officers en la fourme ſuſdite et qe cheſcun qe ſerra ajugge devant eux come convict daſcun des defautes ou meſpriſions ſuſditz preigne et reſceive ſanz debat faire tiel correction come luy ſerra par les Conſeillers et Officers avantditz en la fourme deſuſdite ajugge. Et qe nulle perſone de quele eſtat nation ou condition qil ſoit greindre ou meindre ne doune a noſtre Seignur le Roi en prive ne en apert conſeil excitation ou motion paront qe noſtre Seignur le Roi repellee lour poair deinz le temps ſuſdit en aſcun point ou face riens au contraire de ſon dit grant ou daſcun des articles ſuſditz. Et ſi aſcune perſone greindre ou meindre de quel eſtat ou condition qil ſoit face encontre lordinance et eſtabliſſementz ſuſditz ou procure ou face choſe qeconqe en aſcune manere paront les ditz Counſeillers ſoient deſtourbez en aſcune point ſur lexercice de lour poair avantdite ou qe excite ou procure noſtre dit Seignur le Roi a faire ou comander choſe qeconqe paront le poair des ditz Counſeillers et Officers ou lexecution de lour juggementz et agardes a faire en ycelles ſoit defaite en aſcune point et ce ſoit duement provee par bones et verraies teſmoignes qe ſoient notoirement de bone fame ou condition nient ſuſpectz covenablement examinez devant le Roi et les Conſeillers et Officers deſuſditz priſes a eux aſcuns des Juſtices de lun Bank ou de lautre ou autres ſages apris de la ley tieux come plerra as ditz Conſeillers et Officers eit tiel penance ceſtaſſavoir al primere foitz qil ſerra iſſint convict forface touz ſes biens et chateux au Roi et nientmeines ſoit empriſone a la volunte le Roi. Et ſi aſcune tiele perſone ſoit duement atteint en la forme ſuſdite de conceil excitation ou motion done au Roi de faire le contraire de ſon dit grant come deſus eſt dit tut ne face le Roi riens par tiel conceil exitation ou motion unquore il avera tiele penance come deſus et ſil aviegne de Dieu defende qil ſe porte en apres qil ſoit autrefoitz atteint come deſus daſcuns des defautes ou meſpriſions avantditz adonqes eit la dite perſone al ſecond foitz iſſint convict ou atteint la penance de vie et de membre Sauvez toutefoitz Dignite Pontifical et privilege de Seint eſgliſe et clerical en toutes les choſes avantdites et qe ceſte eſtatut teigne force et effect durant la dite commiſſion tantſoulment. Et pur ceo vous mandons qe le dit eſtatut facez overtement crier et publier es citees, burghes villes feires marchees et autres lieux notables deinz voſtre baillie deinz franchiſe et dehors ſolonc le tenour et fourme dicelles. Don par teſmoignance de noſtre grant ſeal a Weſtm' le primere jour de Decembre lan de noſtre regne diſme.

*Au tiels mandements ſont envoiez a toutz les viſconts dEngleterre.*

## CAP. I.

### The Archbiſhop of *York* and others attainted of High Treaſon.

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

20 *R.* 2. *c.* 6. Rep. 21. R. 2. c. 12. Revived 1 H. 4. c. 3 & 4. 1 H. 4 c 9. 2 H. 4. c. 12.

PRimerement noſtre dit Seignur le Roi entre autres petitions & requeſtes a lui faitz par la communalte de ſon dit Roialme en le dit parlement ad receu une petition en la fourme qenſuit "ITEM prionт "les communes qe la ou a darrein parlement par cauſes des grantz & orribles meſchiefs & perils qalors "eſtoient eſchuez par malveis governance qe fuiſt entoure la perſone du Roi par tout ſon temps devant "par Aliſandre alors Erceveſqe dEverwyk Robert de Veer alors Duc dIrland Michel de la Pole alors "Conte de Suff' Robert Treſilian nadgairs Juſtice & Nichol Brembre Chivaler & autres lour adherents "& autres paront le Roy & tout ſon Roialme eſtoient molt pres davoir eſte de tout anientez & deſtruiz "& pur celle cauſe & pur eſchuir tiels perils & meſchiefs pur temps avenir eſtoit fait par eſtatut en la "dit parlement certeine ordenance & une commiſſion as diverſes Seignurs pur le bien honour & ſaufte "du Roi ſa regalie & de tout ſon Roialme les tenures des quelles commiſſion & eſtatut cy enſuient. 'RICHARD par la grace de Dieu Roi dEngleterre & de France & Seignur dIrland a touiz ceux qe 'ceſtes lettres verront ou orront ſalutz. Nous avons certeinement conceuz de la grevouſe compleinte de 'Seignurs & Communes de noſtre Roialme en ce preſent parlement aſſemblez qe noz profitz rentes & 'revenues de noſtre Roialme par ſinguler & nounſufficeant conſeil & male governaile ſibien daſcuns nad-'gairs noz grantz officers come de diverſes autres perſones eſteantz entour noſtre perſone ſont entant

'ſuſtretz

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

‘ ſuſtretz degaſtez eſloignez donez grantez alienez deſtruitz & malement deſpenduz qe nous ſumes tant
‘ empoveriz voides & nuez de treſore & davoir & la ſubſtance de noſtre corone entant amenuſe & deſ-
‘ creuz qe leſtat de nous & de noſtre hoſtel ne poet honurablement eſtre ſuſtenuz come affiert ne les guer-
‘ res qe ſe habundent tout environ noſtre Roialme de jour en autre meyntenuz ne governez ſanz treſ-
‘ grandes & outrageouſes oppreſſions & importables charges de noſtre dit poeple & auxint qe les bones
‘ leys eſtatutz & cuſtumes de noſtre dit Roialme as queux nous ſumes aſtrictz & obligez de tenir & gar-
‘ der ne ſont nont eſte duement tenuz ne executz ne pleine juſtice ne droit faitz a noſtre dit poeple par
‘ ont pluſours deſheriteſons & autres treſgrandes meſchiefs & damages ſont avenuz ſibien a nous come a
‘ noſtre dit poeple & a tout noſtre Roialme. Et nous al honur de Dieu & pur la bien de nous & de noſtre
‘ dit Roialme & pur la quiete & relevation de noſtre dit poeple qont eſto grandement chargez en plu-
‘ ſoures maneres devant ces heures Veullantz ove la grace de Dieu contre tieux meſchiefs mettre bone &
‘ due remede Si avons de noſtre franche volunte & al requeſt des Seignurs & communes ſuſditz ordeignez
‘ faitz & aſſignez noz grantz officers ceſtaſſavoir noz Chanceller Treſorer & Gardein de noſtre prive ſeal
‘ tielx come nous tenons bones loialx & ſufficeantz pur honur & profit de nous & de noſtre dit Roialme.
‘ Et outre ce de noſtre auctorite roial certeine ſcience bone gree & franche volunte & par avys & aſſent
‘ de Prelatz Seignurs & Communes ſuſditz en pleine parlement en eide de bone governance de noſtre Roi-
‘ alme & bone & due execution de noz dites leies & en relevement de leſtat de nous & de noſtre poeple
‘ en temps avenir confiantz pleinement del bone aviſement ſen & diſcretion de les honurables piers en
‘ Dieu William Erceveſqe de Canterbirs Aliſandre Erceveſqe dEverwyk noz treſchiers Uncles Eſmon
‘ Duc dEverwyk Thomas Duc de Glouceſtre les honurables pieres en Dieu William Eveſqe de Wynceſtre
‘ Thomas Eveſqe dExceſtre & Nichol Abbe de Waltham noz chiers & foialx Richard Conte dArundell
‘ Johan Sire de Cobham Richard Leſcrop & Johan Devereux iceux avons ordeignez aſſignez & deputez
‘ ordeignons aſſignons & deputons deſtre de noſtre grant & continuel conſeil par un an entier prochein
‘ apres la date dyceſtes a ſurveier & examiner oveſqe noz ditz grantz officers ſibien leſtat & governaille de
‘ noſtre hoſtel & de touz noz courtz lieux & places come leſtat & governaille de tout noſtre Roialme &
‘ de toutz noz officers & miniſtres de queconque eſtat degree ou condition quils ſoient ſibien deinz noſtre
‘ hoſtel come dehors & denquere & de prendre information par toutes les voies qe meultz lour ſemblera
‘ de toutes les rentz revenues & profit qa nouz appartient & ſont duez & deuſſent appartenir & eſtre duez
‘ ſibien deinz noſtre Roialme come dehors en queconqe manere ou condition qil ſoit & de toutes ma-
‘ neres de douns grantes alienations & confirmations par nous faitz de terres tenementz rentes annuitees
‘ profitz revenues gardes mariages eſchetes forfaitures franchiſes libertees voidances des Erceveſches Eveſ-
‘ ches Abbacies & Priories fermes de meſons & poſſeſſions des aliens & de toutes autres poſſeſſions ſommes
‘ de deniers biens & chateux & dautres choſes queconqes & as queux perſones & par quelle cauſe &
‘ comment & en quelle manere & meſment de ceux perſones qe lont pris ſanz deſert & auxint des revenues
‘ & profitz queconqes ſibien de noſtre dit Roialme come de terres Seignories citees villes chaſtelx for-
‘ treſces & queconqes noz autres poſſeſſions ſibien decea la mier come dela & de profitz & emolumentz
‘ de noz monoies & bullions & de la priſe des priſoners villes & lieux niefs carraks biens & ranceons de
‘ guerre par terre & par mier & de benefices & autres poſſeſſions de cardinalx rebelx & toutz autres aliens
‘ & auxint des apportes du monoie hors de noſtre Roialme par les collectours de pape procuratours de
‘ Cardinalx Lumbardes & autres perſones queconqes ſibien aliens come denzeins & des emolumentz &
‘ profitz provenantz & ſourdantz de cuſtumes & ſubſides des leynes quirs & pealx lanutz & de les petites
‘ cuſtumes & autres ſubſides de draps vines & toutes autres merchandiſes & des diſmes & quinziſmes &
‘ toutes autres ſubſides & charges grantez par le clergie & la commune & auxint de les reſceites profitz &
‘ paiementz del hanaper de noſtre Chancellerie & de queconqes noz autres reſceites de temps de noſtre
‘ coronement tanqe en cea & de fees gages & rewardes des officers & miniſtres greindres & meindres &
‘ auxint des annuitees & autres rewardes & douns grauntez & faitz as aſcuns perſones par nous & par
‘ noz pier & aiel en fee ou a terme de vie ou en aſcun autre manere & ſi gree ou paiement lour ent ſoit
‘ fait & par queux & en quelle manere & combien ils ont releſſez ou dounez as officers & autres pur
‘ avoir lour paiementz & as queux perſones coment & en quelle manere & de terres tenementz rentes re-
‘ venues & forfaitures bargainez & venduz a prejudice & damage de nous & de noſtre corone & par
‘ queux & as queux & coment & en quelle manere & de vent ou bargaigne de tailles & patentes pur
‘ ſinguler profit ſibien en temps noſtre dit Aiel come en noſtre temps & coment & par quelles perſones &
‘ enſement de toutz les joialx & biens qe feurent a noſtre dit Aiel a temps de ſon moriant & queux & de
‘ quelle pris ou value & ou ils ſont devenuz coment & en quelle manere & de toutes chevances aſcune-
‘ ment faitz a noſtre oeps par queconqes perſones & de toutes les perdes & damages qe nous avons eu &
‘ ſuſtenu par ycelles & par queux perſones & coment & en quelle manere & de chartres de pardon ge-
‘ nerales & eſpeciales & auxint de les ſommes & paiementz & manere de diſpenſes ſibien de noſtre dit
‘ hoſtel come pur la ſalvation & defenſe de noz Roialme terres Seignories villes chaſtelx fortreſces & au-
‘ tres lieux decea la mier & dela faitz & receux par qeconqes perſones ſibien ſoldiers come autres & par
‘ queconqe voie & coment & en quelle manere & combien ils ont donez pur avoir lour paiementz & de
‘ concelementz de noz droitures & profitz & par queux coment & en quelle manere & de maintenours
‘ & emparnours des quereles & duſtres denqueſtes & dofficers & miniſtres faitz par brogage & de lour
‘ brogours & de ceux qi ont pris le brogage & coment & en quelle manere. Et de toutes les defautes
‘ & meſpriſions faitz ſibien en noſtre dit hoſtel & noz autres courtz places & lieux ſuſditz come en toutz
‘ autres lieux deinz noſtre Roialme par queconqes perſones par ont les profitz de nous & de noſtre corone
‘ ont eſte empirez & amenuſez ou la commune leye deſtourbe ou delaie ou autre damage a nous avenu

‘ donantz & committantz par yceſtes de noſtre auctorite & par avys & aſſent deſuſditz a noz ditz conſeillers & ſys de eux & a noz grantz officers avantditz pleine poair et auctorite general et eſpecial dentrer noſtre dit hoſtel et toutz les offices dycell et toutes noz autres courtz places et lieux a tant de foitz come lour plerra et de faire venir devant eux ou et qant lour plerra rolles recordes et autres munimentz et evidences tieux come lour ſemblera et toutes les defautes gaſtes et exceſſes trovez el dit hoſtel et auxint toutes autres defautes et meſpriſions trovez en les autres courtz places lieux officers et miniſtres ſuſditz et en toutz les autres articles et pointz deſus nommez et cheſcun dycelles et auxint toutes autres defautes meſpriſions exceſſes fauxines deſceites extortions oppreſſions damages & grevances faitz en prejudice damage & deſcreſſe de nous & de noſtre corone & leſtat de noſtre dit Roialme en general ou en eſpecial nient expreſſez ne ſpecifiez paramont amender corriger reparer redreſſer refourmer & mettre en bone & due eſtat & eſtabliſſement & auxint de oier & reſceyvre toutes maneres des pleintes & quereles de toutz noz lieges qi vorront ſuir & ſe pleindre ſibien pur nous come pur lour meſmes devant noz ditz conſeillers & officers de toutes maneres de dureſſes oppreſſions injuries tortz & meſpriſions queux ne purront bonement eſtre amendez ne terminez par la cours de la commune ley de la terre avant uſee & de ent donir & faire bone & due remede & recoverir ſibien pur nous come pur noz lieges ſuſditz & a toutes les choſes avantdites & cheſcun de eux pleinement diſcuter & finalment terminer & de ent faire pleine execution ſelonc ce qe lour ſemblera meultz pur le honur & profit de nous & de noſtre eſtat & redyntegration de droitz & profitz de noſtre dit corone & melliour governance de la paix & leis de noſtre terre & relevement de noſtre poeple Veullantz auxi qe ſi diverſite ou variance doppinion ſourde ou aveigne entre noz ditz conſeillers & officers qe le juggement & oppinion de la greindre partie eit force & tiegne lieu Commandantz & chargeantz a toutz Prelatz Ducs Contes Barons Seneſchall Treſorer Controllour & toutz autres officers de noſtre Hoſtel Juſtices de lun Bank & de lautre & autres noz Juſtices queconqes Barons & Chaumbreleins de leſcheqer viſcontz eſchetours mairs bailliffs & toutz autres noz officers miniſtres & lieges queconqes qe a noz ditz conſeillers & officers en la manere avantdite ſoient entendantz obeiantz conſeillantz & eidantz ſi ſovent & par manere come noz ditz conſeillers & officers lour ferront aſſavoir depar nous. En teſmoignance de quelle choſe nous avons fait faire ceſtes noz lettres patentz. Don ſouz noſtre grand ſeal a Weſtm' le dys & noefiſme jour de Novembr' lan de noſtre regne diſme.'

Come noſtre Seignur le Roy ſoit apris par la grevouſe compleinte des Seignurs et Communes de ſon Roialme aſſemblez en ſon parlement tenuz a Weſtm' le primer jour d'Octobre lan de ſon regne diſme ‘ Que ſes profitz rentes et revenues &c. *ut ſupra in ſtatuto proximo precedenti uſque verbum* tantſoulement, ‘ *& tunc ſic*, Et ſur ce les avantditz Alex' Robert Michel Robert et Nichol et lour adherentz et autres ‘ avantditz veiantz lour dite malveis governance y ſerroit aparceu et eux pur celle cauſe de leger eſtre puniz ‘ par bone juſtice affaire et auxi lour malveis faitz et purpos devant uſeez eſtre deſtourbez par les ditz ‘ Seignurs aſſignez par commiſſion come deſus firent conſpirerent et purpoſerent pluſours horribles treſons ‘ et malveſtees encontre le Roi et les avantditz Seignurs enſi aſſignez et encontre toutz autres Seignurs et ‘ Communes queux feurent aſſentantz al feſance des ditz ordinances et commiſſion en defeſance du Roi ‘ ſa regalie et d tout ſon Roialme Sur quoi Thomas Duc de Glouceſtre Uncle du Roi noſtre dit Seignur et fitz au Roi Edward qi Dieu aſſoille Richard Conte dArundell et Thomas Conte de Warr' apperceivantz les malveiſtes et purpoſes des traitours avant ditz ſoy aſſemblerent en forcible manere pur ‘ ſavete de lour perſones pur monſtrer et declarer les ditz treſons et malveis purpoſes et de ent mettre ‘ remedie come Dieu le voloit et viendrent en preſence du Roi noſtre dit Seignur et affermerent envers ‘ les ditz cynk traitours appellez des hautes treſons par eux faitz au Roi et a ſon Roialme ſur quell appell ‘ le Roi noſtre dit Seignur ajourna les parties ſuſdites tanqe a ceſt preſent parlement et les priſt en ſa ‘ ſave protection come en le record fait ſur meſme lappell pleinement appiert. Et puis en grande rebellite et encontre la dite protection les ditz traitours ove lour adherentz et autres avantditz continuantz ‘ lour malveis purpoſes aſcuns de eux aſſemblerent grant poair pur avoir deſtruit les ditz Duc et Contes ‘ appellantz & autres loialx lieges du Roi & pur acomplier lour treſons & malveis purpoſes ſuſditz. Sur ‘ quoi le dit Duc de Glouceſtre Henr' Conte de Derby les ditz Contes dArundell & de Warr' & Thomas ‘ Conte Mareſcall veiantz loverte deſtruction du Roi noſtre dit Seignur & de tout ſon Roialme ſi les ‘ malveis purpoſes des traitours avantditz & lour adherentz ne feuſſent deſtourbez qe ne poiat avoir eſte ‘ fait alors ſi non a fortemain pur le bien & ſavete du Roi noſtre dit Seignur & de tout ſon Roialme ſoi aſſemblerent forciblement & chivacherent & purſuerent tanqe ils avoient deſtourbe le dit poair quille ‘ par les traitours & lour adherentz ſuſditz queux cynk traitours ſont atteintz en ceſt preſent parlement ‘ des treſons & malveiſtees ſuſditz a la ſuite & appell des ditz Duc de Glouceſtre Contes de Derby dArundell Warr' & Mareſcal qe pleiſe a noſtre dit treſredote Seignur le Roi daccepter approver & affermer ‘ en ceſt preſent parlement tout ce qe feuſt fait en le darrein parlement come deſus & quanqe ad eſte fait ‘ depuis le dit darrein parlement par force de leſtatut ordinance ou commiſſion avantditz & auxi tout ce ‘ qe les avantditz Duc de Glouceſtre Contes dArundell & de Warr' firent & tout ce qe meſmes ceux Duc ‘ & Contes & les ditz Contes de Derby & Mareſcall firent ou aſcun de eux fiſt ou aſcun autre de lour ‘ compaignie ou de eide de eux ou de lour adherentz ou daſcun de eux en ou touchant les aſſembles ‘ chivaches appelles & purſuites avantditz come choſe fait al honur de Dieu ſalvation du Roi noſtre dit ‘ Seignur maintenance de ſa corone & ſalvation de tout ſon Roialme & dordiner & eſtablir qe les ditz ‘ Duc de Glouceſtre Contes de Derby dArundell Warr' & Mareſcall ne null de eux ne null qad eſte de ‘ lour retenue compaignie force eide conſeill ou aſſent ou daſcun de eux en les choſes avantditz ne nulle ‘ autre perſone pur aſcune choſe ſuſdite ne ſoit empeſche moleſte ne greve a ſuite de Roi ne de partie que-



‘ conque

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

'conque nen autre manere pur cauſe daſcun aſſemble chivache combatement lever des penons ou des 'baners deſcomfiture mort de homme empriſonement daſcune perſone priſe ameſner ou detenu des chi-'valx ou dautres beſtes priſe ou emporter des biens hernois armures chateux ou autres moebles queconqes 'arſurs des maiſons ou dautres poſſeſſions ou biens queconqes aſſaut baterie robberies larcines venir ou 'demorer ove force & armes ou arme en preſence du Roi au parlement ou counſeils ou aillours leve des 'gentz ou exciter les gentz a lever forciblement encontre la pees par lettres commiſſions ou autre fait 'queconqe ou daſcune autre choſe qe poet eſtre ſurmys qe eux ou aſcun de eux deuſt ou deuſſent avoir 'fait ou purpoſe davoir fait du comencement de mond touchant aſcuns des matiers ſuſditz devant le fyn 'de ceſt preſent parlement par nulle ymagination interpretation ou autre colour queconqe mes ſoient ent 'quietz & deſchargez a touz jours forſpris qe le Roi ſoit reſpondu de toutz les biens & chateux queux fueront 'as ceux queux ſont atteintz en ceſt preſent parlement ou a aſcun de eux & queux biens & choſes feurent 'priſes par queconqe perſone le primer jour de Januer darrein paſſe ou puis en cea.' Nous conſiderantz la matiere du dite petition eſtre veritable & la requeſte de noſtre dit commune en celle partie eſtre al honur de Dieu & profit de nous & de noſtre Roialme de laſſent des Prelates Ducs Countes Barons & touz autres en ceſt preſent parlement grantons la requeſte du dite commune en touz poyntz ſolonc la fourme du dit petition. Et outre ce del laſſent avantdit volons & grantons pur la greindre quiete de noſtre Roialme coment qe les ditz Duc & Contes appellantz ou aſcun de lour compaigne retenue force eide conſeil aſſent ou adherdance ou aſcun de eux eient pris ameſne ou detenue aſcuns de noz juſtices ou autres noz miniſtres queconqes en deſtourbance de execution du ley de noſtre Roialme ou autre manere que-conqe ou qils eient pris aſcun autre perſone traitour a nous & a noſtre Roialme ou autre perſone & les ount voluntrement ſoeffert aler a large ou eſchaper en autre manere del quatorziſme jour de Novembre darrein paſſe tanqe au fin de ceſt preſent parlement qe eux ne null de eux ſoit ne ſoient pur celle cauſe empeſche moleſte ne greve par nulle voie a ſuite de nous noz heirs ne dautre partie queconqe mes ent ſoient quietez & deſchargez a touz jours ne qe eux ne null de eux ſoit empeſche moleſte ne greve a ſuite de nous noz heirs ne dautre partie queconqe pur aſcun choſe faite en aſcun temps pur atteindre a lour purpos encontre les ditz appellez ou aſcun de eux ou encontre aſcun autre pur celle cauſe ne pur autre choſe ou fait que-conqe pur affermer meſme le purpos tanqe au fyn de ceſt preſent parlement mes ent ſoient quietz & deſchar-gez a touz jours.

Et outre ce nous avons reſceu un autre petition a nous baille en meſme ceſte parlement par meſme la commune en fourme qenſuyt: 'ITEM qe nulle perſone qad eſte entour la perſone le Roi nature per-'ſone queconqe ſoit empeſche moleſte ne greve par appell accuſement ou en autre manere a cauſe de 'male governance ou mal conſeil entour le perſone le Roi en aſcun temps devant le fin de ceſt preſent 'parlement ou a cauſe daſcun autre choſe qad eſte declare en ceſt preſent parlement pur treſon ou meſ-'priſon forſpris ceux qe ſont atteintz & ajuggez en ceſt preſent parlement & forſpris Johan' Rypon 'clerk Henr' Bowet clerc William Monketon clerk Johan Lancaſtre chivaler Henr' Ferrers chivaler 'Richard Clifford clerc Richard Metford clerc Johan Lincoln de Grymeſby clerk Nichol Slake clerc 'Johan Holcotes eſquier Nichol Suthwel James Luſtrak Henr' Clerc de Thaxſtede Symkyn Shiryng-'ham Johan Fitzmartyn clerk William Cheſtreton parſone de Ratleſden frere Richard Roughton del 'ordre de Freres menours & Thomas ſon frere & touz ceux qe ſont dela la mier oveſqe les traitours & 'touz autres qe voillent aler a eux en apres. ITEM qe nulle qad eſte de retenue compaigne force eide 'conſeil aſſent ou adherdance de ceux qe ſont atteintz ou ajuggez en ceſt preſent parlement ou daſcun de 'eux forſpris ceux qe ſont forſpris adevant ſoit empeſche moleſte ne greve a ſuite de Roi ne dautre partie 'queconqe nen autre manere pur cauſe daſcun aſſemble chivache combatement leve des penons ou des 'baners deſcomfiture mort de homme empriſonement daſcune perſone priſe ameſner ou detenue des chi-'valx ou dautres beſtes pris & emporter des biens hernois armures chateux ou autres moebles qeconqes 'arſures des maiſons ou dautres poſſeſſions ou biens queconqes aſſaut baterie roberies larcines venir ou 'demurer ove force & armes ou armee en preſence du Roi en parlement conſeils ou aillours lever des 'gentz ou exciter les gentz a lever forciblement & encontre la pees par lettres commiſſions ou autre fait 'queconqe encontre lentent ou purſuite des avantditz Duc de Glouceſtre Countes de Derby Arundell 'Warr' & Mareſcall quelle entente & purſuite ſont declarez par lour appell en ceſt preſent parlement ou 'daſcune autre choſe qe poet eſtre ſurmys qe eux ou aſcun de eux deuſt ou deuſſent avoir fait ou purpoſe 'davoir fait puis le comencement de mond touchant aſcuns des matiers encontre lentent ou purſuite ſuſditz 'declarez en lappell ſuſditz.' Quelle petition de laſſent avantdit nous avons grante en touz pointz & ent volons & grantons pleine pardon & remiſſion a eux & a cheſcun de eux as queux il attient ſolonc la con-tenue de meſme la petition.

Et auxi nous avons reſceu deux autres petitions a nous baillez en meſme ceſte parlement par meſme la commune en fourme qenſuyt: 'ITEM que les appelles purſuites accuſementz proceſſes juggementz & 'executions faitz & renduz en ceſt preſent parlement ſoient approvez affermez & eſtabliz come choſe 'faite duement pur le bien & profit du Roi noſtre dit Seignur & de tout ſon Roialme nient contreeſteant 'qe les Seignurs eſperitueles & procuratours des Seignurs eſpiritueles ſoy abſenteront hors du parlement 'a temps des ditz juggementz renduz pur loneſte & ſalvation de lour eſtat come contenu eſt en une pro-'teſtation per meſmes les Seignurs eſpiritueles & procuratours livere en ceſt preſent parlement & qe par 'ymagination enterpretation ou autre motion queconqe nulles de celles ſoient reverſez enfreintz ou ad-'nullez en aſcune manere & ſi aſcune face purſuite denfreindre adnuller ou reverſer aſcuns des pointz 'ſuſditz quelle purſuite ſoit de record ſoit ajugge & eit execution come traitour & enemy du Roi & de 'Roialme. Purveu toutſoitz qe ceſte acceptation approve affirmance & eſtabliſſement touchant les aſ-

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

'ſembles appelles purſuites accuſementz proceſſes juggementz & executions ſuſditz eient & tiegnent 'force & vertue en ceſtes caſes iſſint eſcheuz & avenuz ou delarez ſoulement & qils ne ſoient treitz 'en enſample nen conſequencie en temps avenir ne qe la dite commiſſion faite a darrein parlement ſoit 'treite en enſample nen conſequencie en temps avenir mes quanqe eſt faite touchant les matiers ſuſdites 'eſtoiſe fermement deſicome eles eſtoient ſi profitables au Roi ſuſtenance & meyntenance de ſa corone & 'ſalvation de tout le Roialme & faitz de ſi grant neceſſite et coment qe diverſes pointz ſont declarez pur 'treſon en ceſt preſent parlement autres qe ne furont declarez par eſtatut devant qe null Juſtice eit poair de 'rendre juggement dautre cas de treſon nen autre manere qils navoient devant le comencement de ceſt pre-'ſent parlement.

'ITEM qe null des traitours atteintz par lappell ſuſdit ou accuſement des Communes qe ſont unqore 'en vie ne ſoient reconſeillez ne reſtitutz a la ley par pardon nen autre manere ſavant la grace & pardon 'qeſt fait en ceſt preſent parlement & ſi aſcun purſuie de les reconſeiller ou les faire pardon avoir ou les 'reſtituir a la ley en aſcun manere & ce duement & overtement & par record prove ſoit ajugge & eit 'execution come traitour & enemy du Roi & de Roialme & ſi aſcune chartre de pardon ou licence de repairer 'en Engleterre ou autre grante ſoit faite as ditz traitours ou aſcun de eux deſtre reſtitut a la leye ou demu-'rer en Engleterre ou aillours qe limite eſt a eux en ceſt parlement qe toutz tieux chartres & grantes ſoient 'voidez & de null value & ſi aſcuns des ditz traitours revieigne ou ſoi tiegne en Engleterre ou aillours deinz 'le poair & Seignurie le Roi noſtre dit Seignur ou aſcuns de ſes lieges par queconqe voie ou ſi aſcuns des 'ditz traitours qe ſont limitez a demurer en certeins lieux ſoit trove hors ou paſſe le lieu a luy limite ſoit 'fait de luy come de traitour du Roy & de Roialme.' Quelles petitions nous de laſſent avantdit avons grante en toutz pointz & volons qe meſme noſtre grante eſtoiſe ferme & eſtable ſolonc la contenue des ditz petitions ſanz emblemiſement a touz jours,

## CAP. II.

### Clauſe to prevent fraudulent Conveyances of their Eſtates.

ITEM ordeignez eſt & eſtabliz en ceſt preſent parlement qendroit des forfaitours de ceux qi ſont ajuggez en meſme ceſt parlement devant ceſt vintiſme jour de ceſt preſent mois de Marz qe le Roi eit la forfaiture de toutz les chaſtelx Seignuries reverſions terres tenementz ſees advoeſons franchiſes libertees & toutes autres poſſeſſions qeſtoient a Alexandre nadgairs Erceveſqe dEverwyk Robert de Veer nadgairs Duc dIrland Michel de la Pole nadgairs Cont de Suff' Robert Treſilyan Chivaler Nichol Brembre Chivaler Johan Blake & Thomas Uſk ou a aſcun de eux le primer jour du darrein parlement qeſtoit le primer jour dOctobre lan du regne noſtre Seignur le Roy Richard ſecond diſme ou puis en cea & qe aſcun autre avoit du doun grante ou feoffement des avantditz Erceveſqe dEverwyk Duc dIrland Conte de Suff' Robert Treſilian Nichol Brembre Johan Blake & Thomas Uſk ou daſcun de eux ou de doun grante ou feoffement daſcun autre par bargaigne ou en aſcune autre manere al oeps de meſmes ceux Erceveſqe dEverwyk Duc dIrland Conte de Suff' Robert Treſilyan Nichol Brembre Johan Blake & Thomas Uſk ou daſcun deux le dit primer jour du darrein parlement ou puis en cea ſoient forfaitz au Roi & qe toutz les biens & chateux qe fuerent as avantditz Erceveſqe dEverwyk Duc dIrland Conte de Suff' Robert Treſilyan Nichol Brembre Johan Blake & Thomas Uſk ou a aſcun de eux le dys & ſeptiſme jour de Novembr' darrein paſſe ou puis en cea ſoient auxint forfaitz au Roi Et ſi aſcun des avantditz Erceveſqe dEverwyk Duc dIrland Cont de Suff' Robert Treſilian Nichol Brembre Johan Blake & Thomas Uſk ſe eit demys daſcuns de ſes biens & chateux par colour de doun ou vente feynte ou paiement de debt nient due ou en autre manere par fraude ou colluſion puis le dit primer jour du darein parlement tanqal dit vintiſme jour de Marcz ſoient tieux biens & chateux forfaitz au Roi. Et auxint qe toutz les terres tenementz reverſions fees advoeſons franchiſes libertees & toutes autres poſſeſſions qeſtoient al Robert Bealknap Johan Holt Johan Cary & William Burgh chivalers ou a aſcuns de eux le primer jour dAugſt darrein paſſe ou puis en cea & qe aucune autre avoit de doun grante ou feoffement des avantditz Robert Bealknap Johan Holt Johan Cary & William Burgh ou daſcun de eux ou de doun grante ou feoffement daucun autre par bargayne ou en autre maneres al oeps de meſmes ceux Robert Bealknap Johan Holt Johan Cary & William Burgh ou daſcun de eux le dit primer jour dAugſt ou puis en cea ſoient forfaitz au Roi. Et qe touz les biens & chateux queux furent as avantditz Robert Bealknap Johan Holt Johan Cary & William Burgh ou a aſcun de eux le ſiſme jour du dit mois de Marz qel jour ils feurent ajuggez ou puis en cea ſoient forfaitz au Roi. Et ſi aucuns des avantditz Robert Bealknap Johan Holt Johan Cary & William Burgh ſoy eit demys daſcuns de ſes biens & chateux par colour de doun ou vente feinte ou paiement de debt nient due ou en autre manere par fraude ou colluſion puis le dit primer jour dAugſt tanqe le dit ſiſme jour de Marz ſoient tieux biens & chateux forfaitz au Roi. Et auxint qe toutz les terres tenementz reverſions fees advoeſons franchiſes libertees & toutes autres poſſeſſions qeſtoient a Roger Fulthorp chivaler & Johan de Lokton ou a aucun de eux le vynt & quint jour du dit mois dAugſt ou puis en cea & qe aucun autre avoit du doun grante ou feoffement des avantditz Roger Fulthorp & Johan de Lokton ou daucun de eux ou de doun grante ou feoffement daſcun autre par bargaine ou en autre manere al oeps de meſmes ceux Roger Fulthorp & Johan Lokton ou daſcun de eux le dit vynt & quint jour dAugſt ou puis en cea ſoient forfaitz au Roi. Et qe toutz les biens & chateux queux feurent as avantditz Roger de Fulthorp & Johan Lokton ou a aucun de eux le ſiſme jour du dit mois de Marz quel jour ils feurent ajuggez ou puis en cea ſoient auxint forfaitz au Roi. Et ſi

aucun

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

ucun des avantditz Roger Fulthorp & Johan Lokton ſoy eit demys daucuns de ſes biens & chateux par colour de doun ou vente feinte ou paiement de debt nient duez ou en autre manere par fraude ou colluſion puis le dit vynt & quint jour dAugſt tanqe le dit ſiſme jour de Maiz ſoient tieux biens & chateux forfaitz au Roi.

## CAP. III.

### The Eſtates of the Biſhop of *Chicheſter* and others alſo forfeited.

ITEM ordeignez eſt & eſtabliz qe le Roi eit la forfaiture des toutz les chaſtelx Seignuries reverſions terres tenementz fees advoeſons franchiſes libertees & toutes autres poſſeſſions qeſtoient a Thomas Eveſqe de Ciceſtre Symond de Burley chivaler Johan de Beauchamp de Holt chivaler James Berners chivaler & Johan Saleſbury chivaler auxint adjuggez en ceſt preſent parlement ou qeſtoient a aſcun de eux le dit primer jour dOctobre le dit an diſme on qaſcun autre avoit de lour doun grante ou feoffement ou daucun de eux ou de doun grante ou feoffement daucun autre par bargaine ou en autre manere a lour oeps ou al oeps daucun de eux le dit primer jour dOctobre ou puis tanqal jour qils feurent adjuggez en ceſt preſent parlement ſoient forfaitz au Roi & qe toutz lour biens queux ils avoient ou aſcun de eux avoit le dys & ſeptiſme jour de Novembre darrein paſſe ou puis tanqal le dit jour de lour juggement ſoient auxint forfaitz au Roi. Et ſi aſcun de eux ſoy eit demys daſcuns de ſes biens & chateux par colour de doun vente feinte paiement de debt nient due ou en autre manere par fraude ou colluſion puis le dit primer jour dOctobre le dit an diſme tanqe le jour qils eſtoient ajuggez en ceſt preſent parlement ſoient auxint forfaitz au Roi. Et ſi aſcun rent charge ſoit demandez des ditz chaſtelx Seignuries terres & tenementz en demeſne ou reverſion forfaitz come devant eſt dit & le dit rent feuſſe grante nemye al entent deſtre paiez par le grantour effectuelment ſelonc le purport du dite graunte qen tiel cas les ditz chaſtelx Seignuries terres & tenementz iſſint forfaitz ſoient ent deſchargez & tiele grante de null value.

## CAP. IV.

### The Penalty of concealing any Part of the ſaid Eſtates after Proclamation made. Eſtates poſſeſſed by a Traitor in another's Right excepted.

ET outre ordeignez eſt & eſtabliz qe proclamation ſoit faite es contees qe cheſcun qad aucuns de les biens & chateux iſſint forfaitz come deſus eſt dit ou a qi mayns tieux biens & chateux deviendrent qil deinz deux moys apres la proclamation iſſint faite eveigne & certifie ent au conſeil du Roy & ſil ne face & de ce ſoit duement atteint ſoit tenuz de rendre au Roi meſmes les biens & chateux iſſint concelez ou le pris dycelles & outre ce a tant come meſmes les biens & chateux iſſint concelez vaillent & eit lempriſonement dun an. Purveu toutesfoitz qe ſi aſcun des ditz ajuggez ſoit ou feuſt ſeiſez ou poſſeſſionez daſcuns chaſtelx Seignuries terres tenementz reverſions fees advoeſons franchiſes libertees ou autres poſſeſſions quelconqes par feoffement doun ou grante de quelconqe perſone al oeps & profit daſcun autre qal oeps & profit des ditz ajuggez ou daucun de eux qe tieux chaſtelx Seignuries terres tenementz reverſions fees advoeſons franchiſes libertees & autres poſſeſſions quelconqes ne ſoient forfaitz en null manere ne qe ceſte ordinance ou eſtabliſſement de forfaiture ſextende a ycelles.

## CAP. V.

### Iſſues in Tail, and Jointures of Women, alſo excepted.

ET outre ce eſt ordeignez & eſtabliz qe le Roi eit toutes les forfaitures avantditz ſibien deinz franchiſe come dehors Savant le droit des Seignurs des ditz franchiſes ſi aſcun droit a eux appertient en celle partie. Et neſt pas lentention du Roi ne des Seignurs & communes du parlement qe par force de ceſte ordinance & eſtabliſſement les iſſues en la taille ou ceux en reverſion on remaindre ou femmes de lour heritage ou jointure ove lour barons des douns grantes ou feoffementz faitz devant les ditz temps limitez de forfaiture ſoient barrez ou forcloſez de leur droit qant leur temps vendra ſelonc la commune leye.

## CAP. VI.

### Penalty of petitioning the King for any Grant of the ſaid Eſtates during the War.

ITEM qe toutz maneres des Seignuries terres tenementz rentes ſervices biens poſſeſſions & chateux quelconqes forfeitz au Roi par cauſe des juggementz renduz devers les perſones ajuggez en ceſt preſent parlement & auxint toutz autres tenementz eſchetes forfaitures gardes mariages & autres profitz quelconqes queux ſont ou deviendront en la mayn du Roi par quelconqe cauſe demoergent entierment en la mayn du Roi durantz les guerres pur acquiter ſes dettes & en aide de mayntenir ſon eſtat & enſement en eaſe & ſupportation de ſes poevres communes du Roialme nient contreeſteant aſcun garrant ou grante fait a aſcuni avant ces heures. Et qe null homme greindre ne meindre en loſtel du Roi nentour la perſone du Roi nature quelconqe de quel eſtat ou condition qil ſoit en prive nen apert foit ſi hardy a demandere

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

mandere ou prendre de doun le Roy aſcuns des Seignuries terres tenemantz rentes ſervices biens poſſeſſions eſchetes forfaitures gardes mariages chateux on profitz ſuſditz ou autres profitz ou revenues quelconqes durantz les guerres come deſus ſur peine de forfaire le double devers le Roy & repelle de meſme la choſe iſſint demandee & eſtre reint & empriſonez a la volunte du Roi forſpris offices et baillies & benefices & avancement de ſeint eſgliſe & forſpris ce qe le Roi ad donez en ceſt parlement. Iſſint qendroit des forfaitures ajuggez en ceſt parlement ſi aſcun pretende davoir droit ou intereſſe en ycelles ſue au conſeil ſi luy ſemble affaire & droit lui ſerra faite et qe les grantz officers du Roi par avys des autres Seignurs du conſeil eient poair de vendre parcelle de les diſz forfaitures par leur bone diſcretion & qe le doun & grante affairs ſur tiel vente ſoient ferme & eſtable.

---

## *Statutes made at* Weſtminſter, Anno 21 Rich. II. *and* Anno Dom. 1397.

### CAP. II.

### A Repeal of the Commiſſion granted by the King to certain Noblemen to enquire of certain Abuſes, and of the Statute made *Anno* 10 Rich. II.

ITEM come les Communes du parlement eient monſtrez au Roy coment an le parlement tenuz a Weſtm' le primer jour dOctobre lan de ſon regne diſme Thomas Duc de Glouceſtr' & Richard Conte dArundell traitours au Roy & ſon Roialme par faux ymagination & compaſſement firent faire par eſtatut une commiſſion directe a eux meſmes & autres perſones a leur denomination pur avoit la governaille du Roy & de Roialme ſibien deinz loſtiel du Roy come dehors & en les Seignories de Roy de pardela come contenuz eſt en la dite commiſſion de quele le teneur ſenſuit: 'RICHARD par la grace de 'Dieu Roy dEngleterre & de Fraunce & Seigniour dIrland a touz ceux qe ceſtes lettres verront ou or-'ront ſalutz. Nous avons certeinement conceuz de la grevouſe compleinte de Seignurs & Communes 'de noſtre Roialme en ceſt preſent parlement aſſemblez qe noz profitz rentes & revenuz de noſtre 'Roialme par ſinguler & nounſufficeant conſeil & male governaile ſibien daſcuns nadgairs noz grandz 'officers come des diverſes autres perſones eſteantz entour noſtre perſone ſont en tant ſuſtretz degaſtez 'eſloignez donez grantez alienez deſtruitz & malement deſpenduz qe nous ſumes tant empoverez voides '& nues de treſore & davoir & la ſubſtance de noſtre corone en tant amenuſe & deſtruz qe leſtat de 'nous & de noſtre hoſtiel ne poet honourablement eſtre ſuſtenuz come affiert ne les guerres qe ſe ha-'bundent tout environ noſtre Roialme de jour en autre mayntenuz ne governez ſanz treſgrandz & out-'rageouſes oppreſſions & importables charges de noſtre dit poeple & auxint qe les bones leys eſtatuz & cu-'ſtumes da noſtre dit Roialme as queux nous ſumes aſtrictz & obligez de tenir & garder ne ſont ne ont 'eſte duement tenuz ne executz ne plene Juſtice ne droit faitz a noſtre dit poeple par ont pluſours diſ-'heriteſons & autres treſgrandes meſchiefs & damages ſont avenuz ſibien a nous come a noſtre dit poe-'ple & a tout noſtre Roialme. Et nous al honour de Dieu & pur la bien de nous & de noſtre 'dit Roialme & pur la quiete & relevation de noſtre dit poeple qont eſte grandement chargez en 'pluſours maners devant ces heures Veullantz ove la grace de Dieu contre tieux meſchiefs mettre 'bone & due remede Si avons de noſtre franche volente & al requeſt des Seignurs & Communes ſuiſ-'dites ordeignez faitz & aſſignez noz grantz Officers ceſtaſſavoir noz Chanceller Treſorer & Gardein 'de noſtre prive ſeal tieux come nous tenons bones loialx & ſufficeantz pur honour & profit de nous & 'de noſtre dit Roialme. Et outre ceo de noſtre auctoritee roiale certeine ſcience bone gree & franche vo-'lunte & par avys & aſſent de Prelatz Seignurs & Communes ſuſditz en plein parlement en eide de 'bone governance de noſtre Roialme & bone & due execution de noz ditz leys & en relevement de leſtat 'de nous & de noſtre poeple en temps avenir confiantz pleinement del bone aviſement ſen & diſcretion de 'les honurables piers en Dieu William Erceveſqe de Canterbirs Aliſandre Erceveſqe dEverwyk noz treſ-'chiers Uncles Eſmon Duc dEverwyk Thomas Duc de Glouceſtr' les honurables piers en Dieu William 'Eveſqe de Wynceſtre Thomas Eveſqe de Exceſtre & Nichol Abbe de Waltham noz chiers & foialx Ri-'chard Cont dArundell Johan Sire de Cobham Richard Loſcrop & Johan Devereux iceux avons ordeignez 'aſſignez & deputez ordeignons aſſignons & deputons deſtre de noſtre grant & continuel conſeil par un 'an entier proſchein apres la date dyceſtes a ſurveier & examiner ovek noz ditz grantz officers ſibien leſtat '& governaille de noſtre hoſtel & de toutz noz Courtz lieux & piaces come leſtat & governaille de 'tout noſtre Roialme & de touz noz officers & miniſtres de queconqe eſtat degree ou condition qils ſoient 'ſibien deinz noſtre hoſtel come dehors & denquere & de prendre information par toutes les voies qe 'meutz lour ſemblera de toutz les rentes revenuez & profitz qa nous appertienent & ſont duez & deuſſent 'appertenir & eſtre dues ſibien deinz noſtre Roialme come dehors en queconqe manere ou condition qil 'ſoit & de toutz maners de douns grantes alienations & confirmations par nous faitz de terres tenementz 'rentz annuitees profitz revenuz gardes mariages eſchetes forfaitures franchiſes libertees voidances des 'Erceveſchees Eveſchees Abbacies & Priories fermes de meſons & poſſeſſiones des aliens & de toutz autres 'poſſeſſions ſommes de deniers biens & chateux & dautres choſes queconqes & as queux perſones & par 'quelle cauſe & coment & en quelle manere & meſment de ceux perſones qi lont pris ſanz deſert & 'auxint des revenuz & profitz queconqes ſibien de noſtre dit Roialme come de terres Seigniouries citees 'villes chaſtelx fortreſcees & queconqes noz autres poſſeſſions ſibien decea la meer come dela & de pro-

'fitz

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

itz & emolumentz de noz monoies & bullions & de la priſe des priſoners villes & lieux niefs caraks biens & raunceons de guerre par terre & par meer & de benefices & autres poſſeſſions de cardinalx rebelx & toutz autres aliens & auxint des apportes du monoie hors de noſtre Roialme par les collectours de Pape procuratours de Cardinalx Lumbardes & autres perſones queconqes ſibien aliens come denzeins & des emolumentz & profitz provenantz & ſourdantz de cuſtumes & ſubſides des leynes quirs & pealx lanutz & de les petites cuſtumes & autres ſubſides de draps vines & toutz autres merchandiſes et de diſmes et quinziſmes et toutz autres ſubſides et charges grantees par le clergie et la communalte et auxint de les reſceites profitz et paiementz del hanaper de noſtre Chauncellerie et de queconqes noz autres reſceites de temps de noſtre coronement tanqe en cea et de fees gages et rewardes des officers et miniſtres greindres et meindres et auxint des annuitees et autres rewardes et douns grantes et faitz as aſcuns perſones par nous et par noz Pier et Aiel en fee ou a terme de vie ou en aſcune autre manere et ſi gree on paiement lour en ſoit fait et par queux et en quell manere et combien ils on releſſez ou donnez as officers & antres par avoir leur daimentz et as queux perſones coment et en quele manere et de terres tenementz rentz revenues et forfaitures bargainez et venduz a prejudice et damage de nous et de noſtre corone et par queux et as queux et coment et en quele manere et de vent ou bargaigne de tailles patenz pur ſinguler profit ſibien en temps de noſtre dit Aiel come en noſtre temps & coment et par queles perſones et enſement de toutz les joialx et biens qe feurent a noſtre dit Aiel a temps de ſon moriant et queux et de quele pris ou value et ou ils ſont devenuz coment et en quele manere et de toutes chevances aſcunement faitz a noſtre oeps par queconqes perſones et de toutz les perdes et damages qe nous avons eue et ſuſtenuz par icelles et par queux perſones et coment et en quele manere et de chartres de pardon generales et eſpecialx et auxint de les ſommes et paiementz et manere de deſpenſes ſibien de noſtre dit hoſtel come pur la ſalvation et defenſe de noz Roialme terres Seignouries villes chaſtelx fortreſſes et autres lieux decea la mier et dela faitz et receux par queconqes perſones ſibien ſoldiers come autres et par queconqe voie et coment et en quele manere et combien ils ont donez pur avoir lour paiementz et de concelementz de noz droitures et profitz et par queux coment et en quele manere et de maintenours et emparnours des querels et duſtres denqueſtes et officers et miniſtres faitz par brogage et de lour brogours et de ceux qi ont pris le brogage et coment et en quele manere Et de toutz les defautes et meſpriſions faitz ſibien en noſtre dit hoſſel et noz autres courts places et lieux ſuiſditz come toutz autres lieux deins noſtre Roialme et par queconqes perſons par ont les profitz de nous et de noſtre corone ont eſte empeirez et amenuſez ou la commune ley deſtourbe ou delaie on autre damage a nous avenu donantz & comettantz par yceſtes de noſtre auctorite et par advys et aſſent deſſuſditz a noz ditz conſeillors et ſys de eux et a noz grantz officers avauntidtz pleine poair et auctorite generale et eſpeciale dentrer noſtre dit hoſtell et toutz les offices dicell et toutz noz autres courtes places et lieux a tant de foitz come lour plerra et de faire venir devant eux ou et quant lour plerra rolles recordes et autres munimentz et evidences tieux come lour ſemblera et toutz les defautes gaſtes et exceſſes trovez el dit hoſtel et auxint toutz autres defautes et meſpriſions trovez en les autres courts places lieux officers et miniſtres ſuſditz et en toutz les autres articles et pointz deſſus nomez et cheſcun dicelles et auxint toutz autres defautes meſpriſions exceſſes fauxcines deſceites extorſions oppreſſions damages et grevances faitz en prejudice damage et deſcreſſe de nous et de noſtre corone et leſtat de noſtre dit Roialme en general ou en eſpecial nient expreſſez ne ſpecifiez paramont amender corriger reparer redreſſer refourmer et mettre en bone et due eſtat et eſtabliſſement et auxint devoier et reſceyvre toutes maneres des pleintes et quereles de touz noz lieges qi vorront ſuir et ſe pleindre ſibien pur nous come pur lour meſmes devant nos ditz conſeillers et officers de toutz maners de dureſſes oppreſſions injuries tortes et meſpriſions queux ne purront benement eſtre amendez ne terminez par la cours de la commune ley de la terre avant uſee et de ent donir et faire bone et due remede et recoverir ſibien put nous come pur noz lieges ſuſditz et a toutes les choſes avauntditz et cheſcun de eux pleinement diſcuter et finalment terminer et de ent faire plein execution ſolonc ce qe lour ſemblera meutz pur le honour et profit de nous et de noſtre eſtat et redyntegration de droitz et profitz de noſtre dit corone et meliour governance de la paix et leis de noſtre terre et relevement de noſtre dit poeple Veullantz auxi qe ſi diverſite ou variance doppinion ſourde ou aveigne entre noz ditz conſeillers et officers qe le juggement et oppinion de la greindre partie eit force et teigne lieu comandantz et chargeantz a toutz Prelatz Ducs Conts Barons Seneſchall Treſorer Controller et touz autres officers de noſtre hoſtel Juſtices de lun Bank et de lautre et autres noz Juſtices queconqes Barons et Chamberleins de leſcheqer viſcontz eſchetours mairs bailliffs et touz autres noz officers miniſtres et leges queconqes qe a noz ditz conſeillers et officers en la manere avauntdite ſoient entendantz obeiantz conſeillantz et eidantz ſi ſovent et par manere come noz ditz conſeillers et officers lour ferront aſſavoir depar nous. En teſmoignance de quele choſe nous avons fait faire ceſtes noz lettres patenes. Don ſouz noſtre grand ſeal a Weſtm' le dys et noefiſme jour de Novembr' lan de noſtre regne diſme.'

Queles commiſſion et eſtatut touchant meſme la commiſſion ſembla as ditz Communes eſtre prejudicielx au Roy et ſa corone et uſurpation de ſa regalie et roial poiare et qe les ditz Duc de Glouceſtre et Conte dArundell envoierent une grante perſone pier de la terre en meſſage a noſtre dit Seignur le Roy qi de leur part luy diſoit qe ſi il ne vodroit granter et aſſenter as ditz commiſſion et eſtatut il feuſt en grant peril de ſa vie et iſſint ſibien la dite commiſſion come le dit eſtatut touchant meſme la commiſſion feurent faitz par conſtreint et compulſion et encontre la gree du Roy et ſa volente dont les ditz Communes prierent a Roy qe les ditz commiſſion et eſtatut touchant meſme la commiſſion ſerroient ove touz les dependantz dicelles repelles et de tout adnullez come choſe fait traitoirouſement et encontre ſa regalie ſa corone et ſa dignitee Sur quoi noſtre Seignur le Roy de laſſent de toutz les Seignurs eſpirituels et temporels

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

porels et les procureurs de Clergie a la requeſte des ditz Communes ſi ad repellez le dit eſtatut en ceſte article et meſme la commiſſion et toutz les peines et dependances dicelles et de tout adnullez pur touz jours pur les cauſes ſuſditz. Et outre ceo le Roy de laſſent de touz les ditz Seignurs et Communes ad ordeine et eſtablie qe null tiel commiſſion nautre ſembleable jammes ne ſoit purchacez purſue ne faite en temps advenir et celluy qe purchace purſue ou procure deſtre faite ou purſuez aſcune tiele commiſſion ou ſembleable en temps advenir en prive ou en apert ou uſe juriſdiction ou poair par vertue daſcune tiele commiſſion et de ceo ſoit duement convict en parlement ſoit adjugge pur traitour et ceo de haute traiſon faite encontre le Roy et ſa corone et de ceo le Roy eit la forfaiture de ſez terres tenementz et poſſeſſions et touz autres enheritementz a luy et ſes heirs ſibien tenuz de luy meſmes come dautres.

---

## *Parliamentum de Anno ſecundo Henrici quinti Pars ſecunda.*

De unione Jurium et poſſeſſionum Comitatus Hereford Ducatui Lanc' f'ca.

ITEM fait aſſavoir q' le Roy de ſa c'teine Science & del aſſent des S'rs aſp'uelx & temp'lex & des Coe's aſſemblez en ceſt p'lement p' pleine auctorite de meſme le p'lement declaraſt g'ntaſt & ordeignaſt ent' aut's choſes q' toutz les Hono's chaſteux Hundredes Com'otes Manceirs t'res tenementz rev'ſions Annuitees rentes Services fees avoeſons Poſſeſſions & S'ies q'conqes ſibien deins le roialme dEnglet're come es p'ties de Gales & es aut's lieux dedeinz les S'ees & peuſte du Roy queux ſoint deſcenduz ou deſcenderent enheritablement a Roy ap's la mort Dame Marie une des filles & Heirs Humfrey de Bohun nadgairs Count de Hereford Eſſex & Northt' & Conſtable denglet're come a fitz & Heir meſme cele Dame Marie oveſq; toutz les droiture lib'tees franchiſes & francs cuſtumes a meſme cele inheritance app'tenan'z ou regardantz ſoient ſev'ez de la Corone denglet're & adjointz annectez uniz & encorperetz au Duchee le dit Roy de Lancaſtre a meſme le Roy & a ſes Heirs come a meſme le Duche iſſint adjointz annectez uniz & encorporetz p' petuelment a demurrerz & q' eſtoutz les honours Chaſteux Hundredes Com'otes Manoirs t'res t'ents & rev'ſions ſuiſditz & les aut's choſes q'conqes a la dite enheritance regardantz & les homes & tenantz a ycell app'tenantz ſoient auxi entierment enfranchiſez & p' autielx Offic's tretez gardez & gov'nez en toutz points come les Poſſeſſions a le dite Duchee appurtenantz & les homes & tenantz a meſme le Duchee regardantz ſont enfranchiſez tretez gardez & gov'nez purtoutz jours & ceo ſolont la forme force & effect de les p'oles contenuz en une cedule mys en ceſte p'lement & p' le Roy del aſſent des S'rs avantditz & p' l'auctorite p'dce oveſq; toutz clauſes en ycell contenuz pleinement affermez dount le tenure cy enſuit Henricus dei gra' Rex Anglie & Francie & Dominus Hib'nie Om'ib'z ad quos p'ſentes l're p'ven'int ſalt'm Sciatis q'd cum Ducatus Lancaſtr' ac q'm plura alia Com' Honores Caſtra Man'ia Feod' poſſeſſiones & D'nia infra Regnum n'rum Angl' & p'tes Wall' ac alibi cariſſimo d'no & p'ri n'ro d'no Henr' nup' Regi Angl' defuncto tam p' mortem celebris memorie Henr' nup' Ducis Lancaſtr' p'avi n'ri ac cariſſimi d'ni & avi n'ri Joh'is nup' Ducis Lancaſtr' necnon cariſſime D'ne & Avie n're D'ne Blanchee nup' ux'is ejus filie & heredis p'd'ci p'avi n'ri jure hereditario anteq'm ad Statum & dignitatem regalem rer' d'ns om' ſua ineffabili clemencia ip'um Pre'm n'rum nup'ime evocavit deſcenderent & accederint in quib'z quidem Ducatu Com' Honorib'z Caſtris Man'ijs Poſſeſſionib' & D'nijs div'ſa Lib'tates jura regalia conſuetudines & franchefie d'cis p'genitorib' & anteceſſorib' n'ris quedam vid'elt eis & heredib' de corporib' ſuis exeuntib' et quedam ſibi & Heredib' maſculis de corporib' ſuis exeuntib' ac quedam p'fato D'no & Ano n'ro ad t'minu' Vite ſue p' div'ſas Cartas tam D'ni E nup' Regis Angl' p'avi n'ri q'm D'ni Ri'ci nup' Regis Angl' Sc'di poſt conqueſtu' fu'ant conceſſa p'fatuſq; Pater n'r nolens d'cam Hereditatem ſuam aut lib'tates ejuſdem occ'one aſſump'cois regalis Status & dignitatis ſue in aliquo mutari t'nsferri diminui ſeu derogari ſet eandem Hereditatem ſum in jurib' & lib'tatib' ſuis p'd'cis eiſdem modo forma condi'coe & Statue quib' ſibi deſcenderant & evenerunt aceciam cum om'ib & ſingulis talib' lib'tatib' ſuis p'd'cis ac alij privilegijs com'oditatib' & p'ficuis quibuſcunq; quib' p'd'cus D'ns & Avus n'r dum vixit eam ad t'minu' Vite ſue ex conceſſione p'd'ci Ric'i nup' Regis hu'it & tenuit eidem P'ri n'ro & d'cis Heredib' ſuis in Cartis p'd'cis ſpecificatis plenarie & integre conſervari continuari & he'ri volu'it ac p' cartam ſuam ex c'ta ſciencia ſua de aſſenſu p'liamenti ſui Anno Regni ſui primo tenti conceſſerit declarav'it decrev' & ordinav'it p' ſe & Heredib' ſuis tam Ducatus ſuus Lancaſtrie q'm univ'ſa & ſingula alia Com' Honores Caſtra Man'ia Feoda Advoca'coes poſſeſſiones annuitates & D'nia quecunq; ſibi ante ademp'coem dignitatis ſue regie qualit'cunq; & ubicunc; jure Hereditario in D'nico S'vicio vel in rev'ſione ſeu alias quali'cunq; deſcenſa eidem P'ri n'ro & d'cis Heredib' ſuis in cartis p'd'cis ſpecificatis in forma p'd'ca remaneant imp'pm 'et q'd talit' & tali modo & p' tales Officiar' & Miniſtros in om'ib deducant' & gub'nent' & p'tractent' ſicut remanare deduci gub'nari & p'tractari deberent ſi p'd'cus Pater n'r ad Culmen dignitatis regie aſſumptus minime fuiſſet ac inſup' q'd talia & hujuſmodi lib'tates jura Regalia conſuetudines & ſancheſie in Ducatu Com' Honorib' Caſtris Man'ijs feodis ac cet'is poſſeſſionib' & D'nijs p'd'cis in om'ib' & p'om'ia imp'p'm he'ant' exe'ceant' continuent' fiant & utant' & p' tales Officiar' & Miniſtros gub'nent' & exequant' que & qualia & p' quales Officiar' & Miniſtros tam tempore d'ci D'ni & Avi n'ri q'm temporib' alior' p'genitor' & anteceſſor' ſuor' in eiſdem Ducatu Com' Honorib' Caſtris Man'ijs feodis ac alijs poſſeſſionib' & D'nijs p'd'cis uti & h'eri ac regi & gub'nari conſueverunt virtute cartar' inde conf'car' Volens ult'ius & concedens p'fatus Pater n'r ac p' ſe & Heredib' ſuis ex c'ta Sciencia ſua & aſſenſu p'd'cis plenarie declarans q'd univ'ſi & ſinguli Tenentes ſui de Ducatu Com' Honorib' Caſtris Man'ijs feodis ac alijs poſſeſſionib' & D'nijs p'd'cis & Heredes ſui adeo lib'i ſint & in om'ib' talis ac adeo lib'e et illeſe condi'cois tam in ingreſſib' ſuis in Hereditates

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

tates ſuas poſt Mortem anteceſſor' ſuor' q'm in tenuris ſuis ac alias qualit'cunq; ſicut eſſe potuiſſent & debuiſſent de Conſuetudine vel de jure ſi d'ca dignitas regia d'co P'ri n'ro nuſq'm accidiſſet d'ca aſſump'coe ſue dignitatis regie aut eo q'd Ducatus Com' Honores Caſtra Man'ia feoda Advoca'coes poſſeſſiones D'nia & lib'tates p'd'ca in manu ip'ius P'ris n'ri adtunc extiterunt ſeu aliqua int'rup'coe Ceſſac'oe vel diſcontinuanc'oe Lib'tatu' p'd'car' ſeu aliquib' alijs oeconib' cauſis colorib' vel impedimentis quibuſcunq; que idem Pater n'r in contrariu' p'd'car' voluntatis conceſſionis & declaraco'is ſuar' vigorem ſeu effc'm aliquem he're noluit in aliquo non obſtantib' Proviſo ſemp' q'd Tenentes ip'ius P'ris n'ri infra Com' Palatin' Lancaſtr' Hereditates ſuas in manu p'd'ci P'ris n'ri & d'cor' Heredum ſuor' in d'cis Cartis ſpecificator' poſt mortem anteceſſor' ſuor' ſeu alio modo ſeiſend' & capiend' extra eandem manu' p'fati P'ris n'ri & d'cor' Heredum ſuor' in cartis p'd'cis ſpecificator' p' Lib'aco'em in Cancellar' Regalitatis ibidem h'end' p'ſequant' ut eſt moris & fu'it faciend' r'one Regalitatis ſup'd'ce & q'd p'rogativa ſua quoad Maritagia & p'ficua Maritagior' Heredum alior' Tenentiu' ſuor' ext' d'c'm Com' Palatin' ſeiſend' & h'end' locu' h'eat & vigorem p'd'cus Pater n'r volu'it inſup' & conceſſerit p' ſe & Heredib' ſuis ex c'ta ſciencia ſua & aſſenſu p'd'cis q'd univ'ſa & ſingula Beneficia eccli'aſtica ad Hereditatem ſuam p'd'cam ſpectancia p' ſe & d'cos Heredes ſuos in d'cis cartis ſpecificatos continue futuris temporib' conferant' Ita q'd Cancellar' vel Theſ' Angl' p' tempore exiſten' ſeu quivis alius Officiarius regius de Collac'oe vel p'ſentac'oe ſeu eciam de viſita'coe beneficior' h'mi r'one Officior' ſuor' ſeu nullatenus intromittant in futur' Et ulti'us idem Pater n'r volu'it et conceſſerit p' ſe et Heredib' ſuis ex c'ta Sciencia ſua et de aſſenſu p'd'cis q'd om'es et ſinguli Receptores feodarij Firmar' Ballivi Prepoſiti Officiarij ac quicunq; alij Servientes et Miniſtri p'fati P'ris n'ri et d'cor' Heredum ſuor' in d'cis Cartis ſpecificator' p'd'cor' Ducatus Com' Honor' Caſtror' Man'ior' feodor' Poſſeſſionu' D'nior' et lib'tatu' de om'ib' et ſingulis denarijs firmis Redditib' exitib' revenc'oib' et p'ficuis quibuſcunq; de eiſdem Ducatu Com' Honorib' Caſtris Man'ijs feodis Poſſeſſionib' D'nijs et lib'tatib' qualit'cunq; p'venientib' coram c'tis ſpecialib' auditorib' Officiarijs et Miniſtris p' ip'm P'rem n'rum et d'coes Heredes ſuos in cartis p'd'cis ſpecificatos de tempore in tempus ad hoc limitand' et aſſignand' duntaxat et non coram Theſ' et Baronib' de Sc'cio regio computent et reſpondeant continue in futur' Ita q'd Theſ' et Barones de Sc'cio p'd'co de aliquib' hm' denarijs firmis redditib' exitib' revenc'oib' aut p'ficuis ſeu de aliquib' Compolis vel ro'cinijs inde audiendi h'end' redden'd' vel t'minand' in futur' ſe non intromittant ullo modo ac cum p'fatus p'avus n'r p'cartam ſuam nup' conceſſerit p' ſe et Heredib' ſuis p'd'cis Avio et Avie n'ris q'd ip'i et Heredis ſui de corporib' ſuis p'creati et om'es ho'mes ſui de t'ris et feodis que fu'unt Henr' quondam Comitis Lancaſtrie P'ris p'fati Henr' nup' Ducis p'avi n'ri Septimo die Maij Anno Regni d'ci D'ni P'avi n'ri ſexto decimo imp'p'm ſint quieti de Panagio Paſſagio Picagio laſtagio ſtallagio tallagio cariagio peſagio picagio et t'ragio p'totum Regnu' et poteſtatem ip'ius D'ni P'avi n'ri Poſtmodumq; p'fatus Ric'us nup' Rex p'Cartam ſuam conceſſerit p'd'co Avo n'ro q'd ip'e ad totam vitam ſuam h'eret om'es fines p' t'nſgreſſione et alijs malef'cis quibuſcunq; aceciam fines p' licencia concordandi et om'imodos alios fines Redempc'oes et am'ciamenta ex quacunq; Cauſa et p' quamcunq; Cauſam p'venient nec non Exitus forisf'cos et om'ib' her'ib' et tenentib' de et in t'ris et feodis p'd'ci Avi n'ri et de om'ib' infra eadem t'ras et feoda reſidentib' q'mq'm ijdem ho'ies tenentes ſeu reſidentes Miniſtri ip'ius nup' Regis Ric'i vel Heredum ſuor' exiſtent Et q'd idem Avus n'r ad totam vitam ſuam h'eret quaſcunq; forisf'curas annu' diem vaſtum et eſtreppamentum et quicquid ad ip'm nup' Regem Ric'm vel Heredes ſuos p'tinere poſſet de Anno die vaſto et eſtreppamento forisf'curis et Murdris infra t'ras et ffeoda p'd'ca in quibuſcunq; Cur' ſuis et Heredum ſuor' ſive in quacunq; Cur' alt'ius conting'et q'd p'd'ci ho'ies tenentes ſeu reſidentes fac'ent fines vel eſſent am'ciati vel Exitus forisfac'ent ſeu q'd p'd'ca Annus Dies Vaſtum et eſtreppamentum forisf'cura vel Murdrum adjudicata eſſent tam in p'ſencia ip'ius Regis Ric'i et Heredum ſuor' q'm in abſencia ſua et Heredum ſuor' et tam coram ip'o et Heredib' ſuis et in Cancellar' ſua et Heredum ſuor' ac coram Theſ' et Baronib' de Sc'c'io ſuo et Heredum ſuor' et coram Juſtic' ſuis et Heredum ſuor' de Co'i Banco necnon coram Seneſcallo et Mareſcall' ſeu Coronatore hoſpicij ſui et Heredum ſupr' vel Cli'co Mercati qui p' tempore eſſent et in alijs Cur' ſuis et Heredum ſuor' q'm coram Juſtic' ſuis itin'antib' ad co'ia pli'ta et ad pli'ta foreſte Juſtic' ad Aſſiſa capien'd' et gaolas delib'and' ac coram quibuſcunq; alijs Juſtic' et Miniſtris ſuis et Heredum ſuor' tam in p'ſencia ſua et Heredum ſuor' q'm in Abſencia ſua et Heredum ſuor' adeo plene et integre ſicut idem nup' Rex Ric'us ea h'eret ſi illa p'fato Avo n'ro non conceſſiſſet Ita q'd p'd'cus Avus n'r p' manus Ballivor' et alior' miniſtror' ſuor' levare p'cip'e et h'ere poſſet fines redempc'oes et am'ciamenta ip'orum ho'iu' tenenciu' et reſidenciu' de et in t'ris et feodis p'd'cis exitus forisf'cos et quicquid ad ip'm nup' Regem Ric'um vel Heredes ſuos p'tinere poſſet de Anno die vaſto eſtreppamento forisf'curis et Murdris de et in t'ris et feodis p'd'cis que coram d'cis Juſtic' itin'antib' ad Co'ia pl'ita et ad pl'ita foreſte ac coram p'd'cis ſeneſcallo et Mareſcall' Coronatore vel Cl'ico Mercati fieri ſeu adjudicari conting'it p' extractas eor'dum Juſtic' itin'anciu' in itin'ib' ſuis ac p'd'cor' ſeneſcalli Mareſcall' Coronatoris et Cl'ici in Seſſionib' ſuis Ballivis et Miniſtris p'd'ci Avi n'ri inde lib'and' Aceciam fines redemp'coes & Amerciament' de ho'ib' tenentib' & reſidentib' p'd'cis ac exitus forisf'cos & om'ia que ad ip'm nup' Regem Ric'm vel Heredes ſuos p'tinere poſſent de anno die Vaſto & eſtreppamento forisf'curis & Murdris de & in t'ris & feodis p'd'cis que coram ip'o vel Heredib' ſuis vel in Cancellar' ſua & Heredum Suor' ſeu coram Thes' & Baronib' ſuis de Sc'c'io & Heredum ſuor' vel coram Juſtic' ad Aſſiſas capiend' & goalas delib'and' aut Juſtic' & t'nſgreſſiones & felonias audiend' & t'minand' aſſign' ſeu coram alijs Juſtic' vel Miniſtris ſuis quibuſcunq; & Heredum ſuor' fieri vel adjudicari conting'it p' extractas de Sc'c'io ſuo & Heredum ſuor' Ballivis & Miniſtris p'fati Avi n'ri

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

p' Manus Vicecomitum in quor' Ballivis d'ca t're & feoda exiſt'ent inde lib'and' ſine Occ'one vel Impedimento ip'ius nup' Regis Ric'i vel Heredum ſuor' Juſtic' Vicecomitu' Eſcaetor' aut alior' Miniſtror' ſuor' et Heredum ſuor' quor'cunq; Et q'd p'd'c'us Avus n'r ad totam vitam ſuam p' ſe & Miniſtros ſuos in om'ib' t'ris & feodis p'd'cis tam in p'ſencia ip'ius nup' Regis Ric'i & Heredum ſuor' q'm in abſencia ſua & Heredum ſuor' fac'et & h'eret Aſſaiam & aſſiſam panis vini & c'viſie & omnimodor' alior' victualiu' quor'cunq; ac alior' ad Offic' Cl'ici de Mercato ſuo & Heredum ſuor' p'tinen' cum pu'nicoe eor'dem quociens & quando expediens foret et neceſſe Acceciam h'eret & p'cip'et fines Am'ciamenta & redemp'coes ac omimoda p'ficua inde p'veniencia Ita q'd Cl'icus Mercati ip'ius nup' Regis Ric'i & Heredum ſuor' non ingrederet d'ca t'ras vel feoda p' aliquib' ad officiu' ſuum p'tinentib' faciend' ſeu exer'cend' Et q'd idem Avus n'r ad totam vitam ſuam h'eret Cattalla felonu' & fugitivor' tam felonu' de ſe q'm alior' quor'cunq; ac utlagator' ex quacunq; cauſa omn' hoi'um & tenenciu' de & in t'ris & feodis p'd'cis necnon omn' reſidenciu' infra eadem t'ras & feoda q'mq'm ijdem ho'ies tenentes aut reſidentes Miniſtri ip'ius nup' Regis Ric'i vel Heredum ſuor' exiſtent Ita q'd ſi aliquis ho'iu' & tenenciu' de & in t'ris & feodis p'd'cis ſeu aliquis reſidenciu' in d'cis t'ris & feodis aut aliquis alius in eiſdem t'ris & feodis p' aliquo ſuo malef'co quocunq; debeat vitam vel Memb'm amitt'e ſeu fug'et & judicio ſtare nollet aut aliquam aliam t'nſgreſſionem fac'et p' qua ip'e deberet p'dere Cattalla ſua in quo loco Juſticia de eo fieri deberet ſive in Cur' ip'ius nup' Regis Ric'i & Heredum ſuor' vel in alijs Cur' Cattalla illa eſſent p'd'ci Avi n'ri Et liceret ei ſeu Miniſtris ſuis pon'e ſe in ſeiſina d'cor' Cattallor' & eadem Cattalla ad opus p'd'ci Avi n'ri retinere ſine Occ'one vel Impedimento ip'ius nup' Regis Ric'i vel Hered' ſuor' Vicecomitu' Eſcaetor' aut alior' Ballivor' ſeu Miniſtror' ſuor' & Heredum ſuor' quor'cunq; Et q'd p'fatus Avus n'r ad totam vitam ſuam h'eret retorna omn' br'ium ip'ius nup' Regis Ric'i & Heredum ſuor' necnon Sumonic'onu' extractar' & p'ceptor' de Sc'c'io ſuo & Sc'c'io Heredum ſuor' ac extractar' & p'ceptor' Juſtic' ſuor' et Heredum ſuor' itin'anciu' t'm ad pl'ita foreſte q'm ad Co'ia pl'ita aut alior' Juſtic' quor'cunq; necnon attachiamenta tam de pl'itis Corone q'm alior' in omnib' t'ris et feodis p'd'cis Et q'd p'd'cus Avus n'r ad totam Vitam ſuam p' ſe et p' Ballivos et Miniſtros ſuos h'eret in eiſdem t'ris et feodis execucoe'm eor'dem br'iu' Sum'onicionu' extractar' et p'ceptor' Ita q'd nullus Vicecomes Ballivus ſeu alius Magiſter ip'ius nup' Regis Ric'i vel Heredum ſuor' p'd'ca t'ras et feoda ingrederet' p' aliquo Officio vel aliqua re Officiu' ſuu' tangente faciend' niſi in def'm ip'ius Avi n'ri vel Miniſtror' ſuor' Ac inſup' idem nup' Rex Ric'us p' eandem cartam ſuam conceſſerit p' ſe et d'cis Heredib' ſuis q'd ſi Vicecomites vel Ballivi Lib'tatu Hund'ror' ſeu Wapentachior' in aliquib' execu'coib' p' p'dco Avo n'ro p' B'ria ſeu Mandata ſua vel Heredum ſuor' ſeu aliquo alio modo faciend' negligentes eſſent vel remiſſi p' quod conting'it ip'os am'ciari aut fines facere in Sc'c'io vel in alijs Cur' ſuis et Heredum ſuor' h'mi fines et am'ciamenta eſſent p'fati avi n'ri et q'd levarent' ad opus ip'ius Avi n'ri p' Miniſtros ſuos ſup'd'c'os durante Vita ſua Et q'd p'd'cus Avus n'r ad totam Vitam ſuam h'eret infra om'ia p'd'ca t'ras et feoda om'ioda Cattalla vocat Wayf et ſtray deodanda Theſaur' inventum ac alia res vel Cattalla inventa et q'd ip'e p' ſe et Miniſtros ſuos ſeiſire et cap'e poſſet ad voluntatem ſuam ad opus p'd'ci Avi n'ri Wayfs and Strays deodanda theſaur' inventum ac alia inventa ſup'd'ca. Et q'd p'd'cus Avus n'r ad totam Vitam ſuam h'eret quecunq; bona et Catalla Vocata Mannop'a capta vel capienda cu' quacunq; p'ſona infra t'ras et feoda p'd'ca ac p' eandem p'ſonam coram quocunq; Judice de advocata ſubſequent' q' Pater n'r ex c'ta Sciencia ſua de aſſenſu p'rliamenti ſui p' Cartam ſuam conceſſerit declarav'it et ordinav'it p' ſe et Heredib' ſuis q'd tam in Ducatu ſuo Lancaſtrie q'm in univ'ſis et ſingulis alijs Com' Honorib' Man'ijs feodis poſſeſſionib' et D'nijs eidem P'ri n'ro ante adep'coem dignitatis ſue regie qualit'cunq; et ubicunq; jure hereditar' in D'nico Servicio vel rev'ſione ſeu alias qualit'cunq; deſcenſis talia et h'mi lib'tates jura regalia conſuetudines et franchefie in om'ib' et p' om'ia imp'p'm h'eant' ex'ceant' continuent' fiant et utant' et p'tales Officiarios et Miniſtros gub'nent et exequant' que et qualia et p' quales Officiar' et Miniſtros tam tempore d'ci D'ni et Avi n'ri q'm temporib' alior' p'genitor' et Anteceſſor ſuor' in eiſdem Ducatu Com' Honorib' Caſtris Man'ijs feodis et alijs poſſeſſionib' et D'nijs p'd'cis uti et h'eri ac regi et gub'nari conſueverint virtute cartaru' inde conf'car p'ut in cartis p'd'cis plenius continet' et res autem conceſſiones declara'coes decretum Ordina'coem Voluntates Lib'tates conſuetudines et Franchefias p'd'ca ac om'ia alia & ſingula in Cartis p'd'cis contenta rata h'entes & grata ea p' nob' & Heredib' n'ris quantum in nob' eſt ex gra' n'ra ſp'iali ac ex c'ta Sciencia n'ra ac de aſſenſu D'nor' Sp'ualiu' & temporaliu' necnon com'unitatis Regni n'ri Angl' in p'ſenti p'liamento n'ro exiſten' auctoritate ejuſdem p'liamenti acceptam⁹ approbam⁹ concedim⁹ & confirmam⁹ ſicut Carte p'd'ce r'onabilit' teſtant' Volentes ult'ius & concedentes p' nob' & d'cis Heredib' n'ris de aſſenſu & auctoritate p'd'cis q'd Lib'tates conſuetudines & Franchefie p'd'ce & ear' ſingule in om'ib' & p' omnia in p'p'm he'ant' exe'ceant' continuent' fiant & utantur juxta tenorem cartar' p'd'car' ſine Occ'one vel impedimento n'ri vel Heredum n'ror' Juſtic' Eſcaetor' Vicecomitum aut alior' Ballivor' vel Miniſtror' n'ror' ſeu Heredum n'ror' quor'cunq; et q'd Sigillum p' Ducatu p'd'co hactenus uſitatum ad om'ia & ſingula que ſub ſigillo illo ante hec tempora data conceſſa acta f'c'a ſive geſta fuerunt aut qualit'cunq; emanarunt locum h'eant & vigorem imp'p'm abſque reclama'coe ſeu cont'di'coe aliquali aut impeti'coe inquieta'coe vel moleſta'coe n'ri vel Heredum n'ror' aut Juſtic' Baronu' de Sc'c'io n'ro & Heredum n'ror' vel alior' Officiar' ſeu Miniſtror' n'ror' vel Heredum n'ror' Corone quor'cunq; q'dq; h'mi Sigillum ex nunc in Ducatu illo p' Negocijs & agendis ejuſdem Ducatus faciendis & exequendis he'at' & exe'ceat' imp'p'm Preterea cum div'ſa Honores Caſtra Hundr'a Comota Man'ia t're ten' rev'ſiones Annuitates Feoda Advoca'coes ac q'mplura alia poſſeſſiones & D'nia infra Regnu' n'r'm Angl' & partes Wall' p'dict' ac alibi infra D'n'm & poteſtatem n'ra que fuerunt de Hereditate p'clare Memorie D'ne Marie unius filiar' & Heredum Humfry de Bohun nup' Co-

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

mitis Hereford Eſſex & Northt' & Conſtabularij Angl' Matris n're cariſſime defuncte cujus Heres nos Sum⁹ poſt Mortem p'd'ci D'ni & Pri's n'ri qui ea tenuit ad t'minu' vite ſue p' legem Angl' nob' & Heredib' n'ris jure Hereditario deſcenderint & accederint Nos jam ex c'ta Sciencia n'ra & de aſſenſu & auctoritate p'd'cis om'ia & ſingula Honores Caſtra Hundr'a Com'ota Mania t'ras ten' rev'ſiones Annuitates feoda Advocac'oes poſſeſſiones & d'nia p'd'ca d'ce Hereditatis n're Com' Hereford Eſſex & Northt' cum ſuis jurib' lib'tatib' francheſijs & lib'is conſuetudinib' quibuſcunq; a Corona n'ra Angl' tenore p'ſencium ſeparam⁹ et ea p'd'co Ducatui n'ro Lancaſtriæ adjungim⁹ annectim⁹ unim⁹ & incorporam⁹ nob' et Heredib' n'ris eidem Ducatui ſic adjuncta annexa unita et incorporata imp'p'm ut p'd'cm eſt Remanſur' Aceciam' ut d'ca Hereditas n'ra p'd'cor' Com' Hereford Eſſex et Northt' magnificencius inſigniri et decorari ac univ'ſi et ſinguli ho'ies et tenentes Hereditates illius nec non reſidentes infra eandem eo quiecius honorificencius et t'nquillius ex nunc deduci gub'nari et p'tractari valeant cet'iq; ligei n'ri corda aſſumant hilarioſa ad t'ras et ten' ejuſdem Hereditatis n're indies conflu'e et ibidem libencius p'manere quo varijs fu'int lib'tatib' f'ncheſijs et immunitatibus ex n'ra lib'alitate ſuffulti ex c'ta Sciencia n'ra ac de aſſenſu et auctoritate p'd'cis Volum⁹ ac tenore p'ſenciu' concedim⁹ declaram⁹ et ordinam⁹ p' nob' et Heredib' n'ris q'd in univ'ſis et ſingulis honorib' Caſtris Hundr'is Com'otis Man'ijs t'res ten' feodis d'nijs et alijs poſſeſſionib' p'd'ce Hereditatis n're Com' Hereford Eſſex et Northt' om'ia et ſingula lib'tates Conſuetudines francheſie et jura regalia p'd'ca que nob' et Heredib' n'ris remanere volum⁹ in om'ib' et p' om'ia et p' Officiar' et Miniſtros n'ros Ducatus Com' Honor' Caſtror' Man'ior' Hundr'or' Com'otor' t'rar' ten' feodor' d'nior' et aliar' poſſeſſionu' p'd'cor' jam conſtitutos aſſign' et deputatos ac p' nos et Heredes n'ros de cet'o conſtituendos aſſignandos et deputandos ex nunc futur' temporib' adeo plene integre et pacifice h'eantr exce'ceantr continuentr fiant et utantr p'd'caq; Honores Caſtra Hundr'a Com'ota Man'ia t're ten' feoda d'nia et alie poſſeſſiones ejuſdem Hereditatis n're Com' Hereford Eſſex et Northt' regantr deducantr et gub'nentr eiſdem modo et forma ac ſub Sigillo p'd'c'o p'ut eadem Honores Caſtra Hundr'a Com'ota Man'ia t're ten' feoda d'nia & alie poſſeſſiones p' hujuſmodi Officiar' & Miniſtros Ducatus p'd'ci ac ſub eodem Sigillo melius & lib'ius regi deduci & gub'nari d'caq; lib'tates conſuetudines f'ncheſie & jura regalia in Ducatu p'd'c'o ext' Com' Palatin' Lancaſtrie h'eri exe'ceri continuari & fieri conſueverunt Virtute Cartar' inde conf'car' q'dq' om'ia & Singula d'cam hereditatem n'ram Com' Hereford Eſſex & Northt' conc'nencia que ſub Sigillo p'd'c'o p' nos data conceſſa acta f'ca Sive geſta fuerunt ſeu qualit'cunq; emanarunt locum h'eant & vigorem imp'p'm modo quo ſup'ius quoad p'd'cum Ducatum n't'm Lancaſtr' plenius eſt declaratum et q'd om'es & Singuli ho'ies & Tenentes ejuſdem hereditatis n're Com' Hereford Eſſex & Northt' ac reſidentes infra eandem lib'tatib' f'ncheſijs conſuetudinib' & Juribus p'd'c'is & eor' quo'lt de cet'o plene & integre gaudeant & utantr imp'p'm ſine Occ'one vel Impedimento n'ri vel Heredum n'ror' Juſt'ic' Eſcaetor' Vicecomitum aut alior' Ballivor' ſeu Miniſtror' n'ror' vel Heredum n'ror' quor'cunq; q'dq' univ'ſa & ſingula beneficia eccl'iaſtica ad d'cam Hereditatem n'ram Com' Hereford Eſſex & Northt' ſpectantia p' nos & Heredes n'ros continue futur' temporib' ſub Sigillo p'd'c'o conferantr Ita q'd Cancellar' vel Theſ' Angl' p' tempore exiſten' ſeu quivis alius Officiarius regius de colloc'oe vel p'ſentac'oe ſeu eciam de viſitac'oe beneficior' h'mi r'one alicujus tituli n'ri aut Officior' ſuor' ſe nullatenus intromittant in futur' Volentes inſup' & ex c'ta Sciencia n'ra ac de aſſenſu & auctoritate p'd'c'is concedentes & declarantes p' p'ſentes p' nob' & Heredib' n'ris q'd om'ia & ſingula Honores Caſtra Hundr'a Com'ota Man'ia t're ten' rev'ſiones Annuitates feoda Advocaco'es ac alia poſſeſſiones & d'nia que ad manus p'fati P'ris n'ri aut n'ras poſt d'c'a' conceſſionem declaraco'em decretu' & Ordinaco'em ip'ius P'ris n'ri de Aſſenſu p'liamenti ſui p'd'c'i ſic f'ca ut de Jure Ducatus p'd'c'i Occ'one Eſcaete forisf'cure recup'ac'o'is remanere aut deſcenſus ſive alt'ius tituli ſeu alias qualit'cunq; devenerunt p'd'c'o Ducatui adjungantr annectentr uniantr & incorporentr nob' & Heredib' n'ris ut p'd'c'm eſt remanſur' Ac eciam q'd quandocunq; & quocienſcunq; aliqua alia Honores Caſtra Hundr'a Com'ota Man'ia t're ten' rev'ſiones Annuitates feoda Advocaco'es aut alia poſſeſſiones & D'nia quecunq; ubicunq; infra D'nium & poteſtatem n'ra p'd'c'a tanq'm ad d'cas hereditates n'ras vel alt'am ear'dem p'tinencia ad manus n'ras ſeu Heredum n'ror' r'one juris n'ri aut occ'one h'mi' eſcaete forisf'cure recup'ac'ois remanere aut deſcenſus ſive alt'ius tituli ſeu alias qualit'cunq; futuris temporib' deven'unt eo ip'o & q'm cicius Honores Caſtra Hundr'a Com'ota Man'ia t're ten' rev'ſiones Annuitates feoda advocac'oes ac alia poſſeſſiones vel D'nia illa in manib' n'ris vel Heredum ſuor' ſic fu'int uni vel alt'i Hereditatu' n'ar p'd'car' ad quam dinoſcuntr p'tinere ſimilit' adjungantr uniantur & incorporentr nob' & Heredib' n'ris ut p'mittitr remanſur' et q'd tam ea om'ia & ſingula q'm alia ſup'd'ca que poſt conceſſionem declaraco'em decretum & ordinac'oem ip'ius p'ris n'ri p'd'ca ad manus ſuas ſive n'ras ſic devenerunt ſeu impoſt'um ut p'd'cm eſt deven'unt p' h'mi' Officiar' & miniſtros n'ros vel Heredum n'ror' modoq; & forma ſup'd'cis ac ſub Sigillo p'd'co regantr & gub'nentr q'dq' lib'tates conſuetudines francheſie & jura Regalia om'ia & ſingula in eiſdem plene & integre exce'ceantr continuentr fiant & utantr imp'p'm ſine occ'one vel impedimento n'ri vel Heredum n'ror' Juſtic' Vicecomitum Eſcaetor' aut alior' Ballivor' ſeu miniſtror' n'ror' vel Heredum n'ror' quor'cunq; In cujus rei teſtimoniu' has L'ras n'ras fieri fecim⁹ patentes T. me ip'o apud Weſtm' xix die Novembr' Anno regni n'ri Sc'do Des queux p'oles lieuz en pleine p'lement le Roy de laſſent & auctorite ſuis d'tes comanda ſon Chauncellor dent faire l'res Patentz de ſoutz ſonn g'nde Seal ſolont la continue de meſme la cedule en ov'te teſmoignance & affermance de les declaracion g'nte & ordinance avantditz.

## *Parliamentum de Anno tertio* HENRICI *quinti Pars ſecunda.*

### *Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

De Ducatu Lancaſtr' & ip'ius Seneſcallia.

FAIT aſſavoir q' les Co'es Denglt're aſſemblez en ceſte p'lement baillerent une Petition en meſme le Parlement en le forme qeuſuit pleaſe au Roy n're Sr Sov'ain de laſſent des Srs eſpirituelx & temporelx & de les Co'es en ceſt p'ſent Parlement aſſemblez p' auctoritee de meſme la Parlement d'acceptier approver ratifier granter & confermer voz L'res patentes p' vous faitz & grantez in v're Parlement tenuz a Weſtmr lan de v're regne Second touchantz les lib'tees Cuſtumes & franchiſes a uſiers avoirs & accuſtumers deinz voz Heritages de v're Duche de Lancaſtre & des Countees de Hereford Eſſex & Northt' & auters choſes compriſes en les dites L'res ſolont effect tenure & p' port des meſmes les l'res en due forme adjouſtantz & en outre p' voz l'res ent Affairs grantantz pour vous & voz Heirs de laſſent des ditz Srs & Co'es de meſme ceſt p'lement & p' autoritee dicell p'lement pour v're greinde proffit de voz Heritages ſuiſditz & pour la meillour gov'nance dicellas & en conſervacion & ſuſtentacion de les avant d'ces lib'tees & Cuſtumes & franchiſes les clauſes & p'oles q' cy enſuyent Volentes inſup' de aſſenſu D'nor' Sp'ualiu' & temporaliu' ac Co'itatum regni n'ri Angl' in p'ſenti p'liamenti n'ro exiſtenciu' & auctoritate ejuſdem p'liamenti concedentes & declarantes p'nob' & Heredib' n'ris q'd utq; Capitaliu' Seneſcallor' n'ror' ac Heredum & aſſignator' n'ror' Hereditatum n'rar' p' te'pe exiſten' in ſingulis Com' d'ci regni n'ri infra Ballivam ſuam vel in quib' Officiu' ſuum ſeneſcalcie exe'cere ſeu exe'ce debeat in ſingulis Com'iſſionib' Cuſtodum pacis ac Juſtic' laberator' ſervientem & artificum nec non Juſtic' ad div'ſa felonias t'nſgreſſiones & malef'ca audienda & t'minand' aſſign' faciend' de tempore in tempus aſſignetr & n'oietr ult' num'um hum'oi Cuſtodum & Juſtic' juxta formam Statuti inde editi prius limitator' Statuto p'd'co non obſtante q'dq' nulle donac'oes conceſſiones p'donac'oes remiſſiones aut relaxaco'es que d'cas Hereditates n'ras aut Honores Caſtra Man'ia t'ras ten' redditus feoda advocac'ones lib'tates & franchesias ad eaſdem Hereditates n'ras qualit'cunq; p'tinencia ſeu aliquam parcellam eor'dem aut Wardas Cuſtodias Maritagia Relevia exitus fines am'ciamenta p'ficua & comoditates aut Officiarios vel Miniſtros n'ros ſeu Heredum vel Aſſignator' n'ror' Hereditatum p'd'car' ſive Honores Caſtra Man'ia ter' ten' Redditus feoda advocac'ones lib'tates & franchesie illa in manib' n'ris aut d'cor' Heredum vel Aſſignator' n'ror' ſive in manib' alior' quor'cunq; ex conceſſione ſive feoffamento n'ri aut eor'dem Heredum vel Aſſignator' n'ror' inde f'co ſeu faciendo ad t'minu' vite vel annor' aut in feodo ſeu alias qualit'cunq; ad opus n'rum ſeu Heredum vel Aſſignator' n'ror' conc'nunt ſeu aliquo caſu em'gente aut quovis quoſies colore conc'nere pot'unt aut ded'cis Hereditatib' n'ris ſeu aliqua p'cella ear'dem in futur' em'gere aut in eiſdem fieri vel oriri conting'int ſub aliquo alio Sigillo n're Heredum vel Aſſign' n'ror' p'd'cor' magno vel parvo p'tquam ſub Sigillo n'ro p' Ducatu p'd'co ut p'mittitr ordinato vel ordinando duntaxat extunc faciend' ſeu aliquo alio Sigillo aliqualit' contig'int in futur' valida Sint aur effectualia quovis modo Immo caſſa irrita reputentr et he'ant' imp'p'm La quele Peticion lieu ov'tement en ceſt p'lement et bien entendu fuiſt reſpondu en le man'e qeuſuit le Roy de laſſent des Srs eſpeulx et temporelx eſteantz en ceſt p'lement et a le requeſte des Co'es avantditz le voet in toutz Pointz.

## CAP. XI.

### The Citizens of *London* may take Apprentices according to their ancient Cuſtoms.

● B. The ancient Liberty and Cuſtom of the Citizens of London touching the taking of Apprentices.

ITEM monſtre fuiſt a noſtre dit Seignur le Roy par les ditz Communes pur les Mair Aldermans et Communes de la Citee de Loundres que come entre autres franchiſes libertees et cuſtumes as eux par meſme noſtre Seignur le Roy et ſes nobles Progenitours grauntez et confermez contenuz ſoit qe les manere et forme des apprentices prendre deinz la dite Citee auncientment uſez et continuez ſoient gardez et obſerves et uſe ſoit par les cuſtumes de meſme la Citee de dout temps dount memorie ne court continuez & approvez en icell qe cheſcune perſone qi ne feuſt de villaine eſtate ou condition mais de frank eſtate & condition povoit mettre luy meſmes ſon fitz ou file en apprentice a qiconqe frank homme de meſme la Citee pur apprendre ſon artifice ou meſtier. Et qe ſemblablement cheſcun frank homme du dite Citee povoit prendre cheſcune tile perſone fitz ou file en apprentice ſanz empeſchement tanqe jatarde les ditz Mair Aldermannes & Communes ſont & ount eſte grevouſement vexez & inquietez par colour dune article deſtatut fait a Weſtm' lan du regne le Roi HENRY le quart puis le conqueſt vij. reherceant par generalx parolles qe nulle homme ne femme mette lour fitz ou file en apprentice deinz aſcune citee ne ville du Roialme ſinon qil ait terre ou rent a le value de xx. s. par an & ceo par teſmoign deſouz les ſealx des Juſtices du pees ne qe null receive apprentice au contrarie ſur grevous peine limitez en le dit eſtatut.

Their old Cuſtom confirmed, notwithſtanding the Statute of 7 H. 4. c. 17. which is repealed by 11 H. 7. c. 11. 5 El. c. 4.

Noſtre Seignur le Roy conſiderant le graund areriſſement qe par mye le dit article purroit turner a les inhabitantz du dite Citee ſils ſerroient par icell reſtreintz de lour ditz libertees & cuſtumes & comment en le commencement de meſme leſtatut et contenuz qe la dite Citee de Loundres ait & enjoia toutz ſes libertees fraunchiſes & cuſtumes quele eſt contrarie au dit article & auxi conſideres les entiers affections & grandes natureſſes faitz & monſtrez a noſtre dit Seignur le Roi en toutz ſes boſoignes par les Citezeins du dite Citee de Loundres & pur eux le pluis encorager au tielx affections & natureſſes en apres del advis & aſſent ſuiſditz ad ordine par auctorite de ceſt parlement qe les ditz aunciens manere forme & cuſtume

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

uſtume des apprentices mettre & prendre uſez & continuez en la dite Citee de Loundres ſoit deſore ardez & obſervez tanqil plerra a noſtre dit Seignur le Roi ſaunz eſtre pur ceo empeſchez ou encurrer la eine contenuz en ledit eſtatut.

## CAP. XIII.

### There ſhall not be excepted in the Protections of thoſe that ſhall go with the King into *France*, Aſſiſe of *Novel Diſſeiſin*.

ITEM pur ceo qe noſtre treſſoveraigne Siegnur le Roy de laſſent de ſon treſſage counſeill ſe purpoſe ove leide de Dieu de paſſer en ſon Roialme de Fraunce meſme noſtre dit treſſoveraigne Seignur de ladvis des Seignurs eſpirituelx & temporelx & auxi des Communes de ceſt preſent parlement pur eviter les deſheritaunces de toutz perſones qi ſount ou ſerrount retenuz oveſqe noſtre dit Seignur le Roi a demurrer en ſon ſervice es parties de pardela ad ordine & purveu qen cheſcune protection ove le clauſe de Volumus affaire pur qiconqe de meſmes les perſones ſoit en lu clauſe dexception contenuz en icell omiſſion de ceſtes paroles Aſſiſis nove diſſeiſine et qe toutz ceux protections ſoient allouables & allouez pur eux & cheſcun de eux en toutz ſes Courtz du Roi & aillours ou tiel protection ſoit mys avaunt pur aſcun tiele perſone en toutz plees daſſiſes ſibien de novell diſſeiſine come de freſh force ſaunz aſcuni difficulte. Purveu toutz foitz qe les juggementz a rendrez deſore enavaunt en tielx aſſiſes arrannez ou arrannerz ne ſoint mye prejudicielx a aſcuns des ditz perſones iſſint demurantz en le ſervice du Roy par dela come devaunt eſt dit quont aſcun choſe en reverſion ou en remaindre en terres ou tenementz dount tielx aſſiſes ſount ou ſerrount arrannez ſils qount en reverſion ou remaindre en tielx terres ou tenementz ne ſoint nomez en meſmes les aſſiſes mes qe eles ſoint envers eux tout voidez & qe ceſt eſtatuit endurera par deux ans proſchein enſuantz ſi meſme noſtre dit Seignur le Roi demurera par taunt de temps es ditz parties de pardela. Purveu auxi qe toutz les entrees faitz ou affairez apres le primer jour de ceſt preſent parlement ne ſoient compriſez en ceſt ordinaunce & qe null qi ad fait ou ferra autielx entrees apres le dit primer jour de parlement ait aſcun benefice de meſme lordinaunce. EXP.

## CAP. XVII.

### Woolls, Fells, *&c.* ſhipped out of *England*, *Wales*, or *Ireland*, for any Place but *Calais*, ſhall be forfeited by the double, except by Merchants of *Jean*, *Venice*, &c.

ITEM come en le temps des nobles progenitours noſtre Seignur le Roy pur la proſperite profit et bien du Roialme dEngleterre et pur la ſuſtentation de la ville de Caleys ordine ſoit par divers eſtatuits et ordinances qe leſtaple ſerroit entierment a la dit ville de Caleys et en null autre lieu doutre le meer ceſtaſſavoir qe toutz lez leins pealx lanutz quirs plumbe et eſtain et tout autres merchandiſes paſſantz hors du dit Roialme et hors des terres de Gales et dIrland deuſſent entierment paſſer et repairer al dit eſtaple et a null autre lieu ſur peine de forfaiture dicelles exceptz tielx merchandiſes qen lez ditz eſtatuitz et ordinances ſont expreſſez et forſpriſez ſicome en icelles eſt contenuz plus au plein les queux eſtatuitz et ordinances lan ſeconde noſtre Seignur le Roy qoreſt feurent approvez affirmes et ordinez pur eſtre duement executz Nientmeins ſibien ſouz colour des exceptions en lez ditz eſtatuitz et ordinances contenuz come par colour dez licences par noſtre dit Seignur le Roy as diverſes perſones grauntez graunde quantite des lains pealx lanuz quirs plumbe et eſtain et pluſours autres merchandiſez ount eſtee continuelment de temps en temps et unqore ſount meſnez et conveiez hors du Roialme et des ditz terres de Gales et dIrland en Flaundres Holand Zeland et Braban et as autres parties nient reſortantz au dit eſtaple ſicome ils deuſſent faire pur queles cauſes noſtre did Seignur le Roy eſt defraudes de ſes cuſtumes et ſubſidies qe deuſſent amounter as notables ſummes a ſon encreſe ſil ent fuiſt duement reſponduz et content et outre la mynte du Roy a Caleys eſt ſemblable deſtre voide deſolate et deſtruyt et auxi les commodites des merchandiſes du dit Roialme pur lez ditz cauſes deins brief temps pur eſtre graundement amenuſez ſi remedie ne ſoit purveu celle partie. Noſtre Seignur le Roy conſiderant lez premiſſez & voillant en ceo cas purvoier de remedie de ladvis & aſſent ſuiſditz par auctorite du dit parlement ad ordine qe nulle perſone eſkippe ne face eſkipper deſore enavaunt null maner des lains pealx lanuz quirs plumbe ne eſtain entier ne founduz ne ycelles meſne ne conveie hors de nulles parties du dit Roialme ne hors des terres de Gales ne dIrland a nulles autres parties doutre le meer mes ſoulement a le dit eſtaple a Caleys ſur peine de forfaiture del double value de les merchandiſes enſy meſnez ou conveies as aſcuns autres parties qe a la dit eſtaple a Caleys & auxi ſur peine dempriſonement de ſon corps par leſpace de deux ans ſaunz baille ou mainpris. Et celuy qi ſciet eſpier aſcun perſone de cy enavaunt qi offende ou face aſcunement le contrarie dicele ordinance et meme l'offenſe preſente au Treſorer dEngleterre pur le temps eſteant ou ſi tiel treſpaſour confeſſe devaunt le Treſorer & Barons de leſcheqer autielx treſpaſſez par luy faitz qadonqes ſoit il convict par ſa propre confeſſion & ait le preſentour pur ſon labour la tierce partie del forfaiture de les marchaundiſes ameſnez ou conveiez encountre ceſt ordinance. Salvant toutz foitz qe lez marchauntz de Janue Venice Tuſkan Lumbardie Florence & Catheloigne puiſſent eſkipper lains pealx lanutz quirs plumbe & eſtain en lour nieſs galeys carrakes & autres veſſalx & icelles ameſner en lour paiis vers le Weſt en maner accuſtume devaunt ces heures. Savant auxi a lez burgeis del vile de Berewyk ſur Twede les privileges & benefices a eux devaunt ces hoeures grauntez ſicome en divers eſtatuitz ent faitz il eſt plenement contenuz ceſt ordinance nient contriſteant. OE. 2 H. 6. c. 4.

CAP.

## CAP. XVIII.

### Certain Ordinances made for the Prices of Merchandiſes, and Maintenance of the Town and Mint at *Calais*.

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

EXP. *Confirmed for three Years by* 21 H. 6. c. 13.

ITEM noſtre Seignur le Roy conſiderant certeins articles enſuantz eſtre conceux & deſirez ſibien pur la proſperite & bien de luy & de ſon Roialme univerſell come pur le bone pollitique governance & ſupportation de ſon eſtaple a Caleys par advis & aſſent des Seignurs eſpirituelx & temporelx & auxi des Communes eſteantz en ceſt parlement par auctorite dicell ad graunte meſmes lez articles deſtre gardez & obſervez a commencer al feſt del Purification de noſtre Dame proſchein apres le commencement du dit parlement jeſqe al eſt del Annunciation de noſtre Dame adonqes proſchein enſuant & de meſme le feſt de Annunciation a durer tanqe al fyn del trois ans alors proſchein enſuantz ſolonc la forme qenſuyt.

En primes qe lordinance & appointement jatarde fait en la dite eſtaple a Caleis ſur lez lains pealx lanutz & eſtain ſoient juſtement gardez & obſervez en toutz ceſtes cynk pointz enſuantz ceſtaſſavoir qe la priſe des ditz lains pealx lanutz & eſtain ne ſoit abatuz mes augmentez & mys au greindre encreſe & avauntage.

Item qe lentier paiment ſoit fait en main pur lez ditz lains pealx lanutz & eſtain en ore & argent ſaunz aſcun ſubtilite ou colluſion.

Item qe la bullion ſoit porte a le mynte a Caleys ceſtaſſavoir pur cheſcun ſarplere des lains de quell le poys de ſakke eſt venduz pur xij. marcs vj. li. x marcs v. li. viij. marcs iiij. li. & de les pealx lanutz ſolonc lafferant pur eſtre forgez en le coigne du Roy.

Item qe cheſcun homme qi vende ou face vender aſcuns lains ou pealx lanutz a la dite eſtaple a Caleys face loial & egall partition del money de icell oveſqe eux qi ount lains ou pealx lanutz de meſme le pois dount ces lains ou pealx ſount & oveſqe queux il eſt adjoyne & aſſociez de faire partition ſaunz fraude ou male engine.

Item qe a tout temps les marchauntz vendours facent acquitances a les merchauntz achatours pur eſtre enſeales deſoubz le ſeal a ceo ordinez deins leſtaple ſuiſdit a lentent qe null merchaunt vendour nappreſtera derere a null merchaunt null maner de money par luy reſceu des lains ne des pealx mes qe meſme la moneie puiſſe eſtre apportez deins le Roialme ſaunz ſubtilite ou fraude.

## CAP. XIX.

### If a Mariner ſhall receive into his Ship any Merchandiſes, or carry them to any other Place than to the Staple at *Calais*, the Goods and Ship ſhall be forfeited.

EXP.

ITEM pur taunt qe ſovent foitz pluſours mariners eſtraunges des divers parties de Flaundres Holand Zeland & Braban en divers ports & crikes du Roialme preignent en lour niefs & veſſealx lains pealx lanutz & autres merchaundiſes de leſtaple lez queux ſount truſſez en toneux pipes barelles ſakkes fardelles & autrement & icelles privement muſchent & concelent en lour veſſalx deſoubz le bois frument aveyns ſecole et en autre maner et enſi les carient as divers parties doutre le meer a graunde prejudice du Roy en amenuſant ſes cuſtumes et ſubſides a damage de toutz les ſubgitz de ſon Roialme. Noſtre Seignur le Roy voillant eſchuer lez ditz prejudices et encountre tielx ſubtilitees purvoier de remedie ad ordeigne par auctorite ſuiſdit qe null mariner eſtraunge ne null autre mariner qeſt enſemblment poſſeſſour et maiſtre daſcun nief ou veſſell ne preigne ne reſceive dedeins Engleterre Gales ne Irland en ſon nief ou veſſell null maner des lains pealx lanutz nautre merchaundiſe de leſtaple ne ycelles ameſne hors du Roialme as aſcuns autres parties doutre le meer mes ſoulement a leſtaple de Caleys ſalvent tielx qi par lordinance faite paſſeront outre les eſtroites de Marrok et ceo ſur peine de forfaiture au Roi ſibien de tielx niefs & biens enſi trovez defectifs come dez biens dez ditz mariners en meſmes les niefs ou veſſelx eſteantz. Et qe le mair de leſtaple pur le temps eſteant ait poiar & auctorite de faire due ſerche en cell partie & lez niefs biens & mariners ſi aſcuns ent ſoient trovez defectifs pur eſtre preſentz & deliverez au counſeil du Roi en Engleterre par juſte relation ent affaire par le dit mair ou ſon depute luy aiant pur ſon regard la tierce partie des forfaitures par luy preſentz & provez en maner ſuiſdit.

CAP.

## CAP. XX.

### No Merchant of *Calais* ſhall buy beyond the Sea any Merchandiſe of the Staple.

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

ITEM pur ceo qe noſtre Seignur le Roy eſt enfourmez qe certeins perſones continuelment enhabitantz en la ville de Caleys ove merchauntz aliens de lour affinite & conſent pur lour finguler lucre ymaginent par ſubtielx meſnes damenuſer la price del commodite de ceſt Roialme les queux devaunt ces heures ount eſtez & unqore ſount graundement uſez en taunt qe quant lez merchauntz aliens deuſſent avoir reparez aut dit ville pur lains & pealx lanutz achater ils ounte eſte retournez & retrahez parmy lez ditz enhabitantz iſſint qe lez poveres hommes ount eſſe leſſez de lour biens & pur graund meſchief lour coviendroit de neceſſite vendre lour biens as ditz enhabitantz de Caleys lez queux ne voillent icelles achater ſinoun graundement deins lour price a graund areriſſement des vendours & amenuſment del priſe del commodite avauntdit Meſme noſtre Seignur le Roy voillant ſur ceo purveier de remedie pur la profit de luy & lavaile de ſon Roialme ad ordeigne par la dit auctorite qe deſore enavaunt null merchaunt continuelment enhabitant deins la dite ville de Caleys ſoit ſuffrez dachater de pardela la mere null maner des lains pealx lanux quirz plumbe neſtain ne null autre merchandiſe aperteignant a leſtaple ſur peine de forfaiture dicell atant de foitz come il poet eſtre provez. EXP.

## CAP. XXI.

### A Repeal of all Licences granted to Men of *Newcaſtle* and *Berwick*, to carry Merchandiſes to other Places than to *Calais*. The Penalty for carrying of Merchandiſes of the Staple into *Scotland*.

ITEM pur taunt qe graunt noiſe court parmye les hommes de Novechaſtell & Berwyk que fils ameſneroient lour lains a leſtaple a Caleys ils ſerroient anientiſez & deſtrutz la ou la contrarie eſt verrai & poet eſtre provez a ceo qe le Roy eſt enfourmez par le mair de leſtaple & ſon compaignouns voillent doner as ditz hommes de Neuchaſtell & Beriwyk pur la quantite de lour lains & pealx lanuz ſemblablement come le Roy un an ovec un autre ad eſte reſponduz del cuſtume & ſubſidie dicell & a tant come ils ount eſte venduz en Flaundres ou en aures lieux ou ils repairent pur eſtre paiez as reſonables termes en or & argent pur eſtre ameſnez en ceſt Roialme la ou null dener vient par eux a preſent. Meſme noſtre Seignur le Roy conſiderant qe parmy les licences des ditz hommes de Neuchaſtell & Berwyk graund arreriſment avient a luy de ſez cuſtumes & ſubſidies & ameſnriſement del price del commoditee du Roialme ad ordeigne par auctorite ſuiſdit qe les ditz licences ſoient repellez. Et ſi aſcuny de male voloir vende ou carie aſcuns lains pealx lanutz quirs plumbe ou aſcun autre merchandiſe de leſtaple en defraude du Roy ou arreriſment del commodite de ſon Roialme en Eſcoſe quil forfaite meſmes lez biens ovec le double value & ſon corps au priſon par leſpace dun an. EXP.

## CAP. XXV.

### The Mayor of the Staple of *Calais* ſhall continue two Years in his Office.

ITEM pur certeins treſgraundes & notables cauſes loneur de noſtre Seignur le Roy & le commune bien de tout ſon Roialme dEngleterre concernentz ordinez eſt par auctorite de ceſt parlement qe le mair de leſtaple de Caleis qoreſt eſtoiſe en ſon office de mair de meſme leſtaple jeſqe a le feſt de noſtre Dame proſchen avenir & del dit feſt jeſqe au fyn de deux ans alors proſcheins enſuantz pleinement accompliez aſcun ſtatut ou ordinance au contraire faint neint contrifteant. EXP.

---

## *Statutes made at* Weſtminſter, Anno 9 HEN. VI. *and* Anno Dom. 1430.

## CAP. I.

### All Aſſiſes and *Niſi prius* ſhall be adjourned during this Parliament, until certain Days.

## CAP. II.

### *Engliſh* Merchants may ſell their Merchandiſe to Aliens, giving them only ſix Months Credit, notwithſtanding the Statute of 8 HEN. 6. c. 24.

ITEM come en le parlement tenuz a Weſtm' lan viij^e noſtre dit Seignur le Roi entre autres articles contenuz ſoit pur eſchuer la graunde perde qe diverſes perſones de ceſte Roialme avoient euez & feurent ſemblables davoir pur lours appreſtez faitz de lour merchandiſes as marchantz aliens qont enfuez oveſque icelle EXP. 10 H. 7. f. 7.

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

icelle & de jour en autre priſterent ſeintuaries ordinez fuiſt qe null Englois ne vendroit ne ferroit vendre delors en avaunt a null merchant alien null maner de merchandiſe mes ſoulement pur preſt paiement en moneye ou autrement en merchandiſe pur merchandiſe deſtre paies & contentez en main ſur peine de forfaiture dicell par cauſe de quell ordinaunce les marchantz Englois nount mye venduz ne poient vendre ne outrer lour draps as merchantz aliens parount noſtre dit Seignur le Roi ad perduz ſes cuſtumez queux duſſoit avoir euez ſi les draps euſſent eſte venduz come ils feuſſent & ſolient pardevaunt et les merchauntez Englois les overers des draps & autres lieges noſtre Seignur le Roi' en pluſours parties de ſon Roialme graundement anientiſez & endamagez. Sur quoy a la ſupplication des ditz Communes & del advis & aſſent ſuiſdit eſt ordeigne qe lez merchantz Englois puiſſent vendre lour draps as merchantz aliens pur preſt paiement en moneye ou autrement en merchandiſe pur merchandiſe deſtre paiz & content en maine ou pur appreſt de paiement affaire en money ou en merchandiſe de vj. moys en vj. moys apres tielx achatez & bargayns faitz proſcheins avenirs ſaunz pluis outre jour du paiement ent doner ſur peine de forfaiture dicell lordinaunce avauntdite nient conſtriteant. Et durera ceſte ordinaunce tanqe il plerra a noſtre Seignur le Roi. Purveu toutz foitz qe toutz autres articles en la dite ordinaunce faite le dit an viij^e contenuz eſtoiſent en lour force.

## CAP. III.

### The Proceedings againſt *Owen Glendour*, attainted of High Treaſon, ſhall ſtand good, notwithſtanding any Error, Miſpriſion, *&c.* but ſhall not prejudice his Heirs.

PR. ITEM conſiderez les graundes inſurrections rebellions & horribles treſons ymaginez & perpetrez par Owen Glendourdy de Gales encountre la roiall mageſte du Roi HENRI aiel a noſtre Seignur le Roi qoreſt dount il fuiſt enditez ſicome il appiert en un enditement fait & perpetre devaunt Thomas nadgairs Count dArundell Johan Burley & Thomas Lee par commiſſion du dit Roi laiell a enquerrer oveſqe autres de toutz maners des treſons inſurrections & enemes de meſme le Roi laiell come en la dite commiſſion eſt contenuz plus au plein. Et ſur ceo le dit enditement de treſhautz & heynouſes treſons portez en le Bank du Roi a Weſtm' & proceſſe ent ſuez tanqe meſme le Owen apres proclamation fait en v. counteez fuit utlagez & depuis en plein parlement tenuz a Weſtm' lan quart de meſme le Roi laiel fuiſt appellez & nomes de recorde traitour au dit Roi laiell ſibien par eſtatuit come par lettres patentes du dit Roi laiell et pur la horribilite de ſes ſi pluſours treſons y fuiſt ordeigne par eſtatut en meſme le parlement qe null homme Englois mariez a auſcune femme Galeiſe del amiſtee ou alliaunce du dit Owen traitour au Roi ſerroit mys en office en Gales ne en les marches et auxint conſiderez coment le dit Owen & ſes adherentez feurent exceptez en pluſours generalx graces & pardons grauntez par le dit Roi laiell a ſez lieges as diverſes temps pur cauſe des inſurrections rebellions & horribles treſons deſuiſditz pur le bien de tout le Roialme & pur repreſſion de toutz tielx horribles treſons deſore a eſtre compaſſez del aſſent des Seignurs & Communes ſuiſditz ordinez eſt & eſtabliez par auctorite del dit preſent parlement qe toutz maners des enditementz inquiſitions proceſſes recordes jugementz ordenaunces & eſtatutz faitz expreſſez priez eux purſuez ou declarez envers le dit Owen ſoient affermez auctoriſez & eſtabliez pur ley par auctorite de ceſt preſent parlemente avaunt dit & par meſme lauctorite ſoient effectuelx & ſufficeantz en ley pur lier & concluder pur toutz jours toutz qi ſount heirs ou del ſank du dit Owen aſcun defaute ou meſpriſion en celle partie euez nient obſtant ou aſcun errour en eſcrivant ou leſſant del noun ou lieu ou lendorſement du dit commiſſion ou de lacheſſe addant ou leſſant pluis ou meyns qe covient ou aſcun autre errour ou defaute en les ditz enditementz inquiſitions recordes ou jugementz nient contriſteant iſſint qe ceſte preſent ordinaunce ne ſoit prejudicial a aſcun des heirs ou del ſank du dit Owen tanqe as aſcuns terres taillez.

## CAP. VII.

### No Sheriff, *&c.* of the County of *Hereford* ſhall extort Money, or do Wrong in his Turn, by Colour of his Office.

EXP. Revived for 3 Years by 11 H. 6. c. 7.

ITEM pur graundes meſchiefs & importables oppreſſions faitz de jour en autre a les loialx lieges du Roi deinz le counte de Hereford par encrochementz & extorſions faitz par les viſcountz del dit countee pur le temps eſteantz nadgairs commencez & torcenouſment continuez a cauſe qe les ditz viſcountz en lour tournez & autres lieux apres lour tournes tenuz & finez en les queux autres lieux ils nount poer ne auctorite par lour office de apprendre aſcun enquerre ou enqueſt preignent diverſes enquerres enqueſtes doffices & enditementz des laborers artificers & autres diverſes choſes ordeignez par eſtatut deſtre enquis devant lez juſtices & commiſſioners de la peas & en null maner atteignent ne appartiegnent deſtre enquis par tielx viſcountz en lour tournes ne autrement ne en autres lieux devaunt eux. Et les queux viſcountz par force de tielx enquerres enqueſtes doffice & endimentz nient duement ne loyalment priſez devaunt les ditz viſcountz en lour tournes & aillours et pur le noun venue des ditz lieges as ditz tournes les ditz viſcountz preignent torciouſement a lour oeps propre des divers de meſmes les lieges fynes & amercymentz de x. li' & autres graundes ſommes en graundes oppreſſion anientiſſment & deſtruction des pluſours poverez gentz des ditz lieges ſi remedie ne ſoit haſtivement purveu en ceſt partie. Par conſideration des queux meſchiefs ordeigne eſt par auctorite de ceſt parlement qe null viſcont ne ſouth viſcont du dit countee de ceſt jour enavaunt par colour de ſon office preigne aſcun enquerre enditement ne enqueſte doffice en ſon tourne qe ne doit par la ley eſtre pris en ſon tourne ne qe il par colour de ſon dit office preigne

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

preigne aſcun enquerre enqueſte doffice ou enditement en aſcun autre lieu apres le dit tourne tenuz & finee et ne qil preigne des aſcuns des ditz lieges du Roi aſcuns fines ou amercimentz pur aſcun choſe ou cauſe qe nappartient a ſon tourne ou office ne aſcune tiel heynouſe & grevouſe amerciement de aſcun dez ditz lieges encountre reſon pur noun venue au dit tourne ou a autre lieu ou pur autre cauſe par colour de ſon office ſur peine de xl. li' par luy appaires a noſtre Seignur le Roi ſes heirs & ſucceſſours a taunt de temps qe tiel viſcont ou ſouth viſcont ent ou de aſcun article dicelle ſoit duement convict al ſuit du Roi de partie greve qe ſue ſibien pur le Roi come pur luy meſme et qe la partie qe ſue en tiel caas eit la moitee del dit ſomme enſemblement ove ſes damages a double a ſon propre oeps et qe la partie en ceſt cas greve eit poer par meſme lauctorite de ſuer en celle partie envers tielx viſcontz ou ſouth viſcontz ſibien pur le Roy come pur luy meſme come devaunt eſt dit. Et qe les juſtices de la pees de meſme la counte pur le temps eſteantz eient poier & auctorite de enquerrer oier & terminer tielx meſpriſions & offenſes ſibien al ſuite du Roi come de partie qe voet ſuer pur le Roi & pur luy meſme. Et durera ceſt ordinance pur trois ans proſcheins enſuantz.

## CAP. X.

### A Rehearſal and Confirmation of the Statute of 3 HENRY 5. *cap.* 2. authoriſing certain Abbots and other Religious Perſons to make their Attornies.

EXP. *and Obſ. by* 31 H. 8. c. 13. *for the Diſſolution of Abbeys, &c.*

ITEM come en le parlement tenuz a Weſtm' le xvj. jour de Marce lan de regne le Roi HENRI pier noſtre Seignur le Roi qoreſt tierce ordine eſtoit un eſtatut en la fourme qenſuit. 'ITEM pur ceo que pluſours Abbes Priours & autres religiouſes y ſoient dount aſcuns ſount del fundation noſtre Seignur le Roi & aſcuns del fundation dautres Seignurs demurrantz ſibien deins le counte dEverwyk come en le counte de Lancaſtre dount aſcuns ount poſſeſſions deins les wapentakes de Staynclif wapentak & Frendeles wapentak en Craven en le counte dEverwik & aſcuns nemy vers queux pluſours gentz de jour en autre par procurement & abetement des bailliffs approvers des courtes des ditz wapentakes & des ſeneſchalx qi tiegnent plees es ditz courtz & des fermours des profitz & des revenuz des ditz courtz feynent & procurent par eux & autres de lour covyne & aſſent divers plees & pleintes de dette & treſpas & autres plees diverſes es courtz des ditz wapentakes & lou meſmes les Abbes & Priours veignent es ditz courtz pur lour defendre de tielx torſiouſes pleintes & plees & priont & proferont as ſeneſchalx & baillifs des ditz courtz de faire lour attournees en tielx plees les ditz ſeneſchall & baillifs les refuſent & ne vuellent reſceiver tielx attournez des ditz Abbes & Priours de null plee de dette treſpas ne autre plee. Et outre ceo meſme les ſeneſchal & baillifs de lour auctorite demeſne amercient les ditz Abbes & priours per cheſcun pleinte al primer foitz pur cheſcun des ditz pleintes x. s. ou xx. s. ou pluis a lour volunte & treſgraunde damage & anientiſment de les Abbes & Priours avauntditz & encountre reſon & la commune ley de la terre Si le Roy ad ordeine en remedie de les ditz grevaunces qe toutz tielx Abbes & Priours & lour ſucceſſours & cheſcun de eux enſi vexez es ditz courtz purront fair lour attornez ou attorne general ceſtaſſavoir cheſcun de eux deſouth la commune ſeal de ſa meaſon pur gaigner & perdre en cheſcun maner de plee de dette & treſpas & en autre plee qeconqe moeve ou a moever es ditz courtz & en toutz autres courtz deinz les wapentakes avauntditz. Et qe les ſeneſchalx & baillifs des ditz courtes receivent les ditz attournez iſſint faitz & nomez ſaunz aſcun contradiction. Et ſi meſmes les ſeneſchalx & baillifs refuſent de reſceiver aſcun ou aſcuns tielx attournez iſſint faitz & nomez affairs ou a nomers qe adonqes les ditz ſeneſchalx & baillifs a cheſcun foitz de tiel refuſer de tielx attournez forfacent & encouragent la peine de x. li a Roi. Et qe les ditz Abbes & Priours ou lour ſucceſſours es ditz countees nen aſcun de eux pur aſcun nounſuite ou defaute ne ſoient amerciez en null autre manere qe ſeculers perſones. Et qe ceſte ordenaunce eſtoiſe en ſa force pur tout lan proſchein avenir & tanqe a la parlement meſme lan proſcheinment enſuant.' Puis la termination de quell eſtatut pur ceo qil ne fuiſt ordeigne a durer forſqe pur certein temps ore determine & paſſe les meſchiefs & grevaunces ſuiſditz remanent au preſent nient remediez & ſabundent & encreſcent de jour en autre pluis qe unqes ne feurent. Et outre les ditz ſeneſchalx & baillifs ne veullent ore reſceiver null autre plee ne reſpounſe des ditz Abbes & priours en les ditz courtz forſqe tauntſoulment de gager lour ley al entent qils deuſſent de neceſſite apparoir devaunt eux lour propre perſones a lour treſgraunde vexation & grevaunce. Pur quoy conſiderez les meſchiefs & grevaunces ſuiſditz pur la conſolation & reliefment des ditz Abbes & Priours & des autres religiouſes deſuiſditz par advis & aſſent des Seignurs eſpirituelx & temporelx ſuiſditz & auxi a la eſpecial requeſt des ditz Communes ordeignez eſt qe dit eſtatut fait le dit an tierce ſoit tenuz & obſervez come bone & effectuell tanqe il plerra a noſtre Seignur le Roi.

---

## *Statutes made at* Weſtminſter, Anno 10 HEN. VI. *and* Anno Dom. 1432.

## CAP. I.

### Recogniſances taken before the Mayor, *&c.* of *Calais* ſhall be effectual in *England.*

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

PRimerment come graunte ſoit a les mair & conſtablez del eſtaple de Caleys par les chartres des nobles progenitours du Roi noſtre ſoverain Seignur & par luy confermes qils elent poar de prendre & recorder toutz les reconiſaunces des dettes devaunt eux par qe conqs perſones faitz et pur ceo qe graunde ambiguite fuiſt ſi les reconiſaunces devaunt les ditz mair & conſtablez par dela le meer faitz ſerroient OB.

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

ferroient effectuelx & executoriez en toutz pointz deins le Roialme dEngleterre come les recogniſauncez devaunt les mair & coneſtables del eſtaple de Weſtm' faitz ſount Noſtre Seignur le Roi voillant en ceo cas toller & remoever toutz tielx ambiguites par advis & aſſent des ditz Seignurs eſpirituelx & temporelx & al eſpeciale requeſte des ditz Communes ad ordine par auctorite de meſme le parlement qe toutz les reconiſaunces dez dettes devaunt les ditz mair & coneſtables de Caleys par dela le meer par qeconqes perſones faitz & affairs ſoient auxi effectuelx & executories & dautiel force en toutz pointz deins le dit Roialme & en meſme la fourme executoriez come en les reconiſaunces devaunt les ditz mairs & coneſtablez del eſtaple de Weſtm' ou devaunt aſcuns autres mairs ou coneſtablez deſtaple deins le dit Roialme faitz ſount.

## CAP. V.

### A Rehearſal of the Statute of 21 *R.* 2. *c.* 18. touching the Maintenance of certain Places about *Calais*.

O B. ITEM come par eſtatuit fait lan xxj. le Roi RICHARD ſeconde puis le conqueſt pur deux graundes overaignes pluis neceſſaries de tout temps eſtre ſuſtenuz & ſupportez entour la ville de Caleys & les marches illeoqes ceſtaſſavoir les bekenes devaunt la porte illeoqes & le lieu appelles Paradis qeſt bien pres le foſſes de meſme la ville ordine fuiſt & eſtable qe toutz maners des niefs du dit porte accuſtumes de venir hors dEngleterre les bateux des peſſoners ſoulement forſpiſez portent oveſqe eux tout lour laſtage de bones peres covenablez pur la ſtuffure de les bekenes ſuiſditz en faiſantz reſonable deliverance de temps en temps a lour venu illeoqes au Treſorer qi pur le temps y ſerra ou as autres miniſtres a ceo par luy ordinez ſur la peine de deux deniers pur la poys de cheſcun tonell et a tauntz qe les ditz niefs ſoient de portage et qe toutz maners des nieſs au dit lieu de Paradys pur y repoſer entrantz paieront a cheſcun lour entree illeoqes iiij d. deſterlings. Et ſur ceo bien lour life fils voillent y demurer parmi iiij jours oveſqe attauntz des noetz adonqes proſchein enſuantz ſaunz pluis ent paier pur lour dit entree. Et en cas qils demoergent pluis outre les iiij. jours & noetz ſuiſditz adonqes paient ils pur cheſcun jour & noet i. d. et pur ſoul jour ob'. & pur le ſoul noet ob.' Et outre ceo qe null maner qe perſone ne ſoy preſume de null nief ne batel per cable corde nautrement fermer & a les maereſme ne les peres de les ditz bekenes ne Paradys ne le novell kaye autrement appell Qwerf a la coſt du dit port de Caleys ſur la peine de xl. d. a levers de la nief qi enſi ſerra trove ferme. Et qe le dit Treſorer qi pur le temps ſerra ait plein poair par luy & ſez deputees de lever & recevir les deniers de les peins ſuiſdites encurruz & ſourdantz & dont faire paiement ſolonc ceo qe le boſoigne luy ſerra en ſon dit office par vieu & controllement controller noſtre dit Seignur le Roi illeoqes. Le quell eſtatuit entre autres choſez faitz en meſme le parlement fuiſt revokes & adnullez en le parlement tenuz a Weſtm' lan du reigne le Roi HENRY Aiel noſtre Seignur le Roi qoreſt primer a treſgraunde damage & arreriſment des ditz overaignes & a treſgrevous & importables coſtages noſtre dit Seignur le Roi ſil ne ſoit haſtiſment purveu de remedie. Et pur tant noſtre dit Seignur le Roi del advis & aſſent des ditz Seignurs eſpirituelx & temporelx & auxi des ditz Communes eſtantz en ceſt parlement ad ordine & eſtable qe le dit eſtatuit fait le dit an xxj. ſoit de cy enavaunt eſtatuit effectuell & tenuz gardez & mys en due execution pur toutz jours ſolonc le tenour dicell.

## CAP. VII.

### All Woolls and Woollfells that ſhall be carried to any other Place than to *Calais*, ſhall be forfeited to the King and the Finder.

O B. ITEM come par eſtatuit ſoit ordine qe toutz les lains pealx lanuz hides plumbe & eſtain & diverſes autres merchandiſes paſſantz hors du Roialme dEngleterre les terres dIrland & de Gales & Berwyk ſur Twede deuſſent repairer a leſtaple de Caleys & a null place aillours de pardela le meer pur y eſtre venduz deſoubz la governaunce del mair & coneſtables du dit eſtaple ſur certeins peines contenuz en le dit eſtatuit les qeux peines ſount ſy eaſez & nient doutez qe pluſours preignent en cuſtume de carier & ſount carier de jour en autre hors du Roialme & terres avauntditz par diverſes meſnes & voies graunde ſubſtaunce des lains pealx lanuz hides & eſtain & autres merchandiſes qe deuſſent repaier au dite eſtaple en Eſcoce & en Flaundres Holand Seland & Brabant ſaunz cuſtume ou autre charge ent paier come eſt paie pur les lains reparantz a Caleys & auxi pur les dites lains & merchandiſes enſi cariez as dites parties ne revient aſcune moneye en ceſt Roialme ne meſme le Roialme eſt aſcunement encreſcez ne le myntе a Caleys ſuſtenuz. Et enoultre meſme les lains & merchandiſez ſount venduz en les dites parties a ſi petit price & value qe les merchauntz aliens ſount ſi graundement ſtuffez dicelles qils ne veignent mye a Caleys pur y achater lains & pealx lanuz come ils ſeurent accuſtumes de faire au graunde perde au Roy noſtre Seignur & univerſell damage de ſon Roialme & grunde anientiſment del utterance des comoditees du dit Roialme reparantz & eſteantz au dite ville de Caleys ſicome meſme noſtre Seignur le Roi ad conceu a la grevouſe compleint a luy fait par les Marchantz & Communes du Roialme en ceſt preſent parlement. Noſtre Seignur le Roi conſiderant les grevouſez damages & perdes avauntditz & voillant pur taunt en purvoier de remedie del advis & aſſent des Seignurs & Communes avauntditz ad ordine qe la value de toutz tielx bienz enſi trovez cariez ou a cariers a les ditz parties forſpris ceux lains & pealx lanuz qe par noſtre dit Seignur le Roi ſount ou ſerrount licenciez ſi aſcuns y ſoient forfaitz des queux meſme noſtre Seignur

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

le Roi avera lune moitee & la perſone qi qe ſoit qi ceo eſpie trove & prove par la diſcretion del Treſorer & Barons del Eſcheqer lautre moitee et qe cheſcuny ait poar par auctorite de meſme le parlement de faire autiel ſerche en qeonqe lieu qe meſtier ſerra.

---

## *Statutes made at* Weſtminſter, Anno 11 Hen. VI. *and* Anno Dom. 1433.

### CAP. I.

### They that dwell at the Stews in *Southwark* ſhall not be impanelled in Juries, nor keep any Inn or Tavern but there.

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

EN le primes pur ceo qe noſtre dit Seignur le Roi a la grevous compleint a luy fait par ſez ditz Communes en meſme le parlement ad conceu qe diverſes perſones de graunde poverte ſanz conſcience & tres diſſolute governance ore & jatarde demurantz en le lieu ſuſpectz appellez lez Stuwes en le burgh de Suthewerk en le counte de Surr' ſibien par recettement dez communes femmes larons homicidoures & avoutreys come par murdres & prive robberies ſibien par eux meſmes come par autres illoqes herbergiez ſanz pite loialte & bone conſcience illoqes faitz ount ſodenement devenuz as graundes richees par lez queux ount purchaſes graundes vivers dez terres & tenementz as graundes annuelx values & a cauſe de lour ſufficiaunte de franke tenementz enſi purchaſez ils ount eſtez retournez par le viſcount de dit counte & autres baillifs es enqueſtes ſibien pur felonie & treſpas parentre le Roi & la parte & parte & parte come en aſſiſes & autres plees de terre devaunt le Juges de Roi en ſez Courtes & devaunt les Seneſchall & Mareſchall de ſon Hoſtell parount diverſez diſheritaunces & injuriouſez condempnations dez pluſoures diverſez lieges de Roi ount eſte euez & pluſours murdours & notoirs larons ount eſtez ſavez & graundes murdours & robberies conſelez & nient punez et coment meſmes les perſones ſuſpectz eux enhabitent en communes hoſtries & tavernes en le haut chemyn de dit burgh illoqes recettantz larons communes femmes & autres meſfaiſours en ſemblable manere come ils feſoient en le dit ſuſpect lieu deſtuwes. Noſtre dit Seignur le Roi conſiderez lez premes' & qe tielx gentz ſanz conſcience ſount enfamez & ne poient de reſone eſtre entenduz ablez de porter teſmoignaunce de verite la ou verite ſerroit enquirez ad ordene & eſtable qe ſi aſcune tiel perſone ſi retourne par aſcune tiel viſcount baillife ou autre miniſtre de Roi en le dit counte de Surr' ou par aſcune miniſtre devant les Seneſchall & Mareſchall del Hoſtiell du Roi que ſibien pur le Roi come pur le parte a tout temps de ceo enavaunt il poet eſtre chalange & la chalange en ceſt parte alowez a cauſe avauntdit. Et auxi pur eſchuer murdres robberies & avoutrees que purront veriſemblablement aveigner ordeigne eſt qe null tiel qui enſi ad demurez a lez ditz eſtuwes ſoient ſuffrez de tenere aſcune commune hoſtrie ne taverne en aſcune autre lieu deinz le dit burgh de Suthwerk mais ſoulement as ditz eſtuwes Et qe lez juſtices du pees en meſme le counte eient poiair denquerer de tous ceux qui tiegnent hoſtries tavernes & de eux punir par fyn & raunceon & par enpriſonement de lour corps ſolonqe la diſcretion des ditz juſtices. Ob. & Pr. 3 Inſt. 206.

### CAP. VII.

### The Statute of 9 *H.* 6. *c.* 7. which reſtraineth the Sheriff of the County of *Hereford* to take Money by Extortion, *&c.* revived for Three Years.

ITEM come en le parlement tenuz a Weſtm' le Vendredie prochein devaunt le feſt de ſeint Hillar lan du reigne le Roi quoreſt noefime pur lez graundes meſchefs & emportablez oppreſſions faitz as ſez leges de counte de Hereford par encrochementz & extortions faitz par lez viſcountz del dit countee pur le tempz eſteantz nadgairs commencez & torciouſment continuz a cauſe qe lez ditz viſcountz en loures turnes et lieus apres loures turnes tenuz & finiz en lez quex autres lieus ils nount poair ne auctorite par lour office de prendre aſcune enquerre ou enqueſt pregnerrent diverſes enqueſtes doffice & enditementz dez laborers artificers & autres diverſez choſes ordenez par eſtatuit deſtre enquiz devaunt lez juſtices & commiſſioners de la pees & qui en null manere atteignent ne appertiegnent deſtre enquiz par ceux viſcountes en lour turnes nautrement ne en autre lieu devaunt eux. Et lez quex viſcountes par force de tielx enquerris enqueſtis doffice & enditementz nient duement ne loialment priz devaunt lez ditz viſcountz en lour turnes & aillours & pur le noun venue dez ditz lieges as ditz turnes lez ditz viſcountz pregnent torcenouſement a lour propre opſe dez diverſez meſmes lez lieges fynes & amerciamentz dez x. li. & autres graundes ſommes en graunde oppreſſion anientiſment & deſtruction dez pluſours poverez gentz de diverſez liegez ſi remedie ne ſerroit haſtement purveu en ceſt parte. Par conſideration dez queux ordene fuiſt par auctorite de dit parlement qe null viſcount ne ſubviſcount del dit countee del dit Vendredy en avaunt par colour de ſon office preignerent aſcune enquerre enqueſt doffice ou aſcune enditement en ſon turne qe ne doit par la ley deſtre priz en ſon turne ne qil par colour de ſon dit office pregne aſcune enquerry enqueſt doffice ou enditement en aſcune autre lieu apres ſon turne tenuz & finee ne qil pregne dez aſcune dez ditz lieges de Roi aſcuns fines ou amerciamentz pur aſcune choſe ou cauſe que ne appertient EXP.

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

a ſon tourne ou office ne aſcun tiel heynous & grevous amerciamentz daſcune dez ditz lieges encountre reſone pur noun venire a dit tourne ou a autre lieu ou pur autre cauſe par colour de ſon office ſur la peine de xl. li. par lui appaiers au Roi ſez heires & ſucceſſoures a taunt dez foitz qe tiel viſcount ou ſoubviſcount ent ou aſcune article dicell ſoit duement convict al ſuite de Roi ou de parte greve que ſue ſibien pur le Roi come pur luy meſme & qe la parte que ſue en tiel cauſe eit la moite del dit ſomme enſemblement oveſqe ſez damages au double a ſon propre oeps et qe la parte en ceſt cas greve eit poiar de meſme lauctorite de ſuer en celle partie envers tielx viſcount & ſoubviſcounte ſibien pur le Roi come pur luy meſme come devaunt eſt dit. Et qe lez juſtices du la pees de meſme le counte pur le temps eſteantz eient poiair denquerer oier & terminer tielx meſpreſſions & offenſes ſibien al ſuite de Roi come de parte qui voet ſuer pur le Roi & pur lui meſme. Et dureroit ceſte ordenance pur trois ans lors proſchein enſuantz. Le Roi conſiderant la dit ordenaunce deſtre profitable pur luy & ſon poeple del dit counte ad ordene par auctorite de ceſt parlement qe la dit ordenance eſtoiſe en ſa force & effect & endure pur trois anz proſchein enſuantz.

## CAP. XII.

### What Wax-Chandlers ſhall take for their Work of Wax.

REP. ITEM noſtre Seignur le Roi ad entendu par la compleint dez ſez ditz communes qe lez wax-chaundelers en diverſez partes dEngleterre vendent chaundels ymages figures & autres overaignes de cere faitz pur oblations ſolonc lafferant dune li. de cere a deux ſ. & pluis lou une livere de cere ne vault oultre vj. d. iſſint qils gaignent en cheſcune livere de cere enſi overee xviij. d. & pluis par ount pluſours gentz ſount defraudez de lour bon entent & devotion ſuppoſantz tiels chaundelx ymagez figures & autres overeignes eſtre de reſonable value ſolonc qils paiount pur icelle lou ils ſount de null ou de petit value. Et pur tant le Roi noſtre Seignur voillant au tielx diſceites ordener remedie covenable ad ordene & eſtable qe nul perſon vende ou mette a vendre aſcuns tiels chaundelx ymages figures ou autres overaignes de cere a pluis haut price forſque ſoulement ſolonc lafferant del price de iij. d. pluis en le pois dune li. outre ceo qe le commune price dune li. de cere pleine eſt entre merchant & merchant al temps de tiel vende ou tiel mettre a vende ſur peine de forfaiture de tielx chaundelx ymages figures & autres overaignes de cere enſy myz a vendre & del value diceux qui ſerrount venduz encountre la ſourme diceſt eſtatuit & de faire fyn an Roi ſils ſoient ent duement atteintez ou ſoit trove par examination ou due ſerche par pois ou en autre manere qils ount venduz ou myz a vende aſcunes tielx chaundelx ymages figures ou overaignes de cere encountre la ſourme diceſt eſtatuit. Et qe lez juſtices de peas en cheſcun counte ou ils ſont juſtices aient poair denquerer oier & terminer tous choſes faitz encountre ceſt eſtatuit. Et qe ſibien cheſcune juſtice de peas en le counte ou il eſt juſtice come mairs bailifs deins citees & burghs ſeneſchalx des Seignurs deins les franchies les Seignurs aient poiair & auctorite dexaminere & ſercher ſibien par pois de tiels chaundelx ymages figures & autres overaignes de cere come en autre manere par lour diſcretion tous ceux qui riens ferront en temps avenir encountre ceſt eſtatuit & de punir ceux qui par tiel examination ou ſerche ſerrount coupablez trovez en la ſourme ſuiſdit. Purveu qe ceſt eſtatuit ne ſe extende as herces affaires pur lez noblez treſpaſſantz.

Juſtices of the Peace, Mayors, &c. many examine and puniſh Offenders.

Rep. 21 Jac. 1. c. 28.

## CAP. XIII.

### A Confirmation for three Years of the Stat. of 8 HEN. 6. *c.* 18. That Wooll, *&c.* brought to *Calais* ſhall be ſold for ready Money.

EXP. ITEM noſtre Seignur le Roy pur le bien de luy & de ſon Roialme de lavys & aſſent des ditz Seignurs & al eſpeciale requeſt dez ſez ditz Communes ad ordene qe le bone ordenance et eſtatuit fait lan viij. de ſon reigne ceſtaſſavoir qe lez laines pealx lanuz & eſtain repairantz & veignantz a leſtaple de Cales ſoient venduz pur preſte moneye a eſtre paiez en main et qe le bullion ſoit porte en ſon mynte illoqes ceſtaſſavoir qe cheſcune ſarplere de lane venduz pur xij. marcz le ſakke & outre vj. li. de bullion & de cheſcune ſarplere de lane venduz debas xij. marcz v. li. de bullion. Et qe loial & due partition ſoit fait accordant al ordenance illoqes a preſent endure del feſt del Annunciation de notre Dame proſchein avenir tanqe al fyn de trois ans proſchein enſuantz. Savant toutz foitz au Roi poiar & auctorite de modifier meſme leſtatuit quant luy plerra par advis de ſon counſeill ſolonque ceo qe meulx luy ſemblera pur le profet de luy & de ſon Roialme.

## CAP. XIV.

### It ſhall be Felony to ſhip or carry any Merchandiſes of the Staple in Creeks, during three Years.

EXP. ITEM come lez cuſtumes & ſubſidees grauntez a noſtre treſſoverain Seignur le Roi ſount aloignez & ſoubſtractz ſibien a cauſe de non due ſerche fait un lez portes & crikes deins le Roialme dEngleterre come pars autres ſubtils ymaginations & diverſes perſones cariantz merchandiſes del eſtaple de Cales countre la ſourme del eſtatuitz ent purveuz & ordenez. Noſtre Seignur le Roi par advis & auctorite ſuiſdit ad ordene & eſtable qe null ſur peine de felonie emporte carie neſkippe ne face emporter carier neſkipper aſcunes tielz merchandiſes del eſtaple en aſcuns crikes dedeins ſon Roialme dEngleterre countre lordinance ſuiſdite. Et durra ceſt eſtatuit tanqe al fyn de trois ans proſchein & nemye outre.

*Statutes*

## *Statutes made at* Weſtminſter, Anno 14 Hen. VI. *and* Anno Dom. 1435.

### CAP. II.

Woolls and Fells ſhall not be exported but to *Calais*. Special Exceptions in Favour of the King, and his Council, and the Merchants of *Venice*, *Jean*, &c.

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

ITEM pur ceo qe la graunde quantite & ſubſtance des lains creſcuz en Engleterre par le trois ans paſſes eſt eſkippes & en graunde jupardee & doubte venuz a la ville de Caleys pur ye eſtre venduz pur preſt moneye dount y coviendra lez marchantz vendours receiver ſur cheſcun ſarpler une certein de bullion pur eſtre ameſnes a la mente le Roy a Caleys les queux preſt moneye & bullion apres qil ſoit forgee & coigne & receu par les ditz marchantz vendours doit duement & egalment eſtre diſtributz & departies a cheſcuny ſelonc ſon affirant pur eſtre envoiez en ceſt Roialme pur lencrece & univerſell bien dicell par vertu des certeins eſtatuz faitz in le parlement tenuz a Weſtm' lan oeptiſme noſtre dit Seignur le Roi & renovellez en le parlement tenuz lan de ſon regne unſziſme les queux eſtatutz ſount ſtreitement obſervez & gardez & coment par tielx perſones qi par noun due meſnes eſkippent lains en crikes & autres ſuſpeciouſes places & auxi en divers portes du Roialme & les carient as autres lieux qe a Caleys & outre coment par tielx perſones qi en derogation del bien univerſell du Roialme & en deſtruction de la bone ordinance de partition & abeiſſement de la price des lains purchacent licences pur lour ſinguler availle pur eſkipper lains a Caleys pur y eſtre venduz devaunt toutz autres lains illeoqes eſteantz & ne ſount mye tenuz de garder la priſe ne de receiver null bullion ne de faire partition ne diſtribution de lour moneye en maner come toutz les marchantz dEngleterre illeoqes repairantz ſount ſtreitement liez de faire par les eſtatutz deſuiſditz les ditz marchantz par les meſnes & licences auauntditz ſount en point deſtre deſtruites la dite eſtaple eſtre diſſeveres & deſtruitez & par conſequence la dite ville de Caleys qe par la dite eſtaple ad tanqe en cea eſtre graundement maintenuz & enforcez eſt ſemblable deſtre defaitz & deperduz & le dit Roialme en commune deſtre graundement anientiſez & leſuz ſicome meſme noſtre Seignur le Roi ad conceu par la grevous compleint a luy fait en meſme ceſt parlement par les Communes dicell. Et voillant pur ceo noſtre dit Seignur le Roi en ceo cas purvoir de remedie par advis des ditz Seignurs eſpirituelx & temporelx a la ſupplication des ditz Communes ad ordine en meſme le parlement qe null tiel licence qe ſount cy prejudicielx & contrarious a la commune & univerſell bien de ſa Roialme & de ſes ditz marchantz deſtruction du dite ville & del dite ordinance de partition & de la priſe des lains ſoit en aſcun maner grauntes & qe cheſcun homme qi eſkippe ou face eſkipper aſcuns lains ou pealx lanuz pur icelles carier outre le meer en aſcune maner repaire oveſqe icelles a Caleys & illeoqes diſcharge & vende les ditz lains & pealx lanuz ſolonc le tenour des ditz eſtatutz & ſolonc les bones reule & ordinances du dit eſtaple en maintenance & ſuſtentation dicell relevement & encrece du dite ville de Caleys & pur le bien publique de ceſt ſon Roialme dEngleterre. Savant toutz foitz au Roi poiar & auctorite de modifier meſme leſtatut qaunt luy plerra par advis de ſon conſeill ſolonc ceo qe meulx luy ſemblera pur le profit de luy & de ſon Roialme. Savant auxi a les marchantz de Jeane Venice Tuſkayne Lumbardie Florence & Cateloyne & a les burgeys de Berwyk ſur Twede les libertees a eux grauntz par eſtatut pardevant & a toutz autres liges du Roy la benefice des licences a eux grauntez depar le Roi del advis de ſon counſeill. Ob. & Exp. 23 H. 6. c. 6.

### CAP. V.

Merchandiſes of the Staple ſhipped in Creeks ſhall be forfeited.

ITEM monſtre fuiſt a noſtre dit Seignur le Roi par les Communes de meſme le parlement qe combein qe par Cauſe de non due ſerche fait deins les portez & crikes deins le Roialme ſur diverſes perſones qi par ſubtiles ymagination & meſnes eſkippent lains & pealx lanuz & diverſes autres marchandiſes qe deveroient repairer a leſtaple de Caleys & les carient & ameſnent en diverſes autres parties doutre le meer ſaunz cuſtume paier encountre le tenour des eſtatutz ent faitz & ordines par les queux meſnes les cuſtumes & ſubſidies grauntz a Roi ſount graundement amenuſes & ſuſtretz ordine fuiſt par le Roi & les Seignurs eſpirituelx & temporelx & les Communes en le parlement tenuz a Weſtm' lan unſziſme noſtre Seignur le Roi qoreſt qe null ſur peine de felonie carieroit ne eſkipperoit null tiel merchandiſe de leſtaple en aſcuns crikes deins le dit Roialme encountre lordinance avauntdite nientlemeins diverſes perſones neiantz aſcun paoure du dit eſtatuit cuſtumablement eſkippent ſibien en les portz come en les crikes ſuiſditz par nient duez meſnes notable ſubſtance des lains pealx lanuz & dautres merchandiſes de leſtaple & les carient en Flaundres Holand Zeland Braband & Normandye ſaunz aſcun cuſtume paiez pur icell et en outre diverſes perſones eſkippent cuſtumablement lains & pealx lanuz en divers portz du Roialme les queux ſount cokettes & cuſtumes pur aler a Caleys & ne veignent my illeoqes mes icelles lains & pealx lanuz carient en les autres parties deſuiſditz au contrarie ne leſtatuit ent ordinez par les queux meſnes nient verraies le Roi eſt graundement endamage & defraude de ſes cuſtumes & ſubſidies le dite eſtaple deins brief temps en point deſtre toutoutrement deſtruitz la ville de Caleys empoverez & anientiſez & le

OB.

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

le Roialme nient encreſcez. Noſtre Seignur le Roi conſidenant les premiſſes ad ordine par auctorite ſuiſdite qe tout lez lains pealx lanuz & toutz autres merchandiſes qe par eſtatuit deuſſent repairer au dit eſtaple trovez en aſcuns crikes eſkippes au contrarie du dite ordinaunce ſoient forfaitz et enoutre qe cheſcun perſone qiqe ſoient qi a aſcun temps eſkippe ou face eſkipper aſcun maner des lains pealx lanuz ou aſcun autre merchandiſe pur aler a leſtaple ſuiſdite & ne veignent mye illeoqes forfacent a taunt des biens come les lains pealx lanutz & autres merchandiſes enſi par eux eſkippez & cariez as autres lieux qe a Caleys ſe amountent par extent ſolonc lour verrai value. Exceptz les merchandiſes qe ſount pur eſtre exceptes pur paſſer par licence du Roi as autres lieux reſervez toutz foitz au Roi la entier moitee de toutz tielx forfaitures qe ſount cokettes & cuſtumes par aler a Caleys & ne veignent my illeoqes come deſuis eſt dit & a ceux qi trovent & ſeiſent les ditz merchandiſes lautre moitee ſanz aſcun diminution ou impediment. Et ſi aſcun perſone mette aſcuns lains pealx lanutz ou aſcune autre merchandiſe de leſtaple en aſcun lieu ſuſpeciouſe adjoignant a les coſtes del eawe en qiqe lieu qe il ſoit & null endenture ent fait parentre luy & le mair bailliffs ou coneſtable de la ville en la quell tielx lains pealx lanutz & autres merchandiſes de leſtaple ſoient enſy mys qe adonques meſmes les lains pealx lanutz & merchandiſes ſoient forfaitz et qe le Roi ait lune moitee de toutz tielx forfaitures & le Seignur de la ville ou tielx merchandiſes ſoient iſſint mys & celuy qi les trovera & ſeiſera lautre moitee parentre eux egalment departiz. Et qe cheſcun home ait poair par auctorite ſuiſdite de faire ſerche en cheſcun lieu ſur tielx biens de leſtaple enſy caries ou eſkippes ou mys pur eſtre eſkippes come devaunt eſt dit ſaunz empediment ou deſtourbance daſcune perſone.

Merchandiſes laid in ſecret Places by the Water-ſide to be tranſported, ſhall be forfeited.

11 H. 6. c. 14.

## CAP. VIII.

### No Merchant ſhall ſhip any Merchandiſes of the Staple, but at Wharfs aſſigned, *&c.*

B.

ITEM noſtre Seignur le Roy pur remoever & eſchuer les greindres diſſoialtees & damages queux journement ſount a luy faitz en retrahaunt les cuſtumes & ſubſidies & a leſtaple de Caleys en impediment du vende des lains & pealx lanutz par tielx qi eſkippent lains & pealx en diverſes privee portes crikes & autres lieux ſuſpectz deinz iceſte Roialme icellez embleantz ameſhantz cariantz nient cuſtumes as diverſes parties dela & nemy a Caleys ad ordeinee par auctorite ſuiſdit qe de cy jour enavaunt null manere perſone eſkippe ne face eſkipper lains peaulx lanutz nautres merchandiſes perteinantz a leſtaple en null lieu deinz iceſte Roialme forſqe ſoulement a les keys & ſtathes eſteantz en les ports aſſignes par ſtatuit ou les poiſes du Roi & ſon beem ſount aſſiz. Et qe cheſcun maiſtre des nieſs & veſſealx es queux tiel lains pealx lanutz & merchandiſes ſount mys trovent ſufficeant ſeurte a les cuſtumers de les portz ou ils eſkippent pur carier lez ditz lains pealx lanutz & merchandiſes a leſtaple du Caleys & a porter certification dilloeqes qil ad iſſint fait. Salvant toutz foitz a les merchauntz de Jeane Venice Tuskayne Lumbardie Florence & Cateloyne & a les burgeys de Berwyk les libertees a eux grauntez par eſtatuit pardevaunt.

8 H. 6. c. 19.
14 H. 6. c. 5.
4 Ed. 4. c. 2.

---

*Statutes made at* Weſtminſter, Anno 18 HEN. VI. *and* Anno Dom. 1439.

## CAP. IV.

### No Merchant Alien ſhall ſell any Merchandiſes in *England* to another Merchant Alien. Mayors, *&c.* of Cities and Towns to execute this Act.

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

EXP.
4 H. 4. c. 15.
5 H. 4. c. 9.
27 H. 6. c. 3.
17 Ed. 4. c. 1.
3 H. 7. c. 8.
13 & 14 Car. 2. c. 26.

ITEM come graundes damages & perdes de jour en autre aveignont au Roy & a ſon people taunt parmy les vendes & achates qe les merchauntz aliens & eſtraungiers facent a lour propre volunte & liberte ſaunz aſcun notice governance & ſurvieu daſcun de lojalx lieges du Roy come par tiels vendes & achates quels ils facient enſemble de toutz maners marchandiſes cheſcun de eux oveſqe autre & auxi par les covyns & compaſſementz qils facent dempeirer & abatier le price & value de toutz maners merchaundiſes diceſt noble Roialme & enerecer & enchauncer le price de toutz lours propre marchandiſes parount meſmes les merchauntz aliens graundement ſount enrichez & les ſubgitz du Roy marchauntz deinz ſeins dicell Roialme grevouſment empoverez & graunde treſour par meſmes les aliens ameſne hors de yceſt Roialme les cuſtumes & ſubſidies a Roy pur eux deus par les cauſes ſuiſditz graundement ſuſtreitz & la navye du dit Roialme graundement amenuſez & anientiſez et come par divers eſtatuitz devaunt cez heures faitz ſoit ordeignez qe en cheſcun citee ville & port du meer dEngleterre ou les merchauntz aliens et eſtraungiers ſount ou ſerront repairantz ſoient aſſignez a meſmes les merchauntz ſufficeantz hoſtes par les mair viſcountz ou baillifs des ditz citees villes et portes du meer et qe les ditz merchauntz aliens et eſtraungiers ne ſoient demurauntz en autre lieu ſinon oveſqe les ditz hoſtes enſy aſſignies les queux eſtatuitz ne ſount aſſez covenablez et ſufficeantz remedies encountre les dammages et inconvenientz ſuiſditz. Noſtre dit Seignur le Roy voillant encontre meſmes les dammages et inconvenientz purvoir de remedie en ceſt parte ad ordeigne par lauctorite deſuiſdit qe deſore enavaunt null merchaunt alien ou eſtrange vende null maner merchandiſe a autre merchaunt alien ou eſtraungier ſur peyne de ſorfaiture de meſmes les merchandiſes

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

merchandiſes et qe toutz merchauntz aliens & eſtraungiers deſore enavaunt venantz ou demurauntz a marchandier deinz aſcun citee ville ou burgh ou port en Engleterre ſoient ſoubz ſurveu de certeins gentz appelliers hoſtes ou ſurveiours a eux par les mairs viſcountz ou ballifs de meſmes les citees villes ou burghs ou portez par la manere enſuant aſſigniers. Et qe cheſcun tiel merchaunt alien veignant all aſcun des ditz citees villes burghs ou portez a marchandier dedeins trois jours procheins apres ſon dit venue ſoy offre en perſone devaunt le mair viſcount ou baillif de meſme la citee ville burgh ou port au qi il vient pur avoir hoſt a luy aſſigne. Et qe les mairs viſcountz ou baillifs de cheſcun des ditz citees villes burghs ou portez dedeins quatre jours procheins apres qils eient notice del venue ou eſteaunce daſcuns tielx merchauntez aſſignent a meſmes les merchauntz aliens ſufficeantz hoſtes qi ſoient bons & crediblez perſons natifs Engloys expertz en le fait de merchandiſe & nient excerceauntz tielx merchandiſes quels les merchauntz aliens deſoubz lour ſurvieu eſteauntz pur le temps uſent et qe meſme les hoſtes ſurveient & ſoient privez as toutz les merchandiſes qe les ditz merchauntz diſchargerount a aſcun port ou lieu de ceſt Roialme ou portent ou ferront portier hors dicell & as toutz les venduz achates & contractes des merchandiſes qils ferront deins les ditz portz & lieux. Et qe cheſcun tiel merchaunt qi ameſne ou face ameſner deſore enavaunt aſcuns merchandiſes & les diſchargera deinz aſcun port ou lieu de dit Roialme les mette a vendre par ſurvieu des ditz hoſtes & face plein emploiement de toutz meſmes les merchandiſes forſpris toutz maners draps dore dargent & de ſoy dedeins oept moys procheins apres la venue dicelles merchaundiſes a aſcun porte ſalutz ou lieu de diſcharge de dit Roialme lour reſonable expenſes & coſtages deductz ceſtaſſavoir meſmes les merchandiſes vendent pur autres merchandiſes de dit Roialme ou les vendent pur money & ove meſme le moneye achatent deins le temps ſuiſdit autres merchaundiſes creſceantz & faitz deins meſme le Roialme ſur peyne de forfaire tout le dit moneye deins le dit terme nient emploiez et qe bien liſe as ditz merchauntz aliens & eſtraungiers apres ditz oept moys de tranſportier hors le dit Roialme toutz les ditz merchaundiſes deins meſme le terme come dit eſt nient venduz ſaunz aſcuns cuſtumes ou ſubſidies ent appaiers. Et ſi les ditz merchauntz aliens apres les ditz oept moys vendent aſcuns des ditz merchaundiſes deins iceſt Roialme qe adonqes ſoient forfaitz. Et ferra cheſcun des ditz hoſtes regiſter & eſcrier en un livre de temps en temps toutz les ditz merchaundiſes qe les ditz merchauntz aliens averount & reſceiverount et toutz les vendes achates contractz & emploiementz qils ferront par ſon ſcien & ſurvieu & le tranſcript ent portera ou ferra porter devaunt les Treſorer & Barons del Eſcheqer du Roy deux foitz par an ceſtaſſavoir al comencement des termes de Paſqe & ſeint Michell et ne ſoient meſmes les hoſtes lour executours heires ou terretenauntz par colour de tiel tranſcript ne aſcun autre choſe concernant le dit occupation de hoſt artez dacomptier deins le dit eſcheqer ne autrement charge. Et prendra le dit hoſt pur ſon labour en ceo cas de cheſcun tiel merchaunt eſtraunger ij. d. pur cheſcun xxs. en value de toutz maners merchaundiſes iſſint par les ditz merchauntz aliens venduz ou achatez. Et ferra cheſcun tiel hoſt en ſa primer admiſſion al dit occupation jurrez devant les mairs viſcountz & baillifs par queux il ſerra aſſigne a icell occupation del bien & loialment uſer & exercier meſme loccupation. Et ſil ſoit trove diſloial ou defectif a contrarie qil ſoit ouſte del dit occupation par les ditz mairs viſcountz & baillifs ſi ſovent come ſemble a eux boiſignable & autre par eux mys en ſon lieu & outre ceo puniz ſolonc ſon demerite par diſcretions des meſmes les mairs viſcountz & bailliffs. Et ſi aſcun merchaunt alien & eſtraunger ne luy offre de prendre tiel hoſt ou apres qe luy ſoit aſſigne hoſt come dit eſt refuſe deſtre ſouth ſurvieu & governance de tiel hoſt en le manere ſuiſdit ſoit pris & areſtuz par les ditz mairs viſcountz ou baillifs & mys en priſon la pur demurer ſaunz eſtre leſſe ou baille ou mainpriſe jeſqe il eit trove ſufficeant ſeurte deſtre ſouth la governance de tiel hoſt & luy faire prive as toutz les vendes achates & contractz de ſez merchandiſes come deſuis eſt dit. Et face meſme le merchaunt alien en ceo cas fyn & raunſon a la volunte le Roy. Et ſi aſcun tiel merchaunt alien face aſcun achate ou vende ou contracte de merchandiſe ſaunz la ſurvieu de ſon dit hoſt ou faire le dit hoſt prive as toutz les ditz merchaundiſes vendes achates ou contractes come devaunt eſt dit forfera la value de meſmes les biens achates ou venduz on la ſomme ou la value de ceo dount la contract eſt fait. Et ſi aſcun tiel mair viſcount ou baillif voluntierment leſſe aſcun tiel merchaunt eſtre ſaunz hoſt en la fourme ſuiſdit aler a large ſaunz luy areſter & mettre en priſon & punir en la fourme ſuiſdit forfera meſme le mair viſcount ou baillif a Roy xx. li. pur cheſcun merchaunt alien iſſint ſuffre voluntierment daler a large nient areſtuz & pur cheſcun tiel merchaunt alien & eſtraungier a qi tiel hoſt en la fourme ſuiſdit neſt aſſigne. Et ſi aſcun home qeſt par tiel mair viſcount ou baillif aſſigne pur eſtre hoſt a aſcun tiel marchaunt alien & eſtraunge refuſe deſtre tiel hoſt paiera a Roy cheſcun foitz qil iſſint refuſe deſtre hoſt x. li. Et cheſcun merchaunt alien & eſtraunger qe non emploie le dit moneye deinz le ditz oept moys come eſt dit ou qe vende ſez ditz merchaundiſes en Engleterre apres meſmes les oept moys & ent devaunt aſcun des Jugges du Roy ſoit duement convict par ſon examination ou autrement a ſuite du Roy ou al ſuite daſcun de ſes lieges qi voet ſuer put le Roy & pur luy meſmes en iceux deux caſes avauntditz donqe encourge meſme le merchaunt alien & eſtraunge la peyne & forfaiture ſuiſditz & eit celuy qi ferra le dit ſuite la quart partie des ditz forfaitures & le Roy les trois autres parties. Et qe ceſt act & ordenaunce comence a tener lieu al feſt de Paſqe prochein avenir & durera tanqe al fyn de ſept ans alors prochein enſuantz. Et qe parentre cy & le dit feſt de Paſqe certeins commiſſions deſouth le graunde ſeal du Roy rehearſauntz tout meſme le act & ordenaunce ſoient faitz & ſeveralment directz as mairs viſcountz ou baillifs de cheſcun citee ville burgh & porte du dit Roialme ou tielx merchauntz aliens & eſtraungiers ſount ou ſerrount demurantz ou repairantz chargeantz eſtroitement meſmes les mairs viſcountz & baillifs qi ſount ou qi pur le temps ſerrount de publier & mettre tout la dit act & ordenaunce en du execution. Purvieu toutz foitz qe les merchauntz del Hanſe dAlmaigne & toutz autres merchauntz deſouth le obeiſaunce du Roy ne ſoient compriſez deinz ceſt act & ordenaunce iſſint tout temps qe par ceſt proviſion & ordinance

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

nance null prejudice ſoit done ou fait a aſcun aliance ou trewe fait par le Roy ou aſcun de ſez nobles progenitours devaunt ceſt temps.

## CAP. XV.

### It ſhall be Felony to carry Wooll or Woollfels to any other Place than to *Calais*, ſaving ſuch which paſs the Streights of *Marrock*.

EXP. 3 Inſt. 95.

ITEM le Roy entendant coment diverſez perſons per diverſes ſotiels imaginations de diſceit carient ameſnent & emportent lains & pealx lanuz hors de ceſt Roialme as aultres lieux qe al eſtaple de Caleys en diſceyvant le Roy de ſez cuſtumes & ſubſidies & en deſtruction del dit eſtaple de Caleys ad ordeigne par lauctorite deſuiſdit qe null perſone de quel condition qil ſoit ne carie ou face carier aſcuns lainz ou pealx lanuz cuſtumables hors de ceſt Roialme as autres lieux qe al eſtaple de Caleys ſaunz eſpecial licence du Roy ſur peyne de felonie et ſi aſcun perſone deſore enavaunt face a contrarie de ceſt ordinaunce & ent ſoit conviƈte ou atteint qil ſoit ajuge pur felon et qe ſi bien commiſſioners aſſignez come les juſtices en cheſcun countee ou tiels lains pealx lanuz ſoient iſſint hors cariez eient power & auƈtorite par meſme lordenaunce denquerrer de les premiſſes & eux oier & terminer. Purveu toutz foiet qe les laines qe paſſent les ſtreites de Marrock ne ſoient acunement compriſez deinz ceſt ordenaunce.

---

## *Statutes made at* Weſtminſter, Anno 20 HEN. VI. *and* Anno Dom. 1441.

## CAP. III.

### It ſhall be High Treaſon for *Welſhmen* to take and carry away *Engliſhmen*, or their Goods into *Wales*, and there to withhold them.

EXP. Confirmed for three Years by 27 H. 6. c. 4.

ITEM pur ceo qe la grevouſe compleint fait au Roy par les communes du les countes de Hereford Glouc' & Salop' les queux countees ſount adjoignantz as marches de Gales & les countees de Somers' Ceſtr' & Briſtowe monſtre eſt a meſme noſtre Seignur le Roy qe come autre foitz en temps le noble Roy HENRY Aiel noſtre Seignur le Roy qoreſt lan ſeconde de ſon regne pur les graundes oppreſſions & extortions qe ceux de Gales & des marches fierount de jour en autre as gentz demurauntz en les ditz countees de Hereford Glouc' Salop' en pris ameſner & emporter de lour chivalx beſtis & autres lours biens & chateux hors de meſmes les countees en les ditz marches & tiels biens chivalx & chateux illeoqes reteignauntz tanqe gree a eux ſoit fait a lour voluntee ordeigne fuiſt & eſtablie qe ſi aſcuns chivalx beſtes biens ou chateux ſoient priſez deins meſmes les countees & chaces ou ameſnez hors des ditz countees en Galeys ou en les marches du Galys qe adonqs les viſcounts du meſmes les countees ou mairs & bailliffs des citees & burghs ou bailliffs des fraunchiſes lou tielx priſez ſount faitz maundent lour lettres deſoubz lour ſealx as governours ou as ſeneſchalles des Seignours ou tielx mauxfaiſours ſount reſeantz qils deliverent tielx diſtreſſes enſi priſez deins viij. jours apres le receite des ditz lettres et ſils ne facent qe les parties enſy grevez preignent qeconqe perſone biens ou chateux veignauntz hors des ditz ſeignuries ou tielx mauxfaiſours ſount reſeauntz & eux reteigner tanqe qils ſount reſtores a lour biens enſy priſes oveſqe lours damages coſtages & expenſis le quel eſtatuit neſt mye remedie ſufficiant a cauſe qe les ditz mauxfaiſours ſount veignauntz aſcun foitz en un Seignourie & aſcun foitz en autre & ount null lieu a demurer en certeine & auxi preignent a pluis graunde noumbre des gentz de ditz countes vergnauntz en Galys & en les marches de Galys & hors des ditz countees & eux reteignent tanqe gree a eux ſoit fait a lour volunte & auxi ſovent foitz les parties grevez ne auſent faire execution del dit eſtatuit pur doute do mort & pluiſours autres meſchiefs & inconvenients qe de ceo enſuer' iſſint qe les ditz mauxfaiſours ſount pluis beaudes de prendre chacer ameſner & emporter les gentz des ditz contees lour chivalx beſtes biens & chateux hors des ditz countes en Galys & en les marches du Galys qil fuerount devaunt le dit eſtatuit a perpetuel deſtruction & empoveriſſement des ditz communes ſinon qe haſty remedie ent ſoit fait. Noſtre dit Seignur le Roy voillant encountre tielx miſchiefs & inconvenientes purvoier de remedie en ceſt partie ad ordeigne par lauctorite deſuiſditz qe ſi aſcuns gentz des ditz countees lour biens ou chateux ſoient a tort priſez en les ditz countees par aſcun Galois & hors des ditz countes en Gales ou en les ditz marches de Gales enchaſez ameſnez emportez ou reteignez ſoient tielx priſez ou pris & reteigneuers lours abbettours & recettours en Galys eiantz coniſauntz de tielx meffaitz ſuiſditz adjugge graunde treaſon & qi de ceo ſoit fait de luy come de traitour a noſtre Seignur le Roy & qe les juſtices du peas en lour ſeſſions en les ditz countes eient poier denquerer oier & terminer des toutz tielx meffaiſours lour abbettours & recettours & de faire proceſſe envers tielx enditees par deux Capias & exigent cheſcun capias contenaunt leſpace de deux moys a moyns parentre le date de cheſcun capias et le jour de retourne de ycell et qe mention ſoit fait en les ditz briefs de Capias qe les viſcountz des ditz countees pur le temps eſteauntz facent proclamer en lour countees qe tielx enditez comparount devaunt les ditz Juſtices en lour ſeſſions a reſpounder de les matiers contenuz en les ditz enditementis. Purvoy toutz foitz qe les Seignories marchers de queux tielx mesfaiſours lour abbettours et recettours teynaunt terres et tenementz eient le forfet de ceux et les Seignoures marcheours les forfetours de lours biens et chateux deins lours Seignuries troves apres ceo qils ſoient atteintz de malefaitz ſuiſditz. Et qe ceſt ordinaunce ſoy endure tanqe al fyne de ſiz ans.

## CAP. XII.

### A Reformation of the Partition of Money ariſing by the Sale of Woolls and Woollfels by the Mayor and Conſtable of *Calais*, ordered for ſeven Years.

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

ITEM come par lordinance de partition fait ſur laines & pealx lanutz en leſtaple a Caleys & par le long & ſtreyte continance de ceo graunde anientiſment & decrece ount venuz au Roy de graundes notables ſommes de ſez graundez cuſtumez & ſubſidees ſibien en ſon Roialme d'Engliterre come a ſa ville de Caleys ſi come il appiert ſufficeantment de recorde de ſon Eſcheqer pur le quell les Communes diceſt Roialme ount eſtez ſovent chargez et damagez les ſoldeours du Roy de Caleys & de les marches illeoſqes le piz paies de lour gages la dit ville & le chaſtell du Roy du Caleys nient repairez & qe auxi la dit eſtreite rule ad cauſe merchauntz eſtraungiers de laborer a lour Seignurs de lour partie de faire ſi grevous & eſtreite ſerche ſur bullion veignant a la mynte du Roy a Caleys iſſint qe hommes de divers paiis en conveiance de bullion ount eſtez graundement anientiſez ſibien en lour perſones come en lour biens pariſſint qe le dit mynte eſt eſcheu en graunde decay & ne poet eſtre ſuſtenuz ſicome il fuiſt en le temps de reigne du Roy HENRY le quint pier a noſtre dit Seignur le Roy qoreſt & pluſours ans devaunt la dit partition primerment ordinez. Et qe outre ceo les merchauntz diceſt Roialme ſount par ceo graundement anientiſez et de verraie neceſſité la greindre partie de eux eſt enforce de leſſer lour merchaundiſez de lains & pells lanutz per cauſe qils ne poient eſte rulers de lour propre biens. Et qe divers hommes les queux ne poient attendre la eſtreite rule du dit partition embleent hors diceſt Roialme lains & pealx lanutz ſaunz paiment daſcun cuſtume ou ſubſidie au Roy pur ycell le quel ad eſte & eſt journement graundre decrece et anientiſment a la navie diceſt Roialme & a les maiſtres des niefs & mariners par cauſe qe lour viver & annuel avail eſt graundement decrece & ameſnuſe par la petit eſkippeſon des lains & pealx lanutz jeſqes a le dit eſtapple par les cauſes avauntditz & qe le price & value des lains & pealx lanutz par les ditz eſtreites rules & ordenaunces de partition eſt trop graundement decrece & ameſnuſe & come ſur ceo ſoit prie a meſme noſtre Seignur le Roy qoreſt par ſez ditz communes par lour petition fait a luy qe il luy pleaſe de ſa noble grace conſiderer les premiſſes & pur le univerſell bien availle & encrece de riches diceſt Roialme grauntier & ordiner par lauctorite de ſuiſditz qe toutz lains & pealx lanutz qe ſerront eſkippes en apres jeſqes a la dit eſtaple de Caleys per merchauntz deinſins diceſt Roialme ſoient myz a vende par les poſſeſſours de meſmes les lains & pealx lanutz ou par lour attornes illeoſqes deſoubz due forme & rule du dit eſtaple a le price & value des ditz laines & pealx lanutz ſicome il eſt par la ordinaunce du dit eſtaple a iceſt temps myz & uſe ou a tiel priſe come par la rule du dit eſtaple ſerra ordigne & appointe a tauntz de foitz & quant il plerra a meſmes les merchauntz ou lour attournes iſſint qe la tierce partie de la price & value pur toutz tielx lains & pealx lanutz a le dit eſtaple en apres a vendires a le temps de la vende & devaunt le livere diceux de la dit eſtaple ſoit apporte & eu en bullion dargent a le mynt du Roy a Cales illeoſqes deſtree cunee par le ſurvieu de les maire coneſtables & compaigne du dit eſtaple pur le temps eſteantz deſtre delivere apres qil eſt iſſint cunee a les ditz merchauntz poſſeſſours des ditz lains & pealx lanutz iſſint venduz ou lour attournes & par eux deſtre apporte & eu en le dit Roialme dEngliterre par lordinance & ſurvieu de les ditz meir coneſtable & compaygnie de la dit eſtaple pur le temps eſteantz ſaunz fraude embeſelment ou ſubtraction de ceo en aſcun manere & ſaunz aſcun partition de le moneye qe viendra de la dit bullion ou de aſcun poiement de les autres parties de la value dez ditz lains et pealx lanutz deſtre ewes ou faitz et qe ceſt ordenance endureroit tanqe al fine de vij. ans proſchen enſuantz. Meſme noſtre Seignur le Roy conſiderant les premiſſes ad graunte et ordeigne par lauctorite deſuiſdit qe quant a la partition deſuiſdit les meyr et compeigney du dit eſtaple de Caleys ceo refourment entre eux meimes accordant a la dit petition devant le primere jour dAuſt proſchein avenir & qe il ſoit iſſint obſervez en apres durantz les ditz vij. ans et ſils ne facent adonqes le Roy ad graunte & ordeigne par lauctorite deſuiſdit qe quant a la partition & a le remenant en meſme la petition contenuz il ſoit fait come il eſt deſire. EXP.

---

*Statutes made at* Weſtminſter, Anno 23 HEN. VI. *and* Anno Dom. 1444.

## CAP. IV.

### *Welchmen* indicted of Treaſon or Felony, that do repair into *Herefordſhire*, ſhall be apprehended and impriſoned, or elſe purſued by Hue and Cry, and a Forfeiture of thoſe which do not purſue them.

ITEM come diverſez perſonez demurantz en Galez et en le marche de Galez, enditz et utlagez dez treaſons et feloniez, veignent en le countee de Hereford as les citeez et burghs, villez, fairez et marchez, et as autres lieux deinz le dit countee, aſcun foitz per jour et aſcun foitz per nuyt, et illoquez vendount et achatount, merchaundiſent et demurount per deux, trois, quatre jours, ou pluis, a lour volunte, et puis retournent a lour propre pays, ſaunz grevaunce, empeſchement, ou execution de ley ſur eux fait per le viſcount du dit countee et ſez miniſtrez, ou per aſcun autre perſone, pur ceo que le viſcount et O B. 27 H. 8. c. 26.

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

et ſez miniſtrez ſovent foitz nount coniſance de lour perſonez, ne de lour eſtre deinz le dit countee, et les autres perſonez, aſcuns pur favour et amiſte, et aſcuns per doubte de male; a cauſe de quele nounfeſaunce de due execution de la ley, lez ditz perſonez enditz et utlagez, et autres meffaiſours de Galez et de le marche avauntditz, ne doubtent mye de venir, de tuer, arder, robber, et autres malez faire, en le dit counte, a perpetuel deſtruction et empoveriſhement dez lez communes du dit counte: Noſtre dit Seignur le Roi, conſiderant lez premiſſez, ad graunte per lauctorite deſuiſdit, que ſi le viſcount ſouthviſcount ou aſcun miniſtre de viſcount mair et baillifs dez villez et burghs, ou aſcun autre perſone converſant deinz le dit counte, coniſoit et veiſoit aſcun tiel endite ou utlage en aſcun lieu deinz le dit counte, qil luy arreſtera, prendra, et ameſnera a gaole deinz le dit counte, et illoquez luy delivera al gaoler ſolonqe la ley du Roialme; et ſi aſcun tiel endite ou utlage voille diſobeier a aler en la fourme avauntdit affaire, que ceſtuy envers qui tiel diſobeiſance eſt faite, leva hue & crie, et qe cheſcune qe eſt converſant deinz le dit counte qe oie le hue et crie viendra & eidera ceſtuy qe leva le hue et crie de prendre la dit meſfaiſour, et ferrount lour poiar de ceo faire: et ſi ils ne purrount luy prendre, qils luy enchacent et purſuent hors du dit counte ove hue et crie: et qe le viſcount, ſouthviſcount, et lour miniſtrez, mair et baillifs, converſauntz, et oiers dez tielx huez et criez, ferrount due execution du dit ordeignaunce ſolonqe lour poair; ſur la peyne, ſcilicet le dit viſcount, ſouthviſcount, et lour miniſtrez, mairs et baillifs, de faire fyn et raunceon a Roy; et lez ditz converſantz et oiers, ſcilicet un chivaler C s. un eſquier xl s. et toutz autres demurrantz xx s. Et que les Juſtices du peas en le dit counte pur le temps eſteantz eient poiar, denquerer, oier et terminer, ſur lez defaultz et negligencez du dit viſcount, ſouthviſcount, miniſtrez, mairs, baillifs, converſantz, et oiers dez huez et criez avauntditz. Et ouſtre ceo le Roi voet, que leſtatuit de Weſtm' primer touchant ſemblable matier ſoit mys en execution.

## CAP. XVII.

No new Impoſitions ſhall be laid upon them which buy Wines in *Gaſcoyn* or *Guyen*, by any of the King's Officers in thoſe Parts, upon Pain of Forfeiture of Twenty Pounds, and treble Damages.

OB. ITEM le Roy conſiderant coment diverſez compleintz ount eſte faitz devaunt ceſt temps per diverſez de ſes liegez, marchantz repairantz as les partiez de Gaſcoigne et Guyen, coment jatard ils nount eſtez ſuffrez dachater vinez de la creſceaunce del haute pays, en tiel temps come ils ſoloient affaire: Et auxint coment illoquez ſount diverſez novelx impoſitions demaundez et levez de ſez ditz lieges marchauntz repairauntz as lez ditz partiez, autrement que ad eſte uſee dauncien temps deſtre demaunde et leve, en graund damage dez meſmez lez marchauntz, et graundez perdez et anientiſment dez toutz ſez foialx lieges: ad ordeigne par lauctorite ſuiſdit, que toutz ſes ditz marchauntz repairauntz as les ditz partiez de Gaſcoigne et Guyen puiſſent fraunchement enapres achater lez vinez illoquez de la haute paiis, en toutz autielx temps, et tout autiel liberte, come ils uſoient eux achater xx. ou xxx. ans paſſez, ſaunz aſcune autre novelle impoſition ou charge deſtre jettez ou myſe ſur eux. Et que ſi aſcun de les officers du Roy en lez ditz partiez, ou aſcun autre perſone, diſtourbe, vexe, ou greve, ou face diſtourber, vexer, ou grever, aſcunz de lez ditz marchauntz ou liegez du Roy, ou face deſtre leve daſcun de eux aſcuns novelx impoſitions, contrarie a ceſt ordeignaunce; il de forfaire, a tauntz dez foitz come il offenda, a la partie grevee xx li. ouſtre ſez treblez damages deſtre paiez a luy, lune partie de meſme la forfaiture de xx li. deſtre paiez al oeps du Roi, et lautre partie a luy iffint greve, ou a celluy qui en ſez defautez et negligencez pur le Roy voet ſuer en celle partie.

---

## *Statutes made at* St. Edmundſbury, Anno 25 HEN. VI. *and* Anno Dom. 1447.

All Statutes made againſt *Welſhmen* confirmed. All Grants of Markets and Fairs to any *Welſhman* ſhall be void. The King's Villains in *North Wales* ſhall be conſtrained to ſuch Labour as they have done before.

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond. *m.* 7.

7 H. 8. c. 26. Repealed by 21 Jac. 1. c. 28. NOSTRE Seignur le Roy a ſon parlement tenuz a Bury ſaynt Edmunde en le feſt de ſaynt Scolaſt' ceſtaſſavoir le diſme jour de Feverer lan de ſon reigne xxv. del advis & aſſente des Seignurs eſpirituelx & temporelx & lez Communes de ſon Roialme en le dit parlement aſſemblez & par auctorite de meſme le parlement ad approve ratifie & affirme toutz maners de ſtatutez faites en aſcun parlement encountre hommes Galoys devaunt cell temps nient repellez et outre ceo ad ordeigne par lauctorite avauntdit qe touts grauntes des fraunchiſes merches feyres & autres libertees dachater ou vendre a piſter ou braſier de vendre deinz lez villes de Northgales faitz a aſcun homme Galoys devaunt cell temps ſoient voidez & de null value. Et qe toutz villeins noſtre Seignur le Roy deins Northgales ſoient obligez & artez de faire tiels labours & ſervices de droit ſicome ils ount uſez a faire dauncien temps Nient obſtant aſcun graunt fait a eux ou aſcun uſage uſee par eux de puiſne temps en contrarie et qe tielx officers eient poiar de compeller eux a faire tielx labours & ſervices ſicome ount uſez de compeller eux devaunt cell temps loialment.

*Statutes*

## *Statutes made at* Weſtminſter, Anno 27 HEN. VI. *and* Anno Dom. 1448.

### CAP. II.

### No Licence ſhall be available to carry Woolls, Fells, or Tin, to any Place out the Realm, but to *Calais*.

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

ITEM qe come le Roy EDWARD le tierce par graunde deliberation ordeigna ſon entier ſtaple de leines peaulx lanuez & dautres merchaundiſes eſtre a Caleys pur le bien & prouffit de ceſt ſon Roialme & ſaufegarde de la dit ville & par les graundes libertees & fraunchiſes donez as merchauntes illec reparantz apres ceo pluſours annes vindrent graundes revenuez a luy & a ſes ſucceſſours come il appiert de record en leſchequer du Roy ceſtaſſavoir en aſcune an de ſon reigne lxviij. $\frac{1}{M}$ li. & pluis & ainſi contynua pluſours ans Au quel temps graundez richeſſes vindreint en ceſt Roialme dEngleterre par le moyen des merchauntes du dit ſtaple lors eſteantz pluſours en nombre & de graunde richeſſe bone juſtice & loy entre partie & partie euez & par eux bien executez la dit ville de Caleys & les marches bien reparees & les ſouldiours paiez de leurs gages Combien qe maintenant par diverſes & pluſours licences donez par lettres patentes & par meſuſance des dits licences en achettant leynes & peaulx lanuez en autres lieux qe leur licence conteint en eſkippaunt plus graund nombre & pois & colourant par novellez controves nouns come morlyng & Shorlyng & aſcunes perſones qe ſolonc leur licence devoient avoir carie leurs leynes oultre les montaignes ount venduez icelles en Brabant & en autres lieux a tielx hommes qi furent accuſtmes dachetter leurs leines a leſtaple de Caleis Et auxi par graund emblerie hors des leins & peaulx lanueux non cuſtumez en diverſes parties dEngleterre dIrlande & Gales ſouvent foitz par le conſent & moyen dez deſloyaux officers come ſerchours & ſurveours qi ne preignent null fee mais prive regardez pur faiſaunt au Roy tort & par diverſes reſtraintes des merchandiſes en Caleis auxi bien par guerres come par ſouldeours pur lour gages & pluſours autres cauſes en quelles les merchauntz du dit eſtaple nont point eſte chiery ne de poiar denjoier leurs libertees & fraunchiſes del auncien temps uſez & accuſtumez. Or il eſt ainſi qe par les moienez deſuiſditz & par la rumperie dentier eſtaple les cuſtumes & ſubſidies des merchaundiſes reparantz au dit eſtaple de Cales ne paſſent point annuelment xij. $\frac{1}{M}$ li. le queſl neſt mes petite en compareſon au ceo qe ils ount eſte parcy devaunt les communez de ceſt terre nullement enrichez par leur laynes peaulx laneux & autres merchaudiſez come ils ſoloient eſtre les merchauntz graundement dymenuz auxi bien en nombre qe en biens & nient en poiar ne en comfort dachater les laynes peaulx laneux & autres merchaundiſes come ils ount fait de launcien temps les ſouldeours de Caleis & des marches la non paiez de lour gagez la ville de Caleis par defaulte des reparations tanque dedeins la ville murs tours & chateau come dehors la ville de foſſez getteis clefs eſcluſes bankes & autres reparations queux ſerroient faitez pur defenſe de la ville & de leaue par dehors reſemble deſtre totalment deſtroiez qe Dieu defende ſaunz ceo qe remedie ſoit haſtifment purveu. Noſtre dit Seignur le Roy conſiderant les premiſſez ad ordeigne & eſtablie par lauctorite deſuiſdit qe les maire conſtables & compaigine des merchauntes de leſtaple de Caleys pur le temps eſteantz & lour ſucceſſours pur toutz jours puiſſent avoir & rejoier toutz lour fraunchiſes & libertees & cheſcun deux & entier repaiere de toutz maners de merchaundiſes au dit eſtaple par le dit Roy ou par ſes nobles progenitours a eux ou a lours predeceſſours ou aſcun deux par auctorite du parlement grauntez ou confermez nient repellez ne exceptez. Et qe les ditz maire conſtables & lour ſucceſſours puiſſent par eulx meſmes ou par lour officers & miniſtres faire execution de toutz maners choſes & matieres dount la coignoiſſance a eux regarde ou appertient tanqe dedeins la ville de Caleis come dehors la ville en la procincte pertenaunt a icell appellez le Skyvinage aſcun commaundement eſcript ou aſcun autre choſe fait ou affaire au contrarie nient obſtant. Purveu toutz foitz qe par ceſt act null home ſoit excluſe de ſa loiall ſuyte par brief derrour daſcun jugement renduz devaunt les ditz maire & conſtables Ne le Chaunceller dEngleterre & le Counſeill du Roy ſoient excluſez de redreſſer les defaultez des ditz maire & conſtables ſolonc la fourme de leſtatut fait le xxvij^e^ anne du reigne du Roy EDWARD le tierce. Et qe null manere de licence pur eſkippance de leynes peaulx lanuez ou deſtayn graunte a aſcune perſone ou perſones ſoit effectuell ne availlable a luy ou a ceux de carier ou ameſner aſcuns tielx laynes peaulx lanuez ou eſtayn hors de ceſt Roialme dEngleterre Irlond ou Gales a aſcune autre lieu qe au dit eſtaple de Caleys. Et qe tout manere de licence par noſtre dit ſoveraigne Seignur le Roy ou aſcune de ſes heirs ou ſucceſſours a aſcune perſone ou perſones a grauntier de ou pur laynes peaulx lanuez ou eſtayn deſtre euez cariez ou eſkippez hors de ceſt Roialme dEngleterre Irlond ou Gales a aſcune autre lieu qe au dit eſtaple ſoit voide & de null effect. Et qe cheſcun perſone ou perſones qe acceptient opteinent & mettent en execution aſcune tiel licence ou il ou ceux al oeps de quell aſcune tiel licence ſoit ou ſerra grauntee & eue & par eux ou par aſcun autre par lour aggrement & conſent mys en execution ſoit ou ſoient hors de protection du Roy. Et oultre ceo qe il lirra as ditz maire conſtables & compaignie dez merchauntz du dit eſtaple & a lour ſucceſſours pur toutz jours davoir & purſuer une action ſur ceſt eſtatute encountre cheſcun perſone ou perſones qe offendent countre ceſt ordenaunce & avoir tiel proceſſe en icelly come eſt purveu en le premuniri facias ou tiel proceſſe come par la commune ley eſt en une action de treſpas faitz encountre la peas du Roy a lour election. Et ſi aſcune perſone ou perſones a lour ſuyte ſur ceo ſoit convict ou atteint qe meſmes les maire conſtablez & compaignie des merchauntz averount jugement a recoverer toutz les biens moebles & chateux qe aſcune tiel perſone ou perſonez ainſi convict ou atteint avoit le jour de mettre en execution daucune tiel licence ou au temps de le dit jugement renduz ou en aſcune temps entre le mettre en lexecution de aſcune tiel licence & le dit jugement renduz ou le value ent al election des plaintifs en les meſmes actions dount les deux parties des biens & chateux ainſi recoverez & euez en

EXP.

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

execution ou le value ent ſerront emploiez pur reparations des getteis eſcluſes & bankes a Caleis ſuiſditz par la ſurveiaunce du maiſtre des ouvraignez illec pur le temps eſteant & la tierce partie ent remayndra as maire conſtablez & compaignie deſuiſditz. Purveu toutz foitz qe la dit action ſoit eue & commence dedeins le counte ou tiel licence ſerra mys en execution & ſi aſcune tiel licence ſoit mys en execution en Irlond ou Gales qe lors le ſuyte ſoit commence en le counte dedeins Engleterre proſchein adjoignant a le lieu ou tiel lecence ſerra mys en execution en Irlond ou Gales. Et oultre ceo qe cheſcun perſone ou perſonez qe eſkippent ou ameſnent ou ferront deſkipper ou carier aſcuns laynes peaulx lanuelx ou eſtayn hors de ceſt Roialme dEngleterre Irlond ou Gales par colour daſcune licence ou autrement & les mettent a vendre en aſcune autre port ou lieu hors du dit Roialme dEngleterre Irlond ou Gales qe au dit eſtaple de Caleis ſi non qe la neef en quel les ditz laynez peaulx lanuez ou eſtayne ſerrount ſoit peris & ne poet eſtre ameſne au dit eſtaple & de ceo ſoit conviƈt ou atteint a la ſuite des dits maire conſtables & compaigne des merchauntz du dit eſtaple par tiel aƈtiel & proceſſe founduz ſur ceſt aƈte come il eſt devaunt reherſe Icelle aƈtion deſtre priſe en le counte ou les ditz laynez peaulx lanez ou eſtayne ſon eſkippez ou cariez hors qe il forface toutz ſes biens & chateux deſtre emploiez & ewez en la fourme avantdit. Et ſi aſcuns laynes peaulx lanuez ou eſtayn deſore enavaunt ſoient cariez ou eſkippez deſtre ewes hors ce ceſt Roialme dEngleterre Irlond ou Gales a aſcune autre lieu hors dEngleterre Irlond ou Gales qe au dit eſtaple par force daſcune licence qe lors il lirra a cheſcun perſone eſtant le liege home du Roy de ſeiſer les ditz laynes peaulx lanuez & eſtayne & les garder a ſon propre oeps apres tiel ſeiſyn. Et qe cheſcun cuſtumer countrollour ſercheour & ſurveiour qi par ſa coigniſaunce ſouffre ou admitte aſcuns laynes peaulx lanuez ou eſtayne deſtre eſkippez deinz aſcune porte creke hable ou aſcun autre lieu ou ils ſount officers au aſcune autre porte ou lieu qe au dit eſtaple come deſuis eſt dit par force daſcune licence ou par colour ent ou par force daſcune brief ou autre commaundement en affirmant ou approvant daſcune tiel licence a eux deſtre adreſſez ou ſouffre voluntarement aſcuns tielx merchaundiſez paſſer hors de ceſt Roialme non cuſtumez ou non poiſez a le beame du Roy tielx de eux qi devoient eſtre poiſez encourge la peine & forfaiture ſuiſdit & celluy ou ceux ſoient reputez & adjugez en cas ſemblable come celuy qi execute aſcune tiel licence a aſcune autre lieu qe au dit eſtaple apres ceo qe il ent ſoit conviƈt a la ſuyte de celluy qi en ceſt cas ſuer vouldra & qe il lirra a cheſcun perſone eſteant le liege home du Roy qi en ceo cas voelt purſuer davoir tiel aƈtion encountre les ditz cuſtumers countrollers ſercheours & ſurveiours come eſt purveu encountre tielx perſones qe mettent en execution aſcune tiel licence come deſuis eſt dit. Et qe tout maner choſe fait encountre lordenaunce de ceſt eſtatut tanqe dedeins ceſt Roialme come dehors nient triable par matier de record ſoit mys en iſſue & ſoit triable par enqueſt en meſme le counte & viſne ou la dit aƈtion ſerra priſe. Purveu toutz foitz qe tout manere de licence pur laynes & eſtayne appaſſer par le ſtraites de Marrok eſkippes en galeis ou carrakes en paiant cuſtumez & ſubſidies come aliens font ou ferront ſoit ſoulement exceptz. Purveu auxi qe ceſt aƈt nextend point ne ſerra pas prejudiciall a la licence graunte par noſtre dit ſoveraigne Seignur le Roy par ſes lettres patentes portauntz date le xxiiij. jour de July lan de ſon reigne xxvj$^{ne}$ al noſtre ſoveraigne Dame la Roigne ſa compaigne pur eſkipper & carier par elle ſez deputez aſſignees ou creditours laynes peaux lanuez & eſtayn ſolonqe la fourme & effeƈt dez ditz lettres patentes iſſint qe lez ditz laynes peaulx lanuez & eſtayn & cheſcun de eux ſoient & ſoit eſkippes en galee ou galees carrake ou carrakes & cariez par les ſtraites de Marrok. Purveu auxi qe ceſt aƈt ne extend ne ſoit prejudiciall a la licence graunte par noſtre dit ſoveraigne Seignur le Roy par ſez lettres patentz portantz date le primer jour de July lan de ſon reigne xxiiij. au Duc de Suff' par le noun de Guilliam Marques & Counte de Suff' pur eſkipper & carier par luy ſez deputez ou attournez ij $^{l}_{M}$ ſacs del layne del croiſſaunce du counte de Norff' ſolonc la fourme & effeƈt dez meſmez lettres patentez. Et qe overt proclamation de ceſt ordenaunce ſoit fait en cheſcun ville ou lez countees ſount tenuz cheſcun port hable & ville merchie as ditz portez pluis pres adjoignaunt par le viſcount de cheſcun countee ou ſon deputee cheſcun mois une foitz par le ſpace dune demy an proſchein apres ceſt ordeignaunce fait apres ceſt aƈte denvers envoyee par brief de record ſur peyne de xx li. deſtre forfaitz au Roy ſi la dit proclamation ne ſoit duement execute. Purveu toutz foitz qe ceſt graunte ou ordenaunce ne ſoy extend pas as Priour & Covent de ſeint Johan du Bridlington & a ſez ſucceſſours qi ount licence par lez lettres patentes du Roy faitz a eux le ix$^{e}$ jour de Novembre lan de ſon reigne xxvj. deſkipper carier ou ameſner lours laynes al nombre de xij ſarplers conteignauntes xxx. ſackes ou dedeins as autres lieux ou ports de pardela qe al dit eſtable du Caleis. Purveu auxi toutz foitz qe ceſt graunte ou ordeignaunce ne ſoy extend pas as grauntes ſeveralment faitz as Thomas Walſyngham Thomas Broun & a John Penycok eſquiers par les lettres patentes de noſtre dit Seignur le Roy devaunt ceſt temps deſkipper carier ou amener certeyns laynes as autres lieux ou portes de pardela qe al dit eſtaple de Caleis mes qils ſoient de ceſt ordeignaunce tout outrement forpriſes & qe ceſt ordenaunce commencera a la feſt del Nativite du Seint Johan Baptiſt proſchein avenir & endurera jeſqes al fyne du cynk ans proſcheynement enſuantz.

## CAP. IV.

### A Rehearſal and Confirmation for Three Years of the Statute of 20 Hen. 6. *cap* 3. provided againſt *Welſhmen* that take any *Engliſhmen*, their Goods and Chattles, and carry them into *Wales*.

EXP. ITEM qe come a la grevous compleint dez communes de les countees de Hereford Glouceſtr' & Salop les queux ſont adjoignauntz a les marches de Gales & de les communes de les countees de Somerſet Briſtoll & Cheſtre au parlement tenuz a Weſtm' lan vintiſme du reigne noſtre dit ſoveraigne Seignur

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

nur le Roy qore eſt eſtoit ordeigne par auctorite du dit parlement qe ſi aſcune people de les ditz countees lour biens ou chateux atort furent priſes en aſcune des ditz countees par aſcunez homez de Gales & hors de les ditz countees en Gales ou en les marches de Gales fuez meſnes portez ou reteignez qe tieux priſe ou priſes recettementes abettementes ou reteignementz de tieux maffaitz avauntditz ſerroient adjugez graund treaſon & qiconqe ent ſerroiet atteint ſerroiet demeſnes & adjugiez come traitour a noſtre dit ſovereigne Seignur & qe les juſtices de peas en lour ſeſſions en lez ditz countees avoient poiar denquerrer illeoqes & determiner de toutz tielx maffaiſours lour abbettours & recettours & affaire proceſſe encountre perſones ainſi endites par deux capias & une exigent cheſcun capias conteignant la ſpace de deux mois entre la date ent & le retourne del meſme & qe mention ſerroiet fait en les ditz briefs de capias qe les viſcounts de les countees pur le temps eſteantz ferroient proclamation en lour countees qe ils ainſi enditz appiergent devaunt les ditz juſtices en lour ſeſſions de reſpondre a les matiers conteignuz en les ditz enditementz. Purveu toutz foitz qe les Seignurs marchiers des queux tieux maffaiſours lour abbettours & recettours teignent lours terres & tenementes arroient la forfaiture ent & auxi la forfaiture des biens & chateux trovez dedeins lour Seignouries apres ceo qe ils ſerroient atteintz de tielx maffaitz le quell ordenaunce nendureroit mes pur vj. ans donqes proſcheyn enſuantz. Noſtre dit Seignur le Roy al requeſt des communes des ditz countees par advis & aſſent deſuiſditz voet qe lordenaunce fait en le dit parlement tenuz a Weſtm' lan de ſon dit reigne vintiſme pur tielx tortiouſes priſes dendurer pur vj. ans preigne effect & ſoit en ſa force juſqes a proſcheyn parlement & adonqes dexſpirer.

## CAP. VI.

### The King's Pardon granted to all Prieſts, as well Secular as Religious, of ſeveral Offences, Forfeitures, &c.

ITEM pro eo quod in diverſis partibus regni Anglie quamplures preſbiteri tam ſeculares quam religioſi graviter & injuſte vexati & turbati extiterunt per diverſa indictamenta de felonia in ipſorum grave dampnum contra fidem & conſcientiam pro ſingulari lucro aliarum perſonarum & non pro proficuo dicti domini Regis Prefatus dominus Rex premiſſa conſiderans & pro eo quod clerus in ultima convocatione exiſtens conceſſit prefato domino Regi unum ſubſidium percipiendum & levandum de omnimodis preſbiteris ſeculariſbus ſtipendiariis & preſbiteris Cantariarum infra regnum Anglie videlicet de quolibet preſbitero ſex ſolidos & octo denarios de aviſamento & aſſenſu ac auctoritate ſupradictis pardonavit & acquietavit omnes & quemlibet preſbiterum tam religioſum quam ſecularem de omnimodis feloniis de raptu ante primum diem Junij anno regni dicti domini Regis viceſimo ſeptimo perpetratis. Acetiam pardonavit & relaxavit eadem auctoritate omnibus & cuilibet preſbitero ſeculari ſtipendiario annuali omne id quod dicto domino Regi ſpectat ſive pertinet per viam forisfacture de quolibet ipſorum ante dictum primum diem Junii ex cauſa capiendi exceſſiva ſalaria contra ſtatuta inde edita & quod quilibet ipſorum poſſit habere brevia ſuper hoc ſufficientia pro eorum exoneratione abſque alicujus carte proſecutione. EXP.

---

*Statutes made at* Weſtminſter, Anno 28 HEN. VI. *and* Anno Dom. 1449.

## CAP. IV.

### Felony for any *Welch* or *Lancaſhire* Man to take other Men, their Goods or Chattles, under Colour of Diſtreſs, where they have no Cauſe.

ITEM qe come diverſes mavailx governes perſones des countees & Seignouries roialx en Gales & de duchie de Lancaſtre en les ditz parties de jour en autre preignont & uſent dapprendre diverſes perſones biens & chatieux en les ditz counties duchie & Seignouries par le noun & ſoubz colour de deſtreſſe ou ils ount null maner fee Seignourie ne cauſe dapprendre tiel deſtreſſe mes feynont actions & querelx a grevoir & deſtroiar le foiall people des ditz countees duchie & Seignouries encountre ley reaſon & conſcience & les ditz perſones biens & chateux ainſi priſes ameſnent & cariont hors de les countees duchie & Seignouries ou ceux ſont priſes as autres diverſes lieux en Engleterre & Gales & moltfoitz pur priſe de tielx deſtreſſes & en reſiſtence de ceux graundez aſſemblez du people riotes maheymes & murdres ſont faitz & euez & ſi il ne ſoit haſtiſment remediez autres enconveniencez ent a purſuier ſont ſemblables de queux priſes ameſnauncez & cariaunces en cell partie null due punisſhement eſt cauſe de quoy le people de les ditz parties journelment habundont & encrecent en mavailx governaunce. Noſtre dit Seignur le Roy les premiſſes voilant remedier par adviſe aſſente & auctorite ſuiſditz ad ordeigne & eſtablie qe ſi aſcun perſone preigne aſcuns biens chatieux ou perſone en aſcun de les ditz countees duchie ou Seignouries & ceux ameſne ou carie as aſcuns lieux hors daſcun de les ditz countees duchie ou Seignouries en queux ils ſont priſes as aſcuns autres lieux qe toutz maneres tielx priſes ameſnauncez ou cariauncez ſoient euez & ajuggiez felony & ſi aſcune perſone dent ſoint atteint acunement qe il aiet execution come felone arroiet & qe null maner perſone en les ditz countees duchie ou Seignouries ne en nullez autres lieux en Gales arettez accuſez ou enditez de felony acunement ſoit admiſe a deſclamiere hors du dit counte duchie ou Seignourie EXP.

ou

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

ou il eſt ainſi enditez accuſez ou arettz. Purveu toutz foitz qe null perſone pur preigner deſtreſſe dedeins ſon fee ou pur aſcun manere cauſe pur qoy deſtreſſe ou priſe eſt loiall par la commune ley dEngleterre par ceſt ordinaunce ſoit endamage ou greve. Ceſt ordenaunce dendurer pur cynke ans.

---

## *Statutes made at* Weſtminſter, Anno 29 HEN. VI. *and* Anno Dom. 1450.

### CAP. I.

### *John Cade* attainted of Treaſon, and his Lands, Tenements, *&c.* given to the King, and his Blood corrupt.

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond. *m.* 6.

P. R. PRimerement qē come le faux traitour Johan Cade nomant ſoy meſme Johan Mortymer nadgaires nomeez Capeteyne du Kent le ſeptiſme jour de Julie lan du reigne noſtre dit Seignur le Roy vint oeptiſme a Suthwerke en le counte de Surrey & noveſme jour de Julie lan deſuiſdit a Dertford & Roucheſtre en le counte du Kent auxi au Roucheſtre ſuiſdit & aillours le diſme & unſzime jour de Julie donqes proſchein enſuantz deins le Roialme dEngletetre fauxement & tratourouſment ymagena la mort du Roy deſtruction & ſubverſion du ceſt dit Roialme en coillant & levant graunde nombre du people de Roy & eulx excitant denſurrer encountre le Roy fauxement & traitourouſment en les lieux avauntditz & les temps devaunt recitez encountre lez roialte corone & dignite du Roy & illeoqes & adonqes ſiſt & leva guerre fauxement & traitourouſment encountre le Roy & ſa hauteſſe & combien il y a qe il eſt mort & meſcheve enquore par la ley de la dite terre nient punys. Noſtre dit Seignur le Roy conſiderant les premiſſez pur botier tielx traitours en doute ainſi affaire en temps avenir & pur ſalvation de luy meſme & de ſon reame par advis des ſes Seignurs eſpirituelx & temporelx en le dit parlement aſſemblez & a la requeſt de ſes Communes ad ordeignez par lauctorite du dit parlement qil ſoit atteint de ceſtez treaſons & par meſme lauctorite forface au Roy toutz ſes biens terres tenementz rentes & poſſeſſions queux il avoit le dit ſeptiſme jour de Julie ou apres & ſon ſang corruptez & diſables pur toutz jours & a nomerz deinz le dit Roialme faulx traitour pur toutz jours.

---

## *Statutes made at* Reading, Anno 31 HEN. VI. *and* Anno Dom. 1452.

### CAP. I.

### *John Cade* ſhall be adjudged a Traitor, and all Indictments and Acts done by his Authority ſhall be void.

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond. *m.* 5.

P R. EN primes qe come le plus abhominable tyranne horrible odious & erraunt faulx traitour Johan Cade appellant & nommant ſoy meſme aſcune foitz Mortymer aucune foitz Capteyn du Kent le quel noun fame actes & feetes ſount a removeier hors la langage & memorie de cheſcun foiall Criſtian home perpetualment fauſement & traiterouſment purpoſant & ymaginaunt la perpetuell deſtruction del perſone du dit Roy & finall ſubverſion de ceſt noble reame preignant ſur luy poiar roiall & coillant a luy le people du Roy en graunde nombre par faulx ſubtiel ymaginouſe langage & ſeduciouſment fiſt commotion rebellion & inſurrection ſoubz colour de juſtice & reformation des leyes du dit Roy robbant tuant & deſpoillant graunte partie de ſon foiall people. Noſtre dit Seignur le Roy les premiſſes oveſqe pluſours autres queux furent pluis odious a remembrier conſiderant par advis & aſſent des Seignurs avauntditz & a la requeſt dez ditz Communes & par auctorite deſuiſditz ad ordeigne & eſtablie qe le dit Johan Cade ſoit repute ewe nomme & declare faulx traitour au noſtre dit ſoveraigne Seignur le Roy & qe toutz ſez tirannye actes feetes & faux opynions ſoient voides caſſes adnulles anientiſez & ouſtez de remembraunce perpetuelment. Et qe toutz enditementez & lez dependauntez ent ewes & faitz ſubz la poiar de ſa tyranny enſement ſolent voides adnulles caſſez repellez & tenuz pur null & qe le ſang de nully ſoit ent defoule ne corrupte mes par lauctorite du dit parlement cleere & declare perpetuelment. Et toutz enditementz en temps avenir en ſemblable caſe ſoubz poiar de tyranny rebellion & commotion euez ſoient de null recorde ne effecte mes voides en ley. Et toutz lez petitions bailles au dit Roy en ſon darrein parlement tenuz a Weſtm' le ſiſme jour de Novembre lan de ſon reigne xxix^e^ encountre ſa entent par luy nient agreez ſoient priſez & rebotez en oblivion hors de remembraunce caſſez voides adnullez & anientiſez perpetuelment come choſe purpoſe encountre Dieu & conſcience encountre ſa regalie eſtate & pre-emynence & auxi diſhonourable & nient reſonable.

## CAP. II.

### The Penalties for thoſe who ſhall diſobey the King's Writs, &c. or not appear before his Council when warned by Proclamation.

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

EXP. 4 Inſt. 82.

ITEM pur ceo qe le Roy noſtre ſoverayn Seignur devaunt ceſt temps ſur certeyns ſuggeſtions & complaintes faitz auxibien a luy come a les Seignurs de ſon counſeill ſur diverſes perſones de ceſt ſon reame pur graundes riottes extorſions oppreſſions & grevous offenſes par eux faitz encountre ſa peas & leys as diverſes de ſon liege poeple ad done en commaundement auxibien par ſes briefs deſoubz ſon graunde ſeall come par ſes lettres de prive ſeall dapparoer devaunt luy en ſa Chauncerie ou devaunt luy & ſon dit Counſeill as certeins jours en meſmes les briefs ou lettres contenuz a reſpondre de les premiſſes les queux commaundementz ſount & pluſours foitz ount eſtez diſobeiez en contempt du Roy noſtre ſoverayn Seignur et a graunde damage & delaie de ſes ditz compleignauntz en cell partie. Noſtre dit Seignur le Roy conſiderant les premiſſes par lauctorite ſuiſdit ad ordeigne enacte & eſtablie qe ſi aſcun tiel brief' ou lettres de prive ſeall en apres ſoient directez a aſcune perſone dapparoier devaunt luy ou ſon dit Counſeill come devaunt eſt dit illeoqes a reſpoundre a aſcun de les premiſſes et donqes meſme la perſone refuſe de recevoir tiel brief ou lettres ou les deſpiſe ou abſente luy ou luy retreite pur cell cauſe & ne veigne & garde le jour dapparaunce done a luy par le dit brief ou lettres de prive ſeall et ceo duement certifie & entendue a ſon Counſeill qe adonqes le Chaunceller dEngleterre pur le temps eſteant eit poiar par la dit auctorite de faire fere brief ou briefs de proclamation deſtre directez a le viſcount del counte ou la perſone enſi refuſant de recevoir tielx briefs ou lettres ou les deſpiſant ou abſentant ou retraiant luy pur cell cauſe eſt demurraunt ou converſaunt ou en le counte proſchein adjoignaunt et a les viſcountez de Loundres pur le temps eſteantz donaunt a les ditz viſcountez ſeveralment en commaundement par le meſme qils ſur peyne de forfeiture de CC. li.' facent overt proclamation en la ſheretown de meſme le counte & en la dit Citee par trois ſeveralx jours immediantz apres le dit brief ou briefs ſoit ou ſoient a eux deliveres qe tiel perſone a qe tiel brief ou lettres de prive ſeall ſerrount directez come devaunt eſt reherſee appierge devaunt le Counſeill du Roy ou devaunt le Chaunceller dEngleterre pur le temps eſteant dedeins une mois proſchein apres le dit darrein jour del proclamation. Et retournent le dit brief ou briefs de proclamation devaunt le Roy en ſa Chauncerie dedeins ſept jours proſchein apres le dit tierce jour de proclamation ſur la dit peyne de CC. li.' Et ſil face defaulte & nappierge mye deyns le dit moys le dit brief ou briefs duement proclamez en le dit ſheretowne & Citee et le Counſeill du Roy verrament appris & certifie la dit proclamation en tiel fourme execute qe donqes ſi tiel perſone ſoit del eſtate de Seignur come Duc Marques Count Viſcount ou Baron perde & forface toutz offices fees annuitees & autres poſſeſſions qe il ou aſcun home a ſon oeps ad del done ou graunte du Roy noſtre ſoverayn Seignur ou daſcun de ſes progenitours faitz a luy ou aſcun de ſes aunceſtres. Et qe donqes le dit Chaunceller pur le temps eſteant face fere autre brief ou briefs de proclamation deſtre directez a les ditz viſcountz de les ditz counteez & Citee pur le temps eſteantz affaire overt proclamation & retourne de meſme le brief ou briefs & ſur meſme la peyne come devant eſt ſpecifie & ordeigne ſur le dit primer brief de proclamation et ſil face defaulte & nappierge mye al jour a luy limyte par le dit darrein brief ou briefs de proclamation qe donqz il perde & forface ſon eſtate noun de Seignur & lieu en parlement. Purveu qe la forfeiture de les offices fees annuitees & autres poſſeſſions & auxi de les ditz eſtate noun de Seignur & lieu extende ſoulement mes pur terme de vie de luy ou de ceux qi par auctorite de ceſt acte forfacerount lez ditz offices fees annuitees poſſeſſions ſtate noun & lieu ou aſcun deux en fourme avauntdit. Et ſi aſcun Seignur daſcun de les ditz eſtatez de Duc Marques Count Viſcount ou Baron nient eiant aſcune choſe du graunte du Roy ou daſcun de ſez ditz progenitours diſobeie come deſuis apres la dit proclamation en maner & fourme avauntditz faitez retournez & certifiez forface pur terme de ſa vie au Roy noſtre ſoverayne Seignur ſon noun & ſtate de Seignur & lieu en parlement et auxi toutz lez terres & tenementes queux il ad ou aſcun autre a ſon oeps ad et qe cheſcun autre perſone deſoubs leſtate de Seignur eiant lieflode ou al oeps de qel aſcune autre perſone ou perſones ad ou ount aſcune liflode ſil nappierge mie deins le mois apres la proclamation fait par vertue del primer brief ou briefs face fyne ſolonc la diſcretion des deux chief Juſtices de ſon bank & de ſon commune bank pur le temps eſteantez. Et qe cheſcun autre perſone eiant nulle lieflode ne null autre perſone a ſon oeps enſi faiſant defaulte ſoit mys hors de protection du Roy. Purvieu toutz foitz qe ſi aſcun du liege poeple du Roy nommee en les ditz briefs ou lettres ne ſoit dedeins ceſt ſon reame al temps daſcun des ditz briefs deliverez & retournez ne abſent luy dedeins le dit Roialme et auſſi qe aſcun perſone ou perſones anapres encountre qel ou quelx tielx briefs de proclamation ſerront agardes ſoit ou ſoient ſi grevouſment vexes ou troubles par infirmite ou maladie ou autrement tielx perſones ſoient impriſones ſanz fraude ou male engyne ou qe eux ſoient ſi enfebles par age qe eux ne purrount mie labourer en lour propre perſones enſi qe tiel demurraunce hors du Roialme feblenes ou maladie empriſonement ou debilite dage ſufficialment & duement proves par juſte & indifferent examination devaunt les Seignurs du Counſeill du Roy ne ſoient pas endamages par ceſte acte. Purveu auſſi qe null matier determinable par la ley de ceſt Roialme ſoit par la dit acte determine en autre fourme qe ſolonc le cours de meſme la ley en les Courtes du Roy eiantz determination de meſme la ley. Ceſt acte a commencer & prendre effect le primer jour de May lan du reigne du dit Roy xxxij^e de toutz diſobeiſauncez afaires apres meſme primer jour et de null diſobeiſaunce devaunt cell jour fait et dendurer pur terme de ſept ans. Et qe ceſt preſent acte ſoit proclayme par le viſcount de chuſcun counte de ceſt terre en cheſcun ville merchie dedeins meſme le counte devaunt le feſt de Nativite de Seint Johan Baptiſt en le dit an xxxij^e.

CAP.

## CAP. III.

### A Remedy for ſeveral Extortions committed by the Officers of the Exchequer.

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

EXP. ITEM quod cum diverſi officiarii in Scaccario Domini Regis percipiant feoda & vadia de Rege pro ſe & clericis ſuis pro executione officiorum ſuorum in Scaccario predicto eo non obſtante dicti officiarii & eorum clerici de vicecomitibus eſcaetoribus ac omnibus aliis computantibus in dicto Scaccario magna & exceſſiva dona feoda & regarda pro executione officiorum ſuorum capiunt contra omnem rationem & conſcientiam & officia ſua pro deliberatione dictorum computantium exequi nolunt quouſque ipſi hujuſmodi exceſſiva feoda regarda & dona habeant que cauſant vicecomites eſcaetores & alios computantes exceſſiva feoda dona & regarda de populo Domini Regis extorquere pro officiorum ſuorum executione in comitatibus ubi officia ſua exiſtunt ſic quod exceſſiva captio cedit ad grave dampnum & deſtructionem omnium dictorum computantium nec non populi predicti Ac etiam cum diverſis officiariis in dicto Scaccario ratione feodorum & vadiorum que percipiunt de Rege placita tam inter ipſum Regem et partem quam inter partem & partem nec non pardonationes brevia allocationum judicia & alias inſertiones abſque feodis donis ſive regardis inſerere pertineat iidem officiarii & eorum quilibet non obſtantibus feodis & vadiis ſuis predictis aliquod placitum licet contineat niſi medietatem unius rotuli inſerere nolunt niſi ipſi pro dicta inſertione viginti & ſex ſolidos & octo denarios viginti ſolidos vel treſdecim ſolidos & quatuor denarios ad minus habeant ac pro inſertione allocationis cujuſlibet pardonationis ſive brevis quam vel quod ipſi aut aliquis ipſorum inſerit aut inſerunt cujuſcunque brevitatis ſit decem ſolidos et ulterius principalis clericus quorumlibet dictorum officiarorum capit pro labore ſuo tantum de partibus ac computantibus predictis quantum attingit ad tertiam partem de eo quod magiſter ſuus percepit que bona & regarda quorundam computantium ad ſummam viginti marcarum quorundam decem librarum decem mercarum ad minus attingunt ad grave dampnum oppreſſionem & adnichilationem populi predicti Ac etiam cum diverſe commiſſiones ſpeciales diverſis juſtitiariis pacis & aliis in quolibet comitatu Anglie pro deliberatione felonum & aliis cauſis ſint directe quarum commiſſionum virtute juſtitiarii ſic aſſignati aliquo tempore ſedent & deliberant felones & aliquando hujuſmodi commiſſio non deliberatur & eo non obſtante quidam dictorum officiariorum virtute officiorum ſuorum volunt facere diſtrictionem verſus hujuſmodi commiſſionarios retornabilem ad certum diem ad commiſſionem ſuam cum omnibus exitibus forisfactis retornand' ad quem diem licet quidam commiſſionarii compareant & pro eorum excuſatione ſacramentum preſtent prout lex vult quod ipſi juxta formam commiſſionis ſederunt & priſonas deliberaverunt vel aliter quod nulla hujuſmodi commiſſio ad eorum manus devenit in quo caſu ipſi in lege exonerantur Adhuc eo non obſtante officiarii predicti novas diſtrictiones verſus dictos commiſſionarios ſcribere volunt ad diſtringend' ipſos & ſic infinite quouſque commiſſionarii predicti finem cum ipſis ad voluntatem ſuam fecerint. Prefatus Dominus Rex premiſſa conſiderans de aſſenſu Dominorum ſpiritualium & temporalium ac ad ſpecialem requiſitionem Communitatis predicte nec non auctoritate ejuſdem parliamenti ordinavit & ſtabilivit quod quilibet officiarius in dicto Scaccario qui aliqua feoda ſive vadia de Rege pro executione officii ſui percipit quod ipſi & eorum quilibet omnes computantes in dicto Scaccario in hoc quod officio ſuo pertinet tempore congruo deliberent et quod ipſi nec eorum aliquis nec aliquis clericorum ſuorum capiant nec capiat aliqua dona feoda regarda promiſſum vel ſecuritatem pro aliqua re quam ipſi facient in officio ſuo predicto pro aliquibus computantibus exceptis dictis vadiis & feodis que ipſi percipit de Rege pro executione ejuſdem officii. Salvo ſemper quod quilibet dictorum officiariorum quibus pertinet ratione officiorum ſuorum ad inſerend' placita pardonationes brevia allocationis & judicia percipere poſſit pro inſertione placiti pardonationis brevis recordi ſive judicii quod vel que continet medietatem rotuli juxta longitudinem & latitudinem in dicto Scaccario ab antiquo uſitatas duos ſolidos & non plus & pro illo placito pardonatione brevi recordo vel judicio quod vel que continet rotulum integrum quatuor ſolidos & non plus & pro illo placito pardonatione brevi recordo ſive judicio quod vel que continet minus medietate rotuli viginti denarios & pro illo placito pardonatione brevi recordo ſive judicio quod vel que continet plus juxta afferantiam ſive quantitatem. Et quod nullus dictorum officiariorum nec clericorum ſuorum percipiat aliqua feoda neque vadia nec aliquod aliud proficuum de aliquibus collectoribus decimarum quintarum decimarum deinceps prefato Domino Regi conceſſarum ſive concedendarum et quod hujuſmodi officiarii in dicto Scaccario qui habent poteſtatem ſcribendi ratione officiorum ſuorum diſtrictiones verſus juſtitiarios pacis Domini Regis ſive aliquos alios commiſſionarios ad extractas ſuas deferend' quod ipſe nec aliquis clericorum ſuorum poſtquam dicti juſtitiarii ſive commiſſionarii debitam excuſationem prout ſuperius recitatur fecerint aut extractas ſuas in curia detulerint nullam novam diſtrictionem neque alium proceſſum verſus dictos juſtitiarios ſive commiſſionarios qui ſe ſic excuſarunt aut extractas ſuas detulerunt facient neque faciet. Et ſi aliquis dictorum officiariorum aut aliquis clericorum ſuorum in contrarium alicujus articulorum ſuperius recitatorum faciet quod tunc ipſi & eorum quilibet perdent & perdet viginti libras totiens quotiens ipſi inventi fuerint inde defectivi & prefatus Dominus Rex unam medietatem dictarum viginti librarum ſic forisfactarum habebit et hujuſmodi perſona vel perſone que proſequi velint vel velit alteram medietatem ac ſecta illa capiatur teneatur & determinetur per actionem debiti coram Baronibus dicti Scaccarii aut aliter coram juſtitiariis de communi Banco verſus aliquos officiarios ſive clericos dicti Scaccarii qui faciunt vel percipiunt in contrarium ordinationis predicte aliquo privilegio ſive conſuetudine dicti Scaccarii non obſtante. Et quod idem proceſſus habeatur in eadem actione coram dictis Juſtitiariis prout habetur in actione debiti ſuper obligatione ad communem legem proſecuta

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

ſecuta excepto ſemper quod nullus officiarius qui habet aliquod officium in hereditate in feodo in Scaccario predicto precludatur ad percipiendum feoda que ab antiquo fuerunt legitime officio ſuo debita & pertinentia & non plus Salvo ſemper quod dicti officiarii Domini Regis & eorum clerici rationabile regardum percipere poſſunt pro ſcrutiniis & copiis per ipſos factis in dicto Scaccario de aliquo recordo ad ſectam alicujus ligei Domini Regis ordinatione predicta non obſtante. Voluit tamen prefatus Dominus Rex quod de aviſamento conſilii ſui talis directio capiatur in hac parte inter iſtud tempus et feſtum Sancti Michaelis proximo futurum qualis videbitur rationabilis & aliter ordinatio predicta ſtet in ſuo robore pro termino quinque annorum.

## CAP. IV.

### No Perſon brewing Ale or Beer in *Kent* to be ſold, ſhall, during five Years, make above an Hundred Quarters of Malt to his own Uſe.

ITEM prefatus Dominus Rex de aviſamento dictorum Dominorum ſpiritualium & temporalium ac ad requiſitionem Communitatis predicte necnon auctoritate parliamenti predicti ordinavit & ſtabilivit quod nulla perſona que in comitatu Kanc' cerviſiam aut aleam vendend' communiter pandoxatur aliquod braſeum in domo ſua aut aliquo alio loco ad uſum ſuum ad cuſtus & expenſas ſuos ultra centum quarteria in anno faciat nec fieri faciat ſub pena foriſfaciendi ſummam decem librarum quolibet anno quo ipſa ſic facit aut fiere facit ultra dicta centum quarteria unam medietatem prefato Domino Regi & alteram medietatem ipſi vel ipſis qui in hac parte proſequetur vel proſequentur. Et quod ordinatio predicta capiet effectum primo die Junii proximo futuro & perdurabit per quinque annos tunc proximo ſequentes. EXP.

## CAP. V.

### No wrought Silk belonging to the Myſtery of Silkwomen ſhall be brought into this Realm by the Way of Merchandiſe, during five Years.

ITEM cum prefato Domino Regi in parliamento predicto per gravem queremoniam ſericatricum & filatricum miſtere & occupationis operis ſerici infra Civitatem London' oſtenſum fuit qualiter diverſi Lumbardi & alii alienigene dictam miſteram & omnes hujuſmodi virtuoſas occupationes mulierum in regno predicto deſtruere ſeipſos ditare & hujuſmodi occupationes in aliis terris augere imaginantes ſericum operatum filatum ribanas & torques falſo & fraudulenter operata cinctoria omniaque alia eaſdem miſteram & occupationem concernentia in regnum predictum adduxerunt ac indies adducere conabantur aliquod ſericum bonum inoperatum prout alias ante ea tempora adducere conſueverunt nullatenus deferentes in dictarum miſterarum & occupationum deſtructionem finalem niſi per regiam majeſtatem uberius & celerius reformaretur. Pro cujus reformatione idem Dominus Rex auctoritate ſupradicta voluit ordinavit & ſtabilivit quod ſi aliquis Lumbardus aut aliqua alia perſona extranea ſive indigena adducat ſive adduci cauſet per viam mercandiſe aliquod ſericum operatum filatum ribanas torques cinctoria de ſerico aut aliquam aliam rem tangentem ſive concernentem miſteram ſericatricum cinctoriis que veniunt de Janua tantummodo exceptis in aliquem portum ſive locum regni predicti de ultra mare quod eadem operatum ſericum filatum ribane torques cinctoria & alie res ſic adducta & operata eaſdem miſteras concernentia ſint foriſfacta. Ac etiam quod quilibet Lumbardus & quelibet alia perſona extranea ſive indigena qui in contrarium iſtius ordinationis fecerit totiens quotiens ipſe ſic fecerit viginti libras foriſfaciat unam medietatem inde levandam & habendam ad uſum expenſarum hoſpitii dicti Domini Regis & habeat ipſe alteram medietatem qui proinde proſequi velit et quod liceat cuilibet perſone ligeorum dicti Domini Regis habere & manutenere actionem ſive actiones de debito quolibet tempore tam pro eadem foriſfactura viginti librarum quam pro re illa ſic foriſfacta ac proceſſum inde de utlagaria nec non omnem alium proceſſum prout in actione de debito ad communem legem et quod inde nulla protectio neque eſſon' ſit allocabilis et quod Major dicte Civitatis pro tempore exiſtens habeat auctoritatem aſſignandi duos tres vel quatuor homines ejuſdem Civitatis ſufficientes & credibiles perſonas juxta diſcretionem ſuam ſupra librum jurandas ad debitum ſcrutinium infra dictam Civitatem & libertatem ejuſdem faciendum totiens quotiens expediens videbitur de omnibus rebus habitis ſive factis in contrarium premiſſorum ac inde faciend' debitam relationem Majori & Aldermannis dicte Civitatis pro tempore exiſtentibus pro pleniori informatione prefato Domino Regi ac ipſis qui proinde proſequi velint. Et quod ordinatio predicta incipiat tenere ſuum robur & effectum ad feſtum Paſche proximo futurum & perdurabit pro quinque annis extunc prox' ſequentibus. EXP.

## CAP. VI.

### Certain Privileges granted to the Abbot of *Fountain* in the County of *York*.

ITEM cum in dicto parliamento per Abbatem & Conventum monaſterii beate Marie de Founteyns in comitatu Eborum lamentabiliter extiterit intimatum de eo quod cum ipſi & eorum predeceſſores de tempore non modico contra conſcientiam abſque cauſa per actiones fictas graviter implacitati & vexati fuerint & adtunc indies exiſterent in diverſis curiis wapentachiorum & aliis curiis baronum ad numerum viginti & ultra infra dictum comitatum Eborum & comitatum Cumberl' ac in comitatu civitatis Eborum infra quos comitatus ſubſtantia poſſeſſionum dicti monaſterii jacens exiſtit tam per procurationem & excitatio- EXP.

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

nem ballivorum ſeneſcallorum & officiariorum dictarum curiarum nec non firmariorum curiarum wapentachiorum & curiarum baronum predictarum pro eorum ſingulari lucro & proficuo quam per alias malitioſas & male diſpoſitas perſonas querelas verſus ipſos Abbatem & Conventum fingentes & in diverſis dictis curiis wapentachiorum & curiis baronum affirmantes ad quandam unam curiam treſcentas querelas ſeparales aut plures. Et quamvis communis Lex Anglie exigat quod quelibet perſona implacitata pro aliqua cauſa in qua ipſa ad legem ſuam vadiand' eſt admittibilis quod eadem perſona ſic implacitata legem ſuam vadiaret per attornatum ſuum ſufficientem auctoritatem ad hoc habentem et eo non obſtante predeceſſores predicti nunc Abbatis ac alii Abbates & Priores indictis comitatibus nullo modo recipi poſſent per hujuſmodi ballivos ſeneſcallos & officiarios ad vadiand' legem ſuam per eorum attornatum in hujuſmodi curiis & wapentachiis quouſque pro illo inconvenienti & queremonia in ea parte habita auctoritate parliamenti nuper extiterit ordinatum quod omnes Abbates & Priores & alii religioſi Anglie & ſucceſſores ſui in hujuſmodi caſibus per attornatos ſuos generales vel generalem in quolibet hundredo ſive wapentachio infra regnum Anglie quilibet eorum ſub ipſorum communi ſigillo ſeparatim placitarent in hujuſmodi curia talia placita qualia eſſent in lege placitanda & in lege allocanda et quod quilibet ſeneſcallus vel ballivus pro tempore exiſtens infra dictas curias hujuſmodi attornatos reciperet abſque amerciatione hujuſmodi Abbatum Priorum & religioſorum ſeu eorum alicujus ſub pena forisfacture decem librarum. Attamen eo non obſtante cum dictus Abbas per attornatum ſuum legem ſuam vadiaret in querelis predictis in hujuſmodi curiis ſeparalibus tunc predicti ballivi ſeneſcalli & officiarii multotiens pro eorum ſingulari lucro Ac per covinam habitam inter ipſos & dictum malitioſum populum dictas querelas affirmantem prefixerunt prefato Abbati unum diem ad legem ſuam faciend' in unaquaque dictarum ſeparalium curiarum et wapentachiorum ſimul ad unum diem & ad ſeparalia loca unoquoque exiſtente tam remote ab altero quod predictus Abbas nullo modo comparere & venire poterat ad legem ſuam faciend' in propria perſona ſua prout lex requirit et ſic ipſe ex cauſa illa in diverſis dictis curiis & wapentachiis ſepe in dictis querelis extitit condempnatus & in diverſis ipſorum amerciatus quodam anno in centum marcis & quodam anno in majori & ad minus in quadraginta libris ubi nec per legem neque per conſcientiam cauſa actionis unquam habita fuit qui quidem labores vexationes & cuſtus de veriſimili eſſent continuand' & augend' in dicte domus ac Abbatis & Conventus predict' dampna importabilia niſi aliquod remedium in ea parte gratioſum in dicto parliamento pro eodem monaſterio provideretur. Prefatus Dominus Rex premiſſa conſiderans de aviſamento aſſenſu & auctoritate predictis conceſſit ordinavit & ſtabilivit quod idem Abbas & ſucceſſores ſui contra quos aliqua querela ſive loquela eſt vel in futurum erit capta vel attemptata in aliqua dicta curia ſive wapentachio per eorum attornatum vel attornatos legem ſuam vadiare poterunt de materiis in qualibet hujuſmodi querela contentis ſive continendis ubi lex ipſos ſic facere permittit. Et quod ipſi lege ſua ſic vadiata dictam legem ſive leges facere poſſunt per commonachum ejuſdem loci cum aliis perſonis ſecum ad numerum ſex perſonarum vel aliter per aliam perſonam aſſignatam & deputatam per Abbatem domus predicte pro tempore exiſtentem ſub communi ſigillo dicti monaſterii de Founteyns cum ſex perſonis ſecum ad dictas leges faciend' pro abbate ejuſdem domus et quod ballivi ſeneſcalli & officiarii dictorum wapentachiorum & curiarum pro tempore exiſtentis admittant permittant & recipiant dictas leges in forma ſupradicta fiendas & quod omnes leges predicte ſic vadiate & facte ſint ita effectuales & hujuſmodi vigoris in lege ac ſi dictus Abbas vel ſucceſſores ſui ipſas feciſſet vel feciſſent in propriis perſonis ſuis juxta curſum communis legis terre. Et ulterius actoritate predicta ordinavit quod ſi aliquis ballivis ſeneſcallus ſive officiarius dictarum curiarum aut wapentachiorum dictam legem in forma predicta fieri admittere nolit aut aliter aliquo modo diſobediat vel non obſervet intentionem premiſſorum ex parte ſua ſuperius recitatorum fiend' aut omittat vel ex parte ſua faciat contrarium ad aliquod iſtorum premiſſorum tunc idem ballivus ſeneſcallus vel officiarius ſic offendens pro quolibet tempore quo ipſum contrarium facere ſive in aliquo premiſſorum ſuperius recitatorum ex parte ſua fiend' offendere contigerit viginti libras forisfaciat. Et unuſquiſque in hoc caſu proſequi volens poſſit habere breve de debito & declarare ſuper ordinatione predicta et habeat ipſe pro labore ſuo unam medietatem & prefatus Dominus Rex alteram medietatem earundem viginti librarum.

---

*Ex Rotulo Parliamenti Anno* 1mo EDWARDI 4ti N° 17°.

MEMORAND' q'd Die Mercurij Quarto Die Novembr' Anno Regni Regis EDWARDI quarti poſt Conqueſtum primo coram D'no Rege in Camera depicta infra palacium Suu' Weſtm' Regali Solio Reſidente p'ſentib' eciam q'm plurib' p'latis procerib' et Coib' Regni Angl' parliamentu' tunc ibidem Sum'onitu' Auctoritate Regia convocatis ven'abilis pater Georgius Ep'us Exon' Cancellar' Angl' Cauſam Summonic'ois Parliamenti predicti de Mandato Ip'ius D'ni Regis notabiliter Declaravit aſſumens pro ſuo Themate Bonas Facies Vias valde Studia v'ra Jeremie Septimo.

ITEM

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

ITEM quedam Cedula formam Actus in Se continens Exhibita fuit prefato D'no Regi in preſenti Parliamento ſub eo qui Sequitur Tenore Verborum.

*Conviccio quor'dam D'nor' et alior' Auctoritate Parliamenti.*

FOR aſmoche as HENRY late Kyng HENRY the Sixt ayenſt the Honoure and trowth that owe to be Stabliſhed in ev'ry X'pen Prynce diſſimiling with the Right Noble and Famous Prynce Richard Duc of York to whome it lyked at the grete and Special Inſtaunce of the ſame HENRY and of the Lordes Sp'uelx and Temporelx and Comyns of the Reame of Englond Solempnely to hym made and for the tender and naturall Zele and Affeccion that he bare unto the comyn Wele good Pollitique and Reſtfull Gov'naunce thereof to take his Viage from the Cite of London toward the North Parties of the ſaid Reame to Repreſſe Subdue and Reſiſt the Unleefull and inordynat Com'ocion and Riotte there bigoune to the Subv'ſion of the ſaid Co'en Wele Pollitique and reſtfull Gov'naunce natheles procured Stered and Excited ayenſt his promiſe and the forme of the Convencion and Concorde made betweene hem of and uppon the Right and Title of the ſaid Coroune Roiall Power Dignite Eſtate P'emynence and Poſſeſſion of the ſaid Reame the Murdre of the ſame Duc And where the ſeid HENRY Uſurpour diſſimilyng the Deſtruccion of other Lordes and Perſones of the ſame Reame by his Writts called to aſſiſt hym to attend uppon his P'ſone to reſiſte and Repreſſe another Commocion of People by his Aſſente and Will Gadered and Waged not oonlie in the North parties but alſo oute of Scotlond comyng from the ſame parties with MARGARETE late called Quene of Englond and her Son EDWARD late called Prynce of Wales entendyng to the Extreme Deſtruccion of the ſaid Reame namely of the South parties thereof wherof Experience ſheweth the clerenes reſpect had to the Spoile by theym of Godds Chirch of Chaleſſes Croſſes of Sylver Boxes for the Sacrament and other onourments longyng thereunto of defouling and Raviſhing Religious Wymmen Weddowes and Maydens of unmanly and obhemynable entretyng of Wymmen beying in the naturall Labour and Bataile of Travailyng of Child by the meyne thereof Piteouſly diſperaged heven Sorowyng the Loſt therby of the Soules that ſhuld have been of the Felanſhip of Chriſtendom and of the Bliſſe of Heven not abhorryng of unmanly unnaturall and beeſtly Cruelte to drawe Wymmen beyng in Childebedd from their Bedds naked and to Spoile hem of all her Goods a piteous deſolacion The ſame HENRY Actour Factour and provokour of the ſeid Commocion and aſſentyng of Covyne with the ſeide MARGARETE Henry Duc of Som'ſet and Henry late Erle of Northumb'lond in a Bataille to be ſhewed unto hym and offered of Fraudulent Diſſimulation in a feld beſide the Toune of St. Albounes the xvij. Day of Fever' laſt paſt not joyning his P'ſone & blode to the defence tuicion and Salvacion of the ſame Lordes and P'ſones com'en to aſſiſt hym by his auctorite and Com'aundement lyke a victorious and a Noble Captaine but lyke a diſſeyvable Coward ayenſt Princely and Knyghtlee Duetee ſodenly Privately and Shamefully refuſed theym Sufferyng and Procuryng to diſſeivably thefucion of their Blode and horrible Murdre and deth not havyng thereof Sorowe Pittee or Compaſſion Adheryng to the ſeid MARGARET and to the ſaid Duc of Som'ſet and other Lordes and P'ſones that com'itted the ſeid orrible and cruell murdre of the ſaid Duc of York and of the Erles of Rutland and Saleſbury and alſo of the ſeid people in the ſeid felde beſide the ſeid Toune of Seint Albounes Yevyng therefor to the ſeid Duc and other aſſiſtyng theym therein a Speciall Laude and Thanke from thensforth appliyng to theym and to their outrageous unleſull and unlawfull Riotts and Miſgov'naunce Aft' that Sufferyng wilfully thoo worthy and good Knyghtes William Lord Bouville and Sir Thomas Kiryell for the Proweſſe of Knyhthode approved in their P'ſones called to the Order of the Garter and William Gower Squier the beerer of oon' of his baners whom to be made feith and aſſurans under Kynges Word Procedyng from his Mouth to kepe and defend theym there from all Hurte Joupardie and P'ell to be murdred and aft' that Tyrannyouſly heded with grete violence without Proceſſe of Lawe or any Pittee contrary to his ſeid feith promyſſe abhomynable in the heryng of all X'pen Prynces Forаſmoch alſo as Henry Duc of Som'ſett p'poſyng ymaginyng and compaſſyng of Extreme and inſaciate Malice and Violence to diſtroy the right Noble and famous Prynce of wurthy Memorie Richard late Duc of York Fader to our Liege and Sov'ayne Lord Kyng EDWARD the fourth and in his Lyf v'ry Kyng in right of the Reame of Englond ſinguler P'tectour Lover and Defenſour of the good Gov'naunce Pollicie Com'yn Wele Peas and Tranquillite thereof and alſo Thomas Courteney late Erle of Devonſhire Henry late Erle of Northumb'lond Thomas Lord Roos John late Lord Nevill John Whelpdale late of Lychefeld Clerk Philip Lewes late of Thoureſby in the Counte of Lincoln Clerk Bawdewyn Fulforth Knight Alexander Hody Knyght Nicholas Latymer Knyght James Lotterell Knyght Edmund Mountford Knyght Thomas Fyndern Knyght Henry Lewes Knyght John Heron of the Forde Knyght Richard Tunſtall Knyght Henry Belyngham Knyght Robert Whityngham Knyght William Grymmeſby late of London late Squier Thomas Tunſtall late of Thurland in the Shire of Lancaſter Squier Symond Hammes Knyght Thomas Dalton late of Lilbourne in the Counte of Northumb'lond Gentilman James Dalton late of the ſame Gentilman George Dalton late of the ſame Gentilman John Clapam late of Skipton in Craven in Yorkſhire Yoman Andrew Trollop late of Guyfues Squier Antony Notehil Knyght John Botiller late of Howke in the Counte of Dorſet Squier Gawen Lamplewgh late of Warkeworth in the Shire of Northumb'lond Gentilman Edmund Fyſh late of York Taylleour Thomas Fryſell late of the ſame Smyth John Smothyng late of the ſame Yeoman John Caterall late of Braton in the Counte of York Gentilman Thomas Barton late of Helmeſley in the Counte of York Gentilman William Typpes late of Southduffeld in the Counte of York Yoman Henry Clyff the Elder late of Lokyngton in the Counte of York Yoman Rob't Tomlynſon late of Helagh in the Counte of York Yoman and Thomas Barton late of York Maſon at Wakefield in the Shire of York on Tyweſday the xxx Day of Decembr' laſt paſt with grete

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

deſpite & cruell violence horrible & unmanly Tyrannye murdred the ſeid right noble Prynce Duc of York and where alſo Henry Duc of Exceſtr' Henry Duc of Som'ſet Thomas Courteney late Erle of Devonſhire Henry late Erle of Northumberlond William Viſcount Beaumont Thomas Lord Roos John late Lord Clyfford Leo late Lord Wellas John late Lord Nevill Thomas Gray Knight Lord Rugemond Gray Randolph late Lord Dacre Humfrey Dacre Knyght John Morton late P'ſon of Blokeſworth in the Shire of Dorſet Clerk Rauff Makerell late P'ſon of Ryſeby in the Shire of Suff' Clerk Thomas Mannyng late of Newe Wyndeſore in Berkſhire Clerk John Whelpdale late of Lychefeld in the Counte of Stafford Clerk John Nayler late of London Squyer John Preſton late of Wakefeld in the Shire of York Preeſt Philip Wentworth Knyght John Forteſcu Knyght William Tailboys Knyght Edmund Mountford Knyght Thomas Treſham Knyght William Vaux Knyght Edmund Hampden Knyght Thomas Fyndern Knyght John Courteney Knyght Henry Lewes Knyght Nicholas Latymer Knyght Walter Nuthill late of Ryſton in Holdernes in the Shire of York Squier John Heron of the Forde Knyght Richard Tunſtall Knyght John Ormond otherwiſe called John Botillier Knyght William Mylle Knyght Symonde Hammes Knyght William Holand Knyght called the Baſtard of Exceſtr' William Jotep' late of London Squier Everard Dykby late of Stokedry in the Shire of Ruthlond Squier John Myrfyn late of Southwerk in the Shire of Surr' Squier Thomas Philip late of Dertyngton in Devonſhire Squier Thomas Brampton late of Guyſues Squier Giles Seyntlowe late of London Squier Thomas Claymond the ſeid Thomas Tunſtall Squier Thomas Crawford late of Caleys Squier John Aldeley late of Guyſnes Squire John Lenche of Wyche in the Shire of Worceſtre Squier Thomas Ormond otherwiſe called Thomas Botillier Knyght Rob't Bellyngeham late of Burnalſhede in the Shire of Weſtm'lond Squier Thomas Everyngham late of Newhall in the Shire of Leyceſtr' Knyght John Penycock late of Waybrigge in the County of Surr' Squier William Grymmeſby late of Grymmeſby in the Shire of Lincoln Squier Henry Roos late of Rokyngham in the Shire of Northampton Knyght Thomas Danyell late of Ryſing in the Shire of Norf' Squier John Bou late of the ſame Gentilman Richard Kirkeby late of Kirkeby Ireleth in the Shire of Lancaſtr' Gentilman William Ackworth late of Luton in the Shire of Bed' Squier William Weynsford late of London Squier Richard Stuely late of Lambehith in the Counte of Surr' Squier Thomas Stanley late of Carlile Gentilman Thomas Litley late of London Grocer John Maydenwell late of Kyrton in Lyndſey in the Counte of Lincoln Gentilman Edward Elleſmere late of London Squier John Dauſon late of Weſtmynſter in the Shire of Midd' Yoman Henry Spencer late of the ſame Yoman John Smothyng late of York Yoman John Beaumont late of Godby in the Shire of Leyc' Gentilman Henry Beaumont late of the ſame Gentilman Roger Wharton otherwiſe called Roger of the Halle late of Burghe in the Shire of Weſtm'lond Grome John Joſkyn late of Braughyng in the Shire of Hertf' Squier Richard Lyteſter the Yonger late of Wakefeld Yoman Thomas Carr late of Weſtmynſter Yoman Robert Bollyng late of Bollyng in the Shire of York Gentilman Robert Hatetale late of Barleburgh in the ſame Shire Yoman Richard Everyngham late of Pontfreyt in the ſame Shire Squier Richard Fulnaby of Gentilman Laurence Hyll late of Moche Wycombe in the Counte of Buk' Yoman Rauff Chernok late of Thorley in the County of Lancaſtr' Gentilman Richard Gaitſord of Eſtretford in Cley in the Shire of Notyngh' Gentilman John Chapman late of Wymbourne Mynſter in Dorſetſhire Yoman and Richard Cokerell late of York Marchaunt on Sonday callid comynly Palme Sonday the xxjx day of Marche the firſt Yere of his Reigne in a feld bitwene the Tounes of Shirbourne in Elmett and Tadcaſtr' in the ſeid Shire of York called Saxton feeld and Tawton feeld in the Shire of York accompanyed with the Frenſhmen and Scotts the Kynges Ennemyes falſely and traiterouſly ayenſt their feith and Liegeaunce there Rered Werre ayenſt the ſame King Edward their Right wiſe true and naturall Liege Lord p'poſyng there and then to have diſtroyed hym and depoſed hym of his Roiall Eſtate Coroune and Dignite and then and there to that Entent falſely and traiterouſly meved bataille ayenſt his ſeid Aſtate ſhedyng therein the Blode of a grete nombre of his Subgetts In the which Bataille it pleaſed Almyghty God to yeve unto hym of the myſterie of his myght and Grace the Victorie of his Ennemyes and Rebelles and to ſubdue and avoyde the fecte of their fals and traiterous P'poſe And where alſo the ſeid Henry late called Kyng HENRY the Sixt MARGARETE his Wyf late called Quene of Englond and EDWARD her Son late called Prynce of Wales And alſo Henry Duc of Exceſtr' Henry Duc of Som'ſet Thomas Lord Roos Thomas Grey Knyght Lord Rugemond Gray in the Feſt of St. Marc Evangeliſt laſt paſt purpoſyng and ymagynyng the Deſtruccion of our ſeid Sov'eine Lord Kyng EDWARD to depoſe hym of his Roiall Aſtate and Dignitie procured of JAMES Kyng of Scotts and of his Subgetts then Ennemyes of our ſeid Sov'ayne Lord their ayde Aſſiſtence and armed Power to Entre upon the ſame our Sov'ayne Lord into his ſeid Reame to put hym from the Reigne thereof and to diſtroy hym and to that Entent convened with the ſame JAMES Kyng of Scotts and ayenſt their feith and Ligeaunce delyv'ed to hym to his Poſſeſſion and Obeiſaunce in the ſeid Feſt the Toune and Caſtell of Berwyk of our ſeid Liege Lordes then beyng their right wiſſe true and naturall Liege Lorde to that End and Effect that the ſeid Kyng of Scotts ſoo then poſſeſſed of the ſeid Toune and Caſtell the Key of the Eſtmarches of Englond ſhuld therby have Entre to Execute the unjuſt untrue and malicious P'poſe and Entente of the ſame HENRY MARGARETE and EDWARD and foraſmoch alſo as the ſeide MARGARETE and alſo Henry Duc of Exceſt'r Henry Duc of Som'ſet Jaſper Erle of Pembroke James late Erle of Wilteſhire Robert Lord Hungerford Thomas Mannyng Clerk John Laxe late P'ſonne of Walton in the Shire of Som'ſett Clerk Henry Lewes Knyght Robert Whittyngham Knyght John Ormond otherwiſe called John Botillier Knyght frere Rob. Gaſley of the Order of the Freres p'chours and Thomas Cornewalle Squier

have

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

have ayenſt their ſeith and Ligeaunce dyv's tymes ſith the fourth daye of Marche laſt paſt ſtured laboured and p'voked the Ennemyes of oure ſeid Sov'eine Lord Kyng EDWARD the fourth of owteward landes to Entre into his ſeid Reame with grete Bataills to Rere Werre ayenſt his Aſtate within the ſeid Reame to conquere the ſame from his Poſſeſſion and obeyſaunce to depoſe hym of Roiall Aſtate Corounes and Dignite and to deſtroy his moſt Noble P'ſone and Subgetts And where alſo the ſame MARGARETE and EDWARD her Sonn and alſo the ſaid Henry Duc of Exeſtr' Thomas Grey Lord Rugemond Grey Humfrey Dacre Knyght Edmund Hampden Knyght Rob't Whytingham Knyght Henry Bellingham Knyght and Richard Tunſtall Knyght adheryng to the Scotts Ennemys of oure ſeid Sov'ayne Lord Kyng EDWARD the fourth convened with the ſame Scotts procuryng deſiryng and wagyng theym to Entre into his ſeid Reame to make there Werre ayenſt his Roiall Mageſte bringyng the ſame Scotts and Ennemyes to his Cite of Carlile beſegyng and Environnyng it brennyng the Subarbes thereof deſtroiyng the Houſes habitacions and landes of his Subgetts nyghe therunto in man'e of Conqueſte p'poſyng ayenſt their ſeith and Liegeaunce to have delyvered the ſeid Cite the Key of the Weſt Marches of Englond into the Poſſeſſion and obeyſaunce of the ſeid Kyng of Scotts and to have ſpoiled the Coroune of Englond therof as they didde of the ſeid Towne of Berwyk And ov'e That where the ſaid HENRY late called Kyng of Englond the Sixt and alſo Thomas Lord Roos Thomas Gray Lord Rugemond Grey Humfrey Dacre Knyght John Forteſcu Knyght William Tailboys Knyght Edmund Mountford Knyght Thomas Neveill late of Brauncepeth in the Byſhopryke of Durham Clerk Humfrey Nevill late of the ſame Squier and Thomas Elwyke late of Caleys Squier the xxvj day of Juyne laſt paſt at Ryton and Brauncepath in the Biſhopryke of Durh'm with Standardes and Gytons unrolled Rered Werre ayenſt our ſeid Lord Kyng EDWARD purpoſyng to have depoſed hym of his Roiall Aſtate Coroune & Dignite ayenſt their ſeith & Liegeaunce And ſoraſmoche alſoe as Henry Duc of Exceſtre Jaſper Erle of Pembroke & Thomas Fitzherry late of Hertford Squire at a place called Tutehill beſides the Towne of Carnarvan in Wales on Friday next aſt' the Feſt of Tranſlacion of Seint Edward laſt paſt rered Werre ayenſt the ſame our Sov'ayne Lord purpoſyng then & there to have proceded to his Deſtruccion of fals and cruell violence ayenſt their feyth and Liegeaunce It be declared & adjuged by the aſſent & Advis of the Lordes Sp'uelx & Temporelx & Com'yns beyng in this preſent Parlement and by Auctorite of the ſame that the ſeid HENRY late called King HENRY the Sixt for the Conſideracions of the grete haynouſe & deteſtable malice & offenſes afore ſpecifyed by hym committed ayenſt his ſeith & liegeaunce to oure ſeid Liege Lord Kyng EDWARD the fourth his true right wiſſe and naturall Liege Lord offended and hurte unjuſtely & unlawfully the Roiall Mageſte of our ſeid Sov'ayne Lord And that it be Ordeyned & ſtablisſhed by the ſeid Advis Aſſent & Auctorite that the ſame HENRY forfet unto the ſame oure Liege Lord Kyng EDWARD the fourth & to the ſeid Coroune of Englond all Caſtelſes Man's Lordſhip's Townes Touneſhip's Honours Landes Ten'tes Rentes Services fee fermes Knygbtes fees Advouſons Hereditaments and Poſſeſſions with their Appurten'nces which he or any other to his Uſe had the third day of Marche laſt paſt beyng of the Duchie of Lancaſtr' or that were any Parcell or Membre of the ſame Duchie or thereunto unyed or annexed in the firſt Yere of the Reigne of HENRY late called Kyng HENRY the fiſt or at any tyme ſith And that it be ordeyned and ſtablisſhed by the ſaid Advis Aſſent and Auctorite that the ſame Man's Caſtelles Lordſhip's Honours Tounes Touneſhips Landes Ten'tes Rents S'vices fee fermes Knyghtes fees Advouſons Heredytaments & Poſſeſſions with their Appurten'nces in Englond Wales & Calleis & the Marches therof make and from the ſeid fourth Day of Marche be the ſeid Duchie of Lancaſtr' Corporat and be called the Duchie of Lancaſtr' and that oure ſeid Sov'ayne Lord Kyng EDWARD the fourth have ſeaſe take hold enjoy and enherit all the ſame Manoirs Caſtelles and other P'miſſes with their app'tenncez by the ſame name of Duchie fro all other his Enheritauncez ſeperate fro the ſeid fourth day March to hym and to his Heires Kyngs of Englond perpetually and that the Counte of Lancaſtr' be a Counte Palatyne and that oure Liege and Sov'ayne Lord Kyng EDWARD the fourth and his Heires have as Parcell of the ſeid Duchie the ſame Countie of Lancaſtr' a County Palatyne and a Seale Chaunceller Juges and Officers there for the ſame and all manere Lib'tees Cuſtumes Lawes Roiall and Fraunchiſes in the ſame Counte Palatyne lawfully and Right wiſely uſed And ov'e that another Seale called the Seale of the Duchie of Lancaſtr' and a Chaunceller for the kepyng therof Officers and Counceillours for the gidyng and gov'naunce of the ſame Duchie and of the p'ticuler Officers Miniſters Tenn'tes and Inh'itaunts therof in as grete ample and large forme as HENRY callyng himſilf Kyng HENRY the fift at any tyme therin had uſed or enjoyed lawfully and that by the ſame Auctorite the ſeid Officers and Miniſters and alſo the Tenn'tez and Inh'itauntz of and in the ſame Duchie have uſe Exerciſe and enjoy ſuch and all Lib'tees Fraunchiſes Privilegs and Cuſtumes as the Officers Miniſters Tenn'tes and Inh'itaunts of the ſame Duchie had uſed Exc'ciſed or enjoyed lawfully in the tyme of the ſame HENRY callyng himſilf Kyng HENRY the fyft And that alſo in the ſame Duchie be uſed had and occupied all ſuch Freedoms Lib'tees Franchiſes Cuſtumes Privilegs and Juriſdiccions as were uſed therin lawfully afore the ſeid iiij day of Marche and that the Officers Miniſtres Tenn'tes and Inh'itaunts of or in the ſaid Duchie be Entreated and Demeaned accordyng to the ſame Fredomes Lib'tees Fraunchiſes Cuſtumes Privileges and Juriſdiccions and not diſtreyned arted or compelled to the cont'ry in any wiſe And Moreover that it be Ordeyned Demed and Declared by the ſeid Aſſent Advis and Auctorite that the ſeid MARGARET for the Conſideracions of her Tranſgreſſions and Offenſes afore ſpecified comitted ayenſt her feith and Liegeaunce to the ſame oure Sov'ayne and Liege Lord Kyng EDWARD ſtand and be by the ſeid Advis Aſſent and Auctorite convicted and attainted of High Treaſon And that the ſame MARGARETE and alſo the ſeid EDWARD her Son be unabled and taken holden demed and reputed unables and unworthy to have occupie hold enherit

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

herit or Joy any State name of Dignite P'emynence or Poſſeſſions within the Reame of Englond aforeſaid in Ireland or Wales in Caleys or in the Marches therof in Fraunce or Guyenne And alſo That the ſame MARGARETE and EDWARD her Son forfeit to our ſeid Liege Lord Kyng EDWARD the fourth all Caſtelles Man's Lordſhipps Honoures Landes and Tenementes with their App'ten'c's Goodes and Catelles which they or either of theym or any other to their or either of their Uſe had within the ſeid Reame or in Wales aforeſaid the ſeid iiijth day of Marche And alſo that the ſeid HENRY Duc of Som'ſet Thomas Courtney late Erle of Devonſhire Henry late Erle of Northumberlond Thomas Lord Roos John late Lord Clyfford and John late Lord Nevill be unabled for ever from hensforth to have hold Enherit or Joy any name of Dignite Eſtate or P'emynence within the ſame Reame in Irlond or Wales or in Caleys or in the Marches thereof and that their Heires be unable to Cleyme or have by theym any ſuch name Eſtate or Preemynence And that they and alſo John Whelpdale Clerk Philip Lowys Clerk Bawdewyn Fulforth Knyght Alexander Hody Knyght Nicholas Latymer Knyght James Loterell Knyght Edmund Mountford Knyght Thomas Fyndern Knyght Henry Lowes Knyght John Heron of the Ford Knyght Richard Tunſtall Knyght Henry Belyngeham Knyght Thomas Fyndern Knyght Robert Whitynghām Knyght William Grymmeſby late Squier Thomas Tunſtall Squier Symond Hammes Knyght Thomas Dalton Gentilman Gawen Lamplew Gentilman Edmund Fiſh Thomas Fuzell John Emochyng Yeomen John Caterall Thomas Barton late of Helmeſley William Fyppes Henry Clyff Rob't Tomlynſon & Thomas Barton of York Maſon for their Traitours cruell and horrible Murdre of the ſeid Right Noble Prynce Duc of York afore declared ſtand & be Convycted and Attaynted of High Treaſon and forfeit to the Kyng and his heires all the Caſtelx Man's Lordſhips Landes Ten'tes Rentes S'vices Fees Advouſons Hereditaments and Poſſeſſions with their App'ten'ncez which they or any of theym aforeſeyd attaynted or any other P'ſone or P'ſones Feoffees to the uſe or behofe of any of the ſeid P'ſones ſo attaynted had the ſame day lawfull Cauſe of Entre within Englond Irlond or Wales or the Marches therof oute of the Lib'te of the Biſhopryke of Durh'm that is to ſey bitwene the wat's of Tyne and Teeſe and in the Places called Northamſhire and Bedelyntonſhire within the Counte of Northumb'lond in the which Lib'tee and Places the Biſhop of Durham and his P'deceſſours of tyme that noo mynde is have had Roial Right & Forfeiture of Werre in the Right of the Chirch Cathedrall of Seint Cuthbert of Durh'm as by Concord of Parlement in tyme of the Noble Progenitours of oure ſeid Sov'ayne Lord Kyng EDWARD the fourth it hath been Aſſented And alſo it is Ordeyned and Eſtabliſſhed in this preſent Parlement by th' avis & aſſent of Lordes Sp'uell & Temporell & Com'yns of this Reame in the ſame Parlement aſſembled that all Man's Landes Ten'tes Rentes Reverſions Poſſeſſions and other Inheritements of which any P'ſone or P'ſones aforenamed by this p'ſente Acte Attaynte were ſeiſed or had any Aſtate Title Right Int'eſſe or Poſſeſſion ſool by theymſelf or joyntly with other the xxjx Day of the ſaid Moneth of Decembr' To the Uſe Profitte or behofe of any P'ſone or P'ſones by this preſent Acte not Attaynted be not forfeited nor forfeitable in any wiſe to the Kyng nor to his Heires nor to the ſeid Biſhop nor to his Succeſſours nor ſeiſible into any of their Handes by this p'ſent Acte but utterly be Excepted and forprized out of the ſame and that all ſuch Eſtate Title Right Int'eſſe and Poſſeſſion which any of the ſeid P'ſone or P'ſones by this Acte Atteynted had the ſeid xxjx Day in any Man's Londes Ten'tes Rentes Poſſeſſions and other Inheritements to the Uſe P'fitte or behofe of any P'ſone or P'ſones by this Acte not atteynted grewe come and be to every of the ſame P'ſone or P'ſones by this Acte not Atteynted and to their Heires and in the ſame P'ſone or P'ſones and their Heires be veſted and they therin be Entitled in ſuch Wyſe forme and man' of Eſtate Title Right and Poſſeſſion as the ſaid P'ſone and P'ſones by this Acte Atteynted or any of theym were ſeiſed Entitled or poſſeſſed of or in the ſame Manoirs Landes Ten'tes Rentes Poſſeſſions or other Inheritements or any of theym to the Uſe P'fitte or behofe of any of the ſeid P'ſones not Attaynted by this Acte And that all ſuch Eſtate Title Right Intereſſe and Poſſeſſion which any of the ſaid Perſones by this Acte Atteynted had the ſeid xxix Day in any Man's Londes Ten'tes Rentes Poſſeſſions or other Inheritements joyntly with any other P'ſone or P'ſones by this Acte not Attaynted To the Uſe P'fitte or behofe of any P'ſone or P'ſones by this ſame Acte not Attaynted growe come and be to the ſame P'ſone or P'ſones with whom any of the ſeid P'ſones in man'e aforeſeid attaynted had ſuch joynt Aſtate Right Title Intereſſe or Poſſeſſion the ſaid xxix Day and in theym to be veſted and they therin ſooly without any of the ſeid P'ſones ſoo Attaynted Intitled ſeiſed & poſſeſſed And that it bee leefull to every P'ſone or P'ſones by this Acte not Attaynted to whoſe Uſe any of the ſeid P'ſones in the forme aforeſaid attaynted had any Eſtate Right Title Int'eſſe or Poſſeſſion in any Man's Londes Ten'tes Rentes Poſſeſſions or other Inheritements to Enter into the ſame into whos Poſſeſſion ſoever They be ſeiſed or come as well uppon the Poſſeſſion of the Kyng oure Sov'ayne Lord as uppon the Poſſeſſion of any other P'ſone or P'ſones by this Act not Attaynted and theym have and Enjoye accordyng to the Right Title Int'eſſe & Poſſeſſion which any P'ſone or P'ſones by this Acte Atteynted had in the ſame the ſeid xxix Day to the Uſe P'fitte or behofe of theym or of any of theym aforeſaid by this Acte not Attaynted And alſo that it be leefull to every P'ſone or P'ſones by this Acte not Attaynted with whome eny of the ſeid P'ſones in manere aforeſeid by this Acte Atteynted hadde any joynte Aſtate Right Title Intereſſe or Poſſeſſion in any Man's Londes Ten'tes Rentes Poſſeſſions or other Inheritements the ſeid xxix Day To the Uſe Profitte or behofe of eny P'ſone or P'ſones by this Acte not Attaynted to enter into the ſame Man'rs Londes Ten'tes Rentes Poſſeſſions and other Inheritements into whoos Poſſeſſion ſoev'r they be ſeiſed or come as well uppon the of the Kyng oure Sov'ayne Lord as uppon the Poſſeſſion of any other P'ſone or P'ſones by this Acte not Attaynted and the ſame Man's Londes Ten'tes Rentes Poſſeſſions and other Inheritements in theym be veſted

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

veſted and they therein ſooly withoute any of the ſeid P'ſones ſoo Attaynted entitled ſeiſed and poſſeſſed ſavyng to every of the Kynges Lieges and their Heires other then been Attaynted by this Acte & their Heires clayming any Inheritaunce by theym or any of theym ſoo Attaynted their Right Title and Int'eſſe of and in all ſuch Man'rs Londes Ten'tes Rentes Poſſeſſions and all other Inheritements of which any of the ſeid P'ſons ſoo attaynted was ſeiſed by theymſilf or joyntly with other in man'e aforeſeid or in any otherwiſe to the Uſe and behoſe of any other P'ſone or P'ſones not Atteynted by this Acte the ſeid xxix Day. And Moreover it is Ordeyned and Eſtabliſhed by the ſaid Advis Aſſent and Auctorite that every of the Wyfes of every of the ſaid Perſone or P'ſones now lyving by this Acte Atteynted and every ſuch Woman as was the Wyf of eny of the ſaid P'ſones nowe Dede by this Acte Atteynted which Wyfes or other Wymmen were borne under the Obeyſaunce of the Coroune of Englond in any Place oute of the Reame of Fraunce and of the Duchie of Normandy or Borne oute of this Reame and lawfully bigoten by any Engliſhman after the Deth of theire Huſbondes frely enjoy have and poſſede all their owne Inheritaunc's to theym and to their Heires other than been Attaynted by this Act and all Mann'rs Londes Ten'tes Rentes Poſſeſſions and other Inheritements wherof they or any of theym the ſaid xxix Day of Decembr' in any wiſe were Seiſed or Poſſeſſed in their owne Right State or Poſſeſſion or joyntly with any of their ſeid Huſbondes or with eny other P'ſon or P'ſones on of which any P'ſone or P'ſones were Seiſed to the Uſe of eny of the ſeid Wymmen after the forme and man'e and in like Eſtate as they or any of theym were entitled in the ſame the ſeid xxix Day and that duryng their Aſtates hit be not ſeiſible into the Kynges handes nor the Kyng to be Anſwered of any Iſſues and Profittes therof the ſame Aſtates duryng by reaſon of this Acte And that it be lewfull to every of the ſaid Wyfes & Wymmen and to every of their Heires by yis Acte not Attaynted to Entre into the ſame Man'rs Londes Ten'tes Rentes Poſſeſſions & other Inheritements into whos Poſſeſſion ſoev'r they be ſeaſed or come as well uppon ye Poſſeſſion of the Kyng o'r Sov'ayne Lorde as uppon the Poſſeſſion of any o'r P'ſone or P'ſones by this Acte not Atteynted & theym & ev'ry of theym hold & enjoy to theym and to their Heires by this Acte not Atteynted According to their Title & Int'eſſe in the ſame Savyng to ev'ry of the Kynges Lieges and their Heires other than ſuch as been Attaynted by this Acte and their Heires enclayming any Inheritaunce by theym or any of theym ſoo attaynted or other havyng any Tytle Right or Int'eſſe in any of the ſame Man'rs Londes Ten'tes and Poſſeſſions or other Inheritance to the Uſe of any of theym ſoo attaynted the Title Right and Int'eſſe of the ſame Lieges and their heires of and in all ſuch Man'rs Londes Ten'tes Rentes Poſſeſſions and all other Inheritements of which eny of the ſeid P'ſones ſoe Attaynted was ſeiſed by theymſilf or joyntly with other the ſeid xxix Day And alſo it is Ordeyned and Eſtabliſhed by the ſaid Advis Aſſent and Auctorite that yf any of the ſeid P'ſones by this Act Atteynted have made any Eſtate Feoffement or diſcontynuance of any Londes Ten'tes Rentes Poſſeſſions and other Inheritements whereof they or any of theym were Seiſed or Poſſeſſed in the Right of any of their Wyfes at the tyme of ſuch Aſtates Feofments or diſcontynuance made to eny P'ſone or P'ſones in eny wiſe that the ſeid Londes Ten'tes Rentes Poſſeſſions and other Inheritements be not compriſed in this Acte but utterly be excepted and forſpriſed oute of the ſame And that the Right and Title of every of the ſeid Wyfes of & in all ſuch Londes Ten'tes Rentes Poſſeſſions and other Inheritements be & reſt in ev'ry of the ſeid Wyfes and they to be at her Accions & Recov'ees of the ſame & every Parcell therof Accordyng to the Courſe of the Comyn Lawe of Englond this Acte or any other Acte or any other Acte or Orden'nce in this preſent Parlement made or to be made notwithſtanding And that the ſeid Henry Duc of Exceſtr' Henry Duc of Som'ſet Thomas Courteney late Erle of Devonſhire Henry late Erle of Northumberlond Jaſper Erle of Pembroke James late Erle of Wilteſhire William Vicecount Beaumont Thomas Lord Roos John late Lord Welles John late Lord Nevill Thomas Grey Lord Rugemond Grey and Randolph late Lord Dacre for their Traitours Offences and Tranſgreſſions above ſpecified comytted ayenſt the Aſtate Coroune and Dignite of oure ſeid Sov'ayne and Liege Lord Kyng EDWARD the fourth ayenſt their feith and Liegeaunce be unabled ever from hensforth to have hold enherit or Joy any name of Dignite Eſtate or P'emynence within Englond Irelond or Wales or Caleys or in the Marches thereof And that their Heires be unable to Cleyme or have by theym any ſuch name Aſtate or P'emynence And that they and alſo the ſeid John Moreton Clerk Rauff Makerell Clerk Thomas Mannyng Clerk John Whelpdale Clerk John Nayler Squier John Moreton Preeſt Robert Ellfeild then of John Lax Clerk Philip Lowys Clerk Humphrey Dacre Knyght Philip Wentworth Knyght John Forteſcu Knyght William Tailboys Knyght Edmund Mountford Knyght Thomas Treſham Knyght William Vaux Knyght Edmund Hampden Knyght Thomas Fyndern Knyght John Courteney Knyght Henry Lewes Knyght Nicholas Latymer Knyght Walter Notchill Squier Thomas Claymond John Ormond otherwiſe called John Botillier Knyght William Mille Knyght William Holand otherwiſe called the Baſtard of Exceſtr' Knyght Thomas Entryngham Knyght Henry Roos Knyght Humfrey Nevill Squier William Joſep Squier Ev'rard Digby Squier John Myrfyn Squier Thomas Phelip Squier Thomas Brampton Squier Gyles Seyntlowe Squier John Aldeley Squier Thomas Crawford Squier John Lenche Squier Thomas Brymound Knyght Robert Bellyngeham Squier Thomas Danyell Squier William Waynesford Squier Edward Elleſmere Squier John Joſkyn Squier Richard Everyngham Squier Thomas Cornwayll Squier Thomas Elwyke Squier Thomas Fitzherry Squier John Penycock John Doubiggyng Gentilman Richard Kirkeby Gentilman John Beaumont Gentilman Henry Beaumont Gentilman Robert Bellyng Richard Fulnaby Raulph Chernock John Maydenwell Gentilman Thomas Litley Grocer William Ackeworth Richard Stucley Roger Wharton John Dauſon Yoman Henry Spencer Yoman Richard Liteſtr' Yoman Thomas Carte Yoman

Rob't

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

Rob't Hactcale Yoman John Chapman Yoman Laurence Hyll Yoman Richard Gayteford and Richard Cokerell for their Traitours Offenſes and Tranſgreſſions afore declared com'itted and doon ayenſt the ſaid Aſtate Coroune and Dignite of oure ſeid Sov'rayne Lord Kyng EDWARD the fourth ſtand and be convycted of High Treaſon and forfeit all the Caſtelles Man'ors Londes Lordſhipps Ten'tes Rentes S'vices Fees Advouſons Hereditaments and Poſſeſſions with their App'ten'c's which they or any of theym had of Eſtate of Enheritaunce or eny other to their or eny of their Uſe hadde the ſeide iiij$^{th}$ Day of March or into which they or any of theym aforeſeid attaynted or any other P'ſone or P'ſones Feoffees To the Uſe or behofe of any of the ſeid P'ſones ſoo attaynted had the ſame iiij$^{th}$ Day of Marche lawfull Cauſe of Entre within Englond Irlond or Wales or Caleys or in the Marches therof oute of the Lib'tee of the Biſhoprike of Durh'm that is to ſey betwene the Water of Tyne and Teeſe and in the Places called Northamſhire and Bedlyntonſhire within the Counte of Northumb'lond in the which Lib'tee and Places the Biſhop' of Durh'm and his P'edeceſſours of tyme that noo mynde is have had Roiall Right and Forfeiture of Werre in the Right of the Chirch Cathedrall of Seynt Cuthbert of Durham as by Concorde Parlement in tyme of the noble Progenitours of oure ſeid Sov'ayne Lord Kyng EDWARD the fourth hit hath been aſſented and over that it may be Ordeyned Graunted and Stabliſhed by the ſeid Advis Aſſent and Auctorite that every P'ſone by any Acte made in this preſent Parlement Atteynted of Treaſon Ayenſt our ſeid Liege and Sov'ayne Lord forfett to the Reverende Fader in God Laurence nowe Biſhop of Durh'm and to his Succeſſours in the Right of Chirch Cathedrall of Seint Cuthbert of Durh'm All the Man'rs Londes Ten'tes and other Poſſeſſions and Hereditaments with their Appurtennces which they or any other to their or any of their Uſe have within the ſeid Lib'tee that is to ſey bitwixt the ſaid Waters of Tyne and Teeſe within the ſeid Places called Northamſhire and Bedelyngtonſhire the ſeid iiij$^{th}$ Day of Marche And alſo it is Ordeyned and Eſtabliſhed in this p'ſent Parlement by thavis and Aſſent of the Lordes Sp'uell and Temporell and Com'yns of this Reame in the ſame Parlement aſſembled that all Man'rs Londes Ten'tes Rentes Rev'ſions Poſſeſſions and other Inheritements of which any P'ſone or P'ſones aforenamed by this preſent Acte attaynted were ſeiſed or had any Aſtate Title Right Intereſſe or Poſſeſſion Sool by theymſilf or Joyntly with other the fourth Day of the ſeid Month of Marche to the Uſe Profitte or behofe of eny P'ſone or P'ſones by this p'ſente Acte not Atteynted be not forfeited not forfeitable in any wiſe to the Kyng nor to his Heires nor to the ſeid Biſhop' nor to his Succeſſors nor ſeiſible into any of their Handes by this preſent Acte but utterly be excepted and forepriſed oute of the ſame And that all ſuch Eſtate Title Right Intereſſe and Poſſeſſion which any of the ſeid P'ſone or P'ſones by this Acte attaynted had the ſeid iiij$^{th}$ Day in any Mann'rs Londes Ten'tes Rentes Poſſeſſions and other Inheritements to the Uſe Profitte or Behofe of any P'ſone or P'ſones by this Acte not attaynted grow come and be to Every of the ſame Perſone or P'ſones by this Acte not Attaynted and their Heires And in the ſame P'ſone or P'ſones and their Heires be veſted and they therin be Entitled in ſuch wiſe fourme and mannere of Eſtate Title Right and Poſſeſſion as the ſeid P'ſone or P'ſones by this Acte atteynted or any of theym were ſeiſed intitled or poſſeſſed off or in the ſame Man'rs Londes Ten'tes Poſſeſſions or other Inheritements or any of theym To the Uſe Profitte or behoofe of any of the ſeid P'ſones not Attaynted by this Acte And that all ſuch Eſtate Title Right Intereſſe and Poſſeſſions or other Inheritements joyntly with any other P'ſone or P'ſones by this Acte not Attaynted To the Uſe Profitte or behofe of eny P'ſon or P'ſones by this ſame Acte not attaynted grow come and be to the ſame P'ſone or P'ſones with whom eny of the ſeid P'ſones in manere aforeſeid Atteynted had ſuch joynt Eſtate Right Title Intereſſe or Poſſeſſion the ſeid fourth Day and in theym be veſted and they therin ſooly withoute any of the ſeid P'ſones ſoo Attaynted Intitled Seiſed or Poſſeſſed and that it be leefull to every P'ſone or P'ſones by this Acte not Atteynted to whoſe Uſe any of the ſeid P'ſones in the forme aforeſeid Attaynted had any Eſtate Right Title Intereſſe or Poſſeſſion in any Man'rs Londes Ten'tes Rentes Poſſeſſions or other Inheritements to Entre into the into whoſe Poſſeſſion ſoever they be ſeiſed or come aſwell upon the Poſſeſſion of the Kyng oure Sov'rayne Lord as uppon the Poſſeſſion of any other P'ſone or P'ſones by this Acte not Attaynted and theym have and Enjoye Accordyng to the Right Title Intereſſe and Poſſeſſion which any P'ſone or P'ſones by this Act Attaynted had in the ſame the ſeid fourth Day to ye Uſe Proffitte or behofe of yeym or any of yeym aforeſeid by yis Acte not Attaynted And alſo that it be leeful to every P'ſone or P'ſones by this Acte not Attaynted with whome any of the ſeid P'ſones in man'r aforeſaid by this Acte Attaynted had any joynt Aſtate Right Title Intereſſe or Poſſeſſion in any Man'rs Londes Ten'tes Rentes Poſſeſſions or other Inheritements the ſeid iiij$^{th}$ Day To the Uſe Profitt or behofe of eny P'ſone or P'ſones by yis Acte not Attaynted to Entre into the ſame Man'rs Londes Ten'tez Rentez Poſſeſſions and o'r Inheritementz into whoſe Poſſeſſion ſoever they be ſeaſed or come as well uppon the Poſſeſſion of ye Kyng our Soverayn Lord as uppon ye Poſſeſſion of any o'r P'ſone or P'ſones by yis Acte not Attaynted And ye ſame Man'rs Londes Ten'tez Rentez Poſſeſſions and o'r Inheritements in yeym be veſted yey y'em ſoly w't'out eny of the ſeid P'ſones ſo Attaynted Entitled & Poſſeſſed Savyng to every of the Kyngs Lieges and their Heires other then been Attaynted by this Acte and their Heires clayming any Inheritance by theym or any of theym ſoo Attaynted their Right Title & Int'reſſe of and in all ſuch Man'rs Londes Ten'tes Rentes Poſſeſſions and all other Inheritements of which any of the ſaid P'ſones ſoo Attaynted was ſeiſid by theymſilf or joyntly with other in man're aforeſeid or in any otherwiſe to the Uſe and behofe of any other P'ſone or P'ſones not atteynted by this Acte the ſeid fourth day And moreover it is Ordeyned and Eſtabliſhed by the ſeid Advis Aſſent and Auctorite that ev'ry of the Wyſes of every of the ſeid P'ſone or P'ſones now lyvyng by this Acte Atteynted and every ſuch Woman as was the Wyf of any of the ſeid P'ſones now dede by this Acte Attaynted whych Wyfes or other Wym-

men

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

men were borne under the Obeiſaunce of the Coroune of Englond in any place out of the Reame of Fraunce and of the Duchie of Normandie or borne oute of this Reame and lawfully bigotten by any Engliſhman after the Deth of their Huſbondes frely enjoy have and poſſede all their owne Inheritauncez to theym and their Heires other then beene Attaynted by this Acte And all Man'rs Londes & Tentez Rentes Poſſeſſions and other Inheritements whereof they or any of theym the ſeid Fourth Day of Marche in any wiſe were ſeiſed or poſſeſſed in their owne Right State or Poſſeſſion or joyntly with any of their ſeid Huſbondes or with any other P'ſone or Perſones or of which any P'ſone or P'ſones were ſeiſed to the Uſe of any of the ſeid Wymmen aft' the forme and mannere and in lyke Aſtate as they or any of theym were Entitled in the ſame the ſeid fourth Day and that duryng their Aſtates hit be not ſeiſible into the Kynges handes nor the Kyng to be Anſwered of any Iſſuez and Profittez therof the ſame Eſtates duryng by reaſon of this Acte And that it bee leefull to every of the ſaid Wyfes or and Wymmen and to every of theire Heires by this Acte not Attaynted to Entre into the ſame Man'rs Londes Ten'tes Rentes Poſſeſſions and other Inheritements into whos Poſſeſſion ſoever they be ſeiſed or come as well uppon the Poſſeſſion of the Kyng our Sov'rayne Lord as uppon the Poſſeſſion of any other P'ſone or P'ſones by this Acte not Attaynted And theym and every of theym hold and Enjoy to theym and to theyr heires by this Acte not Attaynted Accordyng to their Title and Intereſſe in the ſame Savyng to every of the Kynges Lieges and their Heires other than ſuch as been Attaynted by this Acte and their Heires enclaymyng any Inheritaunce by theym or any of theym ſoo attaynted or other having any Title Right or Intereſſe in any of the ſame Man'rs Londes Ten'tes and Poſſeſſions or other Inheritaunce To the Uſe of any of theym ſoo Attaynted The Title Right and Int'reſſe of the ſame Lieges and their Heires of and in all ſuch Man'rs Londes Ten'tes Rentes Poſſeſſions and all other Inheritements of which any of the ſeid P'rſones ſoo Attaynted was ſeiſed by theymſilf or Joyntly with other the ſeid fourth Day. And alſo it is Ordeyned and Eſtabliſhed by the ſeid Advis Aſſent and Auctorite that yf any of the ſeid P'ſones by this Acte Atteynted have made eny Aſtate Feoffement or diſcontynuance of any Londes Ten'tes Rents Poſſeſſions and other Inheritements wherof they or any of theym were ſeiſed or poſſeſſed in the Right of any of their Wyfes at the tyme of ſuch Eſtates Feoffments or Diſcontinuances made to any P'ſone or P'ſones in any Wyſe that the ſeid Londes Ten'tes Rentes Poſſeſſions and other Inheritements be not compriſed in this Acte but utterly be excepted and forpriſed oute of the ſame and that the Right and Title of ev'ry of the ſeid Wyfes of and in all ſuch Londes Ten'tes Rentes Poſſeſſions and other Inheritements be and reſt in ev'ry of the ſeid Wyfes and they to bee at her Accions and Recov'ees of the ſame and ev'ry parcell therof accordyng to the Cours of the Com'yn Lawe of Englond this Acte or any other Acte or Ordenaunce in this p'ſent Parlement made or to be made notwithſtandyng Savyng to every of the Kynges Lieges and his Heires other than the P'ſones by this Act Attaynted and their Heires ſuch Right and Title as he had to his owne uſe and not to the Uſe of any of theym in man're aforeſeid Attaynted or any of their heires attaynted by this Acte to any of the ſeid Caſtelles Man'rs Londes Ten'tes Rentes Services and other Premiſſes aforeſeid or into any Parcell therof Savyng alſo to all the Kynges Lieges and to their Heires and to ev'ry of theym other than ſuch as been attaynted by this Act and their heirs clayming by diſcent by any of theym in man're aforeſeid Attaynted ſuch Title Right Int'reſſe and Poſſeſſion as they or any of theym have or the ſeid xxix. Day of December or the ſeid fourth day of Marche had in the Premiſſes or any Parcell therof the ſaid Duchie of Lancaſt'r and every Parcell and Membre therof Excepted other than they or any of theym have or the ſeid xxix Day or the ſeid fourth day of March had in the Premiſſes or any Parcell therof To the uſe and behoſe of the ſeid P'ſones in Man're aforeſeid attaynted or any of theym or to the Uſe of the Heires of any of theym ſoo Attaynted. And alſo it is Ordeyned moreov'r by the ſeid Advis Aſſent and Auctorite that all Obligacions made of Statute M'rchaunt Statute of the Staple or otherwiſe Suertees & Reconyſaunces made to any of the ſeid P'ſones in the forme aforeſaid Attaynted To the uſe and behoſe of any of the Kynges Lieges other than any of theym in the forme aforeſaid Attaynted or to the Uſe or behoſe of the Executors or Adminiſtrators of any P'ſone nowe dede not Attaynted by this Acte be availlable to theym to whoſe Uſe Profitte or behoſe the ſame Obligacions Suertees and Reconyſaunces were made and that no Right nor Duetee growe to the Kyng by reaſon of any ſuch Obligacions Suertees or Reconyzaunces but that they to whoſe Uſe profitte or behoſe the ſame Obligacions Suertees or Reconyſaunces were made have and p'ſue in their own names to their owne Profitte and Availl in all and every the Kyngs Courts all Accions Execucions and Recov'rees though they bee not named in the ſame in ſuch man're and forme as though the ſame Obligacions Suertees and Reconyſaunces were made to theymſilf and yf any Obligacyons Suertees or Reconyſaunces were made to any of the ſeid P'ſones ſoo Attaynted and to any other P'ſone or P'ſones by this Acte Attaynted To the Uſe or behoſe of the ſame other P'ſones or any of the Kynges Lieges not named in this Acte that than all Accions Recoverees Suites and Execucions be hadde uppon ſuch Obligacions Suertees and Reconyſauncez oonly by the ſaid other P'ſone or P'ſones named in the ſame not Attaynted by this Acte or by their Executours or Admynyſtratours withouten namyng in the ſeid Sutes Accions and Execucions any of the P'ſones in the forme aforeſeid Attaynted and that noo man'r Right nor Duete growe to the Kyng by reaſon of the ſeid Obligacions Suertees or Reconyſauncez Saving to every of the Kynges Lieges bounden in any of the ſeid Obligacions Suertees and Reconyſaunces their Heires Executours & Admyniſtratours and Terreten'ntes and every of theym all manere Accions Sutes Plees and Diſcharges touchyng the ſame Obligacions Suertees and Reconnyzancez as they or any of theym had the firſt day of this p'ſent Parlement Savyng alſo to every of the Kynges Lieges and to their heires not Attaynted and to the heyres of ev'ry their Right Title

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

Poſſeſſion and lawfull Entre or Entrees in and to all Caſtells Honoures Man'rs Londes Ten'tes Advouſons and all other P'miſſes in man're aforeſeid forfeited and every of theym of which they or any of theym were lawfully ſeiſed and poſſeſſed & by the ſeid P'ſone or P'ſones in man're aforeſeid Attaynted or any of theym unlawfully diſſeiſed and put oute Alſo it is Ordeyned by the ſeid Advis Aſſent and Auctorite that the Kyng oure Sov'rayne Lord make under his L'res Patentes ſufficient & ſure Aſſignments uppon the ſame Londes and Lyvelood of the Lord Hungerford and Moleyns that John Say John Mervyn Gregory Weſtby and other wherein they had State for the Payment and Contentac'on of ſuch Somes of Money as to eny Marchaunt or Marchauntez or other P'ſone or P'ſones of this Londe Stondyng under the Kynges Obeyſaunce or his ſave Conduct been due by the ſeid Lord Hungerford for eny payments made afore this tyme for his Fynaunce and alſo CCClviij'l. xvjs. iijd. Ob' yet owing of the Dette of the ſeid Robert Son of Waulter yf the ſeid ſome can be proved due. Quaqudem Cedula Coibz' Regni Angl' in eodem parliamento exiſten' Tranſportata fuit Cui ijdem Co'es Aſſenſum ſuum p'buerunt Sub hijs Verbis A Ceſt Acte les C'oez ſount Aſſentuz quibus quidem Cedula et Aſſens'm in Parliamento p'dicto Lectis Auditis et Plenius Intellectis de Aviſamento et Aſſenſu Dominor' Spualiu' et Temporalium in Dicto Parliamento exiſten' Reſpondebatur Sub hijs Verbis Le Roy Le Voet Provided alwey that this p'ſent Acte of Atteyndre Extend not ne Stretch ne hurt ne be p'judiciall to John Newburgh in the Shire of Dorſet Gentilman nor to his Heires of to or for the Maner of Sutton Poyntz with the Appurteun'cez in the ſaid Shire of Dorſet nor any part thereof ne of to or for the Hundred of Colyfordeſtr' nor of to or for any part thereof nor of to or for any Landes and Tene'nts with in Sutton Poyntz aboveſeid nor of to or for any part therof nor of to or for the Right Title Entre or Poſſeſſion of the ſeid John the which he hath or had to or yn the ſeid Ma'ner Hundred Landes & Ten'tes & every Parcel thereof The which Ma'nor Hundred Landes and Tenements James late Erle of Wilteſhire had by Fyne reſid in the Courte of HENRY late y called King HENRY the Sixt Kyng of Englond in Debe in not of Right to the ſeid James and to the Heires of his Body begoten and for defaulte of ſuch Iſſue in the Remayndre therof to the ſeyd John Newburgh and to his heires in fee for ev'more.

---

*Ex Rotulo Parliament' de Anno R'ni Regis* EDWARDI *quarti primo.*

ITEM Quedam Cedula formam Actus in Se continens Exhibita fuit p'fato D'no Regi in Preſenti Parliamento ſub eo qui Sequitur Tenore verbor' Foraſmoche as HENRY late Kyng HENRY the Sixt ayenſt the Honoure, &c.

*Lancaſtr' Duche.* 26. IT be Declared and adjuged by the th'aſſent and advis of the Lordes ſp'uely and Temporely and Comyns beyng in this preſent P'lement and by auctorite of the ſame that the ſaid HENRY late called King HENRY the Sixt for the Conſideracions of the grete haynouſe and deteſtable matters and offences afore ſpecifyed by hym comytted ayenſt his feith and Liegeaunce to oure ſeid Liege Lord Kyng EDWARD the fourth his true right wiſe and naturall Liege Lord offended and hurte unjuſtely and unlawfully the Roiall Mageſte of our ſaid Sov'ayne Lord and that yt be Ordayned and Stabliſhed by the ſeid Advis aſſent and auctorite that the ſame HENRY forfeit unto the ſame our Liege Lord Kyng EDWARD the fourth and to the ſaid Coroune of England all Caſtelys Man'rs Lordſhips Tounes Touneſhips Honours Landes Tenements Rentes Services Feefermes Knyghtes Fees Advouſans Hereditaments and Poſſeſſions with their Appurten'ces which he or any other to his Uſe had the Third Day of Marche laſt paſt beyng of the Duchie of Lancaſtr' or that were any parcell or Membre of the ſame Duchie or thereunto unyed or an'exed in the firſt Yere of the Reigne of HENRY late called Kyng HENRY the fift or at any tyme Sith And that it be Ordeyned and Stabliſhed by the ſeid Advys aſſent and auctoritie that the ſame Man'rs Caſtelles Lordſhips Honoures Tounes Touneſhips Landes Ten'tes Rentes S'vices Fee Fermes Knyghtes Fees Advouſons Heredytaments and poſſeſſions with their Appurtenances in England Wales and Caleis and the Marches therof make and from the ſaid fourth Day of Marche be the ſeid Duchie of Lancaſtr' Corporat and be called the Duchie of Lancaſtr' and that oure ſaid Sov'ayne Lord Kyng EDWARD the fourth have ſeaſe take hold Enjoy and Enherit all the ſame Manoirs Caſtelles and other Premiſſes with their Appurten'nces by the ſame Name of Duchie fro' all other his Enheritauncez ſeperate fro' the ſaid fourthe Day of Marche to hym and to his Heires Kings of Englond p'petuelly and that the Counte of Lancaſtr' be a Counte Palatyne and that oure Liege and Soverayne Lord Kyng EDWARD the fourth and his Heires have as parcell of the ſeid Duchie the ſame Countie of Lancaſtr' a Counte Palatyne and a Seale Chaunceller Juges & Officers there for the ſame and all man're Libertees Cuſtumes Lawes Roiall and franchiſes in the ſame Countie Palatyne lawfully and rightwiſely uſed and ov'r that ano' Seale called the Seale of the Duchie of Lancaſtr' & a Chaunceller for the Kepyng therof Officers and Counceillours for the gidyng and Governaunce of the ſame Duchie and of the p'ticuler Officers Miniſtres Ten'ntes and Inh'itauntes therof in as grete ample and large forme as HENRY callyng hymſelf Kyng HENRY the fift at any tyme therein had uſed or Enjoyed lawfully and that by the ſame Auctorite the ſeid Officers and Miniſtres and alſo the Ten'ntes and Inh'itauntes of and in the ſame Duchie have uſe exerciſe & Enjoy ſuch and all the lib'tees fraunchiſees Privileges & Cuſtumes as the Officers Miniſtres

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

niſtres Tennantes and Inh'itaunts of the ſame Duchie had uſed Exerciſed or enjoyed lawfully in the tyme of the ſame HENRY callyng hymſelf Kyng HENRY the fift and that alſo in the ſame Duchie be uſed had & Occupied all ſuch fredomes lib'tees fraunchiſes Cuſtumes Privileges & Juriſdic'cons as were uſed therein lawfully afore the ſaid iiij Day of Marche and that the Officers Miniſtres Ten'ntes & Inh'itaunts of or in the ſeid Duchie be Entreated and Demeaned according to the ſame fredoms lib'tees faunchiſes cuſtumes Privilegs & Juriſdic'cons & not Diſtreyned arted or Compelled to the Contrary in anywiſe.

---

## *Statutes made at* Weſtminſter, Anno 3 EDWARDI IV. *and* Anno Dom. 1463.

### CAP. V.

### What kind of Apparel Men and Women of every Vocation and Degree are allowed, and what prohibited to wear.

ITEM prierent les communes en le dit parlement aſſemblez au noſtre dit ſoverain Seignur le Roy de reducer a ſa remembrance qe en les jours de ſes nobles progenitours fuiſſent faitz diverſez ordinaunces & eſtatuitz en ceſt Roialme pur lapparell & arraie des communes dicell ſibien des homes come des femmes Iſſint qe null deux duiſſet uſer ne were null enordinant araie forſque ſoulement accordant a lour degrees quelx eſtatutz & ordinaunces nient contriſteantz pur defaute de punition & mettre diceux en due execution les communez du dit Roialme auxibien homes come femmes ount uſez & journement uſent exceſſivez & inordinantz araies a graund diſpleaſire Dieu enpoveriſſement de ceſt dit Roialme & enricher des Roialmes & pais eſtraunges a finall deſtruction del huſbondrie de ceſt dit Roialme Si noſtre dit Seignur le Roy de ladvis & aſſent des ditz Seignurs eſpirituelx & temporelx & a la prier des ditz Communez en le dit parlement aſſemblez & par lauctorite del meſme ad ordeigne & eſtablie qe null chivaler deſoubz leſtate de Seignur autre qe enfantz des Seignurs ne nulle femme daſcune tiel chivalier a le feſt del Purification de noſtre Dame qe ſerra en lan de noſtre Seignur Mille CCCC lxv. were aſcun manere draps dor ou aſcuns maners corſes overez oveqe or ou aſcun furre de ſables et ſi aſcun tiel chivalier face le contrarie ou ſuffre ſa femme ou enfant meſme lenfant eſteant deſoubz ſa rule ou gouvernment a fere le contrarie qe lors il forface a cheſcun defaute xx li. au Roi. Et auxi ad ordeigne & eſtablie qe null bachelier chevalier ne ſa femme a le dit feſt were aſcun drap de velewet ſur velewet forſqe tielx chevaliers qi ſont del ordre del Jartier & leur femmes ſur peine de forfeire au Roy a cheſcun defaut xx marcs. Et auxint ad ordeigne & eſtablie que nulle perſone deſoubz leſtate de Seignur a le dit feſt were aſcun manere drap de ſoie eſteant de colour du purpull ſur peine de forfeire au Roy a cheſcun defaute x li. Et auxint ad ordeigne & eſtablie qe null eſquier ne gentil home ne null autre deſoubz le degree de chevalier ne null de leur femmes forſpriſez fitz des Seignurs leurs femmes filles as Seignurs eſquiers pur le corps du Roy & leurs femmes uſe ou were a le dit feſt aſcun velewet ſatain fugeree ou aſcun countrefet drap de ſoie reſemblant a la meſme ou aſcuns corſes overez reſemblantz a velwet ou a ſatain fugeree ou aſcun pellure dermyne ſur peine de forfeire au cheſcun defaute x. marcs au noſtre dit Seignur le Roy. Et enouſtre ad ordeigne & eſtablie qe null eſquier ne gentil home ne null autre home ne femme deſoubz les degrees deſuis reherſez uſe ou were a le dit feſt aſcun damaſke ou ſatain forſpriſez eſquiers meinalx ſergeantz officers dell hoſtell du Roy vadlettes del corone vadlettes del chambre du Roy & eſquiers & gentilz homes aiantz poſſeſſions al annuell value de xl. li. & leur femmes & vieus eiantz ſemblables poſſeſſions & les files demariez des perſones eiantz poſſeſſions al value de C. li. par an ſur peine de forfeire au Roy a cheſcun defaute cent ſous. Purveu toutz foitz qe le Seneſchall Chamberlein Treſorer & Countrollour del Hoſtell du dit Roy & ſes trencheours & chevaliers pur ſon corps & leurs femmes puiſſent uſer & were furres de ſables & ermyns et qe les Maires del Citee de Loundres qi ſont ou ount eſtez ou enapres pur le temps ſerront & leurs femmes puiſſent uſer & were tiel araie come devaunt eſt limite as bacheler chevaliers & leurs femmes et qe tieux queux ſont ou ount eſtez ou pur le temps ſerront Aldermen ou Recordes de meſme la Citee et auxi qe toutz maires & viſcountz des citees villes & burghs diceſt Roialme tieux queux ſont countees corporez & toutz maires & baillifs de toutz autres citees & de cheſcun de les cynque portes & les barons des meſmes les portes tieux queux ount eſtez eſluz & aſſignez ou en temps avenir ſerront eſluz & aſſignez a fere lour ſervice en la coronation du Roy ou de Roigne & maires & baillifs de burghs corporez eſteantz ſhiretownes & les maires & baillifs de Colcheſtre & Lynne & les recorders de lez ditz citees burghs & villes eſteantz countees corpores & de toutz autres citees ore eſteantz recorders ou queux ount eſtez ou enapres ſerront & les aldermen diceux & leurs femmes en ſemblable maner puiſſent uſer & were tiel araie come devaunt eſt limitez as eſquiers & gentilz homes devaunt eſpecifiez eiantz poſſeſſions del annuell value de xl. li. Et auxint ad ordeigne & eſtablie qe null home forſqe tiel qi ad poſſeſſion al annuell value de xl. li. ou a deſuis uſe ou were a le dit feſt aſcuns furres de martrons letuſe pure grey ou pure meniver ne null femme fitz file ou ſervaunt daſcun tiel home meſmes les fitz & file eſteantz en ſa rule & governement ne null femme vieu forſqe tiel qe ad poſſeſſions du dit annuell value de xl. li. uſe ou were aſcuns de les ditz furres ou aſcun ceincture garniſſe oveqe or ou oveqe argent en aſcun part dicell ſuiſorre ou aſcune corſe de ſoie fait hors de ceſt Roialme ou aſcun coverchief dont le price dun plite paſſera le ſomme de iij s iiij d. ſur peine de forfeire au Roy pur cheſcun defaute en cynqe marcs. Purveu toutz foitz qe les ditz eſquiers

Rep. 22 Ed. 4. c. i.
1 H. 8. c. 14.
7 H. 8. c. 6.
*Which likewiſe are repealed by* 1 *Jac.* 1. c. 25.

*Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond.*

menialx ſergeantz officers dell Hoſtell du Roy vadlettes del corone vadlettes del chambre du Roy & eſquiers & gentilx homes eiantz poſſeſſions du dit annuell value de xl. li. & les avauntditz mairs recorders aldermen viſcountz & baillifs qe cheſcun de les ditz citees villes & burghs & les ditz barons de les cynqe portes & leur femmes puiſſent uſer & were les ditz furres de martrons finies letuſe pure grey ou pure menvyer & auxi qe leur ditz femmes puiſſent uſer & were ceinctures ſuiſorres & coverchiefs del price dun plite de cynqe ſouldz. Et enoultre ad ordeigne & eſtablie qe null homme forſqe tiel qi ad poſſeſſions dannuell value de xl. s. uſe ne were en araie pur ſon corps a le dit feſt aſcun fuſtian buſtian ne fuſtian de Napuls ſcarlet drap en graine en nulle pellure forſqe dagnell noire ou dagnell blanc toutz maires aldermen viſcountz barons de les cynqe portz baillifs des citees & burghs & autres pardevaunt purveuz & leur femmes & les menialx ſervauntz de yeomens degree des Seignurs chevaliers eſquiers & autres gentilx homes eiantz poſſeſſions du dit annuell value de xl. li. exceptz ſur peine de forfeire au Roy a cheſcun defaute xl. s. Et auxi ad ordeigne & eſtablie qe null vadlet ne null autre perſone deſoubz cell degree a le feſt de ſeint Pere appelles ladvincle qi ſerra en lan de noſtre Seignur Mille CCCC lxv. uſe ne were en araie pur ſon corps aſcuns bolſters ne ſtuffe de laine coton ne cadas nautre ſtuffure en ſon parerpoint ſauf linure accordant al meſme ſur peine de forfeire au Roy al cheſcun defaute vj. s. viij. d. Et oultre ad ordeigne & eſtablie qe null chevalier deſoubz leſtate de Seignur eſquier gentil home nen autre perſone uſe ou were a le feſt de toutz ſaintz qi ſerra en lan noſtre Seignur Mille CCCC lxv. aſcun goune jaket ou clothe fil ne ſoit de tiel longeure come cell celluy eſteant toutdroit covera ſes privez membres & buttoks ſur peine de forfeire au Roy al cheſcun defaute xx s. Et auxi ad ordeigne & eſtablie qe null taillour face apres meſme le feſt au aſcun perſone aſcun goune jaket ou clothe de meindre longeure ou perpoint ſtuffe contrarie a les premeſſes ſur meſme la peine a cheſcun defaute. Et auxi ad ordeigne & eſtablie qe null chevalier deſoubz leſtate de Seignur eſquier gentil home ou autre perſone uſe ne were a le dit feſt de ſeint Peere aſcuns ſolers ou boteaux eiantz pikes paſſantz la longeur de deux poutz ſur peine de forfeire au Roy al cheſcun defaute quarant deniers. Et auxi ad ordeigne & eſtablie qe ſi aſcun corneſer face aſcuns pikes des ſolers ou boteaux apres le dit feſt de ſeint Peere au aſcun des ditz perſones contrarie a ceſt ordenaunce forface enſement au Roy a cheſcun defaute qarant deniers. Et auxint ad ordeigne & eſtablie par la dit auctorite qe null ſervaunt de huſbondrie ne commune laborer ne ſervaunt au aſcun artificer enhabitant hors del citee ou burgh apres le dit feſt de toutz ſeintz uſe ne were en lour veſture aſcun drap dount le brodeyerde paſſera en price ij. s. Ne qe aſcun meſmes les ſervauntes ou laborers ſuffre aſcune de leurs femmes duſer ou were a meſme le feſt aſcun veſture de pluis hault price qe eſt devaunt limite a lour barons ne qe ceux ſuffrent aſcune de leurs ditz femmes apres meſme le feſt duſer ou were aſcuns coverchiefs dont le price del plite paſſera douſze deniers. Ne qe aſcun de les meſmes ſervauntes ne laborers puis meſme le feſt uſe ou were aſcuns chauſez cloſez ne aſcuns chauſes dont le paire paſſera en price xiiij. d. Ne qe les meſmes ſervauntez ou laborers ne null de leurs femmes a meſme le feſt were aſcun ceincture garniſſe dargent ſur peine de forfeire pur cheſcun defaute au Roy xl. deniers. Et pur ceo qe les coverchiefs journement apportes en ceſt Roialme enducent graund charge & coſt en le meſme & en effect ent gaſt noſtre dit Seignur le Roy par lauctorite ſuiſdit ad ordeigne & eſtablie qe null perſone apres le feſt de ſeint Michell lArchangle qi ſerra en lan de Seignur Mille CCCC lxv. vende en aſcun part dedeinz ceſt Roialme aſcune lawne nifels umple ou aſcun autre manere des coverchiefs dount le price dun plite paſſera x. s. ſur peine de forfeire au Roy pur cheſcun plite venduz a pluis haulte price xiij. s. iiij. d. Et auxint ad ordeigne & eſtablie qe les juſtices de peas de cheſcun countee maires des citees & burghs dedeinz ceſt Roialme aient auctorite & poiar denquerrer oier & terminer toutz & cheſcun de les ditz defautes & forfaitures ſibien par enquerre come par due examination de cheſcun de les ditz offendours contrarie a ceſt ordenaunce & les matiers & cauſes les ditz offenſes & forfaitures concernantz a terminer par ſemblable proceſſe & en ſemblables manere & fourme devaunt atteindre en cell partie come par ceux eſt uſuelment uſez de treſpaſs faite ove force et armes encontre la peax du Roy et puis latteindre ſemblable execution. Et ſi aſcune matier touchant aſcun de les dit offenſes ſoit remoevez daſcun de les avauntditz juſtices de peas ou maires devaunt le Roy qe adonqes les Juſtices as plees devaunt le Roy a teniers aient poiar degarder tielx proceſſe & execution en cell partie come devaunt eſt limitez. Et auxint ad ordeigne & eſtablie qe toutz les ditz forfaitures & cheſcun deux ſoient levez appliez & emploiez al oeps & expenſes del Hoſtell noſtre dit Seignur le Roy. Purveu toutz foitz qe ceſt ordenaunce darraie en null manere prejudice nendamage aſcune perſone de ou pur uſer ou weryng daſcun ornament veſture ou apparaill en faiſant divine ſervice & a icell entendant ne ce ceſt ordenaunce extende as Juſtices daſcun des Bancs du Roy Maiſter ou Gardein des Rolles Maiſtres del Chauncellarie du Roy Barons Deſchequer du Roy ne Chaunceller dicell qi ore ſont ou enapres ſerront ne as aſuns deux. Purveu enfement qe les ſcolers des Univerſitees ceſty Roialme & ſcolers daſcune Univerſite hors de ceſt Roialme puiſſent uſer & were tiel araie come ceux puiſſent uſer & were ſolonc la rule de les ditz Univerſiteez ceſt ordenaunce nient contriſteant. Purveu auxi qe henſmen heroldes purcyvauntez ſwerdeberers as maires meſſagers & miniſtrelles naſcun deux ne jouers en lour entreludes ne ſoint compriſez en ceſt ordenaunce ne aſcune perſone come pur weryng daſcuns burſes pauteners ou corounes pur cappes des enfauntz ſoit en aſcun maner compriſe en icell. Purveu auxi qe ceſt ordenaunce en null maner extende au aſun manere darraie deſtre neceſſarement uſez en guerre ou en feetes del meſme.

*Statutes*

## *Statutes made at* Weſtminſter, Anno 4 EDW. IV. *and* Anno Dom. 1464.

### CAP. II.

From what Places, and on what Conditions, *Engliſh* Woolls ſhall be exported to *Calais*.

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

O B.
14 H. 6. c. 2.
15 H. 6. c. 8.
18 H. 6. c. 15.

ITEM qe come les nobles progenitours noſtre dit ſoveraigne Seignur le Roy par graund & mature advis & divers actes du parlement en long temps paſſez ordeignerent & ſtablierent ung ſtaple deſtre a Caleis a lentent qe toutz les leines & pealx lanutz & autres merchandiſes de ceſt Roialme appellez merchandiſes de la ſtaple queux ſerroient eſkippez de paſſer hors de ceſt Roialme ſerroient cariez au dit eſtaple & a null autre lieu & tancome y fuiſt iſſint uſez Caleis eſtoit en graund ſuertee & ceſt terre come es les commoditees dicell en graund proſperite juſques ore tarde qe par eſtraungez & ſiniſtrez moiens pluſours & diverſes licences des laines & pealx lanutz ount eſte grauntez & executez ſibien en le noun du Roy come autrement & ount paſſez en les parties doutre le mere as autres lieux qe au dit ſtaple & venduz a meſmes les perſones queux furent accuſtumez de venir au dit ſtaple dachater leines & pealx lanutz illeoqes et auxi diverſes perſones ount graundement uſez deſkipper laines & pealz lanutz hors de ceſt Roialme aſcuns covertement par nuyt & aſcuns overtement par force ſaunz paier ent au Roy cuſtume ou ſubſidie & ceux carier as autres lieux qe au dit ſtaple & eux ount venduz as perſones accuſtumez dachater laines & pealx lanutz au dit ſtaple par queux nonduez moiens graundes damages & enconveniences ount accruez au noſtre dit Soveraigne Seignur le Roy & ceſt ſon Roialme & a la ſaufgarde de ſa dite ville & marches illeoqes Si noſtre dit Seignur le Roy les premiſſes conſiderez par les ditz advis aſſent requeſt & actorite ad graunte ordeigne & eſtablie qe toutz laines pealx lanutz ſhorlyng & morlyng queux ſerront eſkippez de paſſer hors de ceſt Roialme apres le feſt de Paſke qe ſerra en lan de noſtre Seignur Mille CCCCLXV. ſoient eſkippez a les villes de tielx portes es queux le Roy ad ſon beme ſez poiſes & collectours de cuſtume a ſervir & deliverer les merchauntes ceſtaſſavoir a les villes de Pole Suthampton Checheſtre Sandewice London Ippeſwyche Boſton Hull Lynne & en null autre lieu creke ou port les laines & pealx lanutz deſtre eſkippez en galeis & carrakes & en null autre veſſeau de paſſer hors de ceſt Roialme parmye les ſtreites de Marrok forſpriſes. Et qe par meſme lauctorite cheſcune perſone qe iſſint eſkippera ou ferra deſkipper hors de ceſt Roialme aſcuns laines pealx lanutz ſhorlyng ou morlyng apres le dit feſt ſur leſkippeſon diceux & avaunt qils paſſent hors daſcun de les ditz villes lou ills ſerront eſkippez trove ſuffiſant ſuertee au Roy et a les collectours de ſa cuſtume illeoqes pur le temps eſteantz qe meſmes les laines pealx lanutz ſhorlyng & morlyng paſſeront au Caleis & a null autre lieu ſaunz fraude ou colluſion. Et auxi par meſme lauctorite ordeignez eſt qe cheſcune perſone qe iſſint eſkippera laines pealx lanutz ſhorlyng au morlyng ad Caleis ameſne deinz xij. mois proſcheins enſuantz apres tiels eſkipſon en Leſchequer du Roy illeoqes deſtre entrez de record une certificat de celluy qeſt ou pur le temps ſerra appellez le cuſtumer du Roy al port illeoqes teſmoignant le venue de toutz tielx niefs oveqe laines pealx lanutz ſhorlyng ou morlyng a Caleis. Et auxi ordeignez eſt par la dite auctorite qe ſi meſme le cuſtumer al port ne delivere mye a le merchaunt amenſnaunt laines pealx lanuz ſhorlyng ou morlyng a Caleis due certificat apres le fourme de ceſt act deinz viij. jours apres due requeſt de ceo a luy fait forface a le poſſeſſour de les ditz laines pealx lanuz ſhorlyng ou morlyng au cheſcun temps qil refuſera de faire & liverer autiel certificat cent livres et ſil qi iſſint eſkippera laines pealx lanuz ſhorlyng ou morlyng deſtre euez a Caleis nameſne pas en leſchequer du Roy le certificat come deſuis eſt recitee & illeoqes ceo en overt Court offre devaunt les Treſorer & Barons du Roy qe meſme leſchequer pur le temps eſteantz deſtre entrez de record deinz les xij. mois ou ſi aſcune perſone face contrarie a la dite ordenaunce qil forface toutz tielx laines pealx lanuz ſhorlyng ou morlyng iſſint eſkippez contrarie a la dit ordenaunce dount il nameſne pas eins le certificat come devaunt eſt recitee ou le value ent lune moite deſtre emploiez a lexpenſes del Hoſtiel du Roy & lautre moite a tiel perſone qe ſuera pur ceo en ceſte parte eſtant maire de la ſtaple du Roy au Caleis al temps de tiel ſute commence et qil en ceſt cas poet ſuer action de dette de les ditz laines pealx lanuz ſhorlyng ou morlyng iſſint forfaitz ou de le value ent a ſa election envers tiel perſone ou perſones qe ou quelles iſſint ferra ou ferront le contrarie de dite ordenaunce la dite action deſtre pris & cheſcun iſſue en icell joynez deſtre triez en le countee lou les ditz laines pealx lanuz ſhorlyng ou morlyng ſerront eſkippez forſpriſe qe ſi aſcun iſſue ſoit pris en la dit action ſur loffrant de la dit certificat qil ſoit trie en le countee lou la dite Court deſchequer pur le temps ſerra & qe meſme le proceſſe ſoit & giſe en autiel action come eſt & giſt en action de dette a la commune Ley et qe null eſſoine ne protection giſe ou ſoit alloue ou adjugge pur le defendaunt en tiel action et qe tout ſoit le pleintif en tiel action ſoit diſcharge de ſon dit office de maire pendaunt meſme laction qil poet mainteigner & ſuer la dite ſute la dite diſcharge nient obſtant. Purveu toutz foitz qe ſi aſcuns laines pealx lanuz ſhorlyng ou morlyng en la dit fourme deſtre eſkippez ſoient priſes oveqe enemies ſur le mere ou illoeqes peris ou perduz par enfortune & tiel periſment priſe ou perde ſoit trove ou prove devaunt les Treſorer & Barons du Roy pur le temps eſteantz par examination des perſones ou perſone qe ou quelles iſſint eſkippera ou eſkipperont tielx laines pealx lanuz ſhorlyng ou morlyng ou lour executours ou ij. credibles perſones jurez ou autres reſonables teiſmoignes & proves teiſmoignauntz meſmes les laines pealx lanuz ſhorlyng ou morlyng iſſint perduz priſes ou peris qe nulle perſone pur nulles tielx laines pealx lanuz ſhorlyng ou morlyng enſi perduz priſes ou peris ſoit endamage ou en aſcun manere prejudice par ceſt act. Purveu auxi qe les laines pealx lanuz ſhorlyng ou morlyng tantſolement de la creſſance entre les eaues de Teſe & Twede Northumberlond Cumberlond Weſtmerlond leveſchee de Durham Richemondſhire & Northaldertonſhire puiſſent eſtre eſkippez en le port de Noef Chaſtell ſur Tyne de paſſer a leur libertee ceſt act nient obſtant.

CAP.

## CAP. III.

### Certain Woolls, Fells, &c. which may be exported from *Newcaſtle* to the Staple at *Calais*. Penalty on thoſe who do contrary to this Ordinance.

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

OB 3 Ed. 4. c. 1. 12 Ed. 4. c. 5. *which are expired.*

ITEM pur ceo q'l eſt entendue & conue pur certein qe diverſes perſones par eux meſmes leur factours & ſervauntz achatent & coillent laines & pealx lanuz ſibien ſhorlyng come morlyng del creiſſance de les countees dEverwik Nicholl & Notyngham & ceux cariount al port & ville de Noef Chaſtell & illoeqes meſmes les laines & pealx lanuz come laines & pealx lanuz del croiſſaunce del pais entre les eaues de Teſe & Twede & de Northumberlond Cumberlond Weſtmerlond Richemondſhire Northaldertonſhire & leveſchee de Durham & par colour dent eſkippent & cauſent deſtre eſkippez & cariez as lieux doutre le mere autres qe a la ſtaple de Caleis par qoi noſtre Seignur le Roy eſt graundement deceu de ſez cuſtume & ſubſidie encontre les ſtatutes en tiel cas purveuz a graund damage du Roy & de ceſt ſon Roialme & de ſez ſubgiettz dicell Si noſtre dit ſoveraigne Seignur le Roy par ladvis & aſſent des ditz Seignurs & Communez & par la dite auctorite voet & ordeignet qe nulle perſone eſkippe ou face deſtre eſkippez a les ditz port & ville aſcuns laines ou pealx lanuz ſhorlyng ou morlyng del creſſance daſcun countee ou pais autres qe del creſſance del pais entre les ditz eaues ou daſcun de les ditz countees de Northumberlond Cumberlond Weſtmerlond Richemondſhire Northaldertonſhire ou del dit Eveſchee et ſi aſcune perſone eſkippe ou face deſtre eſkippez al dit ville ou port aſcuns laines pealx lanuz ſhorlyng ou morlyng del creiſſance daſcun countee ou pais autre qe de la pais entre meſmes les eaues ou de les ditz countees de Northumberlond Cumberlond Weſtmerlond Richemondſhire Northaldertonſhire ou de le dit Eveſchee deſtre cariez au aſcun lieu doutre le mere autre qe al dite ſtaple de Caleis forface le double de le verraie value de meſmes les laines & pealx lanuz iſſint eſkippez & nient cruez entre les ditz eaues ne en null de les ditz countees de Nortumberlond Cumberlond Weſtmorlond Richemondſhire Northaldertonſhire ou en le dit Eveſchee dount noſtre dit Seignur le Roy davoir lune moite et celuy qi voille ſuer en ceſt parte lautre moite et qe ſibien le Roy come celuy qi voille ſuer en ceſt partie aiet ſon recovere par action de dette la dite action deſtre pris & cheſcun iſſue en ceo deſtre joyne ſoit trie en le countee dEverwik & non pas en la dite ville ne en aſcun de les ditz counteez de Northumberlond Cumberlond Weſtmerlond ne daſcun viſne des ditz Richemondſhire Northaldertonſhire ou de le dit Eveſchee & ſemble proceſſe deſtre eue en meſme laction ſicome eſt communement uſe en action de dette & qe le defendaunt en ceſt cas aiet null avantage par aſcune eſſoine ou protection ne ne ſoit admis de gager ſa ley.

## CAP. IV.

### A Reſtraint for Three Years of the Cuſtom of contracting for Wooll in certain Counties before it is ſhorn, unleſs it be uſed for Cloth or Yarn.

EXP. 4 H. 7. c. 11. 22 H. 8. c. 1. 37 H. 8. c. 15. *which are alſo expired.*

ITEM qe come par ſubtielx bargeins faitz en achater des laines devaunt qe les berbizes qi ceo portent ſoient tonduz les faiſours de draps de ceſt Roialme bien pres nulles a venders trovere poiont a graund dolour de toutz ceux qi ount eſte accuſtumez davoir leur vivre par le moien de faiſance de drap. Si noſtre dit Seignur le Roy de ladvis & aſſent des ditz Seignurs & a la requeſt des ditz Communez & par lauctorite ſuiſdit ad ordeigne & eſtablie qe nulle perſone par luy meſme ou aſcun autre achate ou bargeine a le xviij. jour de Marche qi ſerra en lan de noſtre Seignur Mille CCCCLXiiij. aſcuns laines adonqes nient tonduz ou preigne promes du bargein daſcuns laines donqes nient tonduz del creiſſance de Berkeſhire Oxenfordſhire Glouceſtreſhire Shropſhire Herefordſhire Wurceſtreſhire Wilteſhire Somerſetſhire Dorſetſhire Hampſhire Eſſex Hertfordſhire Cambrigge Norff' Suff' Kent Surr' & Suſſex ou aſcuns de ceux juſqes le feſt de ſeint Bartilmewe donqe proſchein enſuant ou achate aſcuns laines ou preigne promes du bargeine daſcuns laines queux accreſceront en aſcuns de meſmes les countees lan proſcheine enſuant le dit feſt devaunt meſme le feſt adonqe proſchein enſuant ou en ſemble manere achate aſcuns laines ou preigne promes de bargeine daſcuns laines queux accreſceront en aſcun de les ditz countees lan delors proſcheine enſuant meſme le feſt tanqe meſme le feſt alors proſchein enſuant qi feſt ſerra en lan de noſtre Seignur Mille CCCCIxvij. mes ſolement tielx perſones quelles de les ditz laines ferront ou facent eſtre fait file ou drap deinz ceſt Roialme ſur peine del forfaiture de le double value de toutz les laines achatez ou achaters ou a bargainers ou priſez par promes de bargeine en contrarie de ceſt ordenaunce lune moite ent deſtre eue al oeps du Roy & lautre moite ent al oeps celluy qi voile ſuer en ceſt parte et qe cheſcun perſone qe ſuer voet en ceſt partie aiet action de dette de la dite forfaiture & autiel proceſſe en meſme laction come eſt eue en action de dette et qe null eſſoine ou protection ſoit allouable pur le defendaunt en cell action ne qe le dit defendaunt en icell ſoit admis de gager ſay ley.

CAP.

## CAP. V.

### Merchandiſes from the Duke of *Burgundy*'s Countries prohibited, till *Engliſh* wrought Cloths are received there.

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

ITEM pur taunt qe certein declaration & ordenaunce en fourme del ſtatute a toutz jours dendurer & jammes a repeller & proclamations dicell nadgaires furent faitz par le Duc de Burgoigne en les parties Brabant Holond & Zeland & autres ſes Seignouries qe de cel temps enavaunt toutz maners draps lanuz & file lanuz faitz & overez en le Roialme dEngleterre fuiſſent bannuz hors de les terres le dit Duc ceſtaſſavoir Burgoyn Lotryk Brabant & Leneburgh Flaundres Artois Henewede Holand Zeland Namier le markeſhip de ſeint Empere Frizeland Malynes les terres doutre le ryver del Maſe & generalment hors de toutz ſes autres terres & Seignuries iſſint qe apres la dit proclamation null tiel drap ou file ſerroiet ameſnes venduz deſtributz illeoqes et ſi apres cell temps aſcun tiel drap ou file ſerroiet illeoqes trove qe ceo ſerroiet arſe come choſe bannez oveqe certeins autres eſtroites punisſhementes en meſmes les proclamations & ordenaunce eſpecifiez dount par tout ſemblance les faiſours de draps lanuz deins ceſt Roialme come tiſtours fullours tinctours peigneresſes cardours cardoureſſes & filereſſes & autres perſones excerceantz la dite faiſance de drap & auxi les achatours & vendours dicell ſerroient deſtitutz des occupations & devenuz tant udifs le quel les provoqueroit a pecchie & mavais vie qe Dieu defende. Noſtre dit Seignur le Roy les premiſſes conſiderez ad par ladvis aſſent requeſt & auctorite ſuiſditz ordeigne & eſtablie qe null deinzein de ceſt Roialme ne aſcun marchant eſtraunge de le feſt de la purification de noſtre dame qe ſerra en lan de noſtre Seignur Mille CCCClxiiij. ſolonc laccomputation del eſgliſe dEngleterre ameſne convoie ou carie ou cauſe prive ou apert deſtre ameſnez convoiez ou cariez en ceſt Roialme Gales ou Irlond aſcuns maners merchandiſes ou biens del creſſance overaigne ou feſance de les terres & parties de Burgoigne Lotryk Brabant Leneburgh Flaundres Artois Henaude Holand Zeland Namier le Markeſhip de ſeint Empere Frizeland Malynes les terres doutre la river de la Maſe ou daſcuns autres terres ou Seignouries queux le dit Duc tient ou occupiet ou daſcun diceux. Ne qe aſcun tiel deinzein ou merchaunt eſtraunge vende ou uttre en aſcune parte du dit Roialme Gales ou Irlond a le dit feſt aſcuns tielx merchandiſes ou biens autres qe tielx queux ount eſte achatez devaunt le dit feſt en aſcun de les ditz parties toutz maners vitailles forſpriſez. Et auxi forſpriſes biens & merchandiſes priſes par aſcuns lieges du Roy ſur le mere ſaunz fraude covine ou male engyne ſur peine del forfeiture de les ditz biens & merchandiſes iſſint ameſnes ou enſi venduz & achatez apres le dit feſt ceſtaſſavoir lune moite ent au noſtre dit Seignur le Roy & lautre moite ent a celluy qi primerement ſeiſera meſmes les biens & merchandiſes en qeconqes mains qils ſoient trovez juſqes au temps qe due continuell reformation ſoiet eue & fait par le dit Duc de les ditz declaration & ordenaunce de bannesſhement en tiel manere qe tout manere drap de laine & file de laine faitz & affaires deins le Roialme dEngleterre Gales & Irlond poient venir eſtre ameſnez & acceptz en les avauntditz parties de Burgoigne Lotrik Brabant Leneburgh Artois Henaude Holand Zeland Namier le Marqueſhip de ſeint Empere Frizeland Malynes les terres doutre leaue de la Maſe & toutz autres terres & Seignuries le dit Duc & en cheſcun diceux illoeqes deſtre utteres venduz expenduz uſes wered & diſtributz al election del poſſeſſour dicell ou ſon factour en cell partie & illeoqes & de dela ſaunz empechement de le dit Duc ou aſcun autre ſon officer eu aſcun de les ditz terres & parties a cariers & convoiers al aſcune autre partie al election le dit poſſeſſour ou factour ſi franchement come ceux furent ameſnes caries ou convoiez devaunt les proclamations de les ditz declaration & ordenaunce par le dit Duc faitz. Et auxi ad ordeigne par le dit auctorite qe toutz maners merchauntz eſtraunges aiantz aſcuns tielx maners merchandiſes ou biens de la dite creſſance overaigne ou feſance eſteant en aſcun veſſeau en nulle part de ceſt Roialme Gales ou Irlond en eſkippez & nient miſez a terre ou ſi aſcuns tielx merchandiſes ou biens ſoient miſez a terre en aſcune part le dit Roialme apres le dit feſt qe toutz tielx merchandiſes & biens ſoient toutoutrement voidez hors de ceſt Roialme Gales & Irlond deinz xl. jours proſcheins apres la proclamation fait ſur ceſt ordenaunce deinz la Citee de Loundres ſur peine del forfeiture de les ditz biens & merchandiſes lune moite dent au Roy & lautre moite a celluy qi primerement ſeiſera aſcuns tielx biens ou merchandiſes. Et qe overt proclamation de ceſt ordeignaunce ſoit faſt devant le xviije jour de Marche qi ſerra en lan de noſtre Seignur deſuis eſpecifie deinz la Citee de Loundres & autres lieux neceſſaries & convenientz et ſil aviendra aſcun ſute ou action eſtre priſe & purſue par cauſe daſcune tiel ſeiſine en quell aſcun iſſue concernant ceſt ordenaunce ſerra pris qe le dit iſſue ſoit triable & triez en le countee & del viſne lou le dit ſeiſine ſerra eue & en null autre lieu. Et pur ceo qil eſt graundement doutee qe la dit reſtreint durant les biens & merchandiſes faitz & accruez en les avauntditz terres de le dit Duc de Burgoigne en ceſt Roialme eſteantz ou en icell ameſners & deinz ceo deſtre mis a vende par les vendours diceux ſerroient exaltez & poſez a treſexceſſive price quel tourneroit al grevous damage de le commune poeple de ceſt Roialme pur ceo ordeignez eſt par la dite auctorite qe la dite reſtreint durant cheſcun maire baillif & autre chief governour de cheſcun citee burgh & ville & les governours de cheſcun feire & merchee hors de citee burgh & ville deinz ceſt Roialme ſur compleint affaire al aſcun deux par aſcun des lieges le Roy de tiel exaltation & poſition dexceſſive price aiet & aient auctorite & poair deinz lour juriſdiction de faire par due ſerche examination & prove eue en cell partie autiel direction & reformation come par ladvis de deux homes diſcretes de cheſcun tiel citee burgh ou ville par cheſcun maire baillif ou autre chief governour avauntdit a ceo anommers ſolonqe lour conſciences & diſcretions en la ſatisfaction & reiſnable amendes de la partie enſi compleignaunt verra reſonable. Et ceſt

EXP.
27 H. 6. c. 2.
28 H. 6. c. 1.

ordenaunce

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

ordenaunce dendurer al voluntie & pleaſir du Roy. Purveu toutz foitz qe ne ceſt act ne aſcun autre acte ſtatut ou ordenaunce fait ou affaire en ceſt preſent parlement face aſcun damage prejudice ou derogation as marchauntz Dalmaigne eiantz la meaſon appellez communement Guyldhalla Teutonicorum en la Citee de Loundres queux merchauntz ore ſont deinz ceſt Roialme ou aſcuns parties deſoubz lobeiſaunce du Roy ou qe enapres ſerront ou repaireront en le meſme de ou en aſcuns fraunchiſes freedoms libertees immunitees ou aſcune autre choſe par les progenitours du Roy grauntez par leur lettres patentz as merchauntez dAlmaigne eiantz la dite meaſon appellez communement Guyldhalla Teutonicorum en la dite Citee de Loundres ne des aſcuns grauntes ou confermations en aſcun manere par noſtre dit Seignur le Roy faitz par ſez ſeveralx lettres patentz as marchauntz dAlmaigne eiantz la dit meaſon appellez communement Guyldhalla Teutonicorum en la Citee de Loundres par quelconqes nouns il ſoient nommez ou appellez et qe toutz les ditz lettres patentz ſoient en tout tiel force & effect & vigour & availlablez a les merchauntz eiantz la dit meaſon appellez communement Guildhalla Teutonicorum en la Citee de Loundres ſicome les furent devaunt la feſure diceſt act ou aſcun autre act ſtatute ou ordenaunce fait ou affaire en ceſt preſent parlement.

## CAP. IX.

### Patten-makers may make Pattens of ſuch Aſp as is not fit for Shafts.

Rep. 1 Jac. 1. c. 25.

ITEM la compaignie de la meſtiere de patenmakers de Citee de Loundres piteouſment compleignaunt monſtreient en le dit parlement de les grevous leedes perdes & damages qe autres perſones en temps paſſe de meſme la meſtiere ore mortz & ils de long temps ount portez & ſuſteignuz & decy enapres de porter & ſuſteigner creignent par force dune ſtatute fait en le temps de HENRY le quint nadgairs

4 H. 5. c. 3.

Roy dEngleterre en fait & nient de droit par auctorite de ſon parlement tenuz en lan de ſon reigne quart par quell ſtatuit ordeigne fuiſt & eſtablie qe les patenmakers deinz le Roialme dEngleterre de cell temps enavaunt ne ferroient pateines ne clogges de mahereme appellez aſpe ſur peine de paier au Roy C. s. a cheſcun foitz qe les dits patenmakers ſount aſcuns pateins ou clogges du dit mahereme et qe cheſcun qi voet ſuer pur le Roy eit lune moite de la peine iſſint forfait parenſi qe les flecchers parmye le Roialme vendent leur ſeetes a pluis eaſe & reſonable price qils ne ſoloient vendre come en le dit eſtatuit eſt conteignuz pluis au plein. Et coment auxi le dit mahereme de aſpe eſt le pluis meillour & pluis legier mahereme dent a faire pateins & clogges & pluis aiſie pur le were de toutz eſtates gentilx & toutz autres gentz daſcun mahereme qe croit & devaunt la faiſure du dit eſtatuit les ditz patenmakers furent ſi francs & a tant large libertie dachatier tout manere de mahereme daſpe & a faire ent pateins & clogges ſicome a cell temps & a toutz temps ount eſtez & encore ſont tout manere de people des artes & occupations des tournours carpenters woodemongers & charboners qi occupient expendent & guaſtent annuelment en leur occupations graunt quantite de tout manere de mahereme daſpe ſibien tiel mahereme daſpe qe ſerver voet a faire ent ſeetes come le qe ſerver ne voet a icell & null reſtreint eſt fait pur ceux ou aſcun deux en le contrarie & trop mult mahereme daſpe y eſt qe en null manere ſerver ne voet as flecchers de faire ent ſeetes quelle eſt ſi ſufficient & able & accordaunt deſtre fait en pateins & clogges come eſt le remenaunt du dit mahereme eſtre fait es ſeetes & les ditz patenmakers ne noſent doccupier aſcun part du dit mahereme ne une nautre pur peur del forfeiture du dite peine conteignuz en le dit eſtatuit quell eſt graund damage a les ditz patenmakers & null availe a les ditz flecchers & le commune people parmye le Roialme graundement perent diſeaſez. Pur qoy noſtre dit ſoveraigne Seignur le Roy les premiſſez conſiderez par ladvis & aſſent des ditz Seignurs eſpirituelx & temporelx & a la prier des ditz Communez & par la ſuiſdit auctorite ad ordeigne qe a toutz foitz enapres bien liſe a les patenmakers de ceſt Roialme de faire pateins de tiel part de mahereme de aſpe qe neſt apt ſufficient ne accordaunt deſtre faitz en ſetes & ceo pur le commune bien & qe au tauntz de foitz qe aſcun patenmaker apres le feſt del Paſque qi ſerra en lan de noſtre Seignur Mille CCCCLXV. ferra aſcuns pateins ou clogges de tiel part del mahereme de aſpe quelle ſerra able & ſufficient deſtre faitz en ſetes forface a cheſcun foitz xl. s. lune moite ent au Roy & lautre moite ent a celluy qi ſuer voet en cell partie.

## CAP. X.

### What Perſons ſhall take Paſſage or land at *Dover* in *Kent* only, and who not.

Rep. 21 Jac. 1. c. 28.

ITEM qe come le noble Roy EDWARD le tierce progenitour noſtre ſoveraigne Seignur le Roy qoreſt apres le conqueſt del ville de Caleis en ſon parlement tenuz en lan de ſon reigne ixe ordeigna en relief

9 Ed. 3. ſt. 2. c. 8.

& comforte de la ville de Dovorr une des villes de cynk portes en le countee de Kent qe null merchaunt pelrine ne null autre perſone ou perſones cheval ou beſte priegneroit aſcun paſſage envers la ville de Caleis a null port ou lieu deinz le counte de Kent mes ſoulement a le port de la dite ville de Dovorr et auxi qe null merchaunt pelrine ne null autre perſone ou perſones chival ou beſte veigneroit de Caleis au null port en Kent forſoulement al dit port de la dite ville de Dovorr forſpriſez ſouldeours & marchauntes venantz & alantz ove leur nieſs frettez ove merchaundiſes ſaunz ceo qil fuiſt par commaundement du Roy ou autrement qils furent enchacez ou artez de prendre aſcun autre lieu ou port par tempeſt.

13 R. 2. ſt. 1. c. 20.

Auxi ordeigne fuiſt & eſtablie par auctorite dune autre parlement tenuz en le treſzime an du Roy RICHARD le ſecond qe tout paſſage ſerroiet garde al dite ville de Dovorr en les manere & fourme avaunt

*Ex Rot. in Turr.* Lond.

reciteez & en null autre lieu deinz meſme le countee du Kent ſicome illeoqes ad eſte uſe & accuſtume par reaſon de les premiſſez juſqes ore tarde ceſtes nient contriſteantz diverſes pelrins merchauntz & autres perſones queux ne ſont mye ſouldeours ove chivaux & autres beſtes de puiſne temps ount communement uſez de prendre lour paſſage envers la dite ville de Caleis as diverſez lieux & portes en meſme le countee de Kent & de veigner a Caleis en Kent as diverſez portes & lieux en ycell autres qe en le dit port de Dovorr contrarie a les grauntes & ordenaunces avauntditz au graund damage empoverisſhement & deſolation de meſme la ville & veriſemblement par continuance deſtre cauſe du jupardie ou perde meſme la ville le chaſtell illeoqes & la pais adjoignaunt. Noſtre dit Seignur le Roy les premiſſez conſiderez & coment la dite ville eſt ſite en lextreme lieu de ceſt Roialme proſchein a ſez enemyes & ad null moien de comfort ne relefe mes ſoulement par le moien de le dit paſſage ad ordeigne eſtablie & enacte par ladvis aſſent & auctorite ſuiſditz qe null pelrine merchaunt ne nulli autre perſone ou perſones chival ou beſte forſpriſez ſouldeours & merchauntz ove leur merchandiſes en les manere & fourme avaunt recitez decy enavaunt preigne ou preignent leur paſſage a null lieu ou port deinz le dit countee de Kent mes ſoulement al dit port de la dite ville de Dovorre ſils ſufficient paſſage & eſkipſon illoeqes poient avoir et auxi qe null pelrine merchaunt ne nulle autre perſone ou perſones chival ou beſte veigne de Caleis en null port ou autre lieu deins le dit countee de Kent forſqe ſoulement al dit port de la dite ville de Dovorr forſpriſez ſouldeours & marchauntz ove leur merchandiſes ſaunz ceo qils aient & monſtrent commaundement du Roy en eſcript enſi a faire ou qils ſoient compellez & enchacez al aſcun autre lieu ou port par ſodein tempeſt & qe cheſcun perſone de quelle eſtate degree ou condition qil ſoit qe voluntierment face le contrarie de ceſt acte ou ordenaunce forface par cheſcun temps qil enſi facet v. marcz noſtre Seignur le Roy davoir lune moite ent eſtre emploiez ſur la reparation du chaſtell de Dovorre par le ſurveu del conſtable ou ſon lieutenant illeoqes et quelle perſone ou perſones de la dite ville ou chaſtell eſteant franc home de la dite ville de Dovorre qi voet commencer ou ſuer action ent encountre le dit offendour lautre moitee et qe cheſcune perſone ou perſones de la dite ville ou chaſtell francs homes du dit ville de Dovorr en ſon propre noun poet ou poient aver enapres envers cheſcune perſone qe voluntierment facet le contrarie de ceſt acte ou ordenaunce generall action de dette de la dite ſomme de v. marcz & declarer ſpecialment ſur meſme lacte ou ordenaunce et qe proceſſe dutlagarie & toutz autrez proceſſes & determination ſoient euez en la dite action come eſt eue & uſe en autres generalx actions de dette. Et auxi le maiſter de cheſcun nief ou veſſeau qi voluntierment en contrarie de ceſt acte ou ordenaunce convoie al aſcun lieu ou lieux aſcun pelrine merchaunt ou autre perſone ou perſones chival ou beſte forface enſemblement a cheſcun temps qil enſi facet v. marcz en les manere & fourme avauntditz deſtre ſuez euez recoverez levez & emploiez.

---

## *Statutes made at* Weſtminſter, Anno 7 Edw. IV. *and* Anno Dom. 1467.

### CAP. III.

### An Act for the Subſidies.

Cotton *MS.*

ITEM come en le parlement tenuz en la tierce an du reigne noſtre dit treſſoveraigne Seignur le Roy les Communes de meſme le Roialme Dengleterre graunterount a luy par la defenſe de meſme le Roialme Dengleterre, & en eſpecial pur la ſaufgarde & cuſtodie del mear, un ſubſidie noſmes ou appelles tonage, aperceiver ou reſceiver en manere & fourme enſuantz: ceſtaſſavoir iii s. de cheſcune toneawe de vine viegnaunt en ceſt ſon Roialme, & de cheſcune toneau de vine douce veignaunt en meſme le Roialme Dengleterre par aſcune marchaund alien, ſibien per lez marchauntz de Hanſze & Almaigne come daſcun autre marchaunt eſtraunge, iij. s. ouſtre les ditz iij. s. avaunt grauntez, davoir & perceiver annuelment le dit ſubſide a le primer jour le Marche lan noſtre Seignur Ml. ccccIxiiij. pur terme de ſa vie naturelle. Et ouſtre ceo lez ditz Communes per aſſent deſuiſdit graunterount a Roy, pur la ſaufguarde & cuſtodie del mear, un autre ſubſidie appellez poundage, ceſt a dire, de tout manere des merchaundiſez de cheſcune marchaunt denizein ou alien, ſibien dez marchauntz del Hanſze & Dalmaigne come daſcun autre marchaunt alien, cariez hors de ceſt ſon dit Roialme ou ameſnez en le meſme per voie de marchaundiſe, del value de cheſcune xx s. xii. d. excepte eſtaigne, de quele lez marchauntz eſtraungez de paier par ſubſidie del value de cheſcune xx. s. ij. s. & lez marchauntz denizeins xij. d. & toutz manere marchaundiſe de cheſcune marchaunt denizein deſtre valuez ſolonqe ceo qils coſterent al primer achate, per lour ſerementz ou de lour ſervauntz, achatours de les ditz marchaundiſez en lour abſence, ou per lour lettres, lez quels meſmes lez marchauntz ount dautiel achate de lour faitours, & en null autre manere; draps lanuz queleconqez faitz & overez deinz ceſt Roialme Dengleterre per aſcun marchaunt denizein nient neez alien deſtre caries hors de meſme le Roialme deinz le temps de cell graunt, toutz maners lains pealx lanutz & quirs iſſauntz hors de meſme, & cheſcune manere de blee floure et tout maner peſſon freſhe, beſtall, & vine en ceſt Roialme venaunt, ſervoiſe, & tout manere vitaille iſſant hors de ceſt dit Roialme pur la vitailment du ville de Caleis & de lez Marchez illoeſques deſouth lobeiſaunce du Roy, hors du ceſte graunt toutz foitz exceptz: davoir & perceiver annuelment le dit ſubſidie de poundage

Several Ordinances made for the true Payment of a Subſidy of Tunnage and Poundage granted to the King during his Life, by a Statute not printed, made An. 4 Ed. 4. EXP. 11 H. 7. c. 6. 4 H. 8. c. 6. 6 H. 8. c. 14. *which are alſo expired.*

Cotton *MS.*

poundage a le dit primer jour de marche en avaunt duraunt ſon vie naturelle; come en le graunt ent fait pluis largement eſt conteignuz. Le Roy entendaunt le graund deſceit a luy fait, en retraiher & conceler de ſez ditz duitez, & enter autres, qe pluſours & diverſez marchauntz eſtraungez & denizeins uſent dameſner en ceſt Roialme draps door, draps dargent, Bawedekyns, Velevett, Damaſkez, Satens, Sarcenetz, Tarterons, Chamelettes, & autres draps de ſoie, & dore & ſoie, eſteauntz de graund value, per voie de marchaundiſe, as les parties de la le mear & per ſubtile & fraudelentes moiens meſmes les marchaundiſes a terre convoient, nient paiantz ent verraie cuſtumez ou ſubſidiez ent duez ſolonqe la fourme del dit acte, ne meſmes lez marchauntz eſtraunges nenploient mye la value de lour tielx marchaundiſez ſur les commoditeez du ceſt Roialme, a graund damage & prejudice du Roy & de ceſte ſon Roialme; & comment ſoit il le dit ſubſidie fuiſt grauntez au Roy en eſpecialle pur la gard du mear, unquore a cauſe de lez ditz deſceitz retraihir & conceler au Roy de les ditz duetiez, queux viendroient ou venir deuſent de ſubſidie avauntdit, le profit ent provenaunt au Roy eſt enſi anientiſez & empairez, qil nateigne pas nen apres eſt ſemblable dateigner a aſcune ſomme ſemblable come il ad fait en temps paſſez, ne ſuffit, ne en temps venaunt eſt ſemblable de ſuffier a ſuſteigner le charge requiſe & neceſſarie au Roy pur la garde du mear, pur la ſuertie du Roy & ceſtuy ſon Roialme, & ſure paſſage dez marchaundiſes en meſme le Roialme, & hors dicelle ſinon qe convenient & ſure remedie ſoit purveu, pur expeller & toller les ditz deſceitz: pur ceo noſtre dit Seignur le Roy, del aſſent des ditz Seignurs eſpirituelx & temporelx & les ditz communes en ceſt ſon parlement aſſemblez, & per lauctorite dicelle, ad ordeigne eſtablie & enacte, qe a la feſte de la Nativite de Seint Johan Baptiſt proſchein veignaunt, null marchaunt, denizein ou eſtraunge, met ou ſoeffre aſcuns maners draps dor, dargent, Bawedekyn, Velvet, Damaſke, Sateyn, Tarteron, Chamelet, ne aſcuns autres draps de ſoie, ne aſcun corſe de ſoie et dore, ne de ſoie, del faiſaunce daſcuns partiez de la le mear, a vendre, devaunt qe les Collectours del ſubſidie de Tonage & Poundage & Countroller dicelle en le Port, deſuis le quele meſme le marchaundiſe ſoit miſe a terre, ount ſurveu & meſure le meſme, & ount enſele cheſcune pece dicelle en lun fyn de ceo oveſqe le ſealle ou ſeales ſpecialment pur ceo deſtre ordeignez, dount les meſmes Collectours ount lune part & meſme le Countrollour ad lautre part en lour garde ſeveralment; & ſi aſcun dautiel drap dor, dargent, Bawdekyns, Velevettez, Damaſkez, Sateins, Sarcenettes, Tarterons, Chamelettes, & draps de ſoie, & corſez, ſoient aſcune temps en apres miſe a vende enſi nient enſealez, ou neiantz tiel ſeal ſur ycelle marchaundiſe enſy myſe a vende; qe lors celluy qe miſt meſme le marchaundiſe avende, forface ycelle marchaundiſe, ou le value ent, le Roy deſtre reſpoignez de deux parties ent, & le trover dicelle de la tierce partie. Et auxi ordeignez eſt per la dit auctorite, qe les Collectours de meſme la ſubſide & le dit Countrollour ſoient a tout temps requiſit preſtes denſeler tiel marchaundiſe, & yceux enſealent, enqueleconqe temps ils ſoient requiſez, ſaunz delaie, tardance, ou choſe pur ceo prendre en aſcune maniere; ſur payne de forfaiture a le poſſeſſour dicell xx. s. pur cheſcune de lez Collectours & Countrollours, a aſcune temps qils refuſent enſi denſealer autielx marchaundiſez apres tiel requeſte fait, ou preignent aſcune choſe pur lenſealer daſcun tiel marchaundiſe. Et auxint eſt il ordeines, per lauctorite ſuiſdite, qe touts maners de tielx draps dor, dargent, de Bawdekyn, Velvet, Damaſk, Saten, Sarcenet, Tarteron, Chamelet, & cheſcune autre drap de ſoie, corſe dore & ſoie, ore eſteantz deinz ceſt Roialme, & apres la feſte de Seint Michell larcaungell proſcheinement aveigner, offrez a vend, ſoient enſealez oveſqe les ditz ſealez avaunt meſme la feſte, ſur la peyne devaunt eſpecifie. Auxi come en le graunt du dit ſubſidie il eſt expreſſez, qe ſi aſcune concelement ſoit trove en lez marchauntz en paiement pur les ditz duitez, qe ceux pur autiel concelement paient tauntſoulement double ſubſidie, ſaunz autre perde ou forfaiture en ceo, come en meſme lacte eſt pluis pleynement conteignuz; le Roy conſideraunt, qe a cauſe de celle ordeignaunce marchauntz ne criegnent luy defrauder de ſon duite del dit ſubſidie, en taunt qils nul choſe forfacent en celle partie, mez pur ceo ſoulement paier double ſubſidie: per ladvys & auctorite ſuiſditz ordeigne eſtre eſtablie, qe meſme leſtatuit en celle partie ſoit voidez & de null force; & qe ſi aſcuns marchaundiſez ameſnez as les partiez de la le mear, ou eſtre cariez hors du ceſt Roialme, dount le ſubſidie eſt ou ſerra due ou regarde au Roy eſtre paiez, en apres ſoient myſez en terre, ou mys en aſcuns veſſells a cariez ouſtier la mear, le ſubſidie ent due nient paiez as les Collectours dicelle, ou pur ycelle oveſqe eux nient accordez, qe lors meſme le marchaundiſe ou le value ent ſoit forfait au Roi. Auxint pur ceo qe diverſez marchauntz eſtraungez meint foitz fount pakker en la Citee de Loundres & autres lieux diverſez draps lanuz, aſcuns engraynes, aſcuns ſemigraines, & autres draps nient graynez, & ceux enſy pakkes fount carier per terre a Loundres & autres lieux as autres Portz, come Sondewiche Southampton & autres Portz, lou les Cuſtumers pur le temps eſteantz, ſaunz due pakker ou vieu dautielx draps, ſur lenformation del marchaunt fount cuſtumer tielx draps come pur courſe draps; per quele le Roy eſt graundement deceu & endamage de ſez duetees de ceo, ſibien en le fineſſe dautielx draps come en ſe noune coigniſaunce del nombre dez draps enſi pakkez: pur ceo le Roy del advys & aſſent ſuiſditz, & per meſme lauctorite, ordina eſtabliſt & enacte, qe en cheſcune port deinz ceſt Roialme dEngleterre, en la quele aſcuns draps lanutz ſerrount pakkez apres le primer jour de May proſcheinement veignaunt, deſtre caries ouſtier la mear, ſoient ſurvieuz & pakkez apres le primer jour de May en la preſence des Collectours de les avauntditz cuſtumes & ſubſidies de celle Port pur le temps eſteantz, & qe toutz Cuſtumes & Subſidies diceux draps duez & regardantz au Roy ſoient paiez & contentes as meſmes les Collectours lou les ditz draps ſount enſi pakkez, ou ſufficient ſuertie pur ceo ſoit a eux trove perdevaunt qe ceux draps ſoient cariez hors du dit Port a aſcune autre Port ou lieu; ſur payne de forfaiture des toutz meſmes les draps, ou le value diceux, deſtre ewes del poſſeſſour ent. Et ſi aſcuns draps lanutz, deſtre cariez ouſtier la mear, ſoient pakkes en aſcune autre manere, ou ſouth aſcune autre fourme; qe lors il ſoit leiſible as les Collectours de le Port, lou ceux enſi ſount pakkes, ou ameſnes pakkes, a faire de-

Cotton *MS.*

pakker illoequez les pakkez & les fardels, & ſurveier toutz les draps en ycelles, ſiqe noſtre treſſoveraigne Seignur le Roy poiet eſtre veritablement reſpoignez de ſon duite en celle partie, ſaunz aſcune fraude ou deſceit. Et ſi aſcune Cuſtumer ou Countroller daſcune lieu ou Port ſoit necligent ou remiſſe en noune pakkure des draps, ou ſurveiaunce deux, en la fourme deſuiſdit; qe lors & ſi ſovent cheſcune tiel Cuſtumer & Countrollour pur cheſcune tiel default forface a noſtre Seignur le Roy xx. s. pur cheſcune tiel drap. Et ouſtre ceo ordeignez eſt, per ladvys aſſent & auctorite ſuiſditz, qe cheſcune de les ditz Collectours, reſceivant aſcune cuſtume ou ſubſidie pur aſcune de les ditz draps, ou ſuerte pur le meſme, ſoit charge & chargeable a noſtre Seignur le Roy ent ſur ſon ou lour accompt. Et qe meſme le Collectour ou Collectours facent ou face de temps en temps cokett ou coketts des toutz tielx draps, direct ou directz as les Collectours de le Port lou meſmes les draps ſerrount eſkippez, teſmoignauntz le noumbre diceux, & qe celluy ou ceux ad ou ount reſceux les Cuſtumez & Subſidies des meſmes les draps, ou ſuertie pur ceo, per le quele cokette ou cokettes meſmes les Collectours le ou les reſceivantz ſerrount diſchargez parent encountre noſtre ſoveraigne Seignur le Roy & toutz autres, des toutz meſmes les cuſtumes & ſubſidiez. Purveu toutz foitz, qe ceſt acte & ordeignaunce ne ſoient damageous, ne en null manere prejudicial, a aſcune perſone ou perſones en au ou pur aſcuns lettres patentz faitz per le Roy noſtre ſoveraigne Seignur, daſcune graunt de licence deſkipper & carier hors de ceſt Roialme dEngleterre, aſcuns draps lanuz, ou autre marchaundiſe, en aſcuns de les ditz lettres patentes eſpecifiez, & de reteigner les cuſtumes & ſubſidiez en lour propre mayns, ou en les mains daſcuns diceux: Et qe meſmes les lettres patentz ſoient al dit perſone ou perſones, & cheſcune de eux, bones & effectuelx ſolonqe les tenours des meſmes les lettres patents & cheſcune deux, ceſt acte & ordeignaunce nient contriſteantz, per queleconqes noune ou nounz aſcune de les perſone ou perſones ſoit noſme ou appelle en aſcuns de les ditz lettres patentz.

---

## *Statutes made at* Weſtminſter, Anno 14 Edw. IV. *and* Anno Dom. 1474.

### CAP. I.

### For the King's Tenants going in his Wars.

QE toutz tielx perſones, & cheſcune diceux, qi per la grace de Dieu paſſeront ouſtre la mear oveſqe noſtre dit treſſoveraigne Seignur le Roy en ſon viage roialle et noble ſervice, & demurront en ſon noble dit ſervice, per lour attourneys & deputees ou aſcun de eux, ou per lattourney ou depute daſcun diceux, entreront & prendreront, & entrer puiſſent & prendre, poſſeſſion & profit de & en toutz honours chaſtels manoirs terres tenementz rentz advowſons hereditamentes & poſſeſſions, qe a eux ſount deſcenduz, ou al aſcun de eux en apres deſcenderount, remainderount, reverterount ou deviendrount, per aſcun moyen apres la mort daſcun de lour aunceſtres, ou aſcun autre perſon ou perſonez, ou en aſcun autre fourme per la cours de la ley de ceſt terre, durant la dit viage, ſi aſcun part ſoit tenuz de noſtre ſoveraigne Seignur le Roy, et ſur ceo davoir le pardon de noſtre ſoveraign Seignur le Roy deſouth ſon graund ſeal pur lour dit entre, poſſeſſion, priſe des iſſues & profitz dicelle, ſaunz fee ou fyne a noſtre Seignur le Roy a paier pur ycelle: Et ſi aſcun office ſoit ent trovez en apres, donqes ceux & cheſcune deux davoir eſpecial liveries & livere deſouth le graunde ſeal noſtre ſoveraigne le Seignur Roy, ſaunz fee ou fyn a paier pur ceo a noſtre ſoveraigne Seignur le Roy, dentrer & prendre poſſeſſion en & de les honours chaſtels & autres les premiſſes, cheſcune perſone accordaunt a ſon droit & title, & tieux davoir & enjoier oveſqe les iſſues & profitz des meſmes, de lour title as eux & cheſcun de eux devenuz, ſaunz aſcune autre livere petition ou purſuite de la ley en celle partie a noſtre Seignur le Roy affaire: & qe meſme le temps du viage durant, & ils demurantz en le noble ſervice de noſtre ſoveraigne Seignur le Roy come eſt avauntdit, null manere proceſſe deſtre fait en aſcun de les courtez noſtre ſoveraigne Seignur le Roy encountre aſcuns de les ditz perſons pur aſcun homage feaulte & autre corporel ſervice, queux ne puiſſent eſtre faitz ſinon en lour propre perſon ou perſones, pur aſcuns honours chaſtelx ſeignuries manoirs terres tenements & autres enheritementz & poſſeſſions, qe ceux ou aſcune perſone ou perſones a lour oeps, ount ou ad, ou en apres avera ou averount, durant la dit viage & eſteantz en le noble ſervice de noſtre Seignur le Roy come eſt avauntdit; mes qe tout tiel proceſſe ceſſera durantz la dit viage & ſervice: & ceux & cheſcune deux enſi paſſantz en la dit viage roial come eſt avauntdit, & les feffez al uſe de cheſcune de eux, puiſſent avoir & aient licence deſouth le graund ſeal de noſtre Seignur le Roy, ſaunz fee ou fyn a luy deſtre paiez, de faire feffementz alienations & grauntez de les honours chaſtels manoirs terres tenementz rents ſervices annuitees & autres enhereditaments & poſſeſſions ove lour appurteignaunces, as tielx perſones queux lour plerra; & yceux perſones de reſceiver meſmes les honours chaſtelles & autres les premiſſes, de quele manere eſtate lour plerra, al entent qe ceux ent puiſſent faire lour volunte pur paiement de lour dettes charges & autres choſes. Et ſil avient aſcuns de les ditz perſones qi enſi paſſera & demura en les ditz viage & ſervice de noſtre ſoveraigne Seignur le Roy, come eſt avauntdit, a morier durant le dit temps & en la dit ſervice, ſon heir eſteant deinz age, qe lors toutz maners perſones eiauntz aſcun maner eſtate per voie de feffement ou autrement al oeps de meſme la perſone ou perſones enſi moriant treſpaſſaunt ou moriantz ou treſpaſſantz, en aſcun honours chaſtelles & autres les premiſſes ove lour appurtenaunces, al oeps & perfourmance de la volunte ou vouloir de la dit perſone qi enſi deceſſe, les aient ſaunz aſcun interruption de noſtre ſoveraigne Seignur le Roy, ou aſcun de ſes officers ou miniſtres,

EXP. They who holding their Lands of the King ſhall paſs with him in his Service into *France*, ſhall have Licence to paſs their Lands without Fine, and to make a Feoffment to the Uſe of their Wills, though it be done by Colluſion; and if he that is the King's Tenant die in this Service, his Heir within Age, his Feoffees, and Executors ſhall have Wardſhip of the Lands and Body of the Heir.

Cotton *MS.*

per reaſon daſcun office de ceo eſtre trovez; tout ſoit ceo que meſmes les ditz feffementz, eſtate, ou aſcun alienation, fuerent faitz ou ewez per colluſion, ou autrement entitlant noſtre ſoveraigne Seignur le Roy; forſpriſez tiels manoirs terres & tenements, queux aſcun perſone ou perſones paſſantez ou alauntes oveſqe noſtre treſſoveraigne Seignur le Roy en ceſt ſon viage roiall come avaunt eſt dit, ount per le graunt ou don de noſtre treſredouté Seignur le Roy en aſcune maner. Et qe ceux, & auxi cheſcune de eux, aintz & opteignauntx meſmes les avauntditz manoirs terres & tenements puiſſent per meſme lauctorite deſuiſdit faire eſtate ou eſtates des les meſmes avauntditz manoirs terres ou tenements ou aſcune maner parcell diceux manoirs terres ou tenementz, as autres perſones en fee ou autrement a lour oeps demeſne, en perfourmance de lour voiloirs ou voluntees, come cy devaunt eſt dit, les meſmes eſtate ou eſtatez enſi affaire ou affayres deſteier bones & effectuelx, auxi longement tanqe come les avauntditz grauntes ou dones per noſtre dit treſſoveraigne Seignur le Roy as eux ou aſcun de eux ent faitz ou affairs eſtoient & ſoient en lour force & effect, & nient determines, nauxint revertibles a noſtre treſredoute Seignur le Roy ou a ſes nobles heirs. Et outre ceo meſme noſtre Seignur le Roy ad ordeigne & eſtablie, & enacte per aſſent & aſſent des Seignurs eſpirituelx & temporelx & les communes en meſme le dit parlement eſteantz, ſi aſcun de les avauntditz perſone ou perſones enſi paſſauntz & auxi demurauntz oveſqe noſtre ſoveraign Seignur le Roy en ſez ditz ſervices & viage roialle, come cye devaunt eſt dit, a morir ou treſpaſſer meſme ſon heir eſteant deinz age, ore ou en apres teignaunt ou opteignaunt aſcuns terres ou tenements de noſtre Seignur le Roy per ſervice de chivaler, les ditz feffez & auxint ſes executours adonques aient et enjoient le garde & mariage de meſme le heir, oveſqe le garde des meſmes les manoirs terres & tenements enſy tenuz durant le nounage de meſme le heir, al oeps de meſme la perſone enſi deceſſaunt ou treſpaſſaunt, et oveſqe ceo de perfourmer tout ſon voillour & volunte. Et ouſtre ceo meſme noſtre treſſoveraigne Seignur le Roy grauntera per ſes lettres patentes le garde & le mariage de meſme le heir & des toutz les manoirs terres & tenements, les queux noſtre treſſoveraigne Seignur le Roy doit avoir per reaſon dicelle, as meſmes les feffez ou executours de meſme la perſone ou perſones enſi treſpaſſauntz ou moriauntz ou as tielx de eux qi pur ceo purſuer voillent, al uſe de meſme la perſone ou perſones enſi treſpaſſauntz ou moriauntz come devaunt eſt dit, ſaunz aſcune fyne ou fee a noſtre treſſoveraigne Seignur le Roy pur ceo deſtre paiez. Sauvez toutz foitz a cheſcune perſone ou perſones & lour heirs & ſucceſſours, autres qe noſtre treſſoveraigne Seignur le Roy & ſes heirs & executours, toutz lour droit title prerogatif & intereſſe, qe ceux ount ou poient avoir en aſcune de les premiſſes, come ceſt avauntdit acte jammez ne euſt eſte fait ou perpetre; forſpris corporel ſervice come eſt avauntdit, quel corporal ſervice ne poiet eſtre fait ſinon en lour propres perſones come cy devaunt eſt dit. Eſt ſi aſcun doubte ou queſtion ſurde ou aveigne en aſcun manere en les enterpretations ou conſtructions de les pointz ou articles deſuiſditz ou aſcun de eux, adonqes meſme noſtre Seignur le Roy voet & graunte per meſme lauctorite deſuiſdit, qe les Seignurs eſpirituelx & temporelx, & autres de ſon counſaille cye eſteauntz en ſa abſence, aient pleyne poiar & auctorite, pur diſcuſſer & metter en ceo cas due remedie & redreſſe, ſolonqe lour bon diſcretion & advyce, accordaunt a la ſoialle entent des meſmes les articles & pointz avauntditz, pur le bon et profit de meſmes les avauntditz perſones enſi eſteauntz ou moriauntz en la dit ſervice & viage roial de noſtre ſoveraigne Seignur le Roy de perdela le mear. Purveu toutz foitz, qe ceſt avauntdit act, ou ordenaunce ou aſcun choſe comprehendes & contenus en ycell, ne ſoit mie prejudicial ou damageous en aſcun maner al aſcun perſon ou perſones des lieges noſtre dit Seignur le Roy, mez ſoit executorie tauntoulement encountre noſtre Seignur le Roy & les nobles heires.

## CAP. II.

### An Act touching Protections for ſuch as go in the King's Wars.

The ſame Law, and the ſame Protection that was granted by the Statute of 9 H. 5. c. 3. to thoſe that were then in *Normandy*, or would then paſs with King *Henry* 5. into *France*, ſhall be obſerved, and avail for all ſuch as paſs over the Sea with the King. EXP.

ITEM noſtre dit treſſoveraigne Seignur le Roy, remembraunt qil fuiſt ordeigne enacte & eſtablie per auctorite du parlement tenuz a Weſtm' le ſecond jour de May en lan noefiſme du reigne du noble Roy HENRY le quint nadgairs en fait & nient de droit Roy du noble Roialme dEngleterre, come cye enapres enſuiſt. "Item per la ou le priſe de les aſſiſez, &c." [*reciting the Statute* 9 H. 5. *ſtat.* 1. *c.* 3. *which ſee* fol. 513.] Voiet ordeigne enacte & eſtablie per luy les Seignurs eſpirituelx & temporelx & les communes de ceſt preſent parlement aſſemblez, & per auctorite dicelle parlement, qe meſme lordre & meſme la ley compriſes en le dit eſtatuit & ordeignaunce ſoient ore obſervez & gardez, & ſoient ſi availlables, pur toutz maners de les perſones, qi ore paſſerount ouſtier la mear oveſqe noſtre ſoveraigne Seignur le Roy en ceſt ſon viage roialle, & illoeſquez demurrount en ſon dit noble ſervice, come furent pur tielx perſones quels paſſoient ouſtier la mear oveſqe le dit nadgairs Roy, & illeoſquez demurroient en ſon dit noble ſervice. Et qe toutz tielx perſonez, quelx ore paſſerount ouſtier le mear oveſqe le dit noſtre ſoveraigne Seignur le Roy, aient & enjoient en cheſcune point toutz maners avauntagez, come les ditz perſonez iſſint paſſantz ouſtier la mear oveſqe le dit nadgairs noſtre Seignur le Roy avoient eurent ou puiſſent avoir ewe per reaſon du dit eſtatuit. Purveu toutz foitz, qe les avauntditz perſonez iſſint paſſauntz ouſtier la mear oveſqe noſtre treſſoveraigne Seignur le Roy eient null benefice ou avauntage de ceſt preſent acte daſcun entre fait per eux, ou per aſcun de eux, en aſcuns manoirs terres tenementz & autres enheritementz depuis le primer jour de ceſt preſent parlement ſommonez & commencez a Weſtm'. Celle act & ordeignaunce dendurer tanqe al proſchein parlement, qe ſerra primerment tenuz puis la proſchein venue de noſtre Seignur le Roy en Engleterre. Purveu auxi, qe les ditz perſones iſſint paſſauntz ouſtier la mear oveſqe noſtre Seignur le Roy eient null benefice ou avauntage de ou per ceſte preſente act, daſcun entre fait ewe ou fait depuis le premier jour de ceſt preſent parlement ou eſtre fait al aſcun

temps

Cotton *MS.*

temps en apres, per les ditz perſones lour attourneys ou deputez, ou aſcune de eux, es aſcuns manoirs, terres, tenementz, et autres enheritementz, ou aſcuns autres maneres poſſeſſions: & ceſt acte & ordeignaunce dendurer tanqe al parlement qe ſerra primerment tenuz apres le proſchein revenue de noſtre Seignur le Roy en ſon noble Roialme dEngleterre.

---

## *Statute made at* Weſtminſter, Anno 17 EDW. IV. *and* Anno Dom. 1477.

### CAP. V.

### An Alteration of part of the Statute of 4 Ed. 4. c. 1.

ITEM, Whereas by an Act made in the Parliament of our ſaid Lord the King, holden at *Weſtminſter* in the fourth year of his Reign, it was ordained, eſtabliſhed and enacted among other things, that all Woollen Cloths, half Cloths, Streits, and Kerſies, of a certain length and breadth ſpecified in the ſame Act, and being of all perfectneſs of making, alſo compriſed in the ſame Act, ſhould be, from the Feaſt called S. *Peter ad vincula*, which was in the year of our Lord God 1465. ſealed with a double print in Lead, to be deviſed and ordained by the Treaſurer of *England* for the time being, teſtifying the true length and breadth, and lawful making. Alſo by the ſame Act it was ordained, among other things, that the Treaſurer of *England* for the time being, ſhould have power and authority to make ſuch and as many keepers of the ſame Seals, as he ſhall think neceſſary; So that no ſtrangers born ſhould be made any of the ſame keepers: And that every of the ſaid keepers ſo to be made, ſhall yearly accompt of the revenues of their ſaid offices in the King's Eſchequer before the Treaſurer of *England* and the Barons there for the time being, ſhewing in the ſame accompts the number of all the Cloths, half Clothes, Streits and Kerſies ſealed by them, with the names of the owners thereof; Every of the ſaid keepers to be rewarded yearly at his ſaid accompt for his labour and diligence had in this behalf, at the receipt of the ſaid Eſchequer, by the diſcretion of the ſaid Treaſurer and Barons, without payment of any thing in the ſaid Eſchequer for the making of his ſaid accompt, as in the ſaid Act thereof made is more largely contained: The King certainly perceiving, that ſithence the making of the ſame Act, he hath had yearly greater loſs by the approvement of the Subſidy and Aulnage of Cloths, than he had at any time before the ſaid Act or approvement made; For the ſame and for divers other great Cauſes moving him, by the aſſent of the Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and the Commons in this preſent Parliament aſſembled, and by authority of the ſame Parliament hath ordained, eſtabliſhed, and enacted, that from the Feaſt of *Eaſter* next coming, all the Woollen Clothes, half Clothes, Streits, and Kerſies, being of good and perfect making, of length and breadth according to the form of the ſaid Act, made in the ſaid fourth year, ſhall be ſealed with Wax at both ends, taking no more for the ſame both ſeals, than before was taken for the ſealing of an whole Cloth, half Cloth, Streit, or Kerſie: Except only, that in the City of *London*, and in the town of *Briſtol*, all the Cloths that ought to be ſealed, ſhall be ſealed with Lead, as hath been there accuſtomed. Moreover, it is ordained, enacted, and eſtabliſhed by the authority aforeſaid, That the ſaid Treaſurer of *England* for the time being, ſhall have power and authority to let to ferm the ſubſidy and aulnage of Clothes which ought to be ſealed, unto perſons willing to have the ſame to ferm, by ſufficient ſurety in the form as was uſed and done before the ſaid Statute made in the ſaid fourth Year; The fermors to have the one half of the forfeiture of all the Clothes and pieces of Clothes to be ſet to ſale, not ſealed with the ſaid Seals, to their own uſe, paying therefore and for the ſaid Subſidy and Aulnage to our Lord the King at his Eſchequer, ſuch yearly ſums of money as ſhall be agreed betwixt the Treaſurer of *England* and them, and to be accomptants to the King of the other half of the ſaid forfeiture at the ſaid Eſchequer, the ſaid Statute made in the ſaid fourth year notwithſtanding.

Woollen cloths.

Seale.

Treaſurer of England.

London.

Briſtow.

Aulnage.

## *Statutes made at* Weſtminſter, Anno 22 EDW. IV. *and* Anno Dom. 1482.

OUR Sovereigne Lord the King, EDWARD the fourth, at his Parliament holden at *Weſtminſter*, the xx. day of *January*, in the xxij. yeere of his Reigne, to the honour of God, and for the wealth of his people of this his Realme, by the aduice and aſſent of his Lords Spirituall and Temporall, and at the requeſt of his Commons in his ſaid Parliament aſſembled, hath ordeined and eſtabliſhed certaine Statutes and Ordinances in maner and forme following.

### CAP. I.

### A repeal of all former Statutes made touching the exceſs of Apparel.

Apparell.

'FIRST, becauſe that our Souereigne Lord the King hath conceiued by a petition made to him 'by his Commons, that diuers Statutes and Ordinances touching the reſtraint of exceſſiue apparell 'of the people of his Realme, were ordeined and made, and that for the *non* due execution of the ſame 'Statutes, his ſaid Realme was fallen into great miſerie and pouertie, and like to fall into more greater, 'vnleſſe the better remedie bee prouided: Whereupon our ſaid Souereigne Lord the King, by the aduice, aſſent and authoritie aforeſaid, hath ordeined and ſtabliſhed, that no maner perſon, of what eſtate, degree or condition that he be, ſhall weare any clothes of gold or ſilke of purple colour, *but onely the King, the Queene, the Kings mother, the Kings children, his brother and ſiſters*, vpon peine of forfeiture for euery default, xx.li. And that none vnder the eſtate of a Duke, ſhall weare any cloth of gold of tiſſue, vpon peine of forfeiture for euery default xx. markes. And that none vnder the eſtate of a Lord, ſhall weare plaine cloth of gold, upon peine to forfeite for euery default x. markes. And that none vnder the degree of a Knight, ſhall weare any veluet in their doublets nor gownes. Nor none vnder the ſame degree weare any damaſke or ſatten in their gownes, *but onely Eſquires for the King's body*, upon peine to forfeit for euery default xl. s. And that no Yeoman of the Crowne, nor none other ſhall vnder the degree of an Eſquire or Gentleman, weare in their doublets damaſke or ſatten, nor gownes of chamlet, vpon peine to forfeite for euery default fourtie ſhillings. And that none vnder the eſtate of a Lord, weare any manner of woollen cloth made out of this Realme of England, Ireland, Wales and Caleis, nor weare any furres of Sables, upon peine to forfeit for euery default ten pound. And alſo it is ordeined and ſtabliſhed by the ſaid authoritie, that no ſeruant of Huſbandrie nor common labourer, nor ſeruant to any Artificer out of citie or Borough, ſhall weare in their clothing any cloth, whereof the broad yard ſhall paſs the price of two ſhillings. Nor that any of the ſaid ſeruants or labourers, ſhall ſuffer their wiues to weare any clothing of higher price then is before limited to their huſbands. Nor they ſhall not ſuffer their wiues to weare any reile called a kercheffe, whoſe price exceedeth twentie pence. Nor none of the ſaid ſeruants or labourers ſhall weare any hoſen, whereof the payre ſhall paſſe eighteene pence, vpon peine to forfeit for euery default three ſhillings foure pence. Moreouer, it is ordeined, that the Juſtices of peace in euery Countie, Maiors, Shiriffes, Bailiffes, maſters, and other chiefe officers of cities, boroughs, townes of the fiue ports, and other corporate townes within this Realme, ſhall have power and authoritie to enquire, heare and determine all the ſaid defaults and forfeitures and euery of them, to be made and had within their ſeverall Juriſdictions, aſwell by enquirie as by due examination, and the matters and cauſes concerning the ſaid offences and forfeitures to determine by like proces and iudgement, and in like maner and forme before attainder in this behalfe, as is before the Juſtices of peace commonly vſed of treſpaſſe done with force and Armes againſt the Kings peace, and after the attainder like execution. And if any matter touching any of the offences bee remooued of any of the ſaid Juſtices of peace, Maior, or any other officers before named, to bee had before the King in his Bench, that then the Juſtices to the Pleas before them to bee holden, aſſigned, ſhall haue power to award like proces and like execution in this behalfe, as before is limited. And it is ordeined by the ſaid authoritie, that all the ſaid peines and forfeitures (except ſuch peines and forfeitures in and for the premiſſes, which ſhall happen to be and grow within the Countie Palatine of *Cheſter*, *Examſhire*, and the Biſhopricke of *Durham)* ſhall be to the King, to be employed to the expences of his honourable houſe. And that ſuch peines and forfeitures in and for the premiſſes within the ſaid Countie Palatine of *Cheſter*, ſhall bee to my Lord the Prince. And ſuch peines and forfeitures in and for the premiſſes within *Examſhire*, ſhall be to the Archbiſhop of *Yorke* and to his ſucceſſours. And ſuch peines and forfeitures in and for the premiſſes within the ſaid Biſhopricke of *Durham*, ſhall bee to the Biſhop of *Durham* and his ſucceſſours. Prouided alwayes, that this Act extend, nor bee prejudiciall to or for any woman, excepted the wiues and ſeruants of labourers. Alſo it is ordeined by the authoritie aforeſaid, that all Ordinances and Statutes before this time made of aray and apparell, ſhall bee by authoritie of this preſent Parliament voyd and of none effect nor force. And that this Act begin and take effect after the Feaſt of the Epiphanie next comming, and not before. And it is ordeined and enacted by the authoritie aforeſaid, that no maner perſon vnder the eſtate of a Lord, ſhall weare from the ſaid Feaſte any gowne or mantell, vnleſs it bee of ſuch length, that hee being vpright, it ſhall couer his priuie members and buttocks, vpon peine to forfeit to our Souereigne Lord the King at euery default, twenty ſhillings. And like examination, proceſſe and judgement ſhall be therein had, as in the premiſſes is ordened. Prouided always, that this preſent Acte for apparell, ſhall not bee prejudiciall to the libertie in wearing of Cloth

and

and Furre, Purple and Cloth of gold onely excepted, of Sir *Thomas Mountgomerie*, Sir *Thomas Burgh*, Sir *Thomas Vaughan*, Sir *Iohn Don*, Sir *William Parre*, Sir *Thomas Deſeit* Legier, Sir *Thomas Bourghcher*, Sir *Thomas Grey*, nor of Maſter *Oliuer* the Kings Secretary, nor any of them. And prouided alſo, that the ſame Act bee not prejudiciall to Maſter *Iohn Gunthorpe* Deane of the Kings Chappel. Nor to Sir *Iohn Elrington* Treaſurer of the Kings houſe, nor to any of them, as before.

## CAP. IV.

### An Act for the Price of Bows.

### Cotton *MS.*

ITEM qe come en le temps des nobles progenitours noſtre dit Seignur le Roy, & auxi en temps del victorious reigne noſtre dit Seignur le Roy qoreſt, ſes ſubgietz deinz cheſcune par ceſtuy Roialme ount virtuouſement occupiez & uſez ſagitture oveſqe lour arkez, perount & deſoubs la protection Dieu omnipotent actez victoriouſe ount eſte faitz en defenſe du ceſt Roialme: Ore il eſt enſy, que les faiſours des arkes en cheſcun part de ceſte Roialme vendent lour arkez a ſi graund & exceſſive price, qe les ſubgietz du Roy diſpoſez a ſagitture ne ſount mye de power dachatier as eux arkez; per quele ſagitture eſt graundement diminuez ou relinquez, & Juez illicitez ſount uſez, contrarie as ſtatuitz & ordeignauncez ſur ceo faitz: Noſtre dit ſoveraigne Seignur le Roy, conſideraunt les premiſſes, per ladvys aſſent & auctorite ſuiſditz, ad ordeigne eſtablie & enacte, qe a la feſte de Paſqe proſchein veignaunt null feſour des arkez, nautre perſone uſant de vender ou metter au vend, ou en apres uſera a vender ou mettre au vend, aſeun long arke ou arkez del taxe appell Ewe, ou vende daſcuns des meſmes les arkez a aſcune liege perſone du Roy, ouſtre le price de iij. iiij. d. un arke, & longez arkes de taxe deſouth le value de meſme la price, ſicome le vendour & lachatour dicelles puiſſent reſonablement agreer & accorder, ſur payne de forfaiture de cheſcune long ark del taxe autrement venduz ouſtre la dit price de iij s. iiij d. xx s. lune moite ent a noſtre ſoveraigne Seignur le Roy, & lautre moite au aſcun de ſes lieges, qi voiet purſuier & prover la dit forfaiture, per action ou actions de dette, en quele ſembable proceſſe jugement & execution ſerrount ewez, come eſt uſualment uſee en actions de dette purſuez a la commune ley. Et qe null defendaunt en aſcune meſme laction ou actions ſerra admiſe de gager ſa ley.

Whoſoever ſhall ſell a long Bow of Yew above the Price of Three Shillings and Four Pence, ſhall forfeit Twenty Shillings.
Rep. 8 El. c. 10.
3 Hen. 7. c. 13.
33 H. 8. c. 9.

---

*Prima Pars Rotul' Parliament' de Anno Regni Regis* HENRICI *Septimi Primo.*

PARLIAMENT' tent' apud Weſtm' Septimo Die Novembris Anno Regni Regis HENRICI Septimi Primo.

### *From the Rolls.*

ITEM quedam alia Billa cum quadam Cedula eidem annexa exhibita fuit coram D'no Rege in Parliamento p'd'co Sub hijs Verbis Where in the Parliament begon and holden at Weſtm' the Sixt Day of Octobre the xij$^{th}$ yere of the Reigne of EDWARD late King of Englond the iiij$^{th}$ and by diverſe Prorogac'ons unto the xxiij Day of feverer the xiiij$^{th}$ yere of his Reigne contynued and than there holden for certayn conſiderac'ons by thadvyſe and aſſent of the Lordes Sp'uelx and Temporelx and Com'ons in that Parliament aſſembled and by the Auctorite of the ſame willed ordeyned and Enacted that Thomas Cardinall Archbiſshop of Canterbury William Biſshop of Ely Richard Biſshop of Sar' Rob't Biſshop of Bath and Welles Thomas Biſshop of Lincolne Henry Erle of Eſſex Anthony Erle Rievers William Lord Haſtinges John Lord Dynh'm Maiſter John Ruſſell Clerc Keper of the Kinges Prive Seale Maiſter William Dudley Dean' of the Kings Chapell Thom's Burgh' Knyght William Parr Knyght Thomas Mountgomery Knyght Maiſter John Gunthorp' Clerc Richard Fowler and William Huſe fro the ſame xxiij. day have holde enjoye and poſſede the Honno' Caſtell Lordſhip and Manno' of Tuttebury with the Membres and Appurten'nes and all Mannors Lordſhipp's Landes Ten'ts Rentes and S'vices parcell of Duchie of Lancaſtr' in the Countees of Stafford and Derby, with the Appurtennes The Caſtell Lordſhip' and Manno' of Kenelworth parcell of the Duchie of Lancaſtre in the Counte of Warrewyk with th'appurtenn'c's The Honno' Caſtell and Manno' of Leiceſtr' w$^{t}$ the membres and appurten'nces and all the Mannos' landes and Ten'ts Rents and S'vices parcel of the Duchie of Lancaſtr' in the Countees of Leyceſtr' Warwyk and North'mpton with thappurtenn'c's The Honno' Caſtell Lordſhip' and Manno' of Bolyngbroke w$^{t}$ the Membres and Appurtenn'c's and all other Manno's Lordſhipp's Landes Ten'ts Rents and S'vices parcell of the Duchie of Lancaſtr' in the Counte of Lincoln w$^{t}$ th'appurten'c's The Lordſhip' and Mano' of Longbenyngton parcel of the Duchie of Lancaſtr' in the Counte of Lincoln w$^{t}$ thappurtennces The Honno'rs Caſtells Lordſhipps and Man'ors of Pounfret Tykhull Knareſburgh' and Pykeryng w$^{t}$ their Membres and Appurtenn'cs and all Man'ors Lordſhipp's Landes Tent's Rents and Services parcel of the Duchie of Lancaſtr' in the Countees of York and Notyngham w$^{t}$ their Appurten'ncs The Caſtell Lordſhip' and Manno' of Dunſtanburg w$^{t}$ the Membres and Appurten'ncs and all Manno's Lordſhipp's Landes Tent's Rents and Services parcell of the Duchie of Lancaſtr' in the Counte of Northumb'land w$^{t}$ their appurten'nc's to them and

*Actus concernens Annex' Ducat' Lanc' Cornub' et al'* 10

*From the Rolls.*

to their Heires for ev'r To the'ntent that the Revenues Profites and Comoditees com'yng and growyng therof may be employed to the p'fourming and Executyng of the laſt Wyll that his ſaid Highneſſe ſhall make and ordeyn to be doon w^t the ſame Honnours Caſtells Manno's Landes and Ten'ts and othre P'myſſes or w^t the p'fittez Revenuez and Commoditees comyng and growyng of the ſame and that it be ordeyned by the ſame auctorite that aftir the ſame Wyll p'fourmed Executed or els if his ſeid Highnes declare and make no Wyll conc'nyng the P'myſſes That than the ſeid Thomas Cardinall Archbiſhop' Biſhopp's Erles William Lord Haſtinnes John Lord Dynh'm Maiſter John Ruſſell Clerc Keper of the Kinges Prive Seale Maiſter William Dudley Dean of the Kings Chapell Thom's Burgh Knyght William Parre Knyght Thomas Mountgomery Knyght Maiſter John Gunthorp Clerc Richard Fowler and William Huſe be and ſtand ſeaſed and feofes of and in the ſaid Honnours Caſtells Lordſhipp's Mannours Landes Ten'ts and other the P'miſſes to th'uſe of his Highnes and his Heires and that it be Ordeyned and Eſtabliſhed by the ſaid advyſe aſſent and auctorite that all the ſame Honno's Caſtells Lordſhipp's Mannours Landes Ten'ts and other the P'myſſes w^t their appurten'n'c's ſtand and be contynue and remayne in the Poſſeſſion of the ſaid Thomas Cardinall Biſhopp's Erles William Lord Haſtyngs John Dynham Maiſter John Ruſſell Clerc Keper of the Kings Prive Seale Maiſter William Dudley Dean of the Kings Chapell Thomas Burgh Knight William Parr Knyght Thomas Mountgomery Knyght Maiſter John Gunthorp' Clerk' Richard Fowler and William Huſe parcell of the Duchie of Lancaſtr' and be called reputed and taken parcell thereof havyng and uſying all libertees freedom's francheſes Profitz Com'oditees and avayles as have been had and uſed in the ſame and that all Officers and Gov'nors of the ſaid Duchie ſtand remayn and abyde Officers and Gov'nors therof havyng ſuch Aſtate and Int'eſſe therein as they nowe have uſyng occupieng and exe'ciſyng their ſeid Offices w^t all the fees wages p'fitz and availes p'teynyng and belongyng to the ſame and every of theym as they dyd and had and might have had and doon afore the makyng herof and that all Leſes and Demiſes Grauntees and Offices fees Annuytees p'ſentac'ons & Advouſons be made from hensforth duryng the Lyf of our ſaid Souv'ain Lord in his own name by warrant from his Highnes and under the Seal of his ſaid Duchie nowe being the Seale thereof as it hath been uſed and Accuſtomed in tyme paſt and that it be ordeyned by the ſaid Auctorite that the ſaid Thomas Cardinall Biſhops Erles William Lord Haſtinges John Lord Dynham Maſter John Ruſſel Clerc Keper of the Kynges Prive Seale Maiſter William Dudley Dean of the Kings Chapell Thomas Burgh' Knyght William Parre Knight Thom's Mountgom'y Knyght Maiſter John Gunthorp' Clerc Richard Fowler and William Huſe and the Lengeſt Lyvyng of them have poſſede holde and enjoye all the P'myſſes to theym and their Heires to thentent and behove abovesaid any Leſe Graunt or other thing had made or doon of or in the P'miſſes or any P't thereof by oure ſaid Sov'ain Lord in his Lyf or any of the ſaid Officers in his Name notw'ſtanding and that all Officers and Gouvernors of and in the ſame the tyme of the dying of our ſaid Sov'aine Lord ſtoud remayn and abide Officers and Gouvernors according to their Title and Int'eſſe in them and that from hensforth all Leſes Demiſes Grauntes of Offices fees Annuitees p'ſentac'ons and Advouſons to be made in the Names of the ſaid Thomas Cardinall, Biſhopps Erles William Lord Haſtinges John Lord Dynham Maiſter John Ruſſell Clerc Keeper of the Kinges Prive Seale Maiſter William Dudley Dean of the Kyngs Chapell Thomas Burgh Knyght William Parr Knyght Thomas Mountgomery Knyght Maiſter John Gunthorp' Clerc Richard Fowler and William Huſe or the lengeſt levyng of them by warrant under the Seale of the ſaid Duchie and that ev'y ſuch Leſe Demiſe Graunt and Preſentacion made under the ſaid Seale be as good effectual and available in the Lawe as though it were made by the ſeid Thomas Cardinall Byſhop's Erles William Lord Haſtynges John Lord Dynham Maſter John Ruſſell Clerc Keper of the King's pryve Seale Maiſter William Dudley Dean of the Kings Chapell Thomas Burgh Knyght William Parr Knyght Thomas Mountgomery Knyght Maſter John Gunthorp' Clerc Richard Fowler and William Huſe under their Seales Savyng to ELIZABETH Quene of England ſuch right Title and Int'eſſe in and of the Premyſſes as Shee hath in the ſame or any part therof Savyng alſo to all other the Kynges Liege People ſuch Title Right Accion and Int'eſſe in and of the Premiſſes as they ſhuld have had if this Act had not be made and over this it is Ordeyned by the ſaid Auctorite that if eny of the ſeid feoffes dye or make aſtate in or of eny of the Premyſſes that than all S'vices and Rents due to the King or to eny of the ſaid feoffes by reaſon or cauſe of eny of the P'miſſes afore the makyng of this Act be of like Effect and Condic'on as this Act had nevir be made as in the ſeid Act playnly apperith Be it Enacted Ordeyned and Eſtablyſshed by thadviſe and aſſent of the Lords Sp'uelx and Temp'elx and Commons in this preſent Parliament Aſſembled and by auctorite of the ſame that the ſaid Acte and Every thyng therein conteyned be fro the xxj Day of Auguſt laſt paſt voide Repelled annulled and of noon effect And over that by the ſame Auctorite the King oure Sov'aine Lord have holde enjoye and poſſede fro the ſaid xxj Day of Auguſt to hym and his Heires forevermore All Honnours Caſtells Lordſhipp's Mannors Landes Tenements Rents Reverſions Services Poſſeſſions and other Hereditaments with their Appurten'n'ces in the ſaid Acte conteyned and the Counte Palatyne of Lancaſtr' and all Honnours Caſtells Lordſhippes Mannours Landes Tenements Rents Reverſions Services Poſſeſſions and other Hereditaments with their Appurtenances that weer parcell of the ſaid Duchie of Lancaſtr' and in the Handes or Poſſeſſion of the ſaid EDWARD late King of Englond the iiij^th day of Marche the furſte yere of his Reigne or eny tyme after or in the Handes or poſſeſſion of RICHARD the Thirde late in dede and not of right King of Englond any tyme duryng his Reigne w^t all Libertees fredoms franchiſes and other thinges as well to the ſaid Counte Palatyne or to eny other the P'myſſes apperteynyng or belongyng and to be Governed by like Officers and uſe like Seales as afore tyme have ben uſed and Accuſtumed in as ample and large manner and in like manner and fourme and Condic'on ſeparat from the Corone of England and Poſſeſſion of the

*From the Rolls.*

ſame as HENRY the iiij^th HENRY the v^th HENRY the vj^th the Kinges Noble Progenitors late Kynges of this Roy^me or the ſaid EDWARD late King had and held or any of the ſaid Kings had or held any Acte Statute before this made in anywyſe notw^tſtondyng and that every free Ten'nt Receivour Bailyf Reve fermour and other officer and Miniſter of the ſaid Duchie be ſeverally charged and chargeable to oure ſaid Sov'aine Lord of all ſuch Receipts and Som'es of Money in which he or they weer charged or chargeable unto the ſaid late Kinges EDWARD or RICHARD or either of theym by reaſon of the ſaid Duchie not content ne payed to the ſaid Kinges or either of them nor to their Officers having Auctorite to receive the ſame ne by the ſaid Kinges diſcharged by L'res of Pardon under the Seale of the ſaid Duchie Billes Tailles Aſſignements or Graunts before the ſaid xxj Day of Auguſt and He to have and uſe like Remedie for the Recovre of the ſame as the ſaid late Kings or either of them had or myght have had and the Defendants like Annſweres as they had or myght have had for their diſcharge in of and for the ſame and that all Offices of the ſaid Duchie which require actuell Exerciſe Graunted by our ſaid Sov'ain Lord the King before this p'ſent Act to any P'ſonne or P'ſonnes be as effectual and available to the ſame Grauntes and they to have and Enjoye their Offices accordyng to the Tenor of their Graunts and L'res Patents as if the Grauntes were made unto them by oure ſeide Souv'ain Lord aftir this p'ſent Act and all other Graunts made or to be made to any P'ſonne yevying Auctorite to hym to make or depute any Officer or Officers of the ſaid Duchie be utterly voide and of noon effect Savying to all the Kings Liege People other than the ſaid Cardinall and other w^t hym above named and their Heires claymyng by the ſaid Act and the Heires of the ſaid late Kinges EDWARD and RICHARD ſuch Title Right Accion and Int'eſſe as they had or ſhould have had if this p'ſent Act had not been made and that it be ordeyned Enacted and Eſtabliſhed by the ſaid Advice aſſent and Auctorite that the King our Sov'aine Lord have hold enjoye and poſſede to hym and his Heires forev'more from the ſaid xxj Day of Auguſt the Duchie of Cornwaile and all Honnours Caſtells Lordſhipps Mannours Landes Tenements Rents Reviſions Services Poſſeſſions Advouſons and other Hereditaments w^t all the Membres and Appurten'n'c's belongyng and apperteyning to the ſaid Duchie or were perteynyng annexed reputed or taken parcell of the ſame any tyme of the Reigne of HENRY the vi^th EDWARD the iiij^th late Kinges of Englonde In as ample and large manner w^t all Lib'tees and francheſes and other things to the ſame belongyng in like manner fourme and Condic'on as the ſeid Kynges or either of theym had occupied uſed and enjoyed in the ſame any tyme during their ſeid Reignes And that by the ſame Auctorite it be Ordeyned and Enacted that our ſaid Souv'ain Lord have holde poſſede and Enjoye to hym and his Heires forevermore Th'erldome Honno' and Lordſhipp' of Richemond otherwiſe called Richemont and all Caſtells Townes Lordſhipps Man'ors Landes Ten'ts Rents Rev'ſions S'vices Advouſons Poſſeſſions and other Hereditaments which John late Duke of Bedford or Edmond Erle of Richmond Fadre to oure ſaid Souv'ain Lord or either of them had w^t all Members Francheſes Lib'tees and other Thinges Appurten'n'c's of the ſaid Erldom Honnour or Lordſhipp' or in anywiſe p'teynyng or belongyng or were p'teynyng or belongyng to the ſame In as ample wiſe and like manner fourme and Condic'on as the ſaid late Duc or Erle or either of them had and alſo have take holde and poſſede and Enjoye to hym and his Heyres for ev'more the Baronye Lordſhipp' and Mannour of Kendall and Mannour and Lordſhipp of Wereſdale and all Landes Ten'ts Rents Services Reverſions Poſſeſſions Advowſons and other Hereditaments w^t the Membres of the ſame in the Countees of Lancaſtr' Weſtm'land and York which the ſaid John late Duc of Bedford or Edmond Erle of Richmond fadr' to our ſaid Souv'ain Lord or either of them had w^t all lib'tees francheſes and other thinges p'teynyng or belongyng to the ſame In as ample wiſe and like manner fourme and Condic'on as the ſaid late Duc or Erle or either of them had Savyng to Margaret Counteſſe of Richemond Moder to our ſaid Souv'ain Lord ſuch Right Title and Int'eſſe in and of the Premiſſes as ſhe hath or ought to have in the ſame or eny parte thereof Savying alſo to al other the Kinges Leige People other than ſuch as have or had any thyng or Int'eſſe in and of the Premiſſes or any part of them by any of the ſaid Kinges HENRY the vj^th or EDWARD the iiij^th ſuch Right Title Clayme and Int'eſſe as they have or ought to have if the ſaid Actes had not be made And that it be Ordeyned by the ſaid Auctorite that all Graunts of Offices of eny of the ſeid Poſſeſſions made and graunted by our ſaid Souv'aine Lord by Letters Patentz to any P'ſonne or P'ſonnes before this preſent Act be as good effectuall and available unto the Grauntes accordying to the Tenor of the ſame Graunts and Letters Patentz as if the ſaid Grants and L'res Patentz had be made unto them aftir this preſent Act Provided alwey that this p'nt Act ne any Act made or to be made in this p'ſent Parliament be not enywyſe hurtfull and p'judiciall to the Abbot of the Monaſt'ie of our Lady Saint Mary w^tout the Walles of the Cite of Yorke ne to the Convent of the ſame ne to their Succeſſors touchyng any Landes Tent's or Hereditaments nowe being in the Poſſeſſion of the ſame Abbot the which were at any tyme parcell of the foreſaid Duchie of Lancaſtr' And alſo it be Ordeigned and Eſtabliſhed by the ſaid Auctorite that whanſoev'r our ſaid Sovereign Lord by the Grace of God have firſt a Soonne of his Body laufully begotyn that the ſame Sonne and Prince have and Enjoy the ſaid Duchie of Cornwaile with all the Honnours Caſtellis Maners Londys Tenements and other Poſſeſſions belonging to the ſame in as ample and large fourme and m'aner as any Prince firſt begotyn Soonne of any Kyng hath hadde or Enjoyed afore this, This Acte or eny thyng therein conteyned notwithſtandyng Tenor vero cedule ſequitur ſub hac ſerive verbor' Provided alwey that any Acte of Reſumpcion or eny other Acte made or to be made in this preſent Parliament be not in any wiſe hurtfull ne prejudiciall to oure wel belovid Coſyn Cecile Ducheſſe of York ne to the hurt ne voidying to or of eny L'res Patentes made to the ſame Ducheſſe ne extende ne Touche to the hurt or prejudice of her into or of eny Caſtelles Lordſhippes Maners Londes Tenements and Poſſeſſions or eny P'cell of theyme the which the ſame Ducheſſe hadde and poſſeſſed the laſt Day of the

*From the Rolls.*

Reign' of Kyng EDWARD the fourth Que quidem Billa cum Cedula Coibz in d'co Parliamento exiſten' tranſportata fuit Cui quidem Bille ijdem Com'unes Aſſenſum ſuum p'buerunt in forma Sequenti A Ceſt bille les Co'enz ſount aſſentz Cedule predicte ijdem Co'es Similiter aſſenſum ſuum dederunt ſub hijs Verbis A Ceſt Cedule les Co'enz ſount aſſentuz Quib'z quidem Billa Cedula et aſſenſu coram D'no Rege in Parliamento p'd'co lectis Auditis et plenius intellectis de Aviſamento et aſſenſu Duor' Sp'ualiu' et Temporaliu' in d'co Parliamento ſimiliter exiſten' ac Coitatis p'd'ce necnon auctoritate ejuſdem eiſdem Bille et Cedule Reſpondebatur ſub eo qui Sequitur tenore verbor' Le Rey le voet en toutz pointz.

---

## *Anno primo* HENRICI *ſeptimi.*

### *Statutes made at* Weſtminſter *in the firſt Year of King* HENRY *the ſeventh, and in the Year of our Lord,* 1485.

THE King our Sovereign Lord *Henry* the ſeventh after the Conqueſt, by the Grace of God, King of *England* and of *France*, and Lord of *Ireland*, at his Parliament holden at *Weſtminſter* the ſeventh Day of *November*, in the firſt year of his Reign, to the honour of God and holy Church, and for the common profit of this Realm, by the aſſent of the Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and the Commons in the ſaid Parliament aſſembled, and by Authority of the ſaid Parliament, hath done to be made certain Statutes and Ordinances, in manner and form following.

### CAP. I.

### An Act to maintain a Formedon againſt the Pernor of the Profits of Lands enfeoffed to uſe.

Fourmedone. FIRST, That where divers of the Kings ſubjects having cauſe of Action by *Formedon* in the deſcender, or elſe in the remainder, by force of any tail for Lands and Tenements, be defrauded and delayed of their ſaid Actions, and oftentimes without remedy, becauſe of Feoffments made of the ſame Lands and Tenements to perſons unknown, to the intent that the demandants would not know againſt whom they ſhall take their actions: It is ordeined, eſtabliſhed and enacted by the advice of the Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and the Commons in the ſaid Parliament aſſembled, and by authority of the ſame, That the demandant in every ſuch caſe have his action againſt the Pernor or Pernors of the profits of the Lands or Tenements demanded, whereof any perſon or perſons been enfeoffed to his or their uſe, and the ſame Pernor or Penors named as Tenant or Tenants in the ſaid action, have the ſame vouchers, and their lien thereupon, aid prayer, and all other advantages, as the ſame Pernor or Pernors ſhould have had, if they were Tenants indeed, or as their feoffees ſhould have had, if the ſame action had been conceived againſt them. And if it fortune any perſon to deceaſe ſo having feoffees to the uſe of him or of his heirs, the ſaid heir being within age, againſt whom ſuch action is brought as Pernor; then the ſame heir ſhall have his age in the ſaid action conceived againſt him, and all other advantages, as if the anceſtor had died ſeiſed of the ſaid Lands and Tenements ſo in demand. And alſo it is ordained by the ſaid Authority, That all recoveries as ſhall be in any ſuch actions againſt ſuch Pernor or Pernors, and their heirs, and their ſaid feoffees and their heirs, and the co-feoffees of the ſaid Pernors and their heirs, ſhall be as good to the recoverers and their heirs, as though the ſaid Pernor or Pernors were Tenants indeed, or feoffees to their uſe, or their heirs, as is aboveſaid, of the freehold of the ſaid Lands and Tenements, at any time of the ſaid action uſed.

Feoffements.

Pernor de profits.

*Anno*

## *Anno tertio* HENRICI *ſeptimi.*

The ſecond Parliament holden in the third year of King HENRY the Seventh.

THE King our Sovereign Lord HENRY the Seventh, by the grace of God King of *England* and of *France*, and Lord of *Ireland*, at his Parliament holden at *Weſtminſter*, the ninth day of *November*, in the third year of his noble Reign, to the Worſhip of God and holy Church, and for the Common-wealth of this his Realm, by the advice of his Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and the Commons in the preſent Parliament aſſembled, and by authority of the ſame Parliament, hath ordained and eſtabliſhed certain Statutes and Ordinances, in manner and form as hereafter enſueth.

### CAP. VII.

A Certificate ſhall be made of Goods brought into one Port and removed to another. One man ſhall not enter Goods in the name of another.

ITEM, The King our Sovereign Lord, by the advice and aſſent of the Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and the Commons aſſembled in the ſaid Parliament, and by authority of the ſame, hath ordained and enacted, That every Merchant, as well Denizen as Stranger, which ſhall bring from henceforth any manner of Goods into any Port within this Realm by way of Merchandiſe, and there do enter the ſaid Goods or Merchandiſes in the Books of the Cuſtomers of the ſaid Port where the Goods and Merchandiſes ſhall firſt come to, and the King's duty thereof, the ſaid Cuſtomers contented, or therefore with him agreed, and afterward that done, will convey or carry the ſame Goods or Merchandiſes from thence into any other Port within the ſaid Realm: That then the owner of the ſaid Goods and Merchandiſes, his Factor or Atturney, ſhall bring from the Cuſtomers of the Port where the ſaid Goods or Merchandiſes be ſo entred, a Certificate under the ſame Cuſtomers Seals, directed to the Cuſtomers of the Port whereto the ſaid Goods or Merchandiſes ſhall be conveyed or carried, making mention within the ſame Certificate, as well of the natural colour, length, and value of all Merchandiſes ſo entred, uſed to be meaſured with Eln or Yard, as of the natural weight, content or value of all manner other Merchandiſes, uſed to be weighed or valured: And that the ſame Certificate ſo made be delivered to the ſaid Cuſtomers, before the ſaid Goods be diſcharged, ſo that they may ſee whether the nature, colour, or length, value, content, or weight of the ſame, do agree with the ſaid Certificate, ſo that the King be not deceived of his Cuſtoms and Subſidies thereof due. And if any Certificate from henceforth be made by any Cuſtomer of any Port whereto any ſuch Merchandiſes or Goods ſhall be firſt brought, and there in their Books entred, not making mention according as is aforeſaid: that then the ſaid Cuſtomer or Cuſtomers, for their miſbehaving, ſhall loſe their Office, and make fine with the King for the ſame at his pleaſure. And furthermore, if any ſuch Goods or Merchandiſes, or any parcel thereof be diſcharged, unpacked, or put to ſale within any Port than within the ſame where they ſhall be firſt entred, before the ſaid Certificate ſhall be delivered, and the ſame Goods and Merchandiſes ſeen, according as above is expreſſed: that then all the ſaid Goods or Merchandiſes be forfeited to the King our Sovereign Lord; the one half thereof to remain to his Highneſs, and the other half to him or them which ſhall prove any ſuch Goods or Merchandiſes ſo forfeited. And that the Cuſtomer or Cuſtomers, nor no Deputy to any ſuch common Officer to whom ſuch Certificate ſhall come, take nothing for the ſight of the ſame Goods ſo certified: Alſo it is ordained and eſtabliſhed by authority aforeſaid, That no manner of Merchant, Denizen, ne Stranger, do take upon him to enter, or cauſe to be entred in the Books of any Cuſtomer of any Port within this Realm, any manner Merchandiſes coming into this ſaid Realm, or going out of the ſame, in any other Merchants name, ſaving only the name of the true Merchant owner of the ſame, upon pain of forfeiture of all ſuch Goods and Merchandiſes ſo entred: And every of the ſaid Merchants, which ſo ſhall take upon him to cauſe ſuch untrue entry to be made, to have impriſonment, and make fine therefore at the King's pleaſure: And that no Perſon take upon him to be Cuſtomer, Comptroller, or Searcher in any Port, in any City, Borough or Town, where he is common Officer, nor no Deputy to any ſuch common Officer, upon pain of forfeiture for every half year that he occupieth the ſaid common Office, and Office of Cuſtomerſhip, Comptroller or Searcher, the ſum of xl li. the one half thereof to the King, and the other half to him that will ſue for it by Writ, Bill or Information.

Merchant. Cuſtomers. Certificates. Merchant. Controller. Searcher.

## *Anno quarto* HENRICI *ſeptimi.*

The third Parliament holden in the fourth year of the Reign of King HEN. VII.

TO the worſhip of God and holy Church, and for the common weal and profit of this Realm of *England*, our Sovereign Lord HENRY by the Grace of God, King of *England* and *France*, and Lord of *Ireland*, the Seventh after the Conqueſt, at his Parliament holden at *Weſtminſter*, the thirteenth day of *January*, in the fourth year of his Reign, by the advice and aſſent of the Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and the Commons in the ſaid Parliament aſſembled, and by authority of the ſame, hath done to be made, ordained, and ſtabliſhed divers Statutes and Ordinances in form as followeth.

### CAP. XV.

The Mayor of *London* and his Succeſſors ſhall have the like conſervation and authority in all the iſſues, breaches, and ground overflown, as far as the water ebbeth and floweth, grown out of the River of *Thames*, as touching the puniſhments for uſing unlawful Nets and Engines, as he hath within the ſaid River. PR.

Maior of London. Thames.

ITEM, where the Maior of the Citie of London, for the time being, is conſeruatour, hauing the conſeruation of water and riuer of Thames, from the bridge of Stanes vnto the waters of Yendale and Medeway: It is ſo that within few yeres, by tempeſt of weather and great aboundance of waters in the ſaid riuer of Thames, diuers breaches iſſues and creekes haue beene and growen out of the ſaid riuer of Thames, and by the ſame diuers paſtures, medowes, and grounds of diuers perſons beene drowned and ouerflowen: In which breaches iſſues and creekes, and ground drowned, the frye and brood of fiſh for the moſt part reſteth, and in the ſame place the ſaid frye and broode in great multitude daily is taken by the ſaide fiſhers there, with vnlawfull engines and nettes for baite of Eeles and Coddes, and alſo for the feeding of their Hogges, to the vtter deſtruction of the ſaid frye and broode, without a remedie the rather be prouided: The King our ſaide Soueraigne Lord by the advice of the Lords ſpirituall and temporall, and at the prayers of the Commons in the ſaid Parliament aſſembled, and by authoritie of the ſame, hath ordained, ſtabliſhed, and enacted, that the Maior of London, and his ſucceſſors Maiors for the time being, have the conſeruation and rule, and like authority in every of the ſaid breaches, iſſues, and creekes, and ground ſo drowned and ouerflown, as farre as the water ebbeth and floweth, as touching the punition for vſing vnlawfull nettes and other vnlawfull engines in fiſhing, like as hee and his predeceſſours haue or hath in the ſame water and river of Thames, within the boundes afore rehearſed: And to doe all other like correction and puniſhment there concerning the reformation and redreſſe of unlawfull nettes and engins, as he and his predeceſſors have vſed and ought to vſe in the ſaid riuer of Thames. Prouided alway, that the Maior of London, or his ſucceſſors Maiors for the time being, haue not the conſeruation nor rule nor authoritie in any of the ſayd breaches, iſſues, creekes and grounds ſo drowned and ouerflown within the Kings ground, or being within any Franchiſes of any perſon or perſons ſpirituall and temporall, as touching the punition for vſing of vnlawfull nettes and other vnlawfull engins in fiſhing, nor to doe any correction or puniſhment there concerning the reformation and redreſſe of vnlawfull nets and engines, as the ſaid Maior and his ſucceſſors have vſed and ought to vſe in the ſaid riuer of Thames.

Nettes.

Breaches. Creekes.

### CAP. XVII.

### The charges and benefit of the Heir of *Ceſti que uſe.*

Wards.

ITEM, where by a Statute made at Marlebridge, it was ordained, that when tenants made Feoffements in fraud to make the Lords of the fee to loſe their wardes, the Lords ſhould haue writes to recouer their wardes againſt ſuch Feoffes, as in the ſayd Statute among other things appeareth more plainely at large: Sith the making of which Statute many imaginations haue beene had, and yet been vſed, as well by Feoffements, fines, and recoueries, as otherwiſe, to put Lords from their Wardes of Lands holden of them by Knights ſervice: It is therefore ordained, ſtabliſhed, and enacted by authoritie of the ſaid preſent Parliament, that the ſaid Statute of Marlebourgh be obſeured and kept in all manner of things, after the forme and effect thereof. And ouer that it is ordained and enacted, by the ſaid authorite, that if any perſon or perſons, of what eſtate, degree, or condition he or they be of, or hereafter ſhall be, ſeiſed in demeane or in reuertion of eſtate, of inheritance, being tenant immediate to the Lords of any Caſtles, Manors, Lands and Tenements, or other hereditaments, holden by Knights ſeruice in his or their demeane as of Fee, to the vſe of any other perſon or perſons, and of his heires onely, he to whoſe vſe he or they be ſo ſeiſed dieth, his heire being within age, no will by him declared nor made in his life touching the premiſſes or any of them: the Lord of whom ſuch Caſtles, Manors, Lands,

Lands, Tenements, and Hereditaments bee holden immediately, ſhall haue a writ of right of warde, as well for the bodie as for the land, as the Lord ſhould haue had, if the ſame anceſter had beene in poſſeſſion of that eſtate ſo being in vſe at the time of his death, and no ſuch ſtate to his vſe màde. And if any ſuch heire be of full age at the death of his anceſter to pay a releeſe, as his anceſter, whoſe heire hee is, had beene in poſſeſſion of that eſtate ſo being in vſe at the time of his death, and no ſuch eſtate to his vſe made or had. It is alſo ſtabliſhed and enacted, by the ſaid authoritie, that ſuch heire or heires, ſo being in ward, ſhall haue like action of waſte againſt the ſaid Lords, or againſt them in whoſe warde they ſo be, as they or any of them ſhould haue had, and recouer ſuch damages and ſuch penalties to be to the ſaid Lord and gardeans as ſhould haue been if their anceſter had died thereof ſeiſed. And ouer if any ſuch Lord bring any ſuch writ of right of ward againſt ſuch perſon or perſons, and be barred in the ſame: that then the ſame defendant or defendants, ſhall recouer damages againſt the ſaide plaintifes for their wrongfull vexation in the ſame. Prouided alwayes that this Acte begin to take effect of the heires of them that ſhall die after the feaſt of Eaſter that ſhall be in the yeere of our Lord M.CCCC.lxxxx.

## CAP XIX.

### The penalty for decaying of Houſes of Huſbandry, or not laying of convenient Land for the maintenance of the ſame.

ITEM, the King our Soueraigne Lord, hauing a ſingular pleaſure aboue all things to auoide ſuch enormities and miſchiefes, as bee hurtfull and preiudiciall to the common weale of this his land and his ſubjects of the ſame, remembreth that among other things great inconueniences daily doe increaſe by deſolation and pulling downe, and wilfull waſte of houſes and townes within this Realme, and laying to paſture lands, which cuſtomably haue beene vſed in tillage, whereby idleneſſe, which is the ground and beginning of all miſchiefes, daily doth encreaſe. For where in ſome townes two hundred perſons were occupied and liued by their lawfull labours, now there are occupied two or three heardmen, and the reſidue fall into idleneſſe, the huſbandrie which is one of the greateſt commodities of this Realme is greatly decayed, Churches deſtroyed, the ſervice of God withdrawen, the bodies there buried not prayed for, the Patrons and Curates wronged, the defence of this land againſt our enemies outward, feebled and impaired, to the great diſpleaſure of God, to the ſubuerſion of the pollicie and good rule of this land, if remedie be not prouided: Wherefore the King our Soueraigne Lord by the aduice of the Lords ſpirituall and temporall, and the Commons in this ſaid Parliament aſſembled, and by authority of the ſame, hath ordained, enacted and ſtabliſhed, that no perſon, of what eſtate degree or condition that he be, that hath any houſe or houſes, that at any time within three yeers paſſed, hath beene or that now is, or that hereafter ſhall be lette for ferme with xx. acres af land at leaſt, or more, lying in tillage and Huſbandrie, that the owner and owners of every ſuch houſe or houſes and land, doe keepe ſuſtaine and maintaine houſes and buildings vpon the ſaid ground, and land conuenient and neceſſarie for maintaining and vpholding of the ſaide tillage and Huſbandrie. And if any ſuch owner or owners of any ſuch houſe or houſes and land, take land and occupie any ſuch houſe or houſes, and keepe in his or their owne hands, that the ſaide owner or owners by the ſaid authoritie be bound in like wiſe to keepe and maintaine houſes and buildings vpon the ſaid ground and land conuenient and neceſſarie for the maintaining and vpholding of the ſaide tillage and Huſbandrie. And if any man doe contrary to the premiſſes or any of them, that then it be lawfull to the King, if any ſuch lands or houſes be holden of him immediately, or to the Lords of the Fees, if any ſuch lands be holden of them immediately, to receive yeerely halfe the value of the iſſues and profits of any ſuch lands, whereof the houſe or houſes be not ſo maintained and ſuſtained. And the ſame halfe deale of the iſſues and profits to have, holde and keepe to his or their own vſe, without any thing therefore to be payed or given, till ſuch time as the ſame houſe or houſes bee ſufficiently builded or repaired againe. And that no manner of freehold be in the King, nor in any ſuch Lord or Lords, by the taking of any ſuch profits, of or in any ſuch lands in no manner of forme: but onely the King and the ſaid Lord or Lords, haue power to take, receive, and haue the ſaid iſſues and profits, as is aboue ſaide, and therefore the King or the ſaid Lord or Lords to haue power to diſtraine for the ſame iſſues and profits to be had and perceiued by them, in forme aboue ſayde, by authoritie of this preſent Acte.

Houſes of Huſbandry.

Tillage.

*Anno decimo nono* HENRICI *ſeptimi.*

HENRICUS Dei gratia Rex Angliæ & Franciæ, & Dominus Hiberniæ, Vicecomiti Eſſex ſalutem. Præcipimus tibi firmiter injungentes, quod in ſingulis locis infra Ballivam tuam, tam intra libertates, quam extra, ubi magis expediens videris, publicas Proclamationes, quorundam Statutorum & Ordinationum in ultimo Parliamento noſtro, auctoritate ejuſdem Parliamenti editorum, fieri facias in forma ſequenti.

THE King our Sovereign Lord HENRY the ſeventh after the Conqueſt, by the grace of God, King of *England* and of *France*, and Lord of *Ireland*, at his Parliament holden at *Weſtminſter* the ſixteenth day of *January*, in the nineteenth year of his Reign, to the honour of God and holy Church, and for the common weal and profit of this his Realm, and by the aſſent of the Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and the Commons in the ſaid Parliament aſſembled; and by authority of the ſame Parliament, hath done to be made certain Statutes and Ordinances, in manner and form following.

## CAP. XV.

### Several charges impoſed upon the lands and perſons of Ceſtuy que uſe.

'PRAIEN the Commons in this preſent Parliament aſſembled, that where divers and many 'perſons be defrauded of their execution as well of and upon recogniſances, ſtatutes of the ſtaple 'ſtatutes merchants to them made, as of their debts and damages recovered in Actions of debt, 'treſpaſſes, or other Actions: and ſo in likewiſe the Lords of whom any lands and tenements be holden 'in ſocage, of their reliefs, and ſometime of their Heriots, by reaſon that he ſo being bound or con-'demned, and alſo he that of right ought to be very tenant to the Lord of whom ſuch lands and tene-'ments be holden, cauſeth by fine, feoffment, recovery, or otherwiſe, divers perſons to be ſeiſed of 'the ſaid lands, tenements, and other hereditaments only to his uſe, he taketh the profits of the ſame, 'to the great hurt, deceit, and defraud of the Kings true liege people within this his Realm, if that re-'medy be not therefore purveyed.' In conſideration whereof, be it ordained, eſtabliſhed, and enacted by the King our Sovereign Lord, by the aſſent of the Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and the Com-

**Execution.** mons in this preſent Parliament aſſembled, and by authority of the ſame, That from henceforth it ſhall be lawful for every Sheriff, or other officer, to whom any Writ or Precept is or ſhall be directed at the ſuit of any perſon or perſons, to have any execution of any Lands, Tenements, or other Hereditaments, againſt any perſon or perſons, of, for, and upon any Condemnation, Eſtatute Merchant, Eſtatute of the Staple, Recogniſance hereafter to be made or had, to do, make, and deliver execution unto the party in that behalf ſuing, of all ſuch Lands and Tenements, as any other perſon or perſons be in any manner of wiſe ſeiſed, or hereafter ſhall be ſeiſed in any wiſe, to the only uſe of him againſt whom Execution is ſo ſued, like as the ſaid Sheriff or other Officer might or ought to have done if the ſaid party againſt whom Execution hereafter ſhall ſo be uſed, had been ſolely ſeiſed of the ſaid Lands and Tenements of ſuch Eſtate as they be ſeiſed of to his uſe at the time of the ſaid Execution ſued. And over that, be it ordained by the ſaid authority, that the Lords of whom any ſuch Lands and Tenements be

**Socage.** holden in Socage, ſhall from henceforth after the death of him to whoſe uſe any perſon or perſons as is aforeſaid be ſeiſed (and no Will thereof declared) have his relief, Heriot, and all other duties, like as the ſaid Lord ought or might have had if he had died ſeiſed of the ſame. Provided always, that every ſuch perſon againſt whom execution is or ſhall be had of Lands and Tenements, ſo being in poſſeſſion of other perſons to his uſe, may have all ſuch advantage in the Law againſt him or them that ſo have execution of the Lands or Tenements afore rehearſed, as he might or ſhould have had if he had been ſolely ſeiſed of the ſaid Lands or Tenements at the time of the ſaid execution ſued. And over that, be it ordained

**Bondman.** by the ſaid authority, That if any Bondman purchaſe any Lands or Tenements in fee ſimple, fee tail, or for term of life, or for term of years, and cauſeth Eſtate to be made to divers perſons to his uſe, or taketh Eſtate to himſelf and to divers others joyntly with him and to his uſe and behoof, that it ſhall be lawful to the Lord of any ſuch Bondman to enter during the ſame uſe, into the Lands and Tenements and every parcel thereof ſo purchaſed by his Bondman, in like manner and form as he might have done, if the ſaid Bondman had only been ſeiſed of the ſaid Lands and Tenements in fee or otherwiſe.

*Anno tertio* HENRICI *octavi.*

THE King our Sovereign Lord, HENRY the eighth after the Conqueſt, by the Grace of God, King of *England* and of *France*, and Lord of *Ireland*, at his Parliament holden at *Weſtminſter* the fourth day of *February*, in the third year of his moſt noble Reign, to the honour of God and holy Church, and for the common weal and profit of this Realm, by the aſſent of the Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and the Commons in this preſent Parliament aſſembled, and by authority of the ſame, hath done to be made certain Statutes and Ordinances in manner and form following.

## CAP. V.

### An Act for payment of Wages to Soldiers.

'FORASMUCH that the King our Sovereign Lord intendeth, by the grace of God, to ſend over the Sea a great Army, truſting thereby, not only to preſerve this his Realm in its ancient Fame and Honour, but alſo to ſet in perfect Peace and Tranquility his Subjects of the ſame, and the better to be diſpoſed to ſerve God: Howbeit, many times by the inordinate covetouſneſs of Captains retained with Princes afore this time, great part of the number of Souldiers, from whom ſuch Captains have indented with Princes at time of need, have lacked of the number of Souldiers, whereby great jeopardy hath inſued, and irrecuperable damages may enſue, if remedy therefore be not ſeen and had:' Be it therefore ordained by authority of this preſent Parliament, that if any Captain be retained, or hereafter ſhall be, to ſerve the King on the Sea, or beyond the Sea in feat of War, which have not his, or their whole and perfect number of men and Souldiers, according as he ſhall be retained with the King, or give not them their full Wages, without abridgment, as he ſhall receive of the King for them; he ſhall for ſuch default forfeit to the King all his Goods and Chattels, and their body to priſon. And that every Captain, petit Captain, and all other having under them retinue of Souldier or Souldiers at the King's Wages, ſhall (upon the pain aforeſaid) pay to the retinue of the Souldier or Souldiers, and every of the ſame, the Wages rateably as is allowed unto them by the King our Sovereign Lord, or the Treaſurer of his Wars, without leſſening or withdrawing of any part thereof; And for as long time as they ſhall receive Wages for them, this payment to be made unto the ſaid retinues, every Souldier of the ſame, of their Captains, and petit Captains, always within ſix days next and immediately after that the ſaid Captain, petit Captain, or other, ſhall have received their Wages of the King, or of the Treaſurer of his Wars, or of their Lords or Maſters.

Captain. Wages. Forfeit.

II. And if any Souldier, being no Captain, immediately retained with the King, which hereafter ſhall be in Wages, and retained, or take any Preſt to ſerve the King upon the Sea, or upon the Land, or beyond the Sea, depart out of the King's ſervice, without licence of the King's Lieutenant there, that ſuch departing be taken, deemed, and adjudged Felony: And that he ſo offending ſuffer for the ſaid offence, puniſhment and execution of Felony.

Souldiers depart without licence. Felony.

III. And foraſmuch as his offence ſtretcheth to the hurt and jeopardy of the King our Sovereign Lord, the Nobles of the Realm, and of all the Common weal thereof, that therefore he or they ſo offending (not being within Orders of holy Church) enjoy not the benefit of his Clergy. And that it be ordained by the ſaid authority, That the Juſtices of the Peace of every Shire of *England* where any ſuch offendors be taken, have power to inquire of the ſaid Offences, and the ſame hear and determine, as they do and may do of Felonies, Treſpaſſes, and other offences expreſſed in the King's Commiſſion to them made, as though the ſaid offences were done in the ſame Shire: And alſo that the ſaid departing of ſuch Souldiers, and alſo their retainers, if it be traverſed, be tried in the ſame Shire where they be for ſuch cauſes arreſted and arraigned.

Clergie. Juſtices of the Peace.

IV. Provided alway, That no Captain be charged by this Act for lack of his number retained, as is aboveſaid, whoſe Souldiers ſhall happen to die, or otherwiſe depart, not in the default of the Captain; ſo that the ſaid Captain, if he be at Land-Wages, ſhew the departing or lacking of his Souldier within ten days after the lacking of the ſaid Souldier, unto the Kings Lieutenant there, and to the Treaſurer of the Wars: Or if the Captain be at the Sea-wages, if he ſhew the departing or lacking of the Souldier ſo lacking, to the Admiral of the Navy where he is retained, at the next meeting with the ſaid Admiral. Provided alway, That this Act extend not to any Captains or Souldiers, that now be, or hereafter ſhall be retained within the Towns of *Calice*, *Hammes* and *Guiſnes*, *Riſebank*, *Berwick* and *Wales*, or any of them, and the Marches of the ſame.

V. Provided alway, That this Act be not prejudicial nor hurtful to the ſaid Captains, petit Captains, nor any other, having under them retinue of Souldiers, nor any of them, for non-payment of the Kings Wages to their houſhold Servants and other, to whom they ſhall daily find and give meat and drink during the ſaid ſervice of War.

*Anno quarto* HENRICI *octavi.*

At *Weſtminſter* the fourth Day of *November* after the Prorogation.

## CAP. II.

### An Act for puniſhment of murder.

'WHEREAS, robberies, murders, and fellonies daily increaſe more and more, and bee committed and done in more heinous open and deteſtable wiſe then hath beene oft ſeene in times paſt, and the perſons ſo offending little regard the puniſhment thereof, by the courſe of the common law, ne by reaſon of any Statute heeretofore made, but beare them bold of their Clergie, and imagining and pleading of fained and vntrue forreine Plees, triable in forreine Counties, to the intent to be remooued from place to place, by colourable and vntrue ſuggeſtions, and for to be vntruely acquit by fauour, might, and corruption, ſo that they liue in manner without feare or dread.' For reformation whereof, and the common wealth of this Realme, and to put the ſaid murderers, fellons, and offendors in more feare and dread ſo to offend: be it ordained, eſtabliſhed and enacted by the King our Sovereigne Lord, the Lords Spirituall and Temporall, and the commons in this preſent Parliament aſſembled, and by authoritie of the ſame, that all perſon or perſons hereafter committing murder or fellonie in any Church, Chappell, or halowed place, or of and vpon malice prepenſed, rob or murder any perſon or perſons in the Kings highway, or elſe rob or murder any perſon in his houſe, the owner or dweller of the houſe, his wife, child or ſeruant then being therein, and put in feare or dread by the ſame, that ſuch perſons ſo offending, be not from henceforth admitted to his or their Clergie, ſuch as be within holy orders onely except. And ouer that be it enacted by the ſaide authoritie, that if any murderer or fellon vpon his arreignement, heerement, doe alledge, that he had taken any Church or Churchyard for murder, felonie, or other place priuiledged for the ſame in a forreine Countie, and againſt his will taken out thereof, that then the Kings Attournie or any other perſon that will ſue or alledge for the King, that the ſaid murderer or fellon ſo arreigned, was taken at large in the ſame Shire where he is ſo arreigned, that then the ſame allegeance and iſſue to be tried by the Inqueſt that ſhould trie the ſaid murder or fellonie within the ſame Shire, and before the ſame Juſtice where the ſaid murderer or fellon is arreigned, as though the ſaid forreine Plee had not beene pleaded by the ſaid fellon. And if it be found by the ſame Inqueſt, that the ſaid murderer or fellon was taken within the ſame Shire (as is aforeſaid) that then hee to haue none aduantage or benefit of the matter alledged by him for taking out of the Church or Churchyard or other place priuileged in any ſuch forreine Shire, and this Act to indure to the next Parliament.

Church. High-waies. Houſes. Clergie.

## CAP. VI.

### An Act for ſealing of Clothes of Gold and Silver.

'WHERE at a Parliament holden in the twelfth year of the Reign of King EDWARD the Fourth, amongſt other it was ordained, eſtabliſhrd, and enacted, That the Collectors of the Subſidy, and the Comptrollers ſhould at all times be ready when they ſhould be required, to ſeal any manner of Cloth of Gold, Silver, Baudekin, Velvet, Damaſk, Saten, Sarſenet, Tartron, Chamblet, and every other cloth of Silk, and every corſe of Silk and Gold, and every corſe of Silk of the making beyond the Sea, and the ſame merchandiſes ſhould ſeal at every time when they ſhould be required, without delay, tarrying or any thing for their ſealing to take by any mean, upon the pain of forfeiture to the owner of ſuch merchandiſes xx. s. by every of the ſaid Collectors and Comptrollers at every time when they refuſe to ſeal any ſuch merchandiſes, after ſuch requeſt made, or take any thing for ſealing of any ſuch merchandiſes, as by the ſame Act amongſt other Things more plainly appeereth. Sithen the making of which Act the ſaid Collectors and Comptrollers, and their Clerks, not fearing the penalty limited in the ſame Act, have uſed, and daily uſe to take for ſealing of every piece of the ſame merchandiſes above rehearſed, ij. d. to the great loſs, hurt and damage of the Merchants owners of the ſame: For the ſame Merchants at many times bring and convey in one Ship iij. or iiij. M. pieces of the ſame merchandiſes, which amounteth to xxx. or xl. li. after the rate of ij. d. a piece. And foraſmuch as the foreſaid penalty expreſſed in the ſaid Statute, is but xx s. therefore the ſaid Collectors, Comptrollers, nor their Clerks fear not to run in the jeopardy of the ſame:' wherefore be it ordained and enacted by the King our Sovereign Lord, the Lords ſpiritual and temporal, and the Commons in this preſent Parliament aſſembled, and by the Authority of the ſame, That from henceforth the Collectors and Comptrollors of the ſame Subſidy, nor their Clerks nor any of them, take for the ſealing of any piece of the ſaid Merchandiſes (above rehearſed) any thing, upon pain of forfeiture at every time, xx. li.

Collectors. Comptrollers.

II. And alſo be it enacted by the ſame authority, that if, and as often as the ſame Collectors and Comptrollers, or any of them unreaſonably delay, or tarry the ſaid Merchants, or any of them, for and about the ſealing of the ſame merchandiſes; that then and ſo often the ſame Collectors and Comptrollers, and every of them ſo unreaſonably delaying and tarrying the ſame Merchants, or any of them, to forfeit for the ſame xl s. the one moiety of every of the ſaid penalties (ſo forfeited) to be to the King our Sovereign Lord, and the other moiety thereof to the merchant ſo grieved, that will ſue for the ſame by way

Forfeit.

of information in the Kings Eſchequer, or by action or bill of Debt, after the order of the Common Law, as in other actions of debt is vſed: In which action the Defendant ſhall not be admitted to wage his Law, nor protection, nor eſſoin to be to him allowed in the ſame ſuit for the ſaid forfeiture.

## CAP. VIII.

### An Act concerning *Richard Strode*.

'LAmentably complaineth and ſheweth vnto your moſt diſcreete wiſdomes in this preſent Parliament aſſembled, *Richard Strode* Gentleman of the countie of Deuonſhire, one of the burgeſſes of this honorable houſe for the Burgh of Plimton in the countie aforeſaid, that where the ſaid *Richard* condeſcended and agreed with other of this houſe, to put foorth certaine Bils in this preſent Parliament againſt certaine perſons, named Tinners in the Countie aforeſaid, for the reformation of the periſhing, hurting, and deſtroying of diuers Ports, Hauens, and Creeks, and other bils for the common weale of the ſaid Countie, the which herein this high Court of Parliament ſhould and ought to be communed and treated of.

'And for becauſe the ſaid *Richard* is a Tinner, for the cauſes and matters afore rehearſed, one *Iohn Furſe* Tinner, Vnder-ſteward of the Steimerie in the ſaid countie, in & at foure Courts of the ſaid Steimerie at diuers places and times before him ſeuerally holden in the ſaid Countie, he and other have condemned the ſaid *Richard* in the ſum of one hundred and threeſcore poundes: that is to wit, at euery Court day forty poundes, and by the procurement of the ſaid *Iohn Furſe*, at the ſaid foure ſeuerall Courts and Lawdaies, in the ſaid Steimerie, by him holden, in this maner publiſhed and ſaid, that the ſame *Richard* at the laſt Parliament holden at Weſtminſter, would have auoided and vtterly deſtroyed all liberties, priuileges, and franchiſes concerning the Steimerie: by reaſon whereof the ſaid *Richard*, vpon foure bils had and made thereof by the ſaid *Iohn Furſe* and other, cauſed that the ſaid *Richard* was preſented and founden guiltie of the premiſſes in euery of the ſaid Courts in fortie pounds to be loſt and forfeit by him, by reaſon of an Act and Ordinance by Tinners made and had at a place in the ſaid countie called Crokerentor: the tenor of the which Acte appeareth in a Schedule to his Bill annexed: to the which the ſaid *Richard* was neuer warned nor called to make anſwere to the premiſſes, contrary to all lawes, right, reaſon, and good conſcience. And for the execution of the ſame, one *Iohn Agwilliam* vpon a ſurmiſe by him made to the King's highneſſe to the ſaid condemnation to be to his grace forfeit, thereof atteined a Bill aſſigned of twentie pounds parcell of the ſaid hundred and threeſcore poundes, to be to him granted by the ſaid Kings highneſſe: whereupon the ſaid *Iohn Agwilliam* and other cauſed the ſaid *Richard* to be taken and impriſoned in a dungeon and a deepe pit vnder the ground in the Caſtle of Lidford in the ſaid Countie, and there and elſewhere remained by the ſpace of three weekes and more, vnto ſuch time he was deliuered by a Writ of Priuiledge out of the Kings Exchequer at Weſtminſter, for that hee was one of the Collectours in the ſaid Countie for the firſt of the two *Quindeims* granted at and in this preſent Parliament: the which priſon is one of the moſt hanious, contagious, and deteſtable places within this Realme; ſo that by reaſon of the ſame impriſonment he was put in great perill and ieoperdie of his life, and the ſaid *Richard* ſo being in priſon, and the ſaid *Iohn Agwilliam* ſeeing the ſame cruell impriſonment of the ſaid *Richard*, intreated and inſtantly deſired one *Philip Furſe* (then being keeper of the ſaid priſon) ſtrictly to keepe the ſaid *Richard* in priſon, and to put irons vpon him to his more greater paine and ieopardie, and to giue him but bread and water onley, to the intent to cauſe the ſaid *Richard* to be faine to content and pay him the ſaid twentie poundes. And for the ſame promiſed the ſaid keeper foure Markes of Money: for the which foure markes the ſaid *Richard* for to be eaſed of his irons and paineful impriſonment aforeſaid (for ſauegard of his life) promiſed and granted to pay the ſaid keeper foure Markes: whereof hee paid the ſaid keeper in hand thirteene ſhillings foure pence. And ouer that the ſaid *Richard* for to bee eaſed of his ſaid painefull impriſonment, was alſo of neceſſitie driuen to be bounden to *Thomas Denis*, deputie vnto ſir *Henry Marnie* Knight, Warden of the ſaid Stemerie, in an obligation of the ſum of and C. li. Vpon condition whereof part is as hereafter followeth: that is to ſay, that if the aboue bounde *Richard Strode*, defend and ſaue harmleſſe the ſaid *Thomas Denis*, and to vſe himſelfe as true priſoner during the time it ſhall pleaſe the King to haue him priſoner in the Caſtle of *Lidford*, and alſo to do nothing, whereby he ſhall in the Law be deemed out of priſon, and other articles compriſed in the ſaid condition, the which the ſaid *Richard* perfectly remembereth not:' Wherefore the premiſſes by your great wiſdomes tenderly conſidered, the ſaid *Richard* humbly prayeth, that it may bee ordained, eſtabliſhed and enacted, by the King our Soveraigne Lord, and by the Lords ſpirituall and temporall, and the Commons in this preſent Parliament aſſembled, and by the Authoritie of the ſame, that the ſaid condemnation and condemnations of the ſaid Hundred and threeſcore pounds, and every parcell thereof, and iudgements and executions had or to be had for the premiſſes, or any of them, to bee vtterly voyde againſt the ſaid *Richard* and of none effect.

II. And ouer that it bee enacted by the ſaid authoritie, that all ſuites, accuſements, condemnations, executions, fines, amerciaments, puniſhments, corrections, grants, charges, and impoſitions, put or had, or hereafter to be put or had vnto or vpon the ſaid *Richard*, & to euery other of the perſon or perſons afore ſpecified, that now be of this preſent Parliament, or that of any Parliament thereafter ſhall bee, for any bill, ſpeaking, reaſoning, or declaring of any matter or matters, concerning the Parliament to be communed and treated of, be vtterly void and of none effect. Fines for Parliament matters void.

III. And ouer that it be enacted by the ſaid authoritie, that if the ſaid *Richard Strode*, or any of all the ſaid other perſon or perſons, hereafter be vexed, troubled, or otherwiſe charged for any cauſes, as is aforeſaid, that then he or they and euery of them ſo vexed or troubled, of and for the ſame, to haue an Action upon the caſe againſt euery ſuch perſon or perſons, ſo vexing or troubling any contrary to this Ordinance and proviſion, in the which Action the partie grieved ſhall recouer treble damages and coſts. And that no Protection, Eſſoine, nor wager of Law in the ſaid Action in any wiſe be admitted or receiued.

'BE it inquired for our Soueraigne Lord the King, that whereas at the Parliament holden at *Crokerentor*, before *Thomas Denis*, deputie to ſir *Henry Marnie* Knight, Warden of the Stemerie, the fourteenth day of *September*, the ſecond yeere of the reigne of King HENRIE the eight: It was ordeined, eſtabliſhed, and enacted, that (from the day aforeſaid) it ſhall be lawfull for euery man to digge Tinne within the Countie of *Devonſhire*, in all places whereas Tinne may be founde. And alſo to carrie the water to their workes without any let or trouble of any perſon or perſons, according to our vſages and confirmations of our Charter, and according to our cuſtome out of minde. And if any perſon or perſons let, trouble, or vexe any man to digge Tin, or to carry water for the ſame, contrary to our olde cuſtome and vſage, and if it be founde by the verdict of twelue men at the law day, he that ſo letteth, vexeth or troubleth any ſuch perſon or perſons ſhall fall in the penaltie of fortie poundes as oft as he ſo vexeth or troubleth: the one halfe to my Lord Prince, and the other halfe to him that was ſo letted, vexed, or troubled, And a *Fieri facias* to be awarded, aſwell for my Lord Prince as for the partie, if one *Richard Strode* of *Plimton* Tinner, at the Parliament holden at Weſtminſter the fourth day of Februarie laſt paſt, letted, vexed, and troubled one *William Read* the yonger, and *Elis Elford* Tinner, and all other Tinners in the ſame Parliament for digging of Tinne in the ſeueral ſoile of the ſaid *Richard* and other Perſons contrary to this our Act made.'

---

AT a Parliament holden the ſixteenth Day of *Ianuarie*, *Anno Viceſimo ſecundo* HENRICI *octaui*, after diuers prorogations at *Weſtminſter*, and there continued till the laſt day of *March*, and then proroged, vntill the xxiij day of *October* then next following.

## CAP. II.

### An Act concerning the triall of forren pleas pleaded by Felons.

'WHERE among other things it was conſidered by the whole Court of Parliament of our moſt excellent Soueraigne Lord the King, holden in the fourth yeere of his noble reigne, that murderers and felons, lawfully arreigned of their deteſtable offences, bare them bold vpon imagining and pleading of fained and vntrue forren pleas, triable in forren counties, to the intent to be remoued from place to place by colourable and vntrue ſuggeſtions, and for to be vntruly acquit by fauor, might or corruption, ſo that they liued in a manner without feare or dread: for reformation whereof, and for the commonwealth of this realme, it was enacted by the authority of the ſaid Parliament, that if any murderer or felon vpon his arreignement fro' thenceforth did alledge, that he had taken any Church or Churchyard for murder or felonie, or other place priuileged for the ſame in a forren countie, & againſt his wil was taken out thereof: that then the Kings atturnie, or any other perſon that would ſue or alledge for the King, that the ſaid murderer or felon ſo arreigned, was taken at large in the ſame Shire, where he is arreigned, that then the ſame allegeance and iſſue ſhould be tried by the inqueſt that ſhould trie the ſaid murder or felonie within the ſame Shire, and before the ſame Iuſtices where the ſaid murderer or felon is arreigned, as though the ſaid forren plea had not beene pleaded by the ſaid Felon. And that if it were found by the ſame inqueſt, that the ſaid murderer or felon was taken within the ſame Shire as is aforeſaid, that then he to haue no aduantage or benefit of the matter alleadged by him for taking out of the Church or Churchyard, or other place priuiledged in any forren Shire, and that the ſaid Act ſhould endure to the next Parliament from thence enſuing, as by the ſame Act made in the ſaid fourth yeere manifeſtly appeareth. And foraſmuch as ſince the time of expiration of the ſaid Act made in the ſaid fourth yeere many abominable murders, as well of Prieſts as of other perſons, robberies of Churches, and robberies of perſons in their houſes, as well by day as by night, and other moſt deteſtable murders and felonies haue been committed & done within this Realm: and the more and more often becauſe that the ſaid ſtatute hath bin expired and ended from and ſince the beginning of the Parliament of our ſaid Soueraigne Lord, holden in the ſixt yeere of his moſt noble reigne:' It is ordained and enacted by authoritie of this preſent Parliament, that the ſaid Act made in the ſaid fourth yeere, and euery thing therein contained, concerning the ſaid forren pleas and replications thereunto be made, and trials thereof ſhall now be reuiued, and ſhall ſtand in full force and effect, and ſhall continue and endure from hencefoorth for ever, as if the ſame Acte had been originally made perpetuall and not determinable.

Reuiued.

*Anno*

*Anno viceſimo tertio* HENRICI *octaui.*

At a Seſſion of Parliament holden at *Weſtminſter* (after diuers prorogations) the fifteenth day of *Ianuary* in the yeere aforeſaid.

## CAP. XX.

### An Act concerning Reſtraint of Payment of *Annates* to the See of *Rome.*

'FORASMUCH as it is well perceived, by long approved experience, that great and ineſtimable Sums of Money have been daily conveyed out of this Realm, to the impoveriſhment of the ſame; and eſpecially ſuch Sums of Mony as the Pope's Holineſs, his Predeceſſors, and the Court of *Rome*, by long time have heretofore taken of all and ſingular thoſe Spiritual Perſons which have been Named, Elected, Preſented, or Poſtulated to be Archbiſhops or Biſhops within this Realm of *England*, under the Title of *Annates*, otherwiſe called Firſt-Fruits. Which *Annates*, or Firſt-Fruits, have been taken of every Archbiſhoprick, or Biſhoprick, within this Realm, by reſtraint of the Pope's Bulls, for Confirmations, Elections, Admiſſions, Poſtulations, Proviſions, Collations, Diſpoſitions, Inſtitutions, Inſtallations, Inveſtitures, Orders, Holy Benedictions, Palles, or other things requiſite and neceſſary to the attaining of thoſe their Promotions; and have been compelled to pay, before they could attain the ſame, great Sums of Mony, before they might receive any part of the Fruits of the ſaid Archbiſhoprick, or Biſhoprick, whereunto they were named, elected, preſented, or poſtulated; by occaſion whereof, not only the Treaſure of this Realm hath been greatly conveighed out of the ſame, but alſo it hath happened many times, by occaſion of Death, unto ſuch Archbiſhops, and Biſhops, ſo newly promoted, within two or three years after his or their Conſecration, that his or their Friends, by whom he or they have been holpen to advance and make paiment of the ſaid *Annates*, or Firſt-Fruits, have been thereby utterly undone and impoveriſhed. And for becauſe the ſaid *Annates* have riſen, grown and encreaſed, by an uncharitable Cuſtom, grounded upon no juſt or good title, and the paiments thereof obtained by reſtraint of Bulls, until the ſame *Annates*, or Firſt-Fruits, have been paid, or Surety made for the ſame; which declareth the ſaid Paiments to be exacted, and taken by conſtraint, againſt all equity and juſtice. The Noble Men therefore of the Realm, and the wiſe, ſage, politick Commons of the ſame, aſſembled in this preſent Parliament, conſidering that the Court of *Rome* ceaſeth not to tax, take, and exact the ſaid great Sums of Mony, under the Title of *Annates*, or Firſt-Fruits, as is aforeſaid, to the great damage of the ſaid Prelates, and this Realm; which *Annates*, or Firſt-Fruits, were firſt ſuffered to he taken within the ſame Realm, for the only defence of Chriſtian People againſt the Infidels, and now they be claimed and demanded as mere duty, only for lucre, againſt all right and conſcience. Inſomuch that it is evidently known, that there hath paſſed out of this Realm unto the Court of *Rome*, ſithen the ſecond year of the Reign of the moſt Noble Prince, of famous memory, King HENRY the Seventh, unto this preſent time, under the name of *Annates*, or Firſt-Fruits, payed for the expedition of Bulls of Archbiſhopricks and Biſhopricks, the ſum of eight hundred thouſand Ducats, amounting in *Sterling* Mony, at the leaſt, to eightſcore thouſand pounds, beſides other great and intolerable Sums which have yearly been conveighed to the ſaid Court of *Rome*, by many other ways and means, to the great impoveriſhment of this Realm. And albeit, that our ſaid Sovereign the King, and all his natural Subjects, as well Spiritual as Temporal, been as obedient, devout, Catholick and humble Children of God, and Holy Church, as any People be within any Realm chriſtned; yet the ſaid exactions of *Annates*, or Firſt-Fruits, be ſo intollerable and importable to this Realm, that it is conſidered and declared, by the whole Body of this Realm now repreſented by all the Eſtates of the ſame aſſembled in this preſent Parliament, that the King's Highneſs, before Almighty God, is bound, as by the duty of a good Chriſtian Prince, for the conſervation and preſervation of the good Eſtate and Common-wealth of this his Realm, to do all that in him is to obviate, repreſs, and redreſs the ſaid abuſions and exactions of *Annates*, or Firſt-Fruits. And becauſe that divers Prelates of this Realm, being now in extream Age, and in other debilities of their Bodies, ſo that of likelihood, bodily death in ſhort time ſhall or may ſucceed unto them; by reaſon whereof great ſums of Mony ſhall ſhortly after their deaths, be conveighed unto the Court of *Rome*, for the unreaſonable and uncharitable Cauſes aboveſaid, to the univerſal damage, prejudice, and impoveriſhment of this Realm, if ſpeedy remedy be not in due time provided:'

II. It is therefore ordained, eſtabliſhed, and enacted, by Authority of this preſent Parliament, That the unlawful paiment of *Annates*, or Firſt-Fruits, and all manner Contributions for the ſame, for any Archbiſhoprick, or Biſhoprick, or for any Bulls hereafter to be obtained from the Court of *Rome*, to or for the aforeſaid purpoſe and intent, ſhall from henceforth utterly ceaſe, and no ſuch hereafter to be payed for any Archbiſhoprick, or Biſhoprick, within this Realm, other or otherwiſe than hereafter in this preſent Act is declared: And that no manner perſon, nor perſons hereafter to be named, elected, preſented, or poſtulated to any Archbiſhoprick, or Biſhoprick, within this Realm, ſhall pay the ſaid *Annates*, or Firſt-Fruits, for the ſaid Archbiſhoprick, or Biſhoprick, nor any other manner of Sum or Sums of Mony, Penſions or *Annates* for the ſame, or for any other like exaction, or cauſe, upon pain to forfeit to our ſaid Sovereign Lord the King, his Heirs and Succeſſors, all manner his Goods and Chattels for ever, and all the Temporal Lands and Poſſeſſions of the ſame Archbiſhoprick, or Biſhoprick, during the time that he or they which ſhall offend, contrary to this preſent Act, ſhall have, poſſeſs, or enjoy, the Archbiſhoprick, or Biſhoprick, wherefore he ſhall ſo offend contrary to the form aforeſaid. And furthermore it is enacted, by Authority of this preſent Parliament, That if any Perſon hereafter named and preſented to the Court of *Rome* by the King, or any of his Heirs or Succeſſors, to be Biſhop

ſhop of any See or Dioceſs within this Realm hereafter, ſhall be letted, deferred, or delayed at the Court of *Rome* from any ſuch Biſhoprick, whereunto he ſhall be ſo repreſented, by means of reſtraint of Bulls Apoſtolick, and other things requiſite to the ſame; or ſhall be denied, at the Court of *Rome*, upon convenient ſuit made, any manner Bulls requiſite for any of the Cauſes aforeſaid, any ſuch perſon or perſons ſo preſented, may be, and ſhall be, conſecrated here in *England* by the Archbiſhop, in whoſe province the ſaid Biſhoprick ſhall be, ſo alway that the ſame perſon ſhall be named and preſented by the King for the time being to the ſame Archbiſhop: And if any perſons being named and preſented, as aforeſaid, to any Archbiſhopric of this Realm, making convenient ſuit, as is aforeſaid, ſhall happen to be letted, deferred, delayed, or otherwiſe diſturbed from the ſame Archbiſhoprick, for lack of Pall, Bulls, or other to him requiſite, to be obtained in the Court of *Rome* in that behalf, that then every ſuch perſon named and preſented to be Archbiſhop, may be, and ſhall be, conſecrated and inveſted, after preſentation made, as is aforeſaid, by any other two Biſhops within this Realm, whom the King's Highneſs, or any of his Heirs or Succeſſors, Kings of *England* for the time being, will aſſign and appoint for the ſame, according and in like manner as divers other Archbiſhops and Biſhops have been heretofore, in ancient time, by ſundry the King's moſt noble Progenitors, made, conſecrated, and inveſted within this Realm: And that every Archbiſhop and Biſhop hereafter, being named and preſented by the King's Highneſs, his Heirs or Succeſſors, Kings of *England*, and being conſecrated and inveſted, as is aforeſaid, ſhall be inſtalled accordingly, and ſhall be accepted, taken, reputed, uſed, and obeyed, as an Archbiſhop or Biſhop of the Dignity, See or Place whereunto he ſo ſhall be named, preſented, and conſecrated, requireth; and as other like Prelates of that Province, See, or Dioceſs, have been uſed, accepted, taken, and obeyed, which have had, and obtained compleatly, their Bulls, and other things requiſite in that behalf from the Court of *Rome*. And alſo ſhall fully and entirely have and enjoy all the Spiritualities and Temporalities of the ſaid Archbiſhoprick, or Biſhoprick, in as large, ample, and beneficial manner, as any of his or their Predeceſſors had, or enjoyed in the ſaid Archbiſhoprick, or Biſhoprick, ſatisfying and yielding unto the King our Sovereign Lord, and to his Heirs and Succeſſors Kings of *England*, all ſuch Duties, Rights and Intereſts, as before this time had been accuſtomed to be paid for any ſuch Archbiſhoprick, or Biſhoprick, according to the ancient Laws and Cuſtoms of this Realm, and the King's prerogative Royal.

'III. And to the intent our ſaid Holy Father the Pope, and the Court of *Rome*, ſhall not think that 'the pains and labours taken, and hereafter to be taken, about the writing, ſealing, obtaining, and 'other buſineſſes ſuſtained, and hereafter to be ſuſtained, by the Offices of the ſaid Court of *Rome*, for 'and about the Expedition of any bulls hereafter to be obtained or had for any ſuch Archbiſhoprick, 'or Biſhoprick, ſhall be irremunerated, or ſhall not be ſufficiently and condignly recompenſed in that 'behalf; and for their more ready expedition to be had therein.' It is therefore enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, That every Spiritual Perſon of this Realm, hereafter to be named, preſented, or poſtulated, to any Archbiſhoprick or Biſhoprick of this Realm, ſhall and may lawfully pay for the writing and obtaining of his or their ſaid Bulls, at the Court of *Rome*, and enſealing the ſame with Lead, to be had without payment of any *Annates*, or Firſt-Fruits, or other charge or exaction by him or them to be made, yielded, or paied for the ſame, five pounds *Sterling*, for and after the rate of the clear and whole yearly value of every hundred pounds *Sterling*, above all charges of any ſuch Archbiſhoprick, or Biſhoprick, or other Mony, to the value of the ſaid five pounds, for the clear yearly value of every hundreth Pounds of every ſuch Archbiſhoprick, or Biſhoprick, and not above, nor in any otherwiſe, any thing in this preſent Act before written notwithſtanding. And foraſmuch as the King's Highneſs, and this his High Court of Parliament, neither have, nor do intend to uſe in this, or any other like cauſe, any manner of extremity or violence, before gentle courteſie or friendſhip, ways and means firſt approved and attempted, and without a very great urgent cauſe and occaſion given to the contrary, but principally coveting to diſburden this Realm of the ſaid great exactions and intolerable charges of *Annates*, and Firſt Fruits, have therefore thought convenient to commit the final order and determination of the premiſſes, in all things, unto the King's Highneſs. So that if it may ſeem to his high Wiſdom, and moſt prudent Diſcretion, meet to move the Pope's Holineſs, and the Court of *Rome*, amicably, charitably, and reaſonably, to compound, other to extinct and make fruſtrate the payments of the ſaid *Annates*, or Firſt-Fruits, or elſe by ſome friendly, loving, and tolerable compoſition to moderate the ſame in ſuch wiſe as may be by this Realm eaſily born and ſuſtained; That then thoſe ways and compoſitions once taken, concluded, and agreed, between the Pope's Holineſs and the King's Highneſs, ſhall ſtand in ſtrength, force, and effect of Law, inviolably to be obſerved. And it is alſo further ordained, and enacted by the Authority of this preſent Parliament, That the King's Highneſs at any time, or times, on this ſide the Feaſt of *Eaſter*, which ſhall be in the Year of our Lord God, a thouſand five hundred and three and thirty, or at any time on this ſide the beginning of the next Parliament, by his Letters Patents under his Great Seal, to be made, and to be entered of Record in the Roll of this preſent Parliament, may and ſhall have full power and liberty to declare, by the ſaid Letters Patents, whether that the premiſſes, or any part, clauſe, or matter thereof, ſhall be obſerved, obeyed, executed, and take place and effect, as an Act and Statute of this preſent Parliament, or not. So that if his Highneſs, by his ſaid Letters Patents, before the expiration of the times above limited, thereby do declare his pleaſure to be, That the Premiſſes, or any part, clauſe, or matter thereof, ſhall not be put in execution, obſerved, continued, nor obeyed, in that caſe all the ſaid premiſſes, or ſuch part, clauſe, or matter, as the King's Highneſs ſo ſhall refuſe, diſaffirm, or not ratifie, ſhall ſtand and be from henceforth utterly void and of none effect. And in caſe that the King's Highneſs, before the expiration of the times afore prefixed, do declare by his ſaid Letters Patents, his pleaſure and determination to be, that the ſaid premiſſes, or every clauſe, ſentence, and part thereof, that is to ſay, the whole, or ſuch part thereof as the

King's Highneſs ſo ſhall affirm, accept, and ratifie, ſhall in all points ſtand, remain, abide, and be put in due and effectual execution, according to the purport, tenour, effect, and true meaning of the ſame; and to ſtand and be from henceforth for ever after, as firm, ſtedfaſt, and available in the Law, as the ſame had been fully and perfectly eſtabliſhed, enacted, and confirmed, to be in every part thereof, immediately, wholly, and entirely executed, in like manner, form, and effect, as other Acts and Laws; The which being fully and determinately made, ordained, and enacted in this preſent Parliament: And if that upon the aforeſaid reaſonable, amicable and charitable ways and means, by the King's Highneſs to be experimented, moved, or compounded, or otherwiſe approved, it ſhall and may appear, or be ſeen unto his Grace, that this Realm ſhall be continually burdened and charged with this, and ſuch other intolerable Exactions and Demands, as heretofore it hath been. And that thereupon, for continuance of the ſame, our ſaid Holy Father the Pope, or any of his Succeſſors, or the Court of *Rome*, will, or do, or cauſe to be done at any time hereafter, ſo as is above rehearſed, unjuſtly, uncharitably, and unreaſonably vex, inquiet, moleſt, trouble, or grieve our ſaid Sovereign Lord, his Heirs or Succeſſors, Kings of *England*, or any of his or their Spiritual or Lay-Subjects, or this his Realm, by Excommunication, Excomengement, Interdiction; or by any other Proceſs, Cenſures, Compulſories, Ways or Means; Be it enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, That the King's Highneſs, his Heirs and Succeſſors, Kings of *England*, and all his Spiritual and Lay-Subjects of the ſame, without any ſcruples of Conſcience, ſhall and may lawfully, to the honour of Almighty God, the encreaſe and continuance of vertue and good example within this Realm, the ſaid Cenſures, Excommunications, Interdictions, Compulſories, or any of them notwithſtanding, miniſter, or cauſe to be miniſtered, throughout this Realm, and all other the Dominions or Territories belonging or appertaining thereunto: All and all manner of Sacraments, Sacramentals, Ceremonies, or other divine Services of the Holy Church, or any other thing or things neceſſary for the health of the Soul of Mankind, as they heretofore at any time or times have been vertuouſly uſed or accuſtomed to do within the ſame; and that no manner ſuch Cenſures, Excommunications, Interdictions, or any other proceſs or compulſories, ſhall be by any of the Prelates, or other Spiritual Fathers of this Religion, nor by any of their Miniſters or Subſtitutes, be at any time or times hereafter publiſhed, executed, nor divulged, nor ſuffered to be publiſhed, executed, or divulged in any manner of ways.

---

## *Anno Viceſimo Octauo* HENRICI *Octaui.*

At a Parliament begun and holden, *Anno Viceſimo octauo Henrici Octaui*, at Weſtminſter, the eight of *Iune*, and continued to the diſſolution thereof, the 18. day of *Iulie* then next following.

### CAP. VII.

¶ An Act for the eſtabliſhment of the imperiall Crowne of this Realme.

'IN their moſt humble wiſe ſhewing to your moſt royall Maieſtie, the Lords ſpirituall and temporall, 'and all other your moſt louing & obedient ſubiects, the commons in this your moſt high court of 'Parliament aſſembled, that where in your laſt Parliament begun and holden at London the iij day of 'Nouember, in the xxj. yere of your moſt gratious reigne, and from thence adiourned to *Weſtminſter*, 'and there holden and continued by diuers and ſundry prorogations vnto the fifteenth day of *Ianuary* 'in the fiue and twentieth yere of your moſt noble reigne, & then there holden: it was made and or-'deined an Act concerning amongſt many things, aſwell for ratification and confirmation of your ma-'riages, then had and ſolemnized betweene your highneſſe and the late Lady *Anne Bullen* Marques of '*Pembroke*, as for the limitation of the ſucceſſion of your imperiall Crowne of this Realme, to the iſſue 'of your body begotten, and to bee begotten of the body of the ſaid Ladie *Anne*, with diuers remain-'ders ouer for the default of ſuch iſſue, as in the ſaide Act plainely and particularly more at large is 'expreſſed and mentioned. And where alſo by the ſaid Act it was ordeined and eſtabliſhed, that all and 'ſinguler your ſubiects ſhould take a corporall oath, for the fulfilling, mainteining and defending the 'whole effects and contents of the ſaid Act. And it was further ordeined by the ſaid Act amongſt 'other things, that if any perſon or perſons, ſubiect or reſiant within this Realm, or within any your 'graces dominions, after the firſt day of *May*, then next inſuing, by writing, print, deed or Act pro-'cured or done, or cauſed to be procured or done any thing or things to the preiudice, ſlander, diſ-'turbance, or derogation of the ſaid matrimonie, ſolemnized between your Maieſtie and the ſaid Lady '*Anne*, or to the perill, ſlander, or diſheriſon of any the iſſues or heires of your higneſſe, being limited 'by the ſame Act to inherit and to be inheritable to the Crowne of this Realme, whereby any ſuch 'iſſues or heires of your highneſſe might bee deſtroyed, diſturbed, or interrupted in bodie or title of 'inheritance to the Crowne of this Realme, as to them is limited in the ſaid Act: that then euery 'ſuch perſon and perſons, and their aidours, counſellors, mainteinors, and abbettors, and euery of them, 'for euery ſuch offence, ſhould be adiudged high traitors, and that euery ſuch offence ſhould be ad-'iudged high treaſon. And the offenders, and their aidours, counſellours, maintenours, and abbettors, 'and euery of them, being lawfully conuict of ſuch offence by preſentment, verdict, confeſſion, or

'proces,

‘ proces, according to the cuſtomes and Lawes of this Realme, ſhould ſuffer paine of death, as in caſes ‘ of high treaſon: as in the ſaid Act amongſt many other articles, clauſes, and prouiſions, is more at large ‘ mentioned and ſpecified.

‘ II. And alſo in the ſaid Parliament holden at *Weſtminſter* by prorogation on the third day of *November*, ‘ in the ſixe and twentieth yeere of your moſt noble reigne, an other Act was made for declaration and ‘ ratification of the ſaid oath, which diuers of your ſubiects then had taken, and all your ſubiects after that ‘ were bounde to take for due obſeruation of the ſaid act of the ſaid ſucceſſion, as by the ſame Act amongſt ‘ other things is alſo ſpecified and expreſſed: and albeit moſt dread Soueraigne Lord, and that the ſaide ‘ Actes were then made, as it was then thought by your Maieſtie, Nobles and Commons vpon a pure per- ‘ fect and cleere foundation, thinking the ſaid mariage then had betweene your highneſſe and the ſaid ‘ Ladie *Anne* in their conſciences to haue beene pure, ſincere, perfect and good, and ſo was reputed, ‘ accepted, and taken in the Realme, till now of late, that God of his infinit goodneſſe (from whom no ‘ ſecret things can be hid) hath cauſed to be brought to light euident and open knowledge, aſwell certaine, ‘ iuſt, true, and lawful impediments vnknowen at the making of the ſaid Acts, and ſince that time con- ‘ feſſed by the ſaid *Anne*, before the moſt reuerend father in God *Thomas* Arch Biſhop of *Canterbury*, ‘ metropolitane and primat of all *England* ſitting iudicially for the ſame: by the which plainly appeareth, ‘ that the ſaid mariage betweene your grace and the ſaid Ladie *Anne*, was neuer good nor conſonant to ‘ the Lawes, but vtterly voyde and of none effect: by reaſon whereof your highneſſe was and is lawfully ‘ diuorſed and ſeparated from the bonds of the ſaid mariage in the life of the ſaid Ladie *Anne:* and this ‘ notwithſtanding moſt gratious Soueraigne Lord the Ladie *Elizabeth* your daughter, being borne vnder ‘ the ſaid vnlawfull mariage, by vertue and authoritie of the Act of your ſucceſſion aboue remembred, for ‘ lacke of heires males of your bodie, ſhould immediately ſucceede as your lawfull heire in the moſt royall ‘ eſtate of your imperiall Crowne of this Realm, againſt all honour, equitie, reaſon, and good conſcience, ‘ if remedie ſhould not be prouided for the ſame: and ouer this moſt dread Soueraigne Lord, albeit that ‘ your Maieſtie not knowing of any vnlawfull impediments, entred into the bonds of the ſaid vnlawfull ‘ mariage, and aduanced the ſame Ladie *Anne* to the honour of the ſoueraigne eſtate of the Queene of ‘ this Realme: yet neuertheleſſe ſhe inflamed with pride and carnall deſires of her body, putting appart ‘ the dread of God and excellent benefits receiued of your highneſſe, confederated her ſelfe with *George* ‘ *Bullen* late Lord *Rochford* her naturall brother, *Henry Norreis* Eſquier, *Francis Weſton* Knight, *William* ‘ *Brereton* Eſquier, Gentleman of your Priuie-chamber, and *Marke Smeton* Grome of your ſaid Priuie- ‘ chamber, and ſo being confederate, ſhe and they moſt traiterouſly committed and perpetrated diuers ‘ deteſtable and abhominable treaſons, to the moſt fearefull perill and danger of the deſtruction of your moſt ‘ royall perſon, and to the vtter loſſe, diſheriſon and deſolation of this Realme, if God of his goodneſſe had ‘ not in due time brought their ſaid treaſons to light: for the which being plainely and manifeſtly prooued, ‘ they were conuict, and atteinted by the due courſe and order of your common lawes of this Realme, and ‘ haue ſuffered according to their metits, as by the records thereof more at large may appeare.

‘ III. ¶ And albeit moſt gratious and moſt dread Soueraigne Lord, diuers and ſundry honorable iuſt, ‘ true and reaſonable Clauſes be conteined and expreſſed in the ſaid Act, made for the eſtabliſhment of ‘ your ſucceſſion, which be very neceſſary and profitable for the commonwealth of this Realme: yet neuer- ‘ theleſſe becauſe certaine articles and clauſes conteined in the ſame, concerning the ratification of your ſaid ‘ vnlawful mariage, between your highneſſe and the ſaid Lady *Anne*, and the limitation of your ſucceſſion ‘ to the iſſues of your body had by the ſaid Lady *Anne*, and the oath expreſſed and mentioned in both the ‘ Acts aboue remembred, for the defending and mainteining the whole effects and contents of the ſaid Act, ‘ which clauſes and articles be now become of late ſo diſhonourable, and ſo far diſtant from the due courſe ‘ of your common Lawes of your Realme, and alſo ſo much againſt good reaſon, equitie, and good con- ‘ ſcience, that they cannot be ſuſteined nor tollerated to continue and indure without great perill of diui- ‘ ſion hereafter to bee had, by occaſion of the ſame amongſt us your ſaid moſt humble, louing and obe- ‘ dient ſubiects and our poſterities:’ It may therefore pleaſe your highneſſe of your moſt excellent and accuſtomable goodneſſe, and for the entire loue, fauour and hartie affection, that your maieſtie hath alwayes borne and beareth the Commonwealth of this your Realme, and for the conſeruation of the good peace, vnitie, and reſt of vs your moſt bounden and obedient ſubiects, and of our ſaid poſterities, that it may be enacted by the authority of this preſent Parliament, that the ſaid two Acts and euery of them, and all clauſes, articles and prouiſions therein conteined, from the firſt day of this preſent Parliament, ſhall bee repealed, adnulled, and made fruſtrate and of none effect.

Repeale.

IV. Prouided alway that the ſaid repeale and adnullation of the ſaid Act, which was made for the eſta- bliſhment of your ſucceſſion, ſhall not bee taken, expounded nor vnderſtood, to diſcharge any perſon or perſons, which haue done or committed any offences of treaſon or miſpriſion of treaſon, contrary to the ſame Act, or any part thereof at any time afore the firſt day of this preſent Parliament: but that ſuch offences of treaſon and miſpriſion of treaſon, done and committed by any perſon or perſons, contrary to the ſame Act, afore the firſt day of this preſent Parliament, ſhall bee and remaine in the ſame degree and qualitie, to be puniſhed by authoritie of the ſame Act, as if the ſame Act had not beene repealed: the repeale and adnullation of the ſame Act by authoritie of this preſent Parliament in any wiſe notwith- ſtanding. ‘ Neuertheleſſe the Kings moſt royall Maieſtie, moſt gratiouſly conſidering, that diuers and ‘ many of his moſt louing and obedient ſubiects now lately afore the beginning of this preſent Parlia- ‘ ment, haue ſpoken, done, practiſed, procured, and attempted, aſwell by words, writing, and printing, ‘ as by exteriour Actes, not onely againſt the ſaide vnlawfull mariage, ſolemnized betweene his high- ‘ neſſe and the ſaid Ladie *Anne*, and to the preiudice, ſlander, diſturbance, and derogation thereof, but ‘ alſo to the perill, ſlander and diſheriſhon of the Ladie *Elizabeth* the Kings daughter illegitimat borne

‘ vnder

'vnder the ſame mariage, and to the let, diſturbance, and interruption of the ſaid Ladie *Elizabeth* to 'the title of the Crowne: and alſo to depriue the ſaid Ladie *Anne* late Queene, and the ſaid Ladie '*Elizabeth*, and euery of them of their dignitie, title, and name of their royall eſtates, contrary to the 'tenors, purports, prouiſions and ordinances, aſwell conteined in the ſaid Act made in the laſt Parlia-'ment, for the eſtabliſhment of the Kings ſucceſſion, as in the other Act made in the laſt Parliament 'for puniſhment of treaſons. Which words, doings, practiſes, procurements and attempts of his ſaide 'ſubiects, albeit they proceeded of no malice, but vpon true and iuſt grounds, for puniſhment of the 'ſaide Ladie *Anne*, according to her deſerts, and for reformation of the ſaide vnlawfull mariage for the 'ſuretie of the Kings highneſſe, and for the vnitie and wealth of this Realme: yet neuertheleſſe the 'Kings ſaide ſubiects might hereafter happen to bee impeached, troubled and vexed for ſuch their 'words, doings, actes, procurements and attempts, aſwell by reaſon of the ſaide Statute, made for the 'eſtabliſhment of the Kings ſucceſſion, and now repealed by this Act, as by occaſion of other Statutes 'heretofore made for the puniſhment of treaſon and miſpriſion of treaſon, to the great danger and perils of 'the liues, lands, and goods of the Kings ſaide ſubiects, which onely for hartie good will and faithfull 'obedience, that they beare to the Kings Maieſtie, incurred into the ſaide dangers and perils;' The Kings highneſſe therefore of his moſt bountifull mercie and benignitie is pleaſed and contented, that it bee enacted by authoritie of this preſent Parliament, that all and ſingular his louing ſubiects, which haue ſpoken, done, practiſed, committed or attempted, or procured to bee done or attempted directly or indirectly, by words, writings, prints, or any exteriour act, any thing or things whatſoeuer it bee, againſt the ſaide mariage, ſolemnized betweene his highnes and the ſaid late Queene *Anne*, or for the ſetting foorth or preferment of the diuorſe or diſſolution thereof: or againſt the ſaide late Queene *Anne*, or the ſaid Ladie *Elizabeth*, or to any of their ſlanders, perils, or diſheriſons: or have wiſhed, willed or deſired by words or writings, or inuented, imagined, practiſed or attemped any bodily harme to the ſaid late Queene *Anne*, or Ladie *Elizabeth*, or to depriue the ſame late Queene *Anne*, or Ladie *Elizabeth*, or any of them, of the dignitie, title or name of their royall eſtates, or haue ſpoken, done, or procured to be done, any other words, writings, printings, wiſhing, willing, thing or things, act or acts againſt the ſaid late Queene *Anne*, or Ladie *Elizabeth*, which is or might be deemed or interpreted for treaſon, or miſpriſion of treaſon by any conſtruction vpon any Statutes of this Realme heretofore made, ſhall bee freely and cleerely pardoned, diſcharged, and releaſed by the authoritie of this Act, of all thoſe and ſuch treaſons and miſpriſions of treaſons aboue mentioned. And that none of his ſaid louing ſubiects for any of the ſaid treaſons or miſpriſions of treaſon aboue mentioned and ſpecified, ſhall hereafter at any time, by any manner of meanes be impeached, vexed or troubled, in their bodies, liues, lands, goods or chattels, any thing in this Act, or in any Act or Actes heretofore made for treaſons or miſpriſion of treaſon, to the contrary thereof notwithſtanding.

V. And that it bee further enacted by authoritie aforeſaid, that the ſaid late Queene *Anne*, *George Bollen*, late Lord *Rochford*, *Henrie Norreis* Eſquier, *Francis Weſton* Knight, *William Brereton* Eſquier, and *Marke Smeton*, for their abhominable and deteſtable treaſons, by them and euery of them moſt abhominably and traitorouſly committed and done againſt your Maieſtie and the Realme, ſhall bee by authoritie of this preſent Parliament conuicted and atteinted of high treaſon, in ſuch maner and forme and accordingly as they be, by the due courſe and order of your Lawes of this Realme. And that the ſaid late Queene *Anne*, *George* Lord *Rochford*, *Henrie Norreis*, *Francis Weſton*, *William Brereton*, and *Marke Smeton*, and euery of them, ſhall looſe and forfeit to your highneſſe and to your heires, all ſuch their manors, meaſes, lands, tenements, rents, reuerſions, remainders, vſes, poſſeſſions, offices, rights, conditions, and all other hereditaments, of what names, natures or qualities ſoeuer they bee, which they or any of them, or any other to their vſes, or to the vſe of any of them had or ought to have had, of any eſtate of inheritance in fee-ſimple or in taile, in vſe or poſſeſſion at the dayes of their ſeverall treaſons committed and expreſſed in their inditement, or any time after. Sauing to euery perſon and perſons, and bodies politicke, and to the heires, aſſignes and ſucceſſours of euery of them (other then to the ſaid late Queene *Anne*, and the other traitors aforenamed, and the heires and aſſignes of every of them, and all and euery other perſon and perſons claiming by them, or any of them, or to their vſes, or to the vſes of any of them, or to the vſe of any of their heires) all ſuch right, title, vſe, poſſeſſion, intereſt, condition, fees, offices, rents, annuities, commons, and al other commodities and hereditaments, whatſoeuer they or any of them might, ſhould or ought to have had, if this Act had neuer bene had nor made.

'VI. And ouer this moſt gratious Souereigne Lord, foraſmuch as it hath pleaſed your moſt royall 'Maieſtie, notwithſtanding the great and intollerable perils and occaſions, which your highneſſe hath 'ſuffered and ſuſteined, aſwell by occaſion of your firſt vnlawfull mariage, ſolemnized betweene your 'highnes and the Ladie *Katharine*, late Princes dowager, as by occaſion of the ſaide vnlawfull mariage 'betwene your highneſſe and the ſaid late Queene *Anne*, at the moſt humble petition and interceſſion of 'vs your Nobles of this Realme, for the ardent loue and feruent affection, which your highneſſe beareth 'to the conſeruation of the peace and vnitie of the ſame, and for the good and quiet gouernance thereof, 'of your moſt excellent goodneſſe to enter into mariage againe, and haue choſen and taken a right noble, vertuous and excellent Ladie Queene *Iane* to your true and lawful wife, and haue lawfully celebrated and ſolemnized mariage with her, according to the lawes of holy Church: who for her conuenient yeeres, excellent beautie, and pureneſſe of fleſh and blood, is apt (God willing) to conceiue 'iſſue by your highneſſe: which mariage is ſo pure and ſincere, without ſpot, doubt or impediment, 'that the iſſue procreated vnder the ſame, when it ſhall pleaſe almightie God to ſend it, canpot be lawfully, truely nor iuſtly interrupted or diſturbed of the right and title in the ſucceſſion of your Crowne:' It may therefore now pleaſe your moſt gratious Majeſtie, at the moſt humble petition and interceſſion of

vs

vs your Nobles & Commons, assembled in this present Parliament, aswell for the clere extinguishment of all ambiguities & doubts, as for a pure and perfect vnitie of vs your most humble and obedient subiects, and of all our posterities, that it may bee enacted by your most gratious and royall Maiestie, by consent of vs the Lords spirituall and temporall, and the Commons in this present Parliament assembled, and by authoritie of the same in maner and forme as hereafter in articles insueth.

'VII. First, forasmuch as the mariage heretofore solemnized betweene your highnesse and the said 'Ladie *Katherine* Princes Dowager deceased, which afore was lawful wife to your naturall brother Prince '*Arthur*, and by him carnally knowen, as hath duely beene prooued by sufficient witnesses, at all times 'was, is, and ought to bee deemed and determined to be against the lawes of almightie God, & not 'dispensable by any humaine authoritie, & so hath beene deemed and determined, aswell by the whole 'Clergie of this Realme, in both Conuocations, and both the Vniuersities thereof, as by the Vniuer-'sities of Bononie, Padua, Paris, Orleance, Tolouze, Aniou, and diuers other, and also by a great 'number of priuate writings of many right excellent well learned men :' Be it therefore enacted by authoritie of this present Parliament, according as it was ordeined and enacted in the said Act made in the last Parliament for the establishment of your succession, that the said mariage heretofore had and solemnized betweene your highnesse and the said Ladie *Katharine*, which was before lawfull wife to the said Prince *Arthur* your elder brother, and by him carnally knowen, as doeth duely appeare by sufficient proofe in lawfull proces had and made before the said most reuerend father in God *Thomas*, by the sufferance of God, Archbishop of *Canterbury*, metropolitan and primat of all *England*, shall be by authoritie of this present Parliament definitiuely, cleerely and absolutely declared, deemed and adiudged to be against the lawes of almightie God, and also accepted, reputed and taken of no value nor effect, but vtterly voyd and adnihiled: and that the separation thereof made by the said Archibishop shall be good and effectuall to all intents and purposes, any licence, dispensation, or any other Act or Actes, going before and insuing the same, to the contrary thereof in any wise notwithstanding. And that euery such licence, dispensation, Act or Acts, thing or things, had, made, done or to be done to the contrary thereof, shall be to all intents void and of none effect, and so shall be reputed and taken by and amongst all vs your true subiects and inhabitants, our Heires and successours of and in your Realme and dominions for ever. And that the issue borne and procreated vnder the same vnlawfull mariage, made and solemnized betweene your highnesse and the said Ladie *Katherine*, shall be taken, deemed, and accepted illigitimat to all intents and purposes, and shal be vtterly forecloſed, excluded, and barred, to claime, chalenge, or demand any inheritance as lawfull heire to your highnesse by lineal descent.

'VIII. And also forasmuch as the mariage solemnized betweene your highnesse and the said late Queene '*Anne*, vpon true and iust causes, was and is deemed and adiudged by the said most reuerend father, to 'bee of no value nor effect, and a diuorce and separation thereof had and made, by the due order and 'processe of the lawes of the Church *England* before the said reuerend Father :' Be it therefore enacted by the authority of this present Parliament, that the same mariage betweene your highnesse and the said late Queene *Anne*, shall be taken, reputed, deemed and adiudged to be of no force, strength, vertue nor effect, and that the separation and diuorce thereof had by the sentence and judgment of the said most reuerend father, shal be good and effectuall, and so hereafter shall be taken and reputed for euer by all your subiects, their heires and succeſſors. And that none appeale, repeale, reuocation or adnullation thereof, or any part of the same, shall hereafter be had, taken, allowed or admitted in any behalfe. And that all the issues and children borne and procreated vnder the same mariage, betweene your highnesse and the said late Queene *Anne*, shall be taken, reputed and accepted to be illegitimate to all intents and purposes, and utterly forecloſed, excluded, and barred to claime, challenge, or demand any inheritance as lawfull heire or heires to your highnes by lineall descent, the said former Act made in the last Parliament, for the establishment of your succession, or any thing therein conteined, or any thing or things to the contrary thereof in any wise notwithstanding.

'IX. And furthermore since many inconueniences have fallen, as well within this Realme as in others, 'by reason of the marrying within the degrees of marriage prohibited by Gods lawes, that is to say, 'the sunne to marry the mother, or the stepmother carnally knowne by his father, the brother the sister, 'the father his sons daughter, or his daughters daughter : or the sonne to marry the daughter of his father 'procreat & borne by his stepmother: or the sonne to marry his aunt, being his fathers or mothers sister : 'or to marry his vncles wife carnally knowne by his vncle: or the father to marry his sonnes wife car-'nally knowne by his sonne: or the brother to marry his brothers wife carnally knowne by his brother: 'or any man married, and carnally knowing his wife, marry his wiues daughter, or his wiues sonnes 'daughter, or his wiues daughters daughter, or his wiues sister.'

'X. And further to dilate and declare the meaning of these prohibitions, it is to be vnderstood, that 'if it chance any man to know carnally any woman, that then all and singular persons, being in any 'degree of consanguinity or affinitie, as is aboue written, to any of the parties so carnally offending, 'shall be deemed and adiudged to be within the cases and limits of the said prohibitions of marriage. 'All which marriages albeit they bee plainely prohibited and detested by the lawes of God, yet neuer-'theless at sometimes they haue proceeded vnder colours of dispensations by mans power, which is 'but vsurped, and of right ought not to be granted, admitted, nor allowed. For no man of what estate, 'degree, or condition soeuer he be, hath power to dispence with Gods lawes, as all the Clergy of this 'Realme in the said conuocations, and the most part of all the Vniuersities of Christendome, and we also 'doe affirme and thinke.'

XI. Be it therefore enacted by authority aforesaid, according as it is declared and conteined in the saide Act, made in the last Parliament for the establishment of your succession, that no person or persons, subiects, or resiants of this Realme, or in any your dominions, of what estate, degree or dignity soeuer

ſoeuer they be, ſhall from henceforth marry within the degrees afore rehearſed, what pretence ſoeuer ſhall bee made to the contrary thereof. And in caſe any perſon or perſons, of what eſtate, dignitie, degree or condition ſoeuer they bee, that be heeretofore married within this Realme, or in any other the Kings dominions, within any the degrees aboue rehearſed, and by any the Archbiſhops or miniſters of the Church of *England* bee ſeparate from the bonds of ſuch vnlawful marriages: that then euery ſuch ſeparation ſhall be good, lawfull, firme and permanent for ever, and not by any power, authoritie or meanes to be reuoked or vndone hereafter. And that the children proceeding or procreat vnder ſuch vnlawfull marriage, ſhall not bee lawfull nor legitimate: Any forren lawes, licences, diſpenſations, or other thing or things to the contrary thereof notwithſtanding.

XII. And that in caſe there be any perſon or perſons within this Realme, or in any the Kings dominions already maried within any of the ſaid degrees aboue ſpecified, and not yet ſeparate from the bonds of ſuch vnlawfull marriage, that then euery ſuch perſon ſo vnlawfully maried, ſhall be ſeparate by the definitiue ſentence and iudgements of the Archbiſhops, Biſhops, and other miniſters of the Church of *England*, and in other your dominions, within the limits of their iuriſdictions and authorities, and by none other power or authority. And that all ſentences and iudgements giuen and to be giuen by any Archbiſhop, biſhop, or other miniſter of the Church of *England*, or in any other the Kings dominions, within the limits of their iuriſdictions and authoritie, ſhall be definitiue, firme, good, and effectuall to all intents, and be obſerued and obeyed, without ſuing any prouocations, appeals, prohibitions, or other proceſſe from or to the Court of *Rome*, to the derogation thereof, contrary to the Act made ſithence the beginning of the laſt Parliament for reſtraint of ſuch prouocations, appeals, prohibitions and other proceſſes.

XIII. And alſo be it enacted by authority aforeſaid, that all the iſſue hereafter to bee had and procreat between your highnes, and your ſaid moſt deare and intirely beloued lawful wife Queen *Iane*, ſhall be your lawfull children and heires, and be inheritable and inherite, according to the courſe of inheritance and lawes of this Realme, the imperiall crowne of the ſame, with all dignities, honors, preheminences, prerogatiues, authorities and iuriſdictions, to the ſame annexed or belonging, in as large and ample maner, as your highneſſe at this preſent time hath the ſame as King of the Realme, the inheritance thereof to be and remaine to your ſaid children and right heires in maner and forme as hereafter ſhall be declared, that is to ſay. Firſt, the ſaid imperiall Crowne and other the premiſſes, ſhall bee to your majeſty and to your heires of your body lawfully begotten, that is to ſay, To the firſt ſonne of your body betweene your highnes and your ſaid lawfull wife Queene *Iane* begotten, and to the heires of the body of the ſame firſt ſonne lawfully begotten. And for the default of ſuch heires, then to the ſecond ſonne of your body, and of the body of the ſaide Queene *Iane* begotten, and to the heires of the body of the ſame ſecond ſonne lawfully begotten, as aforeſaid, and ſo to euery ſonne of your body, and of the body of the ſaid Queene *Iane* begotten, and to the heires of the body of euery ſuch ſonne begotten, according to the courſe of inheritance in that behalfe.

XIV. And if it ſhall happen your ſaid moſt deare and intirely beloued wife Queene *Iane*, to deceaſe without iſſue male of the body of your highnes to be begotten (which God defend) then the ſame imperiall Crowne, and all other the premiſſes to be to your majeſty, as is aforeſaid, and to the ſon and heire male of your body lawfully begotten by any other lawfull wife, and to the heires of the body of the ſame ſonne and heire male lawfully begotten: and for default of ſuch iſſue, then to your ſecond ſonne of your body lawfully begotten, and to the heires of the body of the ſame ſecond ſonne lawfully begotten: and ſo from ſonne and heire male, to ſonne and heire male, and to the heires of the ſeuerall bodies of euery ſuch ſonne and heire male lawfully begotten, according to the courſe of inheritance, in like maner and forme, as is aboueſaid.

XV. And for default of ſuch ſonnes of your body lawfully begotten, and of the heires of the ſeuerall bodies of euery ſuch ſonne lawfully begotten, that then the ſaid imperiall Crowne, and other the premiſſes, ſhal be to the iſſue female between your majeſty and your ſaide moſt deare and intirely beloued wife Queene *Iane* begotten: And for lacke of ſuch iſſue, then to the heires females of your bodie lawfully begotten by any other lawfull wife: that is to ſay, Firſt to the eldeſt iſſue female, and to the heires of her body lawfully begotten, and ſo from iſſue female to iſſue female, and to their heirs of their bodies one after another by courſe of inheritance according to their ages, as the Crowne of *England* hath been accuſtomed and ought to ſucceed and goe, in caſe when there is heire female inheritable to the ſame.

‘ XVI. And for aſmuch as it ſtandeth at this preſent time in the onely pleaſure and will of almightie ‘ God, whether your maieſty ſhall haue heires begotten and procreated betweene your highneſſe, and ‘ your ſaid moſt deare and intirely beloued wife Queene *Iane*, or elſe any lawfull heires and iſſues here- ‘ after of your owne body begotten by any other lawfull wife, and if ſuch heires ſhould faile, as God ‘ defend, and no prouiſion made in your life, who ſhould rule and gouerne this Realme for lacke of ‘ ſuch heires, that then this Realme after your tranſitory life ſhall be deſtitute of a lawfull gouernour: ‘ or elſe percaſe incumbred with ſuch a perſon, that would couet to aſpire to the ſame, whom the ſub- ‘ iects of this Realme ſhall not finde in their hearts to love, dread, and obediently ſerve as their ſo- ‘ uereigne Lord. And if your grace afore it may be certainely knowne, whether ye ſhall haue heires ‘ or no ſhould ſuddenly name & declare any perſon or perſons to ſucceed after your deceaſe, and for lack ‘ of heirs of your body lawfully begotten, into the royall eſtate of the imperiall Crowne of this Realme: ‘ then it is to be doubted, that ſuch perſon that ſhould be ſo named, might happen to take great heart ‘ and courage, and by preſumption fall to inobedience and rebellion: by occaſion of which premiſſes, ‘ great diuiſion and diſcention may bee and is very likely to ariſe & ſpring in this Realme, to the great ‘ peril and deſtruction of vs your moſt humble and obedient ſubiects, and of all our poſterities, if remedy

'for the ſame ſhould not be prouided. For reformation and remedy whereof, we your moſt bounden 'and louing ſubiects, moſt obediently acknowledging that your maieſty moſt victoriouſly, prudently, 'politikely, and indifferently hath mainetained, defended, gouerned, & ruled this Realme in good 'peace, reſt, quietnes and obedience, during all the time of your moſt gracious reigne, which we moſt 'hartily deſire might continue for euer, putting al our whole truſt & confidence in your highnes, and 'nothing doubting, but that your majeſty, if ye ſhould faile of heires of your body lawfully begotten '(which God defend) for the heartie loue and feruent affection that yee beare to this Realme, and for 'auoiding of all the occaſions of diuiſion afore rehearſed, ſo earneſtly mindeth the wealth of the ſame, 'that ye can beſt and moſt prudently prouide ſuch a gouernour for vs and this your Realme, as ſhall and 'wil ſucceed and follow in the iuſt and right trade of all your proceedings, and mainetaine, keep and 'defend the ſame, and all the lawes and ordinances eſtabliſhed in your moſt gracious time for the 'wealth of this Realme, which al we deſire, whereby we your ſaid moſt louing and obedient ſubjects, and 'our heires and ſucceſſors ſhall and may liue as neere as may be, in as good peace, vnity, and obedi-'ence after your deceaſe, as we haue liued in the time of your moſt gracious reigne:' Doe therefore moſt humbly beſeech your highneſſe, that it may be enacted for auoiding of all ambiguities, doubts, diuiſions, and occaſions in that behalfe by your moſt roiall maieſtie, by the aſſent of vs the Lords ſpirituall and temporal, and the commons in this your preſent Parliament aſſembled, and by authoritie of the ſame, that your highnes ſhall haue ful and plenar power and authoritie, to giue, diſpoſe, appoint, aſſigne, declare and limit by your Letters Pattents vnder your great Seale, or elſe by your laſt will made in writing, and ſigned with your moſt gracious hand, at your onely pleaſure from time to time, hereafter the imperiall Crowne of this Realme, and all other the premiſſes therevnto belonging, to be, remaine, ſucceed, and come after your deceaſe, and for lacke of lawfull heires of your bodie to be procreated and begotten, as is afore limited by this Act, to ſuch perſon or perſons in poſſeſſion and remainder, as ſhall pleaſe your highneſſe, and according to ſuch eſtate, and after ſuch maner, forme, faſhion, order and condition, as ſhall be expreſſed, declared, named, and limited in your ſaid Letters Pattents, or by your ſaid laſt will. And we your moſt humble & obedient ſubjects, doe faithfully promiſe to your maieſtie by one common conſent, that after your deceaſe, and for lacke of heires of your body lawfully begotten, as is afore rehearſed, we our heires and ſucceſſors ſhall accept and take, loue, dread, ſerue, and alonely obey ſuch perſon and perſons males or females, as your maieſty ſhall giue your ſaid imperiall Crowne vnto by authoritie of this Act, and to none other, and wholly to ſtick to them, as true and faithfull ſubiects ought to doe to their regall rulers, gouernors, and ſupreme heads.

XVII. And for ſure corroboration thereof, be it further enacted by authority aforeſaid, that ſuch perſon and perſons, as to whom it ſhall pleaſe your maieſty to diſpoſe, limit and aſſigne your ſaid crowne, and other the premiſſes thereto perteining, by your Letters Pattents, or by your laſt will, as is aforeſaid, ſhall haue and injoy the ſame after your deceaſe, and for lacke of heires of your body lawfully begotten, according to ſuch a ſtate, and after ſuch maner, forme, faſhion, order and condition, as ſhall be thereof expreſſed, mentioned and conteined in your ſaid Letters Patents, or in your ſaid laſt will, in as large and ample manner, as if ſuch perſon and perſons, had beene your lawfull heires to the imperiall Crowne of this Realme, and as if the ſame Crowne of this Realme had beene given and limited to them plainely and particularly, by ſpecial names and ſufficient terms and words, by full and immediate authoritie of this your moſt high Court of Parliament.

XVIII. And it is further enacted by authoritie aforeſaid, that if any of your heires or children hereafter doe vſurpe the one of them vpon the other in the Crowne of this Realme, or claime or challenge your ſaide imperiall Crowne in any other forme or degree of diſcent or ſucceſſion, then is afore limited by this Act: or if any perſon or perſons, to whom it ſhall pleaſe your highneſſe of your moſt excellent goodneſſe, by authoritie of this Act, to giue and diſpoſe your ſaide Crowne and dignitie of this Realme, or the heires of any of them, do at any time hereafter demand, challenge, or claime your ſaide Crowne of this Realme, otherwiſe or in any other courſe, forme, degree or condition, then the ſame ſhal be giuen, diſpoſed and limited vnto them by your highneſſe, by vertue and authoritie of this Act: or if any perſon or perſons, to whom your maieſty ſhall heereafter giue or diſpoſe your ſaide Crowne by authoritie of this Act, or any of their heires doe interrupt or let any of the heires of your maieſtie, that is or ſhall be begotten, borne, and procreated vnder your lawfull, pure, ſincere and vndoubted mariage, now had and ſolemnized betweene your highneſſe and your ſayde moſt deare and intirely beloued wife Queene *Iane*, or any other your lawfull heires heereafter to be begotten of your body by any other lawfull mariage, peaceably and quietly to keepe, haue, and injoy the ſaid imperiall Crowne, and other the premiſſes, by courſe of inheritance according to the limitation thereof, expreſſed and declared by this Act, that then all and ſingular the offendors in any of the premiſſes, contrary to this Act, and all their abettors, maintainors, fautors, counſellors and aidors therein, ſhall be deemed and adiudged high traitors to the Realme. And that euery ſuch offence ſhall bee accepted, reputed, and taken to be high treaſon, and the offendors therein, their aidors, maintainors, fautors, counſellors, and abbettors, and euery of them, for euery ſuch offence ſhall ſuffer ſuch iudgement and peines of death, loſſes and forfeitures of lands, goods, and priuiledges of ſanctuary, as in any caſes of high treaſon. And ouer that as wel your ſaid heires and children, as euery other perſon and perſons, to whom your highneſſe ſhal limit your ſaid Crowne, in forme as is aforeſaid, and euery of their heires for euery ſuch offence aboue ſpecified, by them or any of them to bee committed, ſhall loſe and forfeit as well all ſuch right, title, and intereſt, that they may claime or challenge in or to the Crowne of this Realme, as heires by deſcent, or by reaſon of any gift or Act that ſhall bee done by your highneſſe, for his or their aduancement by authority of this Act, or otherwiſe by any maner of meanes or pretence whatſoeuer it be.

XIX. And

XIX. And be it further enacted by authority aforeſaid, that if any perſon or perſons, of what eſtate, degree, dignity or condition ſoeuer they be, at any time hereafter, by words, writing, imprinting, or by any exterior act or deed, maliciouſly or willingly procure, or doe or cauſe to bee procured or done, directly or indirectly, any thing or things, to the perill of your moſt royall perſon, or to the perill of the perſon of any of your heires or ſucceſſors, hauing the royall eſtate of the Crowne of this Realme: or maliciouſly or willingly giue occaſion by words, writing, print, deed or act, whereby your highnes or any your ſaid heires or ſucceſſors, hauing the royall eſtate of the crowne of this Realme, might be diſturbed or interrupted of the Crowne of this Realme: or by words, writing, print, deed or act, procure or doe, or cauſe to be procured or done any thing or things, to or for the interruption, repeale or adnullation of this Act, or of any thing therein conteined, or of any thing that ſhall be done by your highneſſe in the limitation and diſpoſition of your Crowne by authority of the ſame: or by words, writing, print, deed or act procure or cauſe to be procured or done any thing or things, to the preiudice, ſlander, diſturbance or derogation of the ſayde lawfull matrimony, ſolemnized betweene your majeſty and the ſaid Queen *Iane*, or any other lawfull wife or wiues heereafter by your highneſſe to be taken: or to the perill, ſlander, or diſheriſon of any of the iſſues and heires of your highneſſe, being limitted by this Act to inherite and to be inheritable to the Crowne of this Realme, in ſuch forme as is aforeſaide: or to the interruption or diſheriſon of any ſuch perſon or perſons, to whom your highnes ſhall aſſigne and diſpoſe your ſaid imperiall Crowne by authority of this Act, as is afore remembred: whereby any ſuch iſſues or heires of your highnes, or ſuch perſon or perſons might be deſtroyed, diſturbed or interrupted in fame, body or title of the inheritance to the Crowne of this Realme as to them is limited in this Act, in forme aboue rehearſed, or as to them ſhal be limited and aſſigned by your highnes, by vertue and authority of this Act: or if any perſon or perſons by words, writing, imprinting, or any other exterior Act directly or indirectly, accept or take, iudge or beleeue any of the mariages had & ſolemnized between the Kings highnes and the ſaid Lady *Katherine*, or between the Kings highnes & the ſaid late Queene *Anne*, to be good, lawfull, or of any effect: or by words, writing, printing, or any other exterior act directly or indirectly, ſlander, interrupt, impeach, gainſay, or impugne the lawfull iudgements and ſentences of the ſaid moſt reuerend father in God, *Thomas* Archbiſhop of *Canterbury*, and primate of all *England*, for and concerning the diuorces and ſeparations of the ſaide vnlawfull mariages or any of them: or by words, writing, print, or any other exterior act directly or indirectly, take, accept, name, or call by any pretence any of the children borne and procreated vnder any of the ſaid vnlawfull mariages, to be legitimat and lawfull children of your maieſty: or if any perſon or perſons craftily imagine, inuent or attempt by colour of any pretence to depriue the Kings highneſſe, the Queene, or the heires of their bodies begotten, or any other the heires of the Kings body lawfully begotten, or any perſon or perſons, to whom the Kings highneſſe ſhall diſpoſe, give and limit the Crowne of this Realme, by authoritie of this Act, of any of their titles, ſtiles, names, degrees or royal eſtates, or regal power: or if any perſon or perſons at any time hereafter, being required or commanded by the King's highnes, or by ſuch perſon or perſons, as ſhall be authoriſed by his grace or his lawfull heires to make or take an oath, to anſwere to ſuch queſtions and interrogatories as ſhall be obiected to them, vpon any clauſe, article, ſentence, or word conteined in this Act; doe contemptuouſly or vtterly refuſe to make or take ſuch oath, or without fruſtratorie delay doe not make or take the ſame oath: or after the making or taking ſuch oth, doe contemptuuſly refuſe directly to anſwere to ſuch queſtions and interrogatories, as be obiected concerning the ſame or any part thereof: that then euery ſuch perſon & perſons, of what eſtate, degree or condition ſoeuer he or they be, and their aidors, counſellors, mainteinors and abettors, and euery of them, for euery ſuch offence afore declared, ſhall be adiudged high traitors: and that euery ſuch offence afore ſpecified ſhall be adiudged high treaſon, and the offendors therein, and their aidors, councellors, mainteinors, and abettors, and euery of them being lawfully convict of any ſuch offence by preſentment, verdict, confeſſion or proceſſe, according to the cuſtome and lawes of this Realme, ſhall ſuffer peines of death as in caſes of high treaſon: and that alſo euery ſuch offendor, being convict as is aforeſaid, ſhall loſe and forfeit to your highneſſe, and to your heires or ſucceſſors, Kings or regall rulers of this Realme, all ſuch manors, lands, tenements, rents, annuities, and hereditaments, which they had in poſſeſſion as owners, or were ſole ſeized of, by or in any right, title or meanes, or any other perſon or perſons, had to their vſe of any eſtate of inheritance, at the day of ſuch treaſons and offences by them committed & done. And ſhall alſo looſe and forfeit to your Highneſſe and your ſaid heires, as well all maner ſuch eſtates of freehold and intereſt for yeeres of lands and rents, as all other goods, chattels, and debts, which they had at the time of their conviction or Atteindor, of any ſuch offence: ſauing alway to euery ſuch perſon and perſons, and bodies politicke, to their heires, aſſignes, and ſucceſſors, and to the heires and ſucceſſors of euery of them, other then ſuch perſon as ſhall be ſo conuict or attainted, and their heires and ſucceſſors, and all other claiming to their vſes all ſuch right, Title, vſe, intereſt, poſſeſſion, condition, rents, fees, offices, annuities, and commons, which they or any of them ſhall haue in or vpon any ſuch manors, lands, tenements, rents, annuities or hereditaments, that ſhall ſo happen to be loſt and forfeit by reaſon of any conuiction or atteindor, for any the treaſons and offences aboue rehearſed, at any time before the ſayd Treaſons and offences committed. Be it alſo enacted by the authoritie aforeſaid, that no perſon or perſons, offending in any the treaſons contained and limited by this Act, or in any other Treaſons, ſhall in any wiſe haue and inioy the priuiledge or immunitie of any maner ſanctuary within this Realme, or elſewhere within any the Kings dominions: but ſhall vtterly loſe and be excluded of the ſame, any vſe, grant, cuſtome, preſcription, confirmation, or any other thing or things to the contrary hereof in any wiſe notwithſtanding.

XX. And be it alſo enacted by the authoritie aforeſaid, That if your Majeſtie ſhall happen to deceaſe before any ſuch your iſſue and heire male of your body, which ſhould inherit the Crowne of this Realme, ſhall be of his age of eighteene yeers, or before that ſuch your iſſue & heire female, which would inherite the Crown of this Realme, ſhall be maried, or be of the age of ſixteene yeeres (which almighty God defend) that then the ſaid iſſue and heire male to the Crowne, ſo being within the age of eighteene yeeres, or your ſaid iſſue and heire female to the Crowne, ſo being vnmaried, or within the ſaid age of ſixteene yeeres, ſhall be and remaine, vntill ſuch time as ſuch iſſues and heires ſhall come to their ſaid ſeuerall ages afore limited, at and in the gouernance of their naturall mother, and of ſuch other your counſellors and nobles of your Realme, as your Highneſſe ſhall limit and appoint by your laſt will made in writing, ſigned with your moſt gracious hand, if it ſhall be thought by your Highneſſe moſt conuenient ſo to bee: or elſe the ſaid iſſues and heires ſhall be at and in the gouernance of ſuch of your counſellors and nobles of your Realme, as your Majeſtie ſhall name and appoint by your laſt will made in writing, and ſigned with your moſt gracious hand, as is aforeſaid. And if any perſon or perſons by writing, Printing, or exterior deed or Act, directly or indirectly, procure or doe, or cauſe to be procured, or done any thing or things, to the let or diſturbance of the ſame: that then euery ſuch offence ſhall be high Treaſon, and the offendors being thereof conuicted, ſhall ſuffer ſuch paines of death and loſſe of inheritance, priuileges of Sanctuaries, Freeholds, intereſts, for yeeres, goods, chattels, and debts, in ſuch manner and forme as is aboue ſpecified in caſes of treaſon afore mentioned.

'XXI. And for the more ſure eſtabliſhment of the ſucceſſion of your moſt roiall Maieſtie, according 'to the tenor and forme of this Act.' Be it further enacted by authority aforeſaid, That as well all the nobles of your Realme ſpirituall and temporall, as all other your ſubiects now liuing and being, or that hereafter ſhall bee at their full ages, by the commandement of your Maieſtie, or of your heires or ſucceſſors, at all times hereafter from time to time when it ſhall pleaſe your Highneſſe, or your heires or ſucceſſors to appoint, ſhall make a corporall oath in the preſence of your Highneſſe, or your heires or ſucceſſors, or before ſuch other as your Maieſtie or your heires or ſucceſſors will aſſigne for the ſame, for the keeping, obſerving, defending, auowing, and mainteining of this Act, and of all things that ſhall be done by your Highneſſe by authoritie thereof, according to the tenor of an oath hereafter inſuing, that is to ſay:

Oath.

'YE ſhall ſweare to beare faith, trueth, and obedience alonely to the Kings Maieſtie, Supreme head 'in earth vnder God of the Church of *England*, during his life, and to his heires of his bo-'dy of his moſt deare and intirely beloued lawfull wife Queene JANE, begotten and to be begotten and 'procreated: and further to the heires of our ſaid Souereigne Lord, according to the limitation in the 'ſtatute made for ſuretie of his ſucceſſion in the crowne of this Realme, in the Parliament begun and 'holden at *Weſtminſter* in the eight day of *Iune*, in the eight and twentieth yeere of the Kings moſt 'gracious reigne. And alſo for lacke of ſuch heires, to ſuch perſon and perſons as the Kings highneſſe 'ſhall limit and appoint to ſucceede to the Crowne, by vertue and authority of the ſame Act, and not 'to any other within this Realme, nor forren authority, power or potentate. And in caſe any other 'Oath be made or hath beene made by you to any perſon or perſons, that then ye to repute the ſame as 'vaine and adnihilate. And that to your cunning, wit, and vttermoſt of your power, without guile, 'fraud, or other vndue maner, ye ſhall obſerue, keepe, mainteine and defend the ſaid Act of ſucceſſion 'made in the ſaid Parliament, begun and holden at *Weſtminſter* in the ſaid eight day of *Iune*, in the 'ſaid eight and twentith yeere of the Kings moſt roiall reigne, and all the whole effects and contents 'thereof, and all things that ſhall be done by the Kings highneſſe by authority of the ſame, and all 'other Acts and Statutes made in confirmation, or for execution of the ſame, or of any thing therein 'contained: and this ye ſhall doe againſt all maner of perſons, of what eſtate, dignitie, degree, or con-'dition ſoeuer they be: and in no wiſe do or attempt, nor to your power ſuffer to be done, or attempted 'directly or indirectly, any thing or things priuilie or apertly, to the let, hinderance, damage, or dero-'gation thereof, or of any part of the ſame, or of any thing or things that ſhall be done by the Kings 'highneſſe, by vertue or authoritie of the ſame Act, by any maner of meanes, or for any manner of 'pretence,'

So helpe you God, All Saints, and the holy Euangeliſts.

XXII. And it is alſo enacted by authoritie aforeſaid, That all maner your ſubiects, as well Spirituall as Temporall, ſuing liuerie, or *Ouſtre le maine* out of the hands of your highnes, or of your heires or ſucceſſors, or doing any fealtie to your highnes, or to your heires or ſucceſſors, by reaſon of tenure of their lands, ſhall ſweare the ſaid corporall oath above mentioned. And that they nor any of them, ſhall hereafter haue any liueries, *Ouſtre le maine*, or reſtitution out of your hands, nor out of the hands of your heires or ſucceſſors, till they ſhall haue made the ſaid corporall oath, in forme aboue rehearſed. And if any perſon or perſons, being commanded by authoritie of this Act, to make the ſaid oath afore limited, obſtinately or wilfully refuſe that to doe, or will proteſt and ſay, when they ſhall be examined vpon any interrogatories, that ſhall be obiected to them, for or concerning this Act, or any thing therein contained; that they be not bound to declare their thought and conſcience, and ſtiflie thereon abide: that then euery ſuch perſon ſo doing, for euery ſuch offence ſhall be taken and accepted for offendor in high treaſon: and that euery ſuch refuſall ſhall be deemed and adjudged high treaſon, and the offendor therein, being as afore is limited, lawfully conuicted or atteinted thereof by the lawes of this Realme, ſhall ſuffer ſuch paines of death, loſſes and forfeitures, and alſo looſe priuiledges of Sanctuaries, in like maner and forme as is aboue mentioned, for the treaſons afore limited by this Act.

XXIII. And

XXIII. And be it further enacted by authoritie of this preſent Parliament, That if it ſhall pleaſe the Kings Maieſtie at any time heereafter, by his Letters Patents vnder his great Seale, or by his laſt will made in writing, and Signed with his moſt gracious hand, to aduance any perſon or perſons of his moſt roiall blood to any title, ſtile, or name of any eſtate, dignitie or honour, whatſoeuer it bee, and to give to them, or to any of them any Caſtels, honours, manors, lands, tenements, liberties, franchiſes, or other hereditaments, in fee ſimple, fee taile, or for terme of their liues, or the life of any of them: that then all and euery ſuch Letters Patents and laſt wil of his Highneſſe, ſo to bee made to any ſuch perſon or perſons of his bloud, ſhal be good and effectuall to them & euery of them, according to the tenor, purports, and effects of euery ſuch Letters Patents and laſt will. And that the ſaid perſon and perſons, and euery of them, ſhall haue and inioy as well all ſuch titles, ſtiles, and names of honour, dignitie and eſtate, which ſhall be contained, and expreſſed in any ſuch Letters Patents or laſt will of the Kings highneſſe, as ſuch Caſtels, Honours, Manors, Lands, Tenements, Liberties, Franchiſes, and all other Hereditaments, which ſhall bee ſpecified and mentioned in euery ſuch Letters Patents or laſt will, in ſuch maner, forme, faſhion, and condition, and according to ſuch eſtate or eſtates in the law, as ſhall be expreſſed and limited in euery ſuch Letters Patents or laſt will, in as large and ample maner, to all intents and purpoſes, as if the titles, ſtiles, and names of honour, dignitie, and eſtate, and the Caſtels, Honours, Manors, Lands, tenements, Liberties, Franchiſes, and other Hereditaments, which ſhall be compriſed in any ſuch Letters Patents or laſt will to be made, where already giuen by good and ſufficient Letters Patents, to ſuch perſon or perſons of the Kings blood, by their ſpeciall names and ſurnames, and ratified and confirmed by authoritie of this preſent Parliament, or as if the names of ſuch perſon and perſons ſo being of the Kings blood, and ſuch titles, ſtiles, names, Caſtels, Honours, Manors, Lands, Tenements, Liberties, Franchiſes, or other hereditaments, had beene ſpecially named and expreſſed in this Act, and giuen to ſuch perſon and perſons of the Kings bloud by their proper names and ſurnames, by ſufficient words, termes, clauſes, and ſentences, immediately by authority of this preſent Parliament. Sauing to all and euery perſon and perſons, and bodies politicke, and to their heires, aſſignes, and ſucceſſors, other then to the Kings highneſſe, his heires or ſucceſſors, all ſuch right, title, intereſt, poſſeſſion, rents, annuities, fees, offices, commons, rights, intereſts, petitions, conditions, and all other hereditaments, which they or any of them may or mought claime of, in, or to any the ſaid Titles, Stiles, Names, Caſtles, Honours, Manors, Lands, Tenements, Liberties, Franchiſes, and other Hereditaments, contained or mentioned in any ſuch Letters Patents, or laſt will, in as large and ample maner, as if this Act had neuer beene had nor made.

XXIII. And be it finally enacted by the authority aforeſaid, That this preſent Act, and euery clauſe, article, and ſentence compriſed in the ſame, ſhall be taken and accepted according to the plaine words and ſentences therein contained, and ſhall not be interpreted nor expounded by colour of any pretence or cauſe, or by any ſubtill arguments, inuention, or reaſons, to the hinderance, diſturbance, or derogation of this Act, or any part thereof: any thing or things, Act or Acts of Parliament heretofore made, or hereafter to bee had, done, or made, to the contrary thereof notwithſtanding. And that euery Act, Statute, law, prouiſion, thing and things, heretofore had or made, or hereafter to be had, done, or made, contrary to the effect of this Statute, ſhall be void and of no value nor force.

---

## *Anno triceſimo primo* HENRICI *Octaui.*

AT a Parliament holden at *Weſtminſter* the eight and twentyeth day of *April*, and there continued vntill the eight and twentyeth day of *Iune* next following.

### CAP. XIV.

### An Act for aboliſhing of diuerſitie of opinions in certaine Articles concerning chriſtian religion.

'WHERE the Kings moſt excellent majeſtie is by Gods law ſupreame head immediatly vnder 'him of this whole Church and congregation of *England*, intending the conſeruation of the 'ſame Church and congregation in a true, ſincere and vniforme doctrine of Chriſts religion, call- 'ing alſo to his bleſſed and moſt gracious remembrance, as well the great and quiet aſſurance, proſ- 'perous increaſe, and other innumerable commodities, which haue euer inſued, come and followed of 'concord, agreement and vnitie in opinions, as alſo the manifold perils, dangers and inconveniences, 'which haue heretofore in many places and regions growne, ſprung, and ariſen, of the diuerſities of 'mindes and opinions, eſpecially of matters of chriſtian religion: and therefore deſiring, that ſuch an 'vnitie might and ſhould be charitably eſtabliſhed in all things touching and concerning the ſame, as 'the ſame ſo being eſtabliſhed might chiefly be to the honour of Almighty God, the very Author and 'fountaine of all true vnitie and ſincere concord, and conſequently redound to the common-wealth of 'this his highneſſe moſt noble realme, and of all his louing ſubjects and other reſiants and inhabitants

'of

‘ of or in the ſame: hath therfore cauſed and commanded this his moſt high Court of Parliament, for ‘ ſundry and many vrgent cauſes and conſiderations, to be at this time ſummoned, and alſo a ſynod and ‘ conuocation of all the Archbiſhops, Biſhops, and other learned men of the Clergie of this his realme, ‘ to be in like manner aſſembled.

‘ II. And foraſmuch as in the ſaid Parliament, ſynod and conuocation, there were certaine Articles, ‘ matters and queſtions proponed and ſet forth touching chriſtian religion, that is to ſay,

The fixe Articles.

Firſt, *Whether in the moſt bleſſed Sacrament of the Altar remaineth after the conſecration, the ſubſtance of Bread and Wine, or no.*

Secondly, *Whether it be neceſſary by Gods law, that all men ſhould communicat with both kinds, or no.*

Thirdly, *Whether Prieſts, that is to ſay, men dedicat to God by Prieſthood, may by the law of God marrie after, or no.*

Fourthly, *Whether vow of chaſtitie or widowhead, made to God aduiſedly by man or woman, bee by the law of God to be obſerued, or no.*

Fiftly, *Whether priuat maſſes ſtand with the law of God, and be to be vſed and continued in the Church and congregation of* England, *as things whereby good chriſtians may and doe receiue both godly conſolation, and wholeſome benefits, or no.*

Sixtly, *Whether auricular confeſſion is neceſſary to be retained, continued, vſed and frequented in the Church, or no.*

‘ III. The Kings moſt royall maieſtie, moſt prudenly pondering and conſidering, that by occaſion of ‘ variable and ſundry opinions and iudgements of the ſaid Articles, great diſcord and variance hath ariſen, ‘ as well amongſt the Cleargie of this his Realme, as amongſt a great number of the vulgar people, his ‘ louing ſubiects of the ſame: and being in a full hope and truſt, that a full and perfect reſolution of the ‘ ſaid articles, ſhould make a perfect concord and vnitie generally amongſt all his louing and obedient ſub- ‘ iects, of his moſt excellent goodneſſe not onely commanded, that the ſaid Articles ſhould deliberately, ‘ and aduiſedly, by his ſaid Archbiſhops, Biſhops, and other learned men of his Cleargie, be debated, ‘ argued and reaſoned, and their opinions therein to be underſtood, declared and knowne, but alſo moſt ‘ graciouſly vouchſafed in his own Princely perſon, to deſcend and come vnto his ſaid high court of ‘ Parliament and counſel, & there like a Prince of moſt high prudence, and no leſſe learning, opened and ‘ declared many things of high learning and great knowledge, touching the ſaid articles, matters & que- ‘ ſtio's for an vnity to be had in the ſame: Wherupo' after a great & long deliberat & aduiſed diſputatio' & ‘ co'ſultatio' had and made concerning the ſaid Articles, aſwell by the conſent of the Kings highneſſe, as ‘ by the aſſent of the Lords ſpirituall and Temporall, and other learned men of his Clergie in their Con- ‘ uocations, and by the conſent of the Commons in this preſent parliament aſſembled, it was and is finally ‘ reſolved, accorded and agreed in maner and forme following, that is to ſay,

Sacrament.

Firſt, *That in the moſt bleſſed Sacramant of the Altar, by the ſtrength and efficacie of Chriſts mighty word (it being ſpoken by the Prieſt) is preſent really vnder the forme of bread and wine, the naturall body and blood of our Sauiour Ieſu Chriſt, conceiued of the Virgin* Mary: *and that after the conſecration there remaineth no ſubſtance of Bread or Wine, nor any other ſubſtance, but the ſubſtance of Chriſt, God and man.*

Communion.

Secondly, *That the Communion in both kinds is not neceſſary* Ad ſalutem *by the law of God to all perſons: and that it is to be beleeued and not doubted of, but that in the fleſh vnder the forme of bread, is the very blood, and with the blood vnder forme of wine, is the very fleſh as well apart as though they were both together.*

Marriage.

Thirdly, *That Prieſts, after the order of Prieſthood receiued, as afore, may not marrie by the law of God.*

Vowes.

Fourthly, *That vowes of chaſtitie, widowhead, by man or woman made to God aduiſedly, ought to be obſerued by the law of God: and that it exempteth them from other liberties of Chriſtian people, which without that they might enjoy.*

Priuat maſſes.

Fiftly, *That this is meete and neceſſary, that priuate Maſſes be continued and admitted in it the Kings Engliſh Church and Congregation, as whereby good Chriſtian people, ordering themſelues accordingly, do receive both godly and goodly conſolations and benefits: and it is agreeable alſo to Gods law.*

Auricular confeſſion.

Sixtly, *That auricular confeſſion is expedient and neceſſary to be reteined and continued, vſed and frequented in the Church of God.*

‘ IV. For the which moſt godly ſtudie, paine and trauell of his maieſtie, and determination and reſo- ‘ lution of the premiſſes, his humble and obedient ſubiects, the Lords ſpirituall and temporall, and the ‘ commons in this preſent Parliament aſſembled, not onely render and giue vnto his highnes their moſt ‘ high and hearty thanks, & thinke themſelues moſt bound to pray for the long continuance of his ‘ Graces moſt royal eſtate, but alſo being deſirous that his moſt godly enterpriſe may be well accompliſhed ‘ and brought to a full end and perfection, and ſo eſtabliſhed, that the ſame might be to the honor of ‘ God, and after to the common quiet, vnitie, and concord to be had in the whole body of this realme ‘ for ever: moſt humbly beſeechen his roial majeſty, that the reſolution and determination aboue writ- ‘ ten of the ſaid Articles, may bee eſtabliſhed and perpetually perfected by authority of this preſent ‘ Parliament:' It is therefore ordeined and enacted by the King our Souereigne Lord, the Lords ſpirituall and temporal, & the Commons in this preſent parliament aſſembled, and by authority of the

Printing.
Teach.
Opinions.

ſame, That if any perſon or perſons within this Realme of *England*, or any other the kings dominions, after the xii. day of *Iuly* next coming, by word, writing, imprinting, ciphering, or in any otherwiſe, doe publiſh, preach, teach, ſay, affirme, declare, diſpute, argue, or hold any opinion, that in the bleſſed Sacrament of the Altar, vnder the forme of bread and wine (after the conſecration thereof) there is not

not preſent really, the naturall body and blood of our Sauiour Jeſu Chriſt, conceiued of the Virgin *Mary*, or that after the ſaid conſecration there remaineth any ſubſtance of bread or wine, or any other ſubſtance but the ſubſtance of Chriſt, God and man: or after the time aboue ſaid, publiſh, preach, teach, ſay, affirme, declare, diſpute, argue or hold opinion, that in the fleſh, vnder forme of bread is not the very blood of Chriſt: or that with the blood vnder the forme of Wine, is not the very fleſh of Chriſt, aſwel apart as though they were both together: or by any the meanes abouesaid, or otherwiſe, preach, teach, declare or affirme the ſaid Sacrament to be of other ſubſtance then is abouesayd, or by any meanes contemne, depraue or deſpiſe the ſaid bleſſed Sacrament: that then euery ſuch perſon and perſons ſo offending, their aiders, comforters, counſellers, conſentors and abettors therein, being thereof conuicted in forme vnderwritten by the authority abouesaid, ſhall be deemed & adjudged heretikes. And that euery ſuch offence ſhall be iudged manifeſt hereſie: and that euery ſuch offender and offenders ſhall therefore haue and ſuffer iudgement, execution, paine and paines of death, by way of burning without any abiuration, Clergie or Sanctuary, to be therfore permitted, had allowed, admitted or ſuffered: and alſo ſhall therefore forfeit and loſe to the Kings highnes, his heires and ſucceſſors, all his or their honors, manors, caſtles, lands, tenements, rents, reuerſions, ſeruices, poſſeſſions, and all other his or their hereditaments, goods and chattels, farms and freeholds, whatſoeuer they be, which any ſuch offender or offenders ſhall haue at the time of any ſuch offence or offences committed or done, or at any time after, as in caſes of high treaſon. Heretikes. Burning.

V. And furthermore be it enacted by the authoritie of this preſent Parliament, that if any perſon or perſons, after the ſaid xii. day of *July*, preach in any ſermon or collation, openly made to the Kings people, or teach in any common ſchoole, or to other congregation of people, or being called before ſuch iudges, and according to ſuch forme of the law, as hereafter ſhal be declared, do obſtinately affirme, vphold, maintaine or defend, that the communion of the ſaid bleſſed Sacrament in both kinds, that is to ſay, in forme of bread and alſo of wine, is neceſſary for the health of mans ſoule, to be giuen or miniſtred, or ought or ſhould be given or miniſtred to any perſon in both kinds: or that it is neceſſary ſo to be receiued or taken by any perſon (other then by Prieſts being at maſſe, and conſecrating the ſame:) or that any man after the order of Prieſthood received, as aforeſaid, may marry and may contract matrimony: or that any man or woman, which aduiſedly hath vowed or profeſſed, or ſhould vow or profeſſe chaſtitie or widowhead, may marry, or may contract matrimony: or that priuate maſſes be not lawful or not laudable, or ſhould not be celebrated, had, nor vſed in this realme, nor be not agreeable to the lawes of God: or that auricular confeſſion is not expedient and neceſſary to be receiued and continued, vſed and frequented in the Church of God: or if any Prieſt after the ſaid xii. day of *July*, or any other man or woman which aduiſedly hath vowed, or after the ſaid day aduiſedly do vow chaſtitie or widowhood, do actually marry or contract matrimony with any perſon, that then all and euery perſon and perſons, ſo preaching, teaching, obſtinately affirming, vpholding, maintaining or defending, or making mariage or contract of matrimony as is aboue ſpecified, be and ſhal be by authority aboue written, deemed and iudged a felon and felons. And that euery offender in the ſame being therefore duly conuicted or attainted by the lawes vnder written, ſhall therefore ſuffer paines of death as in caſes of felony, without any benefit of Clergie, or priuiledge of Church or Sanctuary to him or her to be allowed in that behalfe, and ſhall forfeit all his or her lands & goods as in caſes of felony. And that it be lawful to the patron or patrons of any maner of benefice, which any ſuch offender at the time of his ſaid conuiction or attaindor had, to preſent one other Incumbent thereunto, as if the ſame perſon ſo convicted or attainted, had been bodily deceaſed. Preach. Marriage. Felonie. Clergie. Sanctuary.

VI. Alſo bee it enacted by the authoritie aforeſaid, That if any perſon or perſons after the ſaid twelfth day of *July*, by word, writing, printing, ciphering, or otherwiſe then is aboue rehearſed, publiſh, declare, or hold opinion, that the ſaid communion of the bleſſed Sacrament in both kinds aforeſaid, is neceſſary for the health of mans ſoule to bee given or miniſtred in both kindes, and ſo ought or ſhould bee giuen and miniſtred to any perſon, or ought or ſhould bee ſo in both kindes receiued or taken by any perſon, other then by Prieſts being at Maſſe, and ſo conſecrating the ſame as is aforeſaid: or that any man after the order of Prieſthood receiued as is aforeſaid, may marrie or may make contract of matrimonie: or that any man or woman which aduiſedly hath made or ſhall make a vow to God of chaſtitie or widowhood, may marrie, or make contract of matrimony: or that priuate Maſſes be not lawfull or not laudable, or ſhould not be celebrated, had, or vſed, nor be agreeable to the lawes of God: or that auricular confeſſion is not expedient and neceſſary to be reteined and continued, vſed and frequented in the Church of God euery perſon being for any ſuch offence duely conuicted or attainted by the lawes vnderwritten, ſhall forfeit and loſe to the King our Souereigne Lord all his goods aud chattels for euer, and alſo the profits of all his lands, tenements, annuities, fees and offices during his life, and all his Benefices and Spirituall promotions ſhall bee vtterly voyd, and alſo ſhall ſuffer impriſonment of his body at the will and pleaſure of our ſaid Souereign lord the King. And if any ſuch perſon or perſons being once conuict of any the offences mentioned in this Article as is abouesaid, doe afterward eftſoones offend in any of the ſame, and be therof accuſed, indicted or preſented, and conuict againe by authority of the lawes underwritten, that then euery ſuch perſon and perſons ſo being twice conuict and attainted of the ſaid offences, or of any of them, ſhall be adiudged a felon and felons, and ſhall ſuffer iudgement, execution and paines of death, loſſe and forfeiture of lands and goods, as in caſes of felonie, without any priuiledge of Clergie, or Sanctuary to be in any wiſe permitted, admitted or allowed in that behalfe. Opinions. Forf. Impriſon. Second Offence. Felonie.

VII. Be it further enacted by the authority abouesayd, That if any perſon, which is or hath been a Prieſt before this preſent Parliament, or during the time of Seſſion of the ſame, hath married and hath made any contract of matrimony with any woman, or that any man or woman which before the making Prieſts.

of this Act, aduisedly hath vowed chastity or widowhood before this present parliament, or during the Marriage. Session of the same hath married & contracted matrimony with any person, that then euery such mariage & contract of matrimony shal be vtterly void and of none effect. And that the ordinaries, within whose Dioceſſe or Jurisdictions the person or persons so married or contracted, is or be resident or abiding, shall Diuorces. from time to time make separation and diuorces of the said marriages and contracts.

Priſtes. VIII. And further it is enacted by the authoritie aforesaid, That if any man which is or hath been Prieſt as is aforesaid, at any time from or after the said twelfth day of *July* next comming, doe carnally keepe or vse any woman to whom hee is or hath been married, or with whom he hath contracted Lecherie. matrimony, or openly be conuersant, keepe company or familiaritie with any such woman, to the euil example of other persons, euery such carnal use, copulation, open conuersation, keeping of company and Felonie. familiaritie, be and shal be deemed and adiudged felonie, as well against the man as the woman, and that euery such person so offending, shall be enquired of, tried, punished, suffer, lose and forfeit all and euery thing and things as other felons made and declared by this Act, and as in case of felony as is aforesayd.

IX. Be it also further enacted by the authoritie aforesaid (not giuing aduantage or detriment to any article afore rehearsed) that if any man which is or hath been Prieſt, or hereafter shal be, at any time after the said twelfth day of *July*, do carnally vse and accustome any woman, or keepe her as his concubine, as by paying for her boord, maintaining her with money, array, or any other gifts or meanes, to the euill example of other persons, that then euery such offender being thereof duely conuicted or at- Forf. tainted by the lawes mentioned in this Act, shall forfeit and lose all his goods and chattels, Benefices, Prebends, and other Spirituall promotions and dignities, and also shall haue and suffer imprisonment of his body at the Kings will and pleasure. And that euery of the said Benefices, Prebends, and other promotions and dignities, shal be to all intents and purposes vtterly void, as if the said offender had resigned or permuted. And if any such offender or offenders at any time after the said conuiction or attainder, eftsoones commit, doe, or perpetrate the said offences or any of them next afore rehearsed, and be thereof duely conuicted or attainted by the lawes aforesaid, that then all and euery such offence and offences shall be deemed Felonie. and adiudged felonie, and the offender and offenders therein shall suffer paines of death, and lose and forfeit all his and their goods, lands, and tenements, as in cases of felonie, without hauing any benefit of Clergie or Sanctuary.

Women. X. And be it further enacted by the authoritie aforesaid, That those women, with whom all and singular the foresayd Priests shall in any of the foresaid wayes haue to doe with, or carnally know as is aforesaid shall haue like punishment as the Prieſts.

Refuſe. XI. And be it further enacted by authority abouesaid, That if any person or persons at any time hereafter contemne or contemptuously refuse, denie or abstaine to bee confessed at any time commonly accustomed within this Realme and Church of *England*, or contemne or contemptuously refuse, denie or abstaine or receiue the holy & blessed Sacrament abouesayd, at the time commonly vsed and accustomed for the same, that then euery such offender being thereof duely convicted or attainted by the lawes vnderwritten, shall suffer such imprisonment and make such fine and ransome to the King our Souereigne Lord and his heirs, as by his highnesse or by his or their counsell shall be ordered and adiudged in that behalfe. And if any such offender or offenders at any time or times after the said conuiction or attainder so had, doe eftsoones contemne or contemptuously refuse, denie or abstaine to be confessed, or to bee communicate in maner and forme aboue written, and be thereof duly conuicted or attainted by the lawes vnder- written, that then every such offence shall bee deemed and adjudged felonie, and the offender or offenders Felonie. therein shall suffer paines of death, and lose and forfeit all his and their goods, lands and tenements, as in cases of felony.

Commiſſions. XII. And for full and effectuall execution of the premisses before deuised, ordeined and enacted by this Wales. Act: Be it furthermore enacted by the authority of this present Parliament, that immediately after the said twelfth day of *July* next comming, sundry Commissions shall be made from time to time, into euery shire of this Realme and Wales, and in and to such other places within the Kings dominions, as shall please his Biſhops. majesty to be directed to the Archbishop or Bishop of the Dioceſſe, and to his Chancellor or Commissary, and to such other persons as shall bee named by his highnesse, or by such other as his majesty at his pleasure shall appoint to name the same: which Archbishops or Bishop, his Chancellor or Commissary and other persons so to be named, or three of them at least, whereof the Archbishop or Bishop, or his Chancellor or Commissary to be one, shal hold and keepe their Sessions within the limits of their Commission foure seuerall times of the yeere at the least, or oftner if they shall thinke it expedient by their discretions, and shall haue power and authoritie by vertue of this Act, and their said Commission, as well to take information and accusation by the oaths and depositions of two able and lawfull persons at the least, as to inquire by the oaths of twelve men, of all and singular the heresies, felonies, contempts and other offences aboue written, committed, done or perpetrate within the limits of their Commission. And that euery such accusation and information conteining the matter, names, surnames, and dwelling places of the offenders, and the day, yeere, place and Countie when and wherein their offences were committed, shall be of as good force and effect in the law, as if the matter therein conteined had been presented by verdict of twelue men.

XIII. And neuertheleſſe it is further enacted, That euery of the said Archbishops and Bishops, & euery of their Chancellors, Commissaries, Archdeacons and other ordinaries hauing any peculier Ecclesiasticall iurisdictions within this Realme or in *Wales*, or in any other the Kings dominions, shall haue full power and authoritie by vertue of this Act, as well to enquire in their visitations and Senis, as there Viſitations. and elsewhere within their iurisdictions, at any other time or place, to take accusations and informations as is aforesaid, of the heresies, felonies, contempts and offences aboue mentioned, done, committed

ted or perpetrated within the limits of their iuriſdictions and authorities. And that euery ſuch accuſation, information and preſentment ſo taken or had as is aforeſaid, ſhall be of as good force and effect, as if the matter therein conteined had been preſented before the Juſtices of peace in their Seſſions. And alſo that Juſtices of peace in their Seſſions, and euery Steward, Underſteward, and deputie of Steward of any Leete or Lawday, in their Leete or Lawdayes ſhall haue like power, and authoritie by vertue of this Act, to enquire by the oaths of twelue lawfull men, of all and ſingular the hereſies, felonies, contempts and other offences aboue written, done, perpetrated or committed within the limits of their commiſſions and authorities. Juſtices of P.

XIV. And it is alſo enacted by the authoritie aforeſaid, That euery ſuch perſon or perſons afore whom any preſentment, information, or accuſation ſhall be made and taken as is aforeſaid, ſhall examine the accuſers what other witneſſe were by and preſent at the time of doing and committing of the offence whereof the information, accuſation or preſentment ſhall be made, and how many other then the accuſers have knowledge thereof. And ſhall haue power and authoritie to binde by recognizance to be taken afore them, as well the ſaid accuſers as all ſuch other perſons whom the ſame accuſers ſhall declare to haue knowledge of the offences by them preſented or informed, euery of them in fiue pounds to the king our Souereigne Lord, to appeare before the Commiſſioners afore whom the offender or offenders ſhall bee tried at the day of the triall of ſuch offenders. Recog.

XV. And that all and ſingular Indentures, Preſentments, Accuſations, Informations and Recognizances taken and had as is aforeſaid, within twenty days next after the taking of the ſame, ſhall be certified in due forme by writing vpon parchment by the taker or takers thereof, vnder his or their ſeals vnto any of the ſaid Commiſſioners, to be appointed as is aforeſaid, within the limits of whoſe Commiſſion the hereſies, felonies contempts and offences, whereof any ſuch preſentment, indictment, information or accuſation ſhall be taken or had, as is above written, ſhall bee committed, done and perpetrated. And if any perſon or perſons which hereafter ſhall happen to take any ſuch accuſation, information, preſentment or recognizance as is abouesaid, do make default of the certificate thereof contrarie to the forme aboue rehearſed, that then euery perſon and perſons ſo offending, ſhall forfeit to our Souereigne Lord the King for euery ſuch default, ten pounds. Informations. Accuſations. Certificate.

XVI. And it is further enacted by the authority abouesaid, that the ſaid Commiſſioners or three of them at the leaſt as is abouesaid, by vertue of this Act and their Commiſſion, ſhall haue full power and authoritie to make like proceſſe againſt euery perſon or perſons, indicted, preſented or accuſed, in forme as is aboue remembred, as is vſed and accuſtomed in caſes of felonie, and that as well within the limits of their Commiſſion, as into all other ſhires and places of the realme of *Wales*, and other the Kings dominions, as well within liberties as without, and the ſame proceſſe to be good and effectuall in the Law as in caſes of felonie. And vpon the appearance of any of the offenders, ſhall haue full power and authoritie by vertue of this Act, and the ſaid Commiſſion to hear and determine the foreſaid hereſies, felonies, contempts or other offences, according to the lawes of this Realme, and the effects of this Act. Proceſſe.

XVII. And it is alſo enacted by the authority abouesayd, that euery of the ſaid Commiſſioners vpon any ſuch accuſation, preſentment or information, ſhall endeuour himſelfe effectually, without affection, dread or corruption, to apprehend and take the offenders, and after the apprehenſion of any ſuch offender or offenders, ſhall haue full power and authority to commit them to ward. And that the ſaid Commiſſioners, or two of them at the leaſt, ſhall haue full power and authority to let any perſon or perſons ſo accuſed or preſented, vpon ſufficient ſureties by their diſcretions, to baile for their appearance to be tried according to the tenor, forme and effect of this Act. Commiſſ.

XVIII. And further it is enacted by the authoritie abouesaid, That if any perſon or perſons which hereafter ſhall be named and aſſigned to be Commiſſioner or Commiſſioners as is abouesaid, be accuſed, indicted or preſented, of or for any the offences aboue written, that then all and euery ſuch Commiſſioner or Commiſſioners, ſo accuſed, indicted and preſented, ſhall be examined, put to anſwere, and tried of, and vpon any ſuch offence, according to the tenor and effect of this Act, before ſuch other perſon or perſons as it ſhall pleaſe the Kings highneſſe to name, aſſigne and appoint by his gracious Commiſſion to hear and determine the ſame.

XIX. And it is further enacted by the authority abouesaid, That no perſon or perſons which at any time hereafter ſhall be accuſed, indicted or preſented as is abouesaid, ſhall be admitted to the challenge of any perſon or perſons, which ſhall be impanelled for the triall of his or their offence for any matter or cauſe, other then for malice or enmitie, which challenge ſhall forthwith be tried in like manner as other challenges be vſed to be tried in caſes of felony. Challenge.

XX. And it is further enacted by the authoritie abouesaid, That all forreine Pleas triable by the Countrey, which at any time hereafter ſhall bee pleaded by any perſon or perſons hereafter to be arreigned or put to anſwere vpon any accuſation, endictment to preſentment, or for any of the offences aboue ſpecified, or of, or for any of them, ſhall be tried before the ſame Commiſſioners afore whom ſuch perſon or perſons ſhall be arreigned or put to anſwere, and by the Jurors that ſhall trie the ſaid offence or offences without any further reſpect or delay. Forreine pleas.

XXI. And it is further enacted by the authority abouesaid, That all Maiors, Shiriffes, Stewards, Bailiffes of liberties, gaolers, and other officers and miniſters, of what name, degree or condition ſoeuer they be, and euery of them, ſhall from time to time truely and diligently receiue, and ſerue all and all maner the proceſſes, precepts and commandements to them or any of them by the ſaid Commiſſioners, or any of them to be made, giuen or directed, touching or concerning the premiſſes or any parcell therof, & ſhall from time to time be obedient and attendant vnto the ſaid Commiſſioners for the time being, for the due execution of this preſent Act, or of any thing therein contained. Officers.

Commiſſion. XXII. And it is alſo enacted, That euery perſon, which ſhall be named to be Commiſſioner in the ſaid Commiſſion, after that he hath knowledge thereof, ſhall effectually put his diligence and attendance in and about the execution of the ſaid Commiſſion, & before that he ſhall take upon him the execution of the ſame com'iſſion, ſhall take a corporal oth before the Lord Chancellor of *England* for the time being, or before him or them to whom the ſaid Lord Chancellor ſhall direct the kings writ of *Dedimus poteſtatem*, to take the ſame, the tenor of which oath hereafter enſueth.

Oath. 'YE ſhall ſweare that yee to your cunning, wit and power, ſhall truely and indifferently execute the 'authority to you giuen by the Kings Commiſſion made for correction of heretikes and other offen-'dors mentioned in the ſame Commiſſion, without any fauor, affection, corruption or malice to be borne 'to any perſon or perſons,'

As God you helpe and all Saints.

Refuſe. XXIII. And in caſe that any of the ſaid perſons named to be Commiſſioners, refuſe to take the ſaid oath, or willingly abſent or eloine himſelfe from the taking of the ſaid oath, then euery ſuch perſon ſo offending, and the ſame offence extreated or certified into the kings Exchequer by the ſaid Lord Chancellor, or by
Forfeit. him or them to who' any ſuch writ of *Dedimus poteſtatem*, as is aforeſaid, ſhall be directed, ſhall forfeit and looſe to our ſaid Souereigne Lord the King for euery time ſo offending, fiue markes of lawfull money.

Commiſſion. XXIV. And it is alſo enacted by the authority abouesaid, That the ſaid Commiſſioners and euery of them ſhall from time to time haue full power and authority by vertue of this Act to take into his or their keeping
Bookes. and poſſeſſion, all and all manner of bookes, which be and haue beene, or hereafter ſhall be ſet forth, read and declared within this Realme or other the Kings dominions, wherein is or be contained or compriſed, any clauſe, article, matter or ſentence, repugnant or contrary to the tenor, forme or effect of this preſent Act, or any of the articles contained in the ſame: and the ſaid Commiſſioners or three of them at leaſt, to burne or otherwiſe deſtroy the ſaid bookes or any part of them, as vnto the ſaid Commiſſioners or vnto three of them at the leaſt, ſhall be thought expedient by their diſcretions.

Parſons ſhall Reade this Act. Rights. XXV. And it is alſo enacted by the authority aforeſaid, That euery Parſon, Vicar, Curate, or Pariſh Prieſt of euery pariſh Church within this Realme or other the Kings dominions, or his or their deputy, vpon the *Sunday* next after the firſt day of *September* next enſuing, and ſo from thenceforth once in euery quarter of the yeere at the leaſt, ſhall openly, plainely, and diſtinctly read this preſent Act in the Pariſh Church, where he is Parſon, Vicar, Curat, Pariſh Prieſt or deputy, vnto his or their pariſhioners then aſſembled together to heare diuine Seruice. And that euery ſuch Parſon, Vicar, Curat, or Pariſh Prieſt, making default of reading this Act contrary to the forme aforeſaid, ſhall forfeit vnto our ſaid Souereigne Lord, his heires or ſucceſſors, for euery ſuch default xl. s. ſterling, Sauing to all & ſingular perſon and perſons, bodies politike and corporate, their heires and ſucceſſors, and to the heires and ſucceſſors of euery of them (other then al and ſingular ſuch perſon and perſons that ſhall be hereafter conuicted or attainted of, or for any of the offences or contempts aboue ſpecified, their heires and ſucceſſors, and the heires and ſucceſſors of euery
Eſcheats. of them) all ſuch right, title, claime, intereſt, entree, poſſeſſion, rents, reuerſions, fees, annuities, commons, offices, profits and demands whatſoeuer, as they or any of them haue, or then at the time of the ſaid conuiction or attainder, had, ſhall haue, of, in or to any Honours, Caſtles, Lordſhips, Manors, Lands, Tenements, Liberties, Franchiſes, aduouſon and other hereditaments which any ſuch perſon or perſons being ſo conuicted or attainted, as aforeſaid, had or were intituled to haue at the time of their offence or offences committed, or at any time after, and that in as ample maner, forme and condition, to all intents, conſtructions and purpoſes, as if this Act had neuer been had or made, any thing contained in this Acte to the contrary in any wiſe notwithſtanding.

XXVI. Prouided alway, That the Lords ſhall not haue nor claime any Eſcheats of any offendor or offendors that ſhall bee iudged to be burned by authority of this Act.

Vowes. 'XXVII. And becauſe diſputations and doubts might perhaps riſe hereafter vpon the words in this Act, 'that is to ſay, Aduiſedly made to God.' Be it therefore prouided & enacted by authority aforeſaid, theſe words in the Act, that is to ſay, Aduiſedly made to God for vowes of chaſtity or widowhood, ſhall bee all onely taken, expounded and interpreted, to bind ſuch perſon or perſons and none other, ſauing Prieſts, to and by the ſame, which at the time of any of their ſo vowing, being thereto admitted, were or ſhall be
Age. of the age of one and twenty yeeres or aboue, and then did or doe conſent, ſubmit themſelues or condeſcend to the ſame, and continue or continued in obſeruation of it any while after, vnleſs any ſuch perſon or perſons doe or can duely prooue any vnlawfull cohercion or compulſion done to them or any of them for making of any ſuch vow.

*Anno*

## *Anno triceſimo ſecundo* HENRICI *Octaui.*

IN the Parliament begun at *Weſtminſter* the twenty-eight of *April*, *Anno triceſimo primo* HENRICI *octaui*, and there holden and afterward continued by diuers prorogations vntil the twelfth day of *April*, *Anno triceſimo ſecundo* HENRICI *octaui*. In the laſt Seſſion thereof begun the ſaid twelfth day of *April*, and there holden vntil the eleuenth day of *May*, and then prorogued vntil the fiue and twentieth day of the ſame Moneth of *May*, and then holden and continued vntil the foure and twentieth day of *Iuly*, in the ſaid two and thirtieth yeere of King HENRY the 8. at which time it was finiſhed and diſſolued.

## CAP. XXIV.

### An Act concerning the lands and goods of the hoſpitals of S. *Iohns of Ieruſalem* in *England* and *Ireland* to be heereafter in the Kings hands and diſpoſition.

'THE Lords ſpirituall and temporall and the commons in this preſent Parliament aſſembled, 'hauing credible knowledge that diuers and ſundry the King's ſubjects called Knights of the 'Rhodes, otherwiſe called knights of Saint *Iohns*, otherwiſe called Friers of the religion of Saint 'Iohn of *Ieruſalem* in *England*, and of a like houſe being in *Ireland*, abiding in the partes of beyond the 'Sea, and hauing as well out of this Realme as out of *Ireland* and other the Kings dominions, yeerely 'great ſums of money for maintenance of their liuings, have vnnaturally and contrary to the dutie of 'their allegiances, ſuſteined and maintained the vſurped power and authoritie of the Biſhop of *Rome* 'lately vſed and practiſed within this realme and other the Kings dominions, and haue not onely adhered 'themſelves to the ſaide Biſhop being common enemie to the King our Soueraigne Lord, and to this his 'realme vntruly vpholding, acknowledging and affirming maliciouſly and traiterouſly, the ſame Biſhop to 'be ſupreame and chiefe heade of Chriſts Church by Gods holy word, intending thereby to ſubvert 'and ouerthrow the good and godly lawes and ſtatutes of this realme their naturall countrey, made 'and grounded by authority of holy Church by the moſt excellent wiſdome, policie and goodnes of the 'Kings majeſtie with the whole aſſent and conſent of the realme, for the aboliſhing. expulſing & vtter 'extincting of the ſaid vſurped power and authoritie, but alſo have defamed and ſlandered as well the 'Kings majeſtie as the noble men, Prelats and other the Kings true and louing Subjects of this realme, 'for their good and godly proceeding in that behalfe, haue therefore deepely pondered and conſidered 'that like as it is and was a moſt godly Act of the Kings moſt royall majeſtie, and the ſaid Noble men, 'Prelats, and Commons of this realme, vtterly to expulſe and aboliſh not onely from this realme, but 'alſo from other the Kings dominions the ſaid vſurped power and authoritie of the Biſhop of *Rome*, and 'alſo the hypocritike and ſuperſtitious religions in this Realme, and other the Kings dominions being his 'members and adherents hauing their originall erection and foundation by the ſaid vſurped authoritie, by 'expulſing whereof Gods holy word neceſſary for increaſe of vertue and ſaluation of chriſtian ſoules, is 'not onely purely and ſincerely aduanced and ſet forth, but alſo the extort exactions of innumerable 'ſummes of money, craftily exhauſted out of this realme and of other the Kings dominions, by the colour 'of the ſaid vſurped authoritie is removed and taken away, to the ineſtimable benefit and commoditie of 'the Kings louing ſubjects, ſo in like maner of wiſe it ſhould be moſt dangerous to be ſuffered or per-'mitted within this realme or in any other the Kings dominions, any religion being ſparks, leaues, and 'imps of the ſaid root of iniquitie, conſidering alſo that the Iſle of *Rhodes*, whereby the ſaid religion tooke 'their old name and foundation is ſurpriſed by the Turke.

'II. And that it were and is much better that the poſſeſſions in this realme, and in other the Kings 'dominions appertaining to the ſaid religion, ſhould rather be imployed and ſpent within this realme, and 'in other the Kings dominions, for the defence and ſuretie of the ſame, then conuerted to & among ſuch 'vnnaturall ſubjects which haue declined not only from their naturall dutie of obedience, that they 'ought to bear vnto the King their ſoueraigne Lord, but alſo from the good lawes and ſtatutes of this 'realme, their naturall country, daily doing and attempting priuily and craftily, all that they can to 'ſubuert the good and godly policie, in the which thanks be to God and to our moſt dread ſoueraigne 'Lord, this realme and all other the Kings dominions now ſtand in:' In conſideration whereof, the ſaid Lords ſpirituall and temporall, and the commons in this preſent Parliament aſſembled, moſt humbly beſeeche the Kings moſt royall Majeſtie, that it may be enacted by his highnes and by the aſſent of the Lords ſpirituall and temporall and the commons in this preſent Parliament aſſembled, that the corporation of the ſaid religion, as well within this realme, as within the Kings dominions and land of *Ireland*, by whatſoever name or names they be founded, incorporated or knowne, ſhall be vtterly diſſolued and void to all intents and purpoſes And that ſir *William Weſton* Knight, now being Prior of the ſaid religion within this realme of *England*, ſhall not be named or called from henceforth Prior of S. *Iohns* of *Ieruſalem* in *England*, but ſhall be called by his proper name of *William Weſton* Knight, without further addition touching the ſaid religion. And that likewiſe *Iohn Rauſon* Knight, now being Prior of *Kil-*

Corporation diſſolved.

*mainam* in *Ireland*, ſhal not be called or named from henceforth Prior of *Kilmainam* in *Ireland*, but onely by his proper name of *Iohn Rauſon* Knight, without further addition touching the ſaid religion, nor that any of the brethren or confreres of the ſaid religion in this realme of *England*, and land of *Ireland*, ſhall be called Knights of the *Rhodes*, nor Knights of Saint *Iohns*, but ſhall be called by their own proper chriſtian names and ſurnames of their parents, without any other additions touching the ſaid religion.

III. And be it furthermore enacted by authority of this preſent Parliament, that if the ſaid *William Weſton*, or any of his brethren or confreres of the hoſpitall or houſe of S. *Iohn* of *Ieruſalem* in *England* now abiding and dwelling within this realme of *England*, or any other perſon or perſons being members profeſſed of or in the ſaide Hoſpitall now dwelling within the ſaide realme at any time after the firſt day of *July* next comming, do vſe or weare within this realm or elſewhere, in or vpon any apparel of their bodies any ſigne, marke or token heretofore vſed and accuſtomed or hereafter to be deuiſed for the knowledge of the ſaide religion, or make any Congregations, Chapters or aſſemblies, touching the ſame religion, or maintaine, ſupport, vſe or defend any liberties, Franchiſes, or priuiledges heretofore granted to the ſaid religion by authoritie of the Biſhop of *Rome*, or of the ſee of the ſame, that then euery of them ſo offending, ſhall incurre and run into the peines, forfeitures, and penalties, ordained and prouided by the Statute of prouiſion and Premunire, made in the ſixteenth yeere of King RICHARD the ſecond. And if the ſaid *Iohn Rauſon* Knight, or any his brethren or confreres of the ſaid hoſpitall or houſe of *Kilmainam* in *Ireland*, or any other perſon or perſons, being members profeſſed of or in the ſaid hoſpitall of *Kilmainam*, now abiding and dwelling within the ſaid land of *Ireland* at any time after the laſt day of *September* next comming doe vſe or weare within this realme, or within the ſaid land of *Ireland* or elſewhere, in or vpon any apparell of their bodies, any ſigne, marke or token heretofore vſed and accuſtomed, or hereafter to be deuiſed for the knowledge of the ſame religion, or make any Congregations, Chapters or aſſemblies, touching the ſame religion, or maintaine, ſupport, vſe, or defend any maner of liberties, Franchiſes, or priuiledges heretofore granted to the ſame by authority of the Biſhop of *Rome*, or of the ſee of the ſame, that then euery of them ſo offending ſhall incurre and run into the peines, Forfeitures and penalties, ordained and prouided by the ſaid Statute of prouiſion and Premunire, made in the ſaid ſixteenth yeere of King RICHARD the ſecond.

Markes. Congregation. Premunire. Markes. Premunire.

IV. And be it likewiſe enacted by the authoritie aforeſaid, that if any the knights or confreres of the ſaid religion being the Kings naturall ſubjects, which now inhabit, abide and dwell out of any of the Kings dominions, at any time after the firſt day of *February* next comming, doe offend in any of the Articles or offences next above rehearſed that then every of them ſo offending ſhall incurre and runne into the peines, forfeitures and penalties next aboue remembred.

V. And be it further enacted by the authoritie aforeſaid, that the Kings Majeſtie his heires and ſucceſſors, ſhall have and injoy all that Hoſpitall, Manſion houſe, Church, and all other houſes, edifications, buildings and gardens to the ſame belonging, being next to the Citie of *London* in the Countie of *Middleſex* called the houſe of S. *Iohns* of *Ieruſalem* in *England*, and alſo all that Hoſpitall, Church, and houſe of *Kilmainam* in the land of *Ireland*, and all and ſingular Caſtles, Honors, Manors, Meſes, Lands, Tenements, Rents, Reuerſions, Seruices, Woods, Medowes, Paſtures, Parks, Warens, libertees, Franchiſes, priuiledges, Parſonages, tithes, penſions, portions, Knights fees, aduowſons, commanderies, preceptories, contributions, reſponſions, rents, titles, entrees, conditions, couenants, and all other poſſeſſions and hereditaments, of what natures, names, or qualities ſoeuer they be, and whereſoever they be or lie within this Realme of *England*, or within the land of *Ireland*, or elſewhere within any of the Kings dominions, which appertained or belonged to the ſaid religion, or to the Priors, maiſters, or gouernors, Knights or other Miniſters, profeſſed of or in the ſame by the pretenſe or in the right of the ſaid religion, and all and ſingular goods, chattels, debts, arrerages of rents and farmes, and all other things reall and perſonall, whatſoeuer they be, whereof or whereunto any of the ſaid Priors, brethren or confreres, or perſons profeſſed in the ſaid religion, can have or claime any particular proprietie to their owne proper vſe by the rules and Statutes of the ſaid religion, To haue and to hold the premiſſes and euery of them to our ſaid Soueraigne Lord, and to his heires and ſucceſſours for euer, to vſe and imploy by his moſt excellent wiſedome and diſcretion, at his owne free will and pleaſure. And that his highneſſe ſhall be deemed and adjudged in the reall and actuall poſſeſſion of the premiſſes, by vertue and authoritie of this preſent Act: Sauing to all perſons and bodies politike their heires and ſucceſſors, and the heires and ſucceſſors of euery of them, other than the ſaid Prior of Saint *Iohns* of *Ieruſalem* in *England*, and the ſaid Prior of *Kilmainam*, in the land of *Ireland*, and the brethren or confreres of euery of them and the ſucceſſors of euery of them, and all and euery other perſon or perſons of the ſaid religion, and their ſucceſſors and euery of them, and the ſucceſſors of euery of them, all ſuch right, Title, Intereſt, Poſſeſſion, Leaſes, Grants, Annuities, Fees, Offices, Corrodies, Reuerſions, Rents and Seruices, Rents, Charges, Commons, Rights, Titles, Entrees, Actions, Penſions, Portions, Petitions, and all other hereditaments, of what names, natures, or qualities ſoever they be, which they haue, ſhould or ought to haue had, if this Acte had neuer beene had nor made, any thing in this Act to the contrary thereof notwithſtanding.

S. *Iohns* giuen to the King. Ireland. Goods. Reall poſſeſſions. Rights.

VI. Prouided alway, and be it enacted by the authoritie of this preſent Parliament, by the agreement and aſſent of the Kings moſt excellent goodneſſe, that the ſaid *William Weſton*, during his naturall life, ſhall haue and injoy to his own uſe out of the premiſſes yeerely one Annuall rent or penſion of one thouſand pounds to be paid to him or his aſſignes at the feaſt of Saint *Michael* the Archangell, and the Annuntiation of our Lady, by euen portions, and alſo ſhall have to his own vſe ſuch reaſonable portion of the goods and chattels appertaining to the ſame religion, as it ſhall pleaſe the Kings majeſtie of his moſt excellent goodneſſe to limit and appoint of the ſame. And that the ſaide *Iohn Rauſon* Knight ſhall haue and injoy to his own vſe, out of ſuch poſſeſſions as he now hath in *England* and *Ireland*, one

Sir *W. Weſton.* Annuitie. Goods. Sir *Iohn Rauſon.* Annuitie.

Annuall penſion of fiue hundred markes, to be paid to him or to his aſſignes, at the feaſts aforeſaid by euen portions, and likewiſe ſhall haue to his own proper vſe ſuch reaſonable portion of the goods of the ſaid religion, as ſhall pleaſe the kings Majeſtie of his moſt excellent goodneſſe to limit and appoint for the ſame. And that *Clement Weſt*, being one of the confreres of the ſaid religion, ſhall haue and inioy during his naturall life, one annuitie or penſion of two hundred pound. And that *Thomas Pemberton* another of the confreres of the ſaid religion, ſhall haue and inioy yeerely during his naturall life, one yeerely penſion of foureſcore pounds. And that *Giles Ruſſell* another of the ſaid confreres, ſhall haue and inioy yeerely during his naturall life, one yeerely penſion of one hundred pounds. And that *George Ailmer* another of the ſaid confreres, ſhall haue and inioy yeerely during his naturall life, one yeerely penſion of one hundred pound. And that *Iohn Sutton* another of the confreres of the ſaid religion ſhall haue and inioy yeerely during his life naturall, one yeerely penſion of two hundred pound. And that *Edward Belingham* another of the confreres of the ſaid religion ſhall haue and inioy yeerely during his naturall life, one yeerely penſion of one hundred pound. And that *Edward Browne* another of the confreres of the ſaid religion ſhall haue and inioy yeerely during his naturall life, one yeerely penſion of fiftie pounds. And that *Edmund Huſe* another of the confreres of the ſaid religion ſhall haue and inioy yeerely during his life naturall, one yeerely penſion of one hundred markes. And that *Ambroſe Caue* another of the confreres of the ſaide religion ſhall haue and inioy yeerely during his naturall life one yeerely penſion of one hundred markes. And that *Thomas Copledike* another of the confreres of the ſayde religion ſhall have and inioy during his naturall life one yeerely penſion of fiftie pounds. And that *Cuthbert Leighton* another of the confreres of the ſayde religion, ſhall haue and inioy yeerely during his naturall life one yeerely penſion of threeſcore pounds. And that *Richard Brooke* another of the confreres of the ſaide religion, ſhall haue and inioy yeerely during his naturall life, one yeerely penſion of one hundred markes. And that *Henry Poole* another of the confreres of the ſaide religion, ſhall haue and inioy yeerely during his naturall life one yeerely penſion of two hundred markes. And that *William Tyrell* another of the confreres of the ſayde religion ſhall haue and inioy yeerely during his naturall life, one yeerely penſion of thirty pounds. And that *Iohn Rauſon* another of the confreres of the ſayde religion, ſhall haue and inioy yeerely during his naturall life one yeerely penſion of two hundred markes. And that *Anthonie Rogers*, *Oſwald Maſſingberd*, *Iames Huſe*, *Thomas Thornell*, *Nicholas Hupton*, *Philip Babington*, *Henry Ierad*, *Dunſtan Nudegate*, *Nicholas Lambert*, and *Dauid Gonſon*, being confreres profeſſed in the ſaid religion and hauing at this preſent time no maner of certaintie towards their liuing, ſhall haue and inioy euery of them yeerely one yeerely penſion of ten pounds. The ſaid ſeueral yeerely penſions to be paid at the feaſts of Saint *Michaell* the Archangell and the Annunciation of our Lady by euen portions as is aforeſaid. And ouer this, euery of the ſaid confreres aboue named and mentioned, ſhall haue to their owne proper vſes ſuch reaſonable portions of the goods and chattels being in their hands and poſſeſſions, appertaining to the ſaid religion, as it ſhall pleaſe the Kings majeſtie to limit and appoint to euery of them of the ſame. Confreres.

VII. And bee it alſo enacted by the authoritie aforeſaid, that if any of the Kings ſubjects being profeſſed in the ſaide religion, bee negligently forgotten or omitted out of this preſent Acte for lacke of knowlege of their names, that yet neuertheleſſe euery of them ſo forgotten, and not now preſently named or remembred, ſhall haue and inioy ſuch honeſt, conuenient and reaſonable yeerely penſion and portion of goods as ſhall pleaſe the Kings maieſtie to limit and appoint in that behalfe.

VIII. Prouided alwayes, that none of the ſaid Priors or confreres of the ſaid religion, ſhall haue and inioy any of the penſions afore ſpecified, except ſuch of them as be the Kings true and faithful ſubjects, any thing in this Act to the contrary thereof notwithſtanding.

IX. Prouided alſo, and be it enacted by the authority aforeſaid, that *Iohn Mapleſden* otherwiſe called *Iohn Mableſton* Clerke, Subprior of the ſaid religion of the ſaid Hoſpitall of S. *Iohn* of *Ieruſalem* in *England*, *William Ermſted* Clerke, Maiſter of the Temple of *London*, *Walter Limſeie* and *Iohn Winter* Chaplains there, and euery of them ſhall haue, perceiue, and inioy during their naturall liues all ſuch Manſion houſes, ſtipends and Wages, and all other profits of money in as large or ample maner as they or any of them now lawfully haue the ſame, without let or interruption of the King our Souerayne Lord, his heires or ſucceſſors, or any other his officers or Miniſters, the ſaid Maiſter and two Chaplens of the Temple doing their duties and ſeruices there, as they haue accuſtomed to doe. Wages.

X. And bee it further enacted by authoritie aforeſaide, that the ſaide *William Weſton* and *Iohn Rauſon*, and euery of the ſaide brethren or confreres afore named, and the ſaide Subprior and the ſaide maiſter of the Temple and two Chaplens, and euery of them, being the Kings true and faithfull ſubjects vpon their reaſonable ſuites and petitions, ſhall haue ſufficient Letters patents of the ſaid ſeuerall yearly annuities, penſions, manſions, ſtipends and wages, and other profits of money to them limited by authoritie of this Act, under the Kings great Seale without any fine or fee to be paid to the Kings vſe for the ſame. L. Patents.

XI. And be it further enacted by the authority aforeſaid, that the ſaid brethren or confreres of the ſaid Religion, and all other obediencers being members of the ſaid Religion ſhall be acquited and diſcharged of their obedience, that they haue vſed to beare and giue vnto the ſaid *William Weſton*, or to the ſayd *Iohn Rauſon*, or to any other of the ſayd Religion by the ordinances, vſages, rules, or Statutes of the ſaid Religion. And that as well the ſaid *William Weſton* and *Iohn Rauſon*, as the ſayd brethren or confreres of the ſayd Religion called Knights, as is aforeſaid, and euery of them being the Kings ſubjects borne in this Realme of *England* or in the land of *Ireland* or elſewhere, within any the Kings dominions ſhall bee enabled to ſue and bee ſued by their owne ſaid proper names and ſurnames, and haue ſuch capacitie, and other freedome, liberties, and priuileges to all intents and purpoſes in as large and ample manner, forme, faſhion, and condition, as in the firſt Seſſion of this preſent Parliament was ordeined Diſcharge of obedience. Sutes.

deined and enacted for Religious perſons, any Statutes, Ordinances, Lawes, Cuſtomes, Uſages, or any other thing or things to the contrary thereof in any wiſe notwithſtanding.

Sanctuary. XII. Prouided alſo, and be it enacted by the authoritie aforeſayd, that all priuiledges of Sanctuaries heretofore vſed or claimed in manſion houſes and other places commonly called Saint *Iohns* hold, and all other Sanctuaries heretofore vſed in any place within this Realme, or in *Ireland*, which heretofore hath been belonging to any of the ſaid Hoſpitals, ſhall ſtand and be vtterly void and of none effect, for or concerning any Sanctuary, priuiledges of Sanctuarie, there be had or vſed. The priuiledges of common Churches and Churchyards, applied and vſed to Gods ſervice, and burials of Chriſtian people onely excepted.

Suruey. Augmentation. XIII. And be it alſo enacted by authority aforeſaid, that all the ſaid manors, meſes, lands, tenements, and all and ſingular other poſſeſſions, priuiledges, libertees, franchiſes, and other hereditaments, granted to the Kings majeſtie by this Act, ſhall be in the ſuruey, rule, order and gouernance of the Chancellor and other miniſters and officers of the Court of the augmentations of the reuenues of the Kings Crowne in like manner, forme, faſhion, and condition, as the poſſeſſions of the land of the Abbies, Monaſteries or Priories ſuppreſſed or ſurrendred be.

XIV. And be it alſo enacted by the authority aforeſaid, that all and euery ſuch perſon and perſons as be now confreres of the ſaid Hoſpitall or Hoſpitals, and at this preſent time out of this Realme ſhall before the feaſt of Pentecoſt, which ſhall be in the yeere of our Lord God one thouſand five hundred fortie and one, returne into the ſame, and here perſonally preſent themſelves to the Kings Majeſtie, or to the Lord Chancellor of *England*, the Lord Treaſurer, the Lord Preſident of the Kings Councell, and the Lord priuie Seale, or two of them for the time being at the leaſt, both knowledging themſelues to be his highneſſe true and loyall ſubjects, and declaring themſelues to be content willingly to obſerue, keepe and maintaine all the Lawes and Statutes of this Realme, as to good and true ſubiects apperteineth, or elſe the ſame confrere or confreres, making default of ſuch his repaire and preſentment as is beforeſaid, ſhall in no wiſe claime and enioy any penſion by vertue of this act, any thing in the ſame conteined notwithſtanding, vnleſſe the perſon or perſons ſo making default of repaire and appearance, can ſhew and declare themſelues to haue been deteined, or by a neceſſary mean impeached and letted of their will, purpoſe, and deſire to haue come hither and to haue accompliſhed the whole contents of this Statute accordingly.

---

## *Anno triceſimo tertio* HENRICI *octaui.*

At a Parliament holden *Anno triceſimo tertio* HENRICI *octaui*, at *Weſtminſter* the ſixteenth of *Ianuarie* in the yeere aforeſaid and there continued vntill the firſt day of *April* then next following.

### CAP. VI.

### An Act concerning Croſbowes and handgunes.

'WHERE in the Parliament holden at *Weſtminſter*, the xv. day of *Ianuary*, in the xxv. yeere of the Kings moſt gracious reigne, and there continued and kept vntil the xxx. day of *March* then next inſuing, among diuerſe and ſundrie wholeſome and laudable Acts, Statutes and ordinances, one Statute and ordinance was made and ordained for the auoiding and eſchuing of ſhooting in Croſſebowes and handguns: ſince the making of which Act diuers malicious and euill diſpoſed perſons, not onely preſuming wilfully and obſtinately the violation and breach of the ſaid Act, but alſo of their malicious and euil diſpoſed mindes and purpoſes, haue wilfully and ſhamefully committed, perpetrated and done diuerſe deteſtable and ſhamefull murders, robberies, felonies, riots and routs with Croſbowes, little ſhort handguns, and little haquebuts, to the great perill and continual feare and danger of the kings louing ſubjects, and alſo diuerſe keepers of Forreſts, Chaſes and Parkes, aſwell of our ſaid Soueraigne Lord, as other his Nobles and commons, and diuerſe Gentlemen, Yeomen and Seruingmen now of late haue layed apart the good and laudable exerciſe of the long Bow, which alwayes heretofore hath been the ſurety, ſafeguard and continuall defence of this Realme of *England*, and an ineſtimable dread and terror to the enemies of the ſame. And now of late the ſaid euill diſpoſed perſons haue vſed, and yet doe dayly vſe to ride and goe in the Kings high wayes, and elſewhere, hauing with them Croſbowes and little handguns ready furniſhed with quarrels, gunpouder, fire and touch, to the great peril and feare of the Kings moſt louing ſubiects.' For reformation whereof, be it enacted, ordained and eſtabliſhed by the King our Soueraigne Lord, the Lords ſpirituall and temporal, & the commons in this preſent Parliament aſſembled, and by the authority of the ſame, in maner and forme following: that is to ſay, That no perſon or perſons, of what eſtate or degree he or they be, except he or they in their owne right, or in the right of his or their wiues, to his or their own vſes, or any other to the vſe of any ſuch perſon or perſons, haue lands, tenements, fees, annuities or offices, to the yeerely value of one hundred pounds from or after the laſt day of *Iune* next comming, ſhall ſhoot in any croſbow, handgun, haquebut, or demy hake, or vſe or keepe in his or their houſes, or elſewhere, any croſbow, handgun, haquebut, or demy hake, otherwiſe, or in any other maner then is hereafter in this preſent act declared, vpon paine to forfeit for euery time that he or they ſo offend contrary to this act, ten pounds.

100. pounds a yeere. Croſbow. Handgun. Forfeit.

II. And

II. And furthermore be it enacted by the authority aforeſaid, that no perſon or perſons, of what eſtate or degree ſoeuer he or they be, from or after the ſaid laſt day of *Iune*, ſhall ſhoot in, carry, keepe, vſe, or haue in his houſe or elſewhere any hand gun, other then ſuch as ſhall be in the ſtocke and gun of the length of one whole yard, or any haquebut, or demy hake, other then ſuch as ſhall be in the ſtocke and gun of the length of three quarters of a yard, vpon paine to forfeit for euery time that he or they ſhall carry, vſe or haue any ſuch gun, being not of the length of one whole yard, or haquebut, or demy hake, being not of the length of three quarters of a yard x. li. ſterling. And that it ſhal be lawfull to euery perſon and perſons, which haue lands, tenements, fees, annuities or offices to the yeerely value of one hundred pounds, as is aforeſaid, to ſeize and take every ſuch Croſbow, and alſo euery handgun being in ſtocke, and gun ſhorter in length then one whole yard, and euery haquebut and demy hake, being ſhorter in length then three quarters of a yard, or any of them from the keeping or poſſeſſion of euery ſuch offendor contrary to the forme of this Act, and the ſame Croſbow or Croſbowes to keepe and retaine to his or their owne vſe. And alſo the ſame handgunes, haquebuts and demy hakes, ſo ſeized and taken, within twenty days next after the ſame ſeizure or taking, to breake and deſtroy, vpon paine of xl. s. for euery gun ſo ſeized, & not broken & deſtroied, & the ſame ſo broken & deſtroied, to keepe & retaine to his or their owne vſe.

Handgun. Length. Haquebut. Forfeit. Seize. Croſbows. Gun.

III. And bee it further enacted by the authority aforeſaid, that no perſon or perſons, other then ſuch as haue lands, tenements, rents, fees, annuities or offices, to the yeerely value of 100. li. as is aforeſaid, from or after the ſaid laſt day of *Iune*, ſhall carry, or haue in his or their iourny, going or riding in the Kings high Wayes, or elſewhere, any Croſbow bent, or gun charged or furniſhed with powder, fire, or touch for the ſame, except it bee in the time and ſeruice of war, vpon paine to forfeit for euery ſuch offence x. li. this preſent Act or any thing therein conteined to the contrary notwithſtanding.

100. pounds land. High wayes. Forfeit.

IV. And be it further enacted by the authoritie aforeſaid, that no perſon or perſons from the ſaid laſt day of *Iune*, ſhall in any wiſe ſhoot in or with any Handgun, Demie hake or Haquebut at any thing at large, within any Citie Borough or market Towne, or within one quarter of a mile of any Citie, Borough or market Towne, except it be at a Butt or Banke of earth in place conuenient, or for the defence of his perſon or houſe, vpon peine to forfeit for euery ſuch ſhot ten pounds, this preſent Act or any thing therein contained to the contrarie notwithſtanding.

Townes. Buttes. Forfeit.

V. And be it further enacted by the authoritie aforeſaid, that no perſon or perſons of what eſtate or degree ſoeuer he or they be, ſhall from or after the ſaid laſt day of *Iune*, command any of his or their ſeruants to ſhoot in any Croſſebow, Handgun, Haquebut, or Demie hake, or his or their ſaid maiſters, or of any other perſons, at any Deere, Fowle, or other thing, except it be onely at a Butt or Banke of earth, or in the time of warre, as is abouesaid, vpon peine to forfeit for euery ſuch offence ten pounds. The one moitie of all which forfeitures and penalties in this preſent Act aboue ſpecified, ſhall be to the King our Soueraigne Lord, his heires and ſucceſſors, and the other moitie thereof to the partie that will ſue for the ſame, by bill, plaint, action of debt or information in any of the Kings Courts of record, in which ſute no eſſoine, protection, nor wager of law ſhall be allowed.

Seruants. War. Forfeit.

VI. Prouided alwayes, and be it enacted by the authoritie aforeſaid, that it ſhall be lawfull from henceforth to all Gentlemen, Yeomen and Seruingmen of euery Lord or Lords ſpirituall or temporall, and of all Knights, Eſquires and Gentlemen, and to all the inhabitants of Cities, Boroughs, and market Townes of this Realme of England, to ſhoot with any Handgun, Demie hake, or Haquebut at any Butt or Banke of earth, only in place conuenient for the ſame, ſo that euery ſuch Handgun, Demie hake and Haquebut, be of the ſeuerall lengths aforeſaid, and not vnder. And that it ſhal be lawfull to euery of the ſaid Lord and Lords, Knights, Eſquires and Gentlemen, and the inhabitants of euery Citie, Borough, and market Towne, to haue and keepe in euery of their houſes any ſuch Handgun or Handguns of the length of one whole yard, or any Haquebut, or Demie hake of the length of three quarters of a yard, as is aforeſaid, and not vnder, to the intent to vſe and ſhoot in the ſame at a Butt or Banke of earth only, as is abouesaid, whereby they and euery of them by the exerciſe thereof in forme abouesaid, may the better aid and aſſiſt to the defence of this realme, when need ſhall require: this preſent Act, or any thing therein contained to the contrary notwithſtanding.

Gentlemen. Buttes.

VII. And be it further enacted by the authority aforeſaid, that it ſhall bee lawfull to euery perſon and perſons, which dwelleth and inhabiteth in any houſe ſtanding and being ſet diſtant two furlongs from any Citie, Borough or Towne, to keepe and haue in his ſaid houſe, for the onely defence of the ſame, handguns, haquebuts, and demy hakes, being of the ſeuerall lengths aforeſaid, and not vnder, and to vſe and exerciſe to ſhoot in the ſame at any butte or banke of earth neere to his houſe, and not otherwiſe: any thing conteined in this Act to the contrary notwithſtanding.

VIII. And furthermore the Kings moſt louing ſubjects, the Lords ſpirituall and temporall, and the Commons in this preſent Parliament aſſembled, moſt humbly doe beſeech the Kings Majeſtie, that it be further enacted by the authority aforeſaid, that all Letters Patents, Fraternities, and all other placards, Licences, and billes aſſigned, heretofore had, made or ſigned by his highneſſe, or by any other authorized by his highneſſe Letters Patents, under his great Seale, to giue Licence and placard to ſhoot in Croſbowes and handguns, or any of them, ſhall be from and after the ſaid laſt day of *Iune*, fruſtrat, void, and of none effect.

Licences void.

IX. And alſo that it may be further enacted by authority aforeſaid, that the ſaid Statute made in the ſaid xxv. yeere of the Kings moſt gracious reigne, and all other Statutes heretofore made and prouided for the auoiding and reſtreint of ſhooting in Croſbowes and Handguns, or for any of them, or for the vſing and keeping of the ſame, be from henceforth vtterly void and of none effect.

Repeale.

X. Prouided alwayes, that euery proceſſe, ſute or information conceiued, commenſed, and now depending, for any offence done contrary to the forme of the ſaid Statute, made in the ſaid xxv yeere of the Kings moſt Noble reigne, or of any other Statute, made or prouided for and concerning the ſhooting in

Croſbowes and Handguns, not repealed, and for the keeping of the ſame, ſhall be as good and effectuall to the parties that haue commenſed the ſame, and ſhall ſtand and be in ſuch forme, effect, degree and condition, as if this Act had neuer beene made.

XI. Prouided alſo, that this Act, or any thing therein conteined, bee not in any wiſe hurtfull or preiudiciall to any perſon or perſons, now being, or that hereafter ſhall be appointed by the Kings highneſſe, to keepe, receiue, or take any Croſbowes or Handguns, that ſhall be forfeited or taken within the precinct or liberty of the Kings Forreſts, Parkes or Chaſes, but that he or they may lawfully keepe and reteine the ſame Croſbowes or Handgunes from time to time, vntill ſuch time as the further pleaſure of the Kings highneſſe in that behalfe be to euery ſuch perſon ſhewed & declared.

Parkes, &c.

XII. Prouided alſo, that this Act extend not to the makers of Croſbowes or Handgunes, but that they may lawfully keep Croſbowes and Handgunes, haquebutes, and demy hakes in their houſes, and ſhoot in the ſame, only for prouing and aſſaying of them at a butte or banke of earth in the place conuenient, and not otherwiſe: ſo that the ſaid Handgunes, haquebuts, and demy hakes be of the ſeuerall lengths in ſtocke and gun, as is aboue limited.

Croſbow-makers.

Gunmakers.

XIII. Prouided alſo, that this Act nor any thing therein contained, extend not, or be preiudiciall to any Merchants, which haue or ſhall haue any Croſbowes, handgunes, haquebuts, and demy hakes or any of them, to ſell within this Realme, and to none other vſe: ſo that the ſame handgunes, haquebuts, and demy hakes be of the ſeverall lengths in gun and ſtocke, as is aboue limited, and not vnder.

Merchants.

XIV. Prouided alſo, that no maner of perſon run in any danger, or take hurt, by reaſon of any penalty or forfeiture conteined in this Act, vntill ſuch time as Proclamation be made of the ſame Act, within the County, where the party that ſhall or may offend contrary to this Act, dwelleth by the ſpace of twenty dayes next after the making of the ſaid Proclamation.

Proclamation.

XV. Prouided alſo, that if any maner of perſon bring or cauſe to be brought with him into his lodging, or in, or to any other mans houſe, any Croſbow or handgun, that then the penalty and forfeiture, if any ſuch be, or hereafter ſhall be forfeited by reaſon of this Act, to run, and bee onely vpon the bringer of the ſaid Croſbow and handgun, and not to the owner of the ſame lodging or houſe, if the ſaid owner of the ſaid lodging or houſe cauſe the ſaid bringer thereof to take and to carry away the ſaid Croſbow or handgun againe with him at his departing: any thing in this Act made to the contrary notwithſtanding.

XVI. And be it alſo enacted by the authoritie of this preſent Parliament, that if any perſon or perſons, from or after the laſt day of *June* next comming, ſee or finde any perſon or perſons offending or doing contrary to the forme and effect of this act, that then it ſhall bee lawfull to euery ſuch perſon or perſons perceiuing, finding or ſeeing any ſuch perſon or perſons ſo offending contrary to the forme of this Act, to Arreſt and attach euery ſuch offendor or offendors, and to bring or conuey the ſame to the next Juſtice of the Peace of the ſame Countie where the ſaid offendor or offendors ſhall be found ſo offending. And that the ſame Juſtice of Peace, vpon a due examination and proofe thereof before him had or made, by his diſcretion, ſhall haue full power and authoritie to ſend or commit the ſame offendor or offendors to the next goale, there to remaine till ſuch time as the ſaid penalty or forfeiture ſhall be truely contented and payed by the ſaid offendor: the one moity of the ſame penaltie to be payed to the Kings highneſſe, and the other moitie thereof to the firſt bringer or conueyer of the ſaid offendor to the ſame Juſtice of Peace.

Perſons offendors ſhall be Arreſted.

Juſtice of peace.

Impriſon.

XVII. And be it further enacted by the authoritie aforeſayd, that if any perſon or perſons doe at any time heereafter obtaine, get or purchaſe of the Kings Maieſty, his heires or ſucceſſors, any placard, licence or Bill aſſigned, to ſhoot in any Croſbow, Handgun, Haquebut, or demie Hake, contrary to the tenor, purport and effect of this preſent Act, that then there ſhall be contained in euery ſuch Placard, licence and Bill aſſigned, at what beaſts, fowles, or other things the ſaid perſon or perſons ſo obtaining any ſuch Placard, licence or Bill aſſigned, ſhall ſhoot with any Croſbow, Handgun, Haquebut or demie Hake, or elſe that euery ſuch Placard, licence and Bill aſſigned heereafter to be obtained, gotten or purchaſed, ſhall be cleerely void, fruſtrate and of none effect. And alſo that euery ſuch perſon or perſons ſo obtaining any ſuch Placard, licence or Bill aſſigned, before they ſhoot in any ſuch Croſbow, Handgun, Haquebut, or demie Hake, in any ſuch maner or forme as ſhall be mentioned in any ſuch Placard, licence or Bill aſſigned, ſhall be bound in the Kings Court of Chancerie by recognizance in the ſumme of xx. li. to the Kings vſe, with and upon condition, that he ſo obtaining or hauing the ſaid licence, Placard or Bill aſſigned, ſhall not ſhoot in any Croſbow, Handgun, Haquebut, or demie Hake, at any other beaſts or fowles, then in any ſuch Placard, licence or Bill aſſigned ſhall bee contained and ſpecified, and alſo all ſuch Placards, Licences and Billes aſſigned ſo heereafter to be made to any perſon or perſons, not being ſo bound by Recognizance in the Court of the Chancerie, as is aforeſaid, to be vtterly void and of none effect.

Placard.

Bonds.

XVIII. And be it further enacted by the authority aforeſaid, that it ſhal be lawfull to all Juſtices of the Peace in their ſeſſions, and to all Stewards and Bailiffes in their ſeuerall leets and lawdaies, to inquire, heare and determine euery ſuch offence, after the ſaid laſt day of *June*, to be committed and done contrary to the tenor of this preſent Act: ſo that al waies no leſſe fine then ten pounds be aſſeſſed vpon euery ſuch preſentment and conuiction made according to the due courſe of the law, the ſame fine ſo by the ſame Juſtices of Peace vpon euery ſuch preſentment and conuiction made before them in their Seſſions, to be payed and leuied onely to the Kings uſe, and the one moietie of euery fine to be aſſeſſed by the ſtewards or Bailiffes of any leete or Lawday, vpon euery preſentment and conuiction before them to be made, to be payed and leuied to the vſe of the King our Souereigne Lord. And the other moietie, the one halfe to the owner of the ſaid leete or Lawday by diſtreſſe or action of debt, and the other

Juſt. of P.

other halfe of the ſame ſecond moitie of the ſame fine, to be to the party that will purſue for the ſame, in any of the Kings Courts, by bill, plaint, information or action of debt, in the which none Eſſoine, protection, nor wager of law ſhall be allowed.

XIX. And be it further enacted, that if any Jurie being ſworne and charged to inquire for the King our Soureigne Lord, before any Juſtices of the Peace, or Stewards of leetes or Lawdayes, of any offences committed or done contrary to this preſent Act, doe wilfully conceale any of the ſame offences, that then the ſaid Juſtices, Stewards or Bailiffes, before whom any concealement ſhall be had and done, ſhall haue authoritie by vertue of this preſent Act, from time to time to charge and ſweare an other Jury of twelue or more good and ſubſtantiall honeſt perſons, to inquire of euery ſuch concealement. And if any ſuch concealement be found and preſented by the ſaid Jury ſo charged to inquire of the ſame, that then euery one of the ſaid firſt Jury that ſo did conceale the ſame, ſhall leeſe and forfeit for euery ſuch concealement of euery ſuch offence twenty ſhillings. All which forfeitures and penalties of twentie ſhillings for euery ſuch concealement of euery ſuch offence ſo found and preſented before the ſame Juſtices of Peace, ſhall wholy be leuied and paide to the Kings vſe. And the moitie of all the ſame forfeitures and penalties of twenty ſhillings ſo found and preſented before the Stewards or Bailiffes of any leet or lawday, ſhall be leuied and paid to the vſe of the owner of the ſaid leet or lawday by diſtreſſe or action of debt: and the other moitie thereof to be to the partie or parties that will ſue for the ſame by action, information, bill or plaint, in any of the Kings Courts, in the which actions, informations, bils or plaints, no wager of law, eſſoine, nor protection ſhall be allowed.

Jurie. Concealement. Forfeit.

XX. Prouided alwayes, and be it enacted by the authoritie aforeſaid, that if any perſon or perſons hereafter in any part doe offend or doe contrary to the puruiew and remedie of this Act, whereupon cauſe of action for the ſame offence ſhall be giuen to the King, his heires or ſucceſſors, or to any other perſon or perſons that will ſue by vertue of this Act for the puniſhment of the ſaid offence or forfeitures, that if the King our Soueraigne Lord, his heires or ſucceſſors, within one yeere next and immediately after ſuch offences and forfeitures had and made, doe not purſue their action or actions, ſo giuen by this Acte, or cauſe examination vpon ſuch defaults and offences to bee had and made before their counſell, or other preſentments thereof to be had, according to the meaning of the ſame Act: and euery other perſon, which hereafter by vertue of this Act, may haue action or actions, ſute or information vpon this Statute, within halfe a yeere next and immediately after ſuch offences or forfeits had and made doe not commence their ſutes, informations, actions or preſentments, of and vpon the ſaid forfeits, by action or otherwiſe, as in this preſent Act is limited and declared: that then as well the King our Soueraigne Lord, his heires and ſucceſſors, after one yeere next after ſuch offences and forfeits had and made, if no ſute in his or their name be taken, by action or otherwiſe, as is before expreſſed, before the ſame yeere ended and determined, as euery other perſon after halfe a yeere next after like offences and forfeits had and done in the forme aforeſaid, if no ſute therupon be taken by none of them, in forme aboue declared, be vtterly excluded and debarred of their ſaid ſutes, actions, informations and examinations to them giuen by vertue of the ſaid Act: and the parties and euery of them ſo offending, ſhall be of all ſuch offences and forfeits cleerely diſcharged and quit: any thing in this Act compriſed to the contrary notwithſtanding.

XXI. Prouided alwayes, and be it enacted by the authoritie aforeſaid, that this preſent Act, nor any thing therein contained, ſhall in any wiſe extend or be preiudiciall unto the Kings ſubiects reſident or inhabiting neere vnto the coſtes of the Sea, in any part of this Realme, their houſes being not aboue fiue miles diſtant from the ſame coaſtes: nor alſo to any of the Kings ſaide ſubiects, inhabiting within twelue miles of the borders of *Scotland:* nor to any of the Kings ſubiects inhabitants of the Towne and Marches of *Calis:* nor to any of the inhabitants of the iſles of *Jerſie*, *Garneſie*, *Angleſie*, and the iſles of *Wight* and *Man*, but that it ſhall be lawfull for euery of the ſaid inhabitants at all times hereafter, to haue, exerciſe, and vſe their Handguns, Haquebuts, and Demie hakes, of the lengths abouesaid, within the limits and iſles abouesaid, ſo that it be at no maner of Deere, Hearne, Shouelard, Fezant, Partridge, wild Swan, or wild Elke, or any of them: this preſent Act or any thing therein contained to the contrary notwithſtanding.

Sea coaſtes. Borders. Calis.

XXII. Prouided alſo, that this Act nor any thing therein contained, be in any wiſe hurtfull or preiudiciall to any ſeruant or perſon, that heereafter from the ſaid laſt day of *June*, ſhall bend, beare, carrie, charge, vſe or aſſaie, any Croſſebow, or any Handgun, Demie hake or Haquebut, of the lengths abouesaid, by the commandement of his Lord or maiſter, ſo that the ſaid ſeruant or perſon doe not ſhoot at any Fowle, Deere, or other Game, of what kind or nature ſoeuer they be: nor alſo to any ſuch ſeruant, perſon or perſons, that ſhal after the ſaid laſt day of *June*, beare or conuey any Croſſebow, Handgun, Haquebut, or Demie hake, of the lengths aforeſaid, to any place or places by the commandement of his Lord or maiſter, that may ſhoot by authoritie of this Acte, to be amended, repaired, deliuered or aſſaid, ſo that the ſaide ſeruant or other perſon, ſo bringing or conueying the ſaid Croſſebow, Handgun, Haquebut, or Demie hake, haue ready to ſhew to euery perſon requiring the ſight thereof, one licence in writing ſealed or ſubſcribed by his ſaid Lord or maiſter, to carrie and conuey the ſame Croſſebow, Handgun, Haquebut, or Demie hake, to the intent to be amended, repaired, aſſaid or deliuered, as is aforeſaid.

Seruant.

XXIII. Prouided alwayes, that this Act, or any thing therein contained, ſhall not extend to any owner of any ſhip, for hauing or keeping of any Handgun, Haquebut, or Demie hake of the ſeuerall lengths in this Act expreſſed, or vnder, onely to be had and occupied within any their ſhip or other veſſell, or for the carriage and recarriage of them, or any of them on land, or keeping of them, for the onely exerciſe and occupying of them within their ſaid ſhip or veſſell: any thing in this Act to the contrary in any wiſe notwithſtanding.

Owners of ſhips.

## CAP. XIII.

### An Act concerning certeine Lordſhips tranſlated from the countie of *Denbigh*, to the countie of *Flint*.

'WHERE in the Parliament holden at *Weſtminſter* in the 32. yeere of the reigne of our ſoue-
'reigne Lord King HENRY the viij. that now is, it was amongſt other enacted, that notwith-
'ſtanding eight Countie dayes in one yeere, and nine Countie dayes another yeere, were before that
'time holden and kept within the countie Palatine of *Cheſter* before the Iuſticer of the ſame county,
'that from that time forward the ſaid Iuſticer ſhould hold and keepe but only two Seſſions euery yeere
'within the ſame county, the one halfe whereof to be kept after *Michaelmas*, and the other after *Eaſter*,
'and that from thenceforth all the ſaid Countie daies ſhould cleerly ceaſe and determine for euer, as
'by the ſame Act at large more plainly appeereth. And foraſmuch as within the ſame County Palatine
'it hath not bin vſed nor ſeene, that the Shiriffe of the ſame Countie hath kept any Shire Court for de-
'termination of Plaints, and calling the exigends, as is commonly vſed in other Shires of this Realme,
'there was therefore neuer ſithens the making of the ſayd Act, any exigend of fellonie or other cauſe
'proclaimed within the ſayd Countie, to the no little hinderance of Iuſtice, and to the great boldneſſe of
'offendors.' For reformation whereof, be it enacted by the King our Souereigne Lord, by the aſſent of the Lords Spirituall and Temporall, and the commons in this preſent Parliament aſſembled, and by
Shiriffe. the authoritie of the ſame, that the Shiriffe of the ſame Countie for the time being, after the Feaſt of
Shire court. *Eaſter* next comming, ſhall be bound to keepe his Shire Court in the Shire hall of the ſaid Countie euery moneth for euer, for determination of plaints and Actions vnder xl. s. and for Proclamations and calling of *Exigends* and other neceſſarie cauſes as is vſed in other Shires of this Realme of *England*, and that two head Coroners for the body of the ſayd Shire ſhalbe elected and choſen by vertue of the ſayd writ, *De*
Coroners. *coronatore eligendo*, to be awarded out of the Exchequer of *Cheſter*, which Coroners ſhalbe bound to ſit with the ſaid Shiriffe at the ſayd Courts, to giue iudgements vpon Utlawries, and to doe all other things as appertaineth.

Seſſions. II. And be it further enacted by the authoritie aforeſayd, that the ſayd two Seſſions in forme aforeſaid, to be holden within the ſaid Countie, ſhall and may be holden at ſuch time and times, as by the ſaid Juſticer or his Deputie ſhall be appointed, as well before the ſayd Feaſts of *Eaſter* and *Michaelmas* as any other time, according as is moſt commonly vſed in other Shires of this Realme, ſo alwaies open
Proclamation. Proclamation be thereof made by the ſpace of xv. daies at the leaſt, before the firſt day of the keeping of the ſame Seſſions.

'III. And where the Lordſhips, Townes and Hamlets of *Hop* and *Aſſaph*, haue of old time bin reputed,
'accepted and taken as part and parcell of the Countie of *Flint*, and ſo haue beene continued vntill now
'of late that by an Act of Parliament made in the xxvij. yeere of the reigne of our moſt dread Souereigne
'Lord the Kings Maieſtie that now is, the ſame were aſſigned to the Countie of *Denbigh*. And alſo where
'parcell of the Pariſh of *Hawarden* is at this day & of old time hath bin accepted, taken & vſed as part of
'the ſaid Countie of *Flint*, and the reſidue of the ſaid Pariſh of *Hawarden* is and alwaies hath bin without
'the precinct, limits and iuriſdiction of the ſame Countie.' Be it alſo enacted by the authoritie aforeſaid, that as well the ſayd Lordſhips, Townes, and Hamlets of *Hop*, *Aſſaph*, and the ſayd whole Pariſh of *Hawarden*, together with the Lordſhip of the ſame, as alſo the Lordſhips, Townes and Pariſhes of *Moldeſdale*, *Mereford* and *Oſeleie*, and all the lands, tenements, and hereditaments within the precinct and limits of the ſame, or any of them, ſhall from henceforth be reputed, accepted, taken and adiudged to be within the ſayd Countie of *Flint*, as a member, part and parcell of the ſame Countie of *Flint*, and not of or within any other Countie or Shire, any Statute, ordinance, law, or cuſtome heeretofore had or vſed to the contrarie thereof in any wiſe notwithſtanding.

Tallages. IV. Prouided alwaies, that the inhabitants and tenants of the ſayd Lordſhips, Townes, Hamlets, and Pariſhes of *Hop*, *Aſſaph*, *Moldeſdale*, *Mereford* and *Hawarden*, ſhall pay their miſſes and tallages, when and as off as the ſame ſhall be due, with the inhabitants of ſuch Shire or Shires as before that time hath beene accuſtomed. And that the ſayd Lordſhips of *Hop*, *Moldeſdale*, *Mereford*, *Oſeleie*, and *Hawarden*, with the whole and intire Pariſh of *Hawarden*, and all the grounds, lands, tenements, and hereditaments within the precinct and limits of the ſame, ſhall from henceforth be called, taken and accepted the hun-
Hundred. dreds of *Moldeſdale* in the Countie of *Flint*. And that the ſayd Lordſhip of *Aſſaph* with all the grounds, lands, tenements and hereditaments within the precinct and limits of the ſame, ſhall be taken, accepted and adiudged to be as part and parcell of the hundred of *Ruthland* in the ſame Countie.

*Anno primo* EDWARDI *ſexti.*

Statutes made in the Parliament begunne at *Weſtminſter*, the fourth day of *November* in the firſt yeere of the Raigne of EDWARD the ſixt, late King of *England*, &c. and from thence continued to the 24. day of *December* then next inſuing, that is to ſay in the firſt Seſſion of the ſame Parliament as followeth.

## CAP. III.

### An Act for the puniſhing of Vagabonds, and for the reliefe of the poore and impotent perſons.

'FOraſmuch as idleneſſe and vagabondrie is the mother and roote of all theſts, robberies and all 'evil actes and other miſchiefes, and the multitude of people giuen thereto hath alwayes bene 'heere within this realme very great, and more in number (as it may appeare) then in other regions, 'to the great impoueriſhment of the Realme, and danger of the Kings highneſſe ſubjects; the which 'idleneſſe and vagabondry all the Kings highneſſe noble progenitours, Kings of this Realme, and this 'high Court of Parliament hath often and with great trauell gone about and aſſayed with godly Acts 'and Statutes to repreſſe; yet vntill this our time it hath not had that ſucceſſe which hath beene wiſhed, 'but partly by fooliſh pitie and mercie of them which ſhould haue ſeene the ſaid godly Lawes executed, 'partly by the peruerſe nature and long accuſtomed idleneſſe of the perſons giuen to loytering, the 'ſaid godly Statutes hitherto haue had ſmall effect, and idle and vagabond perſons, being vnprofitable 'members, or rather enemies of the common wealth, haue bene ſuffred to remaine and increaſe, and 'yet ſo doe, whom if they ſhould be puniſhed by death, whipping, impriſonment, and with other cor-'porall paine, it were not without their deſerts for the example of others, and to the benefite of the 'common wealth, yet if they could be brought to be made profitable, and do ſeruice, it were much 'to be wiſhed and deſired:' Be it therefore enacted by the Kings highneſſe, with the conſent of the Lords ſpirituall and temporall, and the Commons in this preſent Parliament aſſembled, and by authority of the ſame; firſt that all Statutes and Acts of Parliament heretofore made for the puniſhment of vagabonds and ſturdie beggers, and all articles compriſed in the ſame, ſhall be from hencefoorth repealed, voyd, and of none effect.

II. Secondly, that whoſoeuer after the firſt day of *Aprill* next following, man or woman being not lame, impotent, or ſo aged, or diſeaſed with ſickneſſe, that hee or ſhe cannot worke, nor hauing lands or tenements, fees, annuities, or any other yeerely reuenues, or whereon they may finde ſufficiently their liuing, ſhall either like a ſueruing-man wanting a maſter, or like a begger, or after any ſuch other ſort be lurking in any houſe or houſes, or loitering, or idle wandering by the high wayes ſide, or in ſtreetes, cities, townes or villages, not applying themſelues to ſome honeſt and allowed art, ſcience, ſeruice, or labour, and ſo doe continue by the ſpace of three dayes or more together, and not offer themſelues to labor with any that will take them, according to their facultie; and if no man, otherwiſe wil take them, do not offer themſelues to worke for meate and drinke, or after they bee ſo taken to worke, for the ſpace agreed betwixt them and their maſter, doe leaue their worke out of conuenient time, or runne away; that then euery ſuch perſon ſhall bee taken for a vagabond, and that it ſhalbe lawfull for euery ſuch maſter offering ſuch idle perſon ſeruice and labour, and that being by him refuſed, or who hath agreed with ſuch idle perſon, and from whom within the ſpace agreed of ſeruice, the ſaid loiterer hath runne away, or departed before the ende of the couenant betweene them, and to any other perſon eſpying the ſame, to bring or cauſe to be brought the ſaid perſon ſo liuing idle and loiteringly, to two of the next Juſtices of the peace there reſiant or abiding, who hearing the proofe of the idle liuing of the ſaid perſon by the ſaid ſpace liuing idle, as before ſaid, approoued to them by two honeſt witneſſes, or confeſſion of the partie, ſhall immediately cauſe the ſame loiterer to be marked with a hot iron in the breaſt, the marke of V. and adiudge the ſame perſon liuing ſo idle, to ſuch preſentour, to bee his ſlaue, to haue and to holde the ſaid ſlaue vnto him, his executours, or aſſignes for the ſpace of two yeeres then next following, and to order the ſaid ſlaues as followeth; that is to ſay, to take ſuch perſon adiudged a ſlaue with him, and onely giuing the ſaid ſlaue bread and water, or ſmall drinke, and ſuch reffuſe of meate as he ſhall thinke meete, cauſe the ſaid ſlaue to worke by beating, cheining, or otherwiſe, in ſuch worke and labour (how vile ſoeuer it bee) as hee ſhall put him vnto. And if any manner of ſlaue, either for loytering or for the cauſe before rehearſed ſo adiudged, ſhall within the ſpace of the ſaide two yeeres heere appointed runne away, depart, or abſent him from his ſaid maſter by the ſpace of fourteene dayes together, without licence: it ſhall not onely bee lawfull to his ſaid maſter to purſue and fetch him againe by vertue of this Act, but alſo, to puniſh ſuch faulte by cheines or beating as is aforeſaid: and againſt the deteinour, if any man doe willingly deteine him, knowing him to be a ſlaue, as is aforeſaid, to haue an Action of Treſpaſſe, and recouer thereby in damages tenne poundes, beſides the coſtes and charges of the ſuite for ſo deteining his ſaide ſlaue. And further, euery ſuch maſter ſhewing and prooving by two ſufficient witneſſes, the ſaide offence and fault by his running away before two Juſtices of the Peace of the ſame Countie, whereof the one to be of the *Quorum*, the ſame Juſtices ſhall cauſe ſuch ſlave, or loiterer to bee marked on the forehead, or the ball

of the cheeke with an hot iron, with the ſigne of an *S.* that he may bee knowne for a loiterer and a run away, and ſhall adiudge the loyterer and run away to be the ſaid maſters ſlaue for euer. And if ſuch ſlaue ſhall the ſecond time runne away, or abſent himſelfe, if the ſaid maſter ſhall approoue the ſame ſecond running away with two ſufficient witneſſes, before the Juſtices of the Peace, in their generall and quarter Seſſions, then euery ſuch faulte and running away to be adiudged felonie and ſuch loyterer and runne away to be taken as a felon, and thereof being lawfully indited and atteinted, or otherwiſe, condemned, to ſuffer paines of death, as other felons ought to doe.

III. Prouided alſo, and be it enacted by authoritie aforeſaid, that no Clerke conuicted ſhall hereafter make his purgation, and vpon ſuch purgation be deliuered, and ſet at large, otherwiſe then is in this Statute hereafter expreſſed.

IV. And be it further enacted by authoritie aforeſaid, that euery Clerke conuict, or hereafter to be conuicted, which ſhould by the order of the Law inioy the benefit of their purgation, ſhall and may from hencefoorth finde any man (if hee can) who ſhall be bounde with two ſufficient ſureties to the ordinarie, in the ſumme of twentie poundes to the Kings highneſſe vſe, to reteine the ſaid conuict as his ſlaue, and to keepe the ſaide perſon ſo conuict for the ſpace of one yeere then next following, that he ſhall not goe abroad, and at larges, and then the ſaid conuict ſhall be deliuered to the ſaid perſon ſo taking the ſame, and being bound, as is aforeſaid, to be his ſlaue for one whole yeere then next following by vertue of this Act, in all ſuch maner and forme, and to all ſuch intents and purpoſes, and with all ſuch order, lawes, conditions and penalties for running away, or otherwiſe, as is aforeſaid of a vagabond taken loytering, and made a ſlaue (burning in the breaſt onely except) and the Ordinarie by the deliuery of the ſaid conuict to ſuch perſon being bound, as is aforeſaid, to be of the keeping of the ſaid conuict cleerely diſcharged, and exonerated by vertue of this Act.

V. And if ſo be that the ſaid Clerke ſo conuict cannot finde any man to be bounde, as is aforeſaid, to whom he may bee adiudged a ſlaue in the ſpace of one yeere; then at any time after the ende of one yeere after his conuiction, it ſhall be lawfull for the ſaid Clerke conuict to make his purgation, as hee might before this Statute, any thing in this preſent Act to the contrary notwithſtanding.

'VI. And when the Clerkes conuicted, or attainted by the order of the Lawes of this Realme, cannot 'make their purgation, and ſhould perpetually by the ſame remaine in priſon:' Bee it neuertheleſſe enacted by the authoritie aforeſaid, that if there bee any manner of perſon, who will at any time demand the ſame Clerke conuicted, or atteinted, and be bound to the Ordinarie with two ſufficient ſureties, as is aboue written, to keepe the ſame as his ſlaue by the ſpace of fiue yeeres then next following, that then the ſame ſhall be adiudged his ſlaue for like ſpace, with all ſuch orders, lawes and penalties, for running away, and other orders, as is before expreſſed of a vagabond, adiudged to any man for a ſlaue, (the burning in the breaſt onely except) and vpon the adiudgement deliuered to ſuch demandant, the Ordinarie from thenſefoorth of the keeping of ſuch Clerke conuicted or atteinted, cleerely exonerated, and diſcharged by vertue of this Act.

'VII. And foraſmuch as diuers women and men goe on begging waifaring, of the which ſome bee 'impotent and lame, and ſome able enough to labour, which doe carrie children about with them, 'ſome foure or fiue yeeres of age, or yonger or elder, which brought vp in idleneſſe might be ſo rooted 'in it, that hardly they may be brought after to good thrift and labour: or if any child aboue the age 'of fiue yeeres, and vnder the age of fourteene yeeres goe idle and wandering about as a vagabond:' Be it enacted by the authoritie aforeſaid, that if any manner of perſon will take any ſuch childe, be it male or female, of and from any ſuch begger being the mother thereof, nouriſher, or keeper, whether they bee willing or not, or without any ſuch nurſe, mother or keeper by himſelfe wandering, and bring the ſaid child ſo taken away before one of the Conſtables of the pariſh, and two other honeſt and diſcreete neighbours witneſſes, and before any Juſtice of Peace there reſiant and abiding, and promiſe to bring the ſame child vp in ſome honeſt labour and occupation, till hee or ſhee come to the age of twentie yeeres the woman childe, or four and twentie the man childe: that then and immediately the ſaid Juſtice of Peace and Conſtable ſhall adiudge by vertue of this Act, the ſaide childe vnto the ages before ſpecified, to be ſeruants or apprentices to the ſaid perſons ſo taking & promiſing to be vſed and ordered in all points according as the Law and cuſtome of this Realme is of ſeruants and apprentices, to what labour, occupation, or ſeruice ſoeuer the ſaid Maſter ſhall appoint him, or her, during the ſaid time. And if it ſhall fortune ſuch childe ſo adiudged to runne away, at any time once, or more times, from his or her Maſter, or Maſters, that then it ſhall be lawfull for euery ſuch maſter to take the ſaid child againe, and to keepe and puniſh the ſaid childe in chaines or otherwiſe, and vſe him or her as his ſlaue in all points for the time before rehearſed, of the age of ſuch childe, that is to ſay, till twentie the woman child, and the man child foure and twentie.

VIII. Prouided alwayes, that any Maſter, either of the men, or of the women ſo adiudged ſlaues, or of the children adiudged apprentices or ſeruants, may let, ſet foorth, ſell, bequeath, or giue the ſeruice and labour of ſuch ſlaues and ſeruants ſo adiudged, as is aforeſaid, to any perſon or perſons, to whomſoeuer he will, upon ſuch condition, and for ſuch time of yeeres, as the ſaid perſons bee adjudged to him for ſlaues, ſeruants, or apprentices, after ſuch like ſort and maner, as he may doe of any other his moueable goods or chattels; and they for the ſaid ſpace and time to be bound to all points and conſtructions to ſuch *Leſſee*, *donee*, *vendee*, or *aſſignee*, as they were to their firſt apprehenders and maſters, by vertue of this Act.

IX. Prouided alwayes, and bee it enacted by authoritie aforeſaid, that if any ſuch ſlaue or ſlaues, or children ſo adiudged, ſhall at any time after ſuch adiudgement, maime or wound their Maſters or Miſtreſſes, in reſiſting their correction or otherwiſe, or when they be manumitted or ſet againe free, or in

the time of their ſeruice, ſhall conſpire with any other, or by themſelues go about to murder and kill, or to maime, wounde, or beate the ſaide Maſter or Miſtreſſe, or any that was their Maſter or Miſtreſſe, or to burne their houſes, barnes, or corne, ſo that their intent come to an Act tending to the effect: that then euery ſuch maime or wounde, or the going about to murder, kill, maime, wounde, or beate ſuch perſon or perſons, as bee, or were their Maiſter or Miſtreſſes, or to burne their houſes, barnes, or corne, ſo that their intent doe come to any Act tending to the ſame effect, as lying in waite with weapon, or any ſuch like, ſhall bee accounted felonie, and they ſhall ſuffer therefore paines of death, as in caſe of felonie, except that any ſuch perſon or perſons, as bee, or had beene Maſter or Miſtreſſe to any of them, or he refuſing any other, will take ſuch perſon ſo offending to their ſlaues, and then he or ſhe ſo offending, to be adiudged to the perſon ſo willing to take him or her ſo offending ſlaue for euer, and thereupon to be diſcharged of the felony. The ſame law and order to bee had in all conditions if it ſhould chaunce the father, mother, nurſe, or other the bearer about of the childe, or any other perſon or perſons, to ſteale away ſuch childe adiudged apprentice or ſeruant, that is, to be ſlaue to ſuch apprentices or ſeruants maſter, whoſe apprentice or ſeruant was ſo ſtollen or intiſed away, for euer, and the maſter neuertheleſſe to take and receive his apprentice or ſeruant againe, as if the ſaid taking away had neuer been done.

X. Bee it alſo enacted by authoritie aforeſayde, that although there bee no man which ſhall demaund ſuch loiterer or loiterers, as before expreſſed, into their ſeruice; yet neuertheleſſe the Juſtice of Peace in that Citie, Borough, Towne, or Hundred dwelling, if any ſuch be, or elſe any other Juſtice of Peace of the ſame Shire, and alſo there dwelling by his or their office, ſhall bee hereafter bound by vertue of this Act, not onely to inquire of all ſuch idle perſons, but alſo if they doe eſpy any ſuch vagabonds or idle perſons, or if any ſuch bee detected, vnto them, to examine him or her of the time of their vagabondrie; and if it ſhall appeare to any Juſtice of Peace, any ſuch man or woman to haue beene a vagarant and vagabond or idle perſon, by the ſpace as is aforeſayde, to cauſe the ſame to bee marked on the breſt with an V. made with an hot iron, and alſo to learne and inquire of him the Towne, Citie or Village wherein he was borne, and then ſhall immediately giue a writing in parchment, ſealed with his ſeale to the ſayde loiterer, of the tenor and forme which here inſueth:

A Teſtimonial for a Vagabond.

'*A. B.* Iuſtice of Peace in the Countie of *S.* to the Maior or chiefe officer of the City of *Q.* (if it 'be a City) or to the Headborough, Bailife, or Conſtable, or head officer of the towne of *Q.* (if it be 'a towne) or to the Conſtable or Tithingman of the village of *C.* (if it be a village) greeting. Accord-'ing to a moſt godly Statute, made in the firſt yere of the reigne of our ſouereign Lord King EDWARD 'the ſixt, *&c.* We have taken this bearer *I. K.* vagrantly, and to the euil example of others, without 'maſter, ſeruice, or labour, whereby to get his liuing, going loitering ideley about. And becauſe the 'ſame ſaith, hee was in *C* in the County of *S.* whereof you are the head officer or Conſtable: We haue 'ſent him to you to be ordered, according to the purport and effect of the ſame Statute:'

XI. And with this writing ſhall deliuer the ſame loiterer to the Conſtables, or other head officer of the ſayde City, Towne, or Village, wherein ſuch loiterer was taken, to bee ſafely conueied by them to the next Conſtable, and ſo from Conſtable to Conſtables, and other head officers, till he or ſhe be brought to the place, the which hee or ſhee hath named themſelves to be borne in, and then to be deliuered to the head officer or Conſtable of that ſame citie, borough or towne, village, hamlet or pariſh, there to bee nouriſhed and kept of the ſame citie, towne, or village in chaines, or otherwiſe, either at the common workes, in amending high waies, or other common worke, or from man to man in order, till they which may beare bee equally charged, to bee ſlaue to the corporation of the citie, or to the inhabitants of the towne or village, that hee or ſhee were borne in, after all ſuch forme, condition, ſpace of yeeres, orders, puniſhments for running awaie, and all others, as are expreſſed of a common or priuate perſon, to whom any ſuch loiterer is adiudged a ſlaue. And the ſayde citie, towne, or village ſhall ſee the ſaide ſlaue being able to labor, ſet on worke, and not liue idlie within the ſaide precincts, vpon peine for euerie ſuch default that the ſaid ſlaue doth liue idlie, by the default of the city, borough, towne, or village, by the ſpace of three working daies together, the citie to forfeit fiue pounds: a borough or towne incorporate fortie ſhillings: and other towne or village twentie ſhillings: whereof the one halfe to the King our Souereigne Lord, the other to him that will ſue for the ſame, in any of the Kings Courts of Record, by bill, information, or action of debt, in ſuch ſuites no eſſoine, wager of law, or protection ſhalbe allowed.

XII. Prouided and be it enacted, that the citie, towne, and borough corporate, by the conſent of the more part of the corporation, and the towne and village not corporate, by the conſent of the more part of the inhabitants thereof, may ſet, ſell or giue away, the right, title, and intereſt of the ſaid ſlaue, to any other perſon, as any other common or priuate perſon may doe with his ſlaue, by the vertue of this Act.

XIII. Prouided alwaies and be it enacted, that if it fortune when the ſaid vagabond is brought to the ſaid citie, towne, or village, where the ſaid perſon ſaid he was borne, to appeare and be manifeſt that he or ſhe was not there borne; that then for ſuch lie, the ſaid vagrant ſhall bee marked in the face with an *S.* and bee ſlaue to the inhabitaunts, or corporation of the citie, towne, or village, where the ſaid vagrant ſaid he was borne in, for euer, vpon ſuch conditions and orders, in all points as of a ſlaue marked in the face is before expreſſed; the ſame law and order in all points to bee had of all vagrant perſons and vagabonds, being borne in any other nation or countrie then in this Realme, as is before expreſſed of *Engliſh* idle perſons (marking in the breſt or face onely excepted) that is to bee had

had to the next Port, and there to bee kept of the inhabitants of the ſayde next Port in conuenient labour, and from idleneſſe or otherwiſe, till they may bee conueyed ouer; and then at the coſts of the inhabitaunts of the ſayd Port, to bee conueyed ouer into their countries.

'XIV. And foraſmuch as there is many maimed and otherwiſe lamed, ſore, aged, and impotent 'perſons, which reſort to the City of *London*, and to other cities, townes, and villages, on begging, 'which comming together and making a number, doe fill the ſtreets or highwaies of diuers cities, 'townes, markets and faires; who, if they were ſeparated might eaſily bee nouriſhed in the townes 'and places wherein they were borne, or where they were, or haue been moſt conuerſant and abiding, 'by the ſpace of three yeeres.' Be it therefore enacted by the authoritie aforeſaide, that all and ſingular Maiors, Shirifs, Bailifs, Conſtables, or other head officers of any citie, towne, or hundred, to which ſuch reſort is or ſhall be, ſhall before the feaſt of the Purification of our Lady next following, ſee all ſuch idle, impotent, maimed, and aged perſons, who otherwiſe cannot by their diſcretions bee taken for vagabonds, which were borne within the ſaid citie, towne, or hundred, or haue beene there moſt conuerſant and abiding, by the ſpace of three yeeres, as is aforeſayde, and now decayed, beſtowed and prouided for of tenantries, cotages, or other conuenient houſes to bee lodged in, at the coſts and charges of the ſayde cities, townes, boroughs, and villages, there to be relieued and cured by the deuotion of the good people of the ſayde citie, borough, towne, or village. And that they doe not ſuffer after the time before rehearſed, any other then ſuch as either were borne, or haue beene for the moſt part conuerſant or abiding, by the ſpace aforeſaide, in the ſaide citie, borough, village, or towne, to remaine and beg abroad within the precincts of ſuch cities, townes, villages, or hundreds, vpon peine that euerie ſuch Maiors, Shiriffes and Bailiffes, Conſtable, or other officer, by what name ſoeuer hee bee called, ſuffering any perſons to beg within the precinct of his or their ſuch iuriſdiction, other then is before rehearſed, for euery three dayes ſhall forfeit ten ſhillings to whomſoeuer will ſue therefore, by bill, information, or action of debt, in any court of record, in which ſuites no eſſoine, wager of law nor protection ſhalbe allowed.

XV. And for the better performance hereof, bee it enacted by the authority aforeſayde, that the Maior of the Citie of *London*, and all other Maiors, Bailifs, Shirifs, Conſtables, and other head officers of euerie Citie, and Towne corporate, doe with al conuenient ſpeed by themſelues, or by their ſufficient deputies by them appointed, before the feaſt of the Purification next coming; and ſo from time to time, euery moneth once, make a view and examination of aged, impotent, and lame perſons and beggers, as be within the precinct of their iuriſdiction, and ſee all ſuch as were not borne, nor hath beene for the moſt part conuerſant and abiding there by the ſpace of three yeeres complete, conueied on horſebacke, cart, or chariot, or otherwiſe, as ſhall ſeeme by their diſcretions to the next Conſtables, & they to conuey the ſame to the next Conſtables, and ſo from Conſtables to Conſtables, till the ſaide perſons be brought to the place where they were borne or moſt conuerſant and abiding, as is aforeſaid, there to bee prouided for, kept, and nouriſhed of almes, as is aforeſaid, vpon the peine that euery ſuch Maior, Shiriffe, or Conſtable, Headborough, or Head officer, not making view, nor ſending nor conueying away, not receiuing or not prouiding, as is before appointed, according to the true purport or meaning of this act, to forfeit for euery ſuch default lx. ſhillings, whereof the one halfe to be to the Kings vſe, the other to the partie that will ſue therefore in any of the Kings courts of Record, by bill, information, or action of debts, in the which ſuites no eſſoine, wager of law, nor protection ſhalbe allowed.

XVI. Prouided alwaies, that if any of the ſaid aged, maimed, or impotent perſons of the Cities, Townes, or Villages where they were borne in, or had their moſt abiding, as is aforeſaid, bee not ſo lame or impotent, but that they may worke in ſome manner of worke, that then ſuch Citie, Towne, Pariſh, or Village, doe eyther in common prouide ſome ſuch worke for them as they might bee occupied in, or appoint them to ſuch as will finde them worke for meat and drinke. And if they refuſe of wilfulneſſe and ſtubborneſſe to worke, or do runne away and beg in other places, then to puniſh the ſame according to their diſcretions, with chaining, beating, or otherwiſe, as ſhall ſeeme to them conuenient. And for the more furtherance of the reliefe of ſuch as are in vnfained miſerie, and to whom charitie ought to be extended: Bee it enacted by authoritie aforeſayde, that euery *Sunday* and Holiday after the reading of the Goſpell of the Day, the Curate of euerie Pariſh doe make (according to ſuch talent as God hath giuen him) a godly and briefe exhortation to his Pariſhioners, mouing and exciting them to remember the poore people, and the dutie of Chriſtian charitie, in relieuing of them which be their brethren in Chriſt, borne in the ſame Pariſh, and needing their helpe.

XVII. Prouided alwais, that if it ſhall chance any ſuch adiudged apprentice, ſervant, or ſlaue, as is before rehearſed, to haue inheritance deſcended vnto him or hir, or any other waies by the Lawes of this Realme, Ward, or Bondman, or Neife of bloud, by, or from any of his aunceſtors, to any perſon or perſons, that then it ſhalbe lawfull to any ſuch perſon or perſons, to whom any ſuch Ward, Bondman, or Neife ſhall apperteine, to take and ſeiſe ſuch Wards, Bondmen, or Neiſes, and them to returne and keepe as their Wards, Bondmen, or Neifes. And the ſaid Wards, Bondmen, and Neifes ſhalbe diſcharged of the ſaid ſlauery or other ſeruitude or bondage aboue rehearſed: this ſtatute or any thing therein conteined to the contrary in any wiſe notwithſtanding.

XVIII. And alſo be it enacted, that if any ſuch ſeruant, apprentice, ſlaue, or ſlaues, which ſhall haue at any time heereafter any aduancement or liuing, accrue, come, or growe vnto him, or any of them, whereby hee or they may haue a conuenient liuing, that then and from thenceforth hee or they ſo being aduanced, to bee diſcharged of their ſlauerie, ſeruitude and bondage: this Act or any thing therein conteined to the contrarie in any wiſe notwithſtanding. And if any woman being a ſeruant apprentice, or

ſlaue, as is aforeſayde, being married within the age of twenty yeres without aſſent of her maſter, vntil ſhe ſhall accompliſh and come to the ſaid age of twenty yeres, only excepted.

XIX. Be it alſo enacted, That all leprous and poore bedred creatures whatſoeuer they bee, may at their owne libertie remaine and continue in ſuch houſes appointed for leprous or bedred people, as they now be in, and ſhall not be compelled to repaire into any other countries or places by vertue of this Act: any thing therein conteined to the contrary notwithſtanding. And that alſo it ſhall bee lawfull vnto the ſayde leprous and bedred people, for their better reliefes, to appoint their proctor or proctors, ſo there be not appointed aboue the number of two perſons, for any one houſe of leprous, bedred people, to gather the charitable almes of al ſuch inhabitants as ſhalbe within the compaſſe of foure miles, of any of the ſaid houſes of leprous and bedred perſons.

XX. And bee it ordeined and enacted by the authoritie abouesaide, That it ſhall bee lawfull to euerie perſon, to whom any perſon in forme abouesaid, ſhall bee adiudged a ſlaue, to put a ring of iron about his necke, arme, or his leg, for a more knowledge and ſuretie of the keeping of him. And that if any perſon or perſons doe take, or helpe to take any ſuch bond of iron from any ſuch ſlaue, that then euerie perſon ſo doing, without licence or aſſent of his maſter, ſhall forfeit for euery ſuch default ten pounds ſterling.

XXI. Bee it further enacted, That this preſent Act ſhall before the firſt day of *March* next comming, bee openly proclaimed in euerie Citie, corporate Towne, and market Towne, vpon the market daie: and alſo from thenceforth ſhall yeerely bee read in euerie Shire openly, in two generall quarter Seſſions of Peace, that is to ſay, at the generall quarter Seſſions next after *Midſummer*, and the generall quarter Seſſions next after *Chriſtmaſſe*, to the intent that euerie perſon may haue knowledge thereof, and that this Act ſhall indure vnto the end of the next Parliament.

XXII. Prouided alwaies and bee it enacted, That it ſhall be lawfull to the Lord Chaunceller of *England*, or to the Lord Keeper of the great Seale for the time being, at their diſcretions to grant commiſſion vnder the great Seale of *England*, to euerie or any perſon or perſons, that hath or ſhall haue his or their houſes or barnes burnt, or ſuch loſſes, to gather the reliefe and charitie of others for their ayde and helpe of his or their loſſes, decay, or hinderance, as in time paſt hath beene vſed: any thing conteined in this Act notwithſtanding.

---

## *Anno tertio & quarto* EDWARDI *ſexti.*

ACTS made in the Seſſion of Parliament holden vpon Prorogation at *Weſtminſter*, on the fourth day of *Nouember*, in the third yeere of the reigne of our late Soueraigne Lord EDWARD the ſixt late King of *England*, and there continued and kept vntill the firſt day of *February* in the fourth yeere of the reigne of the ſaid King, as followeth.

### CAP. XVI.

### An Act touching the puniſhment of Vagabonds and other idle Perſons.

'FORASMUCH as it is notoriouſly ſeene and knowen, that Vagabonds and Beggers doe daily 'increaſe within this the Kings highneſſe Realme into very great numbers, chiefely by occaſion of 'idleneſs, mother and root of all vices, whereby doe inſue continuall thefts, murders, conſpiracies, 'and other ſundry heinous offences, and partly for that the good and wholeſome lawes and Statutes 'of this Realme, hath not beene put in due execution, and partly alſo, by reaſon of the multitude of the 'ſame (the extreamitie of ſome whereof haue beene occaſion that they haue not beene put in vre) there- 'fore, and for diuers good conſiderations it is enacted by the King our Souereigne Lord, with the aſſent 'of the Lords Spirituall and Temporall, and the Commons in this preſent Parliament aſſembled, and by 'the authoritie of the ſame:' That the Statute made in the firſt yeere of the Kings highnes moſt noble reigne concerning idle perſons and Vacabonds in certaine caſes, to be made ſlaues and ſo foorth, and all and euery Article, matter, prouiſo, branch, and ſentence therein contained, ſhall be from hencefoorth vtterly repealed, made fruſtrate, voide, and of none effect. Repeale.

II. And that the Statute concerning how aged impotent perſons ſhould be ordered for their better reliefe, and how Vacabonds and ſtrong Beggers ſhould be puniſhed, made in the xxii. yeere of the late King of moſt famous memorie King HENRIE the eight, and euery matter, Article, prouiſo, branch, and ſentence therein contained, to be from hencefoorth reuiued, made good, and ſtand in full ſtrength and vertue, and ſhall continue and remaine a perfect Act of Parliament for euer. Confirmation.

III. And be it therefore enacted by the authoritie aforeſayd, That all Juſtices of peace, and euery of them within the limits of their commiſſion, and the Maiors, Shiriffes, Bailiffes, and other officers within their ſeueral rules and offices, ſhall within their ſeuerall limits aſſemble together and make their ſeueral diuiſion, according to the purport and effect of this Act, at the next generall quarter Seſſions of the peace to be holden after the Feaſt of *Eaſter* next to come, for the due, ſpeedy and diligent execution of the ſame Act. And that if any ſuch aged or impotent perſon after the feaſt of *Eaſter* next to come, ſhall

ſhall offend contrary to this Statute, that then the ſayd offendor ſhall be vſed and puniſhed, as in the ſame Statute of the two and twentieth yeere of King HENRIE the eight is provided. And that before the feaſt of *Eaſter* no puniſhment ſhall be put in execution againſt any ſuch impotent, lame, and aged perſon, but onely by the diſcretion of the next Juſtice of peace of the ſame Shire where ſuch an offendor ſhall be apprehended, any thing in the ſayd Act to the contrarie notwithſtanding.

IV. And for the auoiding of the idle loitering of common labourers of husbandry within this Realme: be it enacted by the authoritie aforeſayd, That ſuch common labourers, being perſons able in body, vſing loitering, and refuſing to worke for ſuch reaſonable wages as is moſt commonly given in the partes where ſuch perſons ſhall dwell, ſhall bee for euery ſuch time as he or they refuſe to labour, hauing reaſonable wages, as is aforeſayd, adiudged Vacabonds, and ſhall be puniſhed as ſtrong and mighty Vacabonds, in ſuch maner and forme as is declared in the ſayd Act of two and twentith againſt vacabonds. *And touching maimed, lamed and ſore, aged and impotent perſons, which reſorte to the Citie of* London, *and to other Cities, Townes and villages on begging:* Bee it enacted by the authoritie aforeſayd, That all and ſingular Maiors, Shiriffes, Bailiffes, Conſtables, or other head officers of any Citie, Towne or village, to which ſuch reſort is, or ſhall be, ſhall before the feaſt of the Purification of our Lady next following, ſee all ſuch idle, impotent, maimed, and aged perſons who otherwiſe cannot by their diſcretions be taken for vacabonds, which were borne within the ſayd Citie, Towne or village, or haue beene there moſt conuerſand abiding by the ſpace of three yeeres, and now decaied, beſtowed and prouided for, of the Tenantries, Cottages, or other conuenient houſes to be lodged in, at the coſts and charges of the ſayd Cities, Townes, Boroughs, and villages, there to be relieued, and cured by the deuotion of good people of the ſayd Citie, Borough, Towne or village, and that they do not ſuffer after the time before rehearſed, any other than ſuch as either were borne, or hath been for the moſt part conuerſant, or abiding by the ſpace of three yeeres, as is aforeſayd in the ſayd Borough, Towne, or Village, to remaine and beg abroad within the precincts of ſuch Cities, Townes, Villages, or Boroughs. *Except it be ſuch as haue letters, or are authoriſed or licenſed by force of this Act:* Upon paine that euery ſuch Maiors, Shiriffes, and Bailiffes, Conſtable, or other head officer, by what name ſoeuer he be called, ſuffering any perſon to beg within the precinct of his or their ſuch iuriſdiction, other then is before rehearſed, for euery three daies ſhall forfeit ten ſhillings, to whom ſoeuer will ſue therefore, by bill, information, or Action of debt in any Court of record, in the which ſutes, no Eſſoine, ne wager of law, or protection ſhall be allowed for the defendant.

V. And be it further enacted by the authoritie aforeſayd, That the Maior of the Citie of *London*, and all other Maiors, Bailiffes, Shiriffes, Conſtables, and other head officers of euery Citie, Borough, or Towne corporate, and of euery other Towne and Village, doe with all conuenient ſpeede by themſelues or their ſufficient deputies, before the feaſt of the Purification of our Lady next comming, and ſo from time to time euery moneth once, make a view and examination of aged, impotent, and lame perſons, beggers, as be within the precinct of their iuriſdictions, and ſee all ſuch as were not borne nor haue beene for the moſt part conuerſant and abiding by the ſpace of three yeeres complete, or haue not letters, and authoriſed or licenſed by the force of this Statute, conueied on horſeback, Cart, or otherwiſe, as ſhall ſeeme by their diſcretions, to the next Conſtables, and they to conueie the ſame to the next Conſtables, and ſo from Conſtable to Conſtable, till the ſayd perſons be brought to the place where they were borne, or moſt conuerſant and abiding, as is aforeſayd, there to be prouided for, kept and nouriſhed of Almes, as is aforeſaid, vpon the paine that euery ſuch Maior, Shiriffe or Conſtable, headborough, or other head officers, not making view, nor ſending or conueying away, nor receiuing or not prouiding, as is before appointed, according to the true purport or meaning of this Act, to forfeit for euery ſuch default ten ſhillings, whereof the one halfe ſhall be to the Kings vſe, the other to the party that will ſue therefore in any of the Kings Courts of record, by bill, information, Action of debt, in the which ſutes, no Eſſoine, wager of law, or Protection ſhall be allowed for the defendant.

VI. Prouided alwaies, and be it enacted by the authoritie aforeſayd, That if any of the ſayd aged, maimed, or impotent perſons, of the Cities, Townes, or villages where they were borne in, or had their moſt abiding, as is aforeſayd, be not ſo lame or impotent, but that they may worke in ſome maner of worke: that then ſuch City, Towne, Pariſh, or Village, doe either in common prouide ſome ſuch worke for them, as they may be occupied in, or appoint them to ſuch as will find them worke for meate and drinke. And if they refuſe of wilfulneſſe and ſtubborneſſe to worke, or doe runne away and beg in other places, then to puniſh the ſame according to their diſcretions, with ſtocking, beating, or otherwiſe as ſhall ſeeme conuenient.

VII. Be it alſo enacted by the authority aforeſayd, That all leprouſe and poore bedred creatures, whatſoeuer they be, may at their owne liberty remaine and continue in ſuch houſes as are appointed for leprouſe or bedred people, as they now be in, and ſhall not be compelled to repaire into any other Countries or places by vertue of this Act, any thing therein contained to the contrary notwithſtanding. And that alſo it ſhall be lawful unto the ſayd leprouſe and bedred people, for their better reliefe to appoint their proctor or proctors, ſo there be not appointed aboue the number of two perſons, for any one houſe of leproſie or bedred people, to gather the charitable almes of all ſuch inhabitants, as ſhall be within the compaſſe of foure miles of any of the ſayd houſes of leprouſe and bedred people.

VIII. Prouided alwaies, and be it enacted by the authoritie aforeſayd, That it ſhall be lawfull to the Lord Chancellor of *England*, or Lord Keeper of the great ſeale for the time being, at their diſcretions to grant commiſſion vnder the great ſeale of *England*, to euery or any perſon or perſons, that hath, or ſhall haue his or their houſes or barns burnt, or ſuch loſſes, or to ſuch as be or ſhall be leprouſe perſons, to gather the relief and charitie of others for their reliefe, or for their aide, and helpe of his or their

their losses, decay, or hinderance, as in time past hath been vsed, any thing in this Act notwithstanding.

IX. And be it further enacted by the authoritie aforesaid, That all and euery Statute and Act of Parliament made for punishment of vacabonds, slaues, aged and impotent persons, or any of them, and euery Article, sentence, clause or proviso, therein contained, other then this present Act and Statute made, and the sayd Act made in the said two and twentith yeere, shall be from henceforth vtterly void, repealed, and of no effect or force.

'X. And forasmuch as diuers men and women going on begging, impotent and lame, and some able 'inough to labour, doe carry children about with them of tender age, and some of foure, fiue or sixe 'yeeres of age, or yonger, or elder, which being once brought vp in idlenesse, will hardly be brought af-'ter to any good kind of labour, paine, trauell, or seruice:' Be it enacted by the authoritie aforesayd, That if any child aboue the age of fiue yeeres, and vnder the age of fourteene, goe about wandering, as is aforesayd, or else alone, in case any maner person that is able to keepe any such child, will take it, be it male or female, of and from any such begger being the father or mother thereof, nourisher or keeper, whether they be willing or not, or without any such Nurse, father, mother or keeper, by him or her selfe wandring, and bring such child so taken, before one of the Constables of the Parish, where the child shall so fortune to be taken vp, and at the next generall quarter Sessions to be holden in the Shire next to the place where the sayd taking vp shall fortune to be, present the same in the presence of the sayd Constable, before the Justices of peace at the same Sessions, and there in open Sessions promise to bring the same child vp in some honest labour or occupation till the woman childe come to the age of fifteene yeeres and the man child to the age of eighteene yeeres, if the Maister or Mistresse shall chance so long to liue, that then and immediately the sayd Justices of peace by their discretion shall adiudge by vertue of this Act, the said child vnto the ages before specified, to be seruant or seruants to the sayd person or persons, so taking and promising, as is aforesayd, such child to be vsed and ordered, in all points according as the law and custome of the Realme is of seruants without wages, to what labour, occupation, or seruice soeuer the sayd taker vp, or Maister or Mistresse shall appoint him or her, during the sayd tearme, and the sayd iudgement shall be entered by the Clearke of the peace in the said Sessions in forme following:

'MEMORANDUM, That at the Sessions of the peace holden at W. the day, &c. One I. B. of 'the Towne of L. had deliuered to him, according to the forme of the Statute in that case pro-'uided B. T. esteemed to be of the age of seauen or eight yeeres, to be ordered according to the forme of 'the sayd Statute.'

XI. And if it shall fortune such child so adiudged to runne away at any time, once, or more times from his, or her Maister or Mistresse, that then it shall be lawfull for euery such Maister or Mistresse, to take the sayd child againe, and to keepe and punish the sayd child in the stockes, or otherwise by discretion, or otherwise, at the liberty of such Maister or Mistresse, to haue a warrant from any Justice of peace in the same Shire where the child so runnes away, for such child so running away, or going away, as is prouided by the Statute of labourers, for such seruants as depart away from their Maister or Mistresse, without a reasonable cause before the end of their tearme.

XII. And that euery Justice of peace shall by force of this Act haue authoritie and power, to make such warrant against euery such person so going, and running away, in like forme as they or any of them may doe against any seruant departing out of his Maisters seruice without license, or reasonable cause, and by force of the same warrant, the child so running or going away, to be taken and ordered in euery degree, as is prouided by the sayd Statute of labourers for seruants departing out of their Maister or Mistresse seruice, as is aforesayd.

XIII. And be it further enacted by the authoritie aforesayd, That if, and as often as it shall chance the father, mother, nurse, or other bearer about of the child, or any other person or persons, to steale, or intise away any such child, adiudged for a seruant, as is aforesayd, that then, and so often it shall be lawfull for the maister, or mistresse of the same child to be at his or their liberty, to take an action vpon the Statute of labourers against euery such person so stealing, or intising away such child as he, or they might haue, by reason of the sayd Statute for labourers, against him, or them that retaines any mans seruant out of his seruice, before the end of the sayd tearme, or else to take an Action of Trespasse against such offendor, in which Action hee shall recouer his dammages, and treble costes of his sute.

XIV. Prouided alwaies, and be it enacted by the authoritie aforesayd, That if the Maister, or Mistresse, to whom such child as is aforesayd shall be adiudged to be seruant, be vnreasonable in ordering, and bringing vp of such child, that then at all times vpon complaint made at the generall quarter Sessions of peace, in the Countie where the sayd child shall be by two honest neighbours of the same place, or Towne where the said child shall fortune to be so vnreasonably ordered, if it shall appeare by honest witnesse to the Justices of peace at the same Sessions that the complaint thereof made shall be true, then the Justices of peace at their generall Sessions in the same Shire, where such complaint shall be made, shall by vertue of this Act haue authoritie and power to discharge the sayd child from his or their vnreasonable maister, or mistresse, and appoint the same to some other honest maister, or mistresse, vnto the sayd ages, to be ordered in euery degree as the sayd child should haue beene with his former maister or mistresse, and that order, and appointment to be written in the Booke of the Clearke of the peace, for the which entrie the sayd Clearke of the peace shall haue foure pence for his labour, and not aboue, and in like maner shall haue foure pence and not aboue, for the first entrie of the child to be seruant, as is aforesayd, to be payd by the maister or mistresse of the sayd child.

XV. Prouided alwaies, and be it enacted by the authoritie aforeſayd, That if the woman child to be appointed a ſeruant, as is aforeſayd, be married afore her age of 15. yeeres, that then by that marriage, ſhe ſhall be diſcharged of ſeruice. This Act or any thing therein contained to the contrarie notwithſtanding.

XVI. Prouided alwaies, and be it enacted by the authoritie aforeſaid, That all, and euery vacabond, or begger, being borne in any other nation, or Countrie then within this Realme, ſhall in maner, and forme aforeſayd, and vpon the forfeitures, and penalties before mentioned, bee conueyed from place to place, or to the place, or marches next adjoyning, to his or their natiue countrie, or to the next Port, if there be a ſea betweene this Realme, and his or their ſaide countries, there to be kept of the inhabitants of the ſaid next Port, in conuenient labour from idleneſſe, or otherwiſe till they may be conueyed ouer, and then at the coſts of the inhabitants of the ſaid Port, if themſelues ſhall not haue wherewith, to be conueyed ouer into their natiue countries.

---

## *Anno* MARIÆ *primo, Seſſio Secunda.*

AN Act made in the ſecond Seſſion of the Parliament holden at *Weſtminſter*, vpon prorogation the 24. day of *October*, in the firſt yeere of the reigne of Queene MARY, late Queene of *England*, &c. And there continued and kept to the diſſolution of the ſame, being the ſixt day of *December*, then next enſuing, as followeth.

### CAP. I.

An Act declaring the Queenes highneſſe to haue bene borne in a moſt iuſt and lawfull Matrimonie, and alſo repealing all Acts of Parliament, and ſentences of Diuorſe had and made to the contrary.

‘ FORASMUCH as Trueth (being of her owne nature of a moſt excellent vertue, efficacie, force
‘ and working) cannot but by proceſſe of time breake out and ſhew herſelfe, hoſoeuer for a while
‘ ſhe may by the iniquitie and frailtie of man be ſuppreſſed and kept cloſe: and being reuealed and ma-
‘ nifeſted, ought to be imbraced, acknowledged, confeſſed and profeſſed in all caſes and matters
‘ whatſoeuer, and whomſoever they touch or concerne, without reſpect of perſons, but in ſuch caſes and
‘ matters ſpecially, as whereby the glory and honour of God in heauen (who is the author of trueth it
‘ ſelfe) is to be ſpecially ſet forth, and whereby alſo the honour, dignitie, ſurety and preſeruation of the
‘ Prince, and ruler vnder God in earth dependeth, and the welfare, profit and ſpeciall benefit of the vni-
‘ uerſall people, and body of a Realme is to be continued and mainteined.

‘ II. We your highneſſe moſt louing, faithfull and obedient Subjects, vnderſtanding the very trueth of
‘ the ſtate of Matrimonie betweene the two moſt excellent princes of moſt worthy memory King HENRY
‘ the eight and Queen KATHERINE, his louing godly and lawfull wife, your highneſſe lawfull father
‘ and mother, cannot but thinke our ſelfe moſt bounden, both by our dutie of allegiance to your Ma-
‘ ieſtie, and of conſcience towards God, to ſhew vnto your highneſſe firſt how that the ſame Matrimonie
‘ being contracted, ſolemnized and conſummated, by the agreement and aſſent of both their moſt noble
‘ parents, by the counſell and aduiſe of the moſt wiſe and graueſt men of both their Realmes, by the de-
‘ liberate and mature conſideration and conſent of the beſt and moſt notable men in learning in thoſe
‘ dayes of Chriſtendome, did euen ſo continue by the ſpace of twentie yeeres and more betweene them,
‘ to the pleaſure of Almighty God, and ſatisfaction of the world, the ioy and comfort of all the Sub-
‘ iects of this Realme, and to their owne repoſe and good contentment, God giuing for a ſure token and
‘ teſtimonie of his good acceptation of the ſame, not onely godly fruit, your highneſſe moſt noble per-
‘ ſon (whom we beſeech the Almighty and euerliuing God, long to proſper and preſerue here amongſt
‘ vs) and other iſſue alſo, whom it hath pleaſed God to take out of this tranſitorie life, vnto his eternall
‘ glory, but alſo ſending vs a happy flouriſhing and moſt proſperous common wealth in all things: and
‘ then afterward, how that the malitious and peruerſe affections of ſome (a very few perſons) enuying
‘ the great felicitie, wherein by the goodneſſe of God your ſaid moſt noble father and mother, and all
‘ their good Subiects liued and continued in many yeres, did for their owne ſingular glory, and vaine
‘ reputation conceiue ſundry ſubtil and diſloyall practiſes, for the interruption and breach of the ſaid
‘ moſt lawfull and godly concord. And trauelling to put the ſame in vre, deuiſed firſt to inſinuat a
‘ ſcruple into the King your fathers conſcience, of an vnlawfull mariage betweene him and his moſt
‘ lawfull wife the Queene, your highneſſe mother, pretending for the ground thereof, that the ſame
‘ was againſt the word of God, and thereupon ceaſed not to perſwade continually vnto the ſaid King
‘ your father, that he could not without danger of the loſſe of his ſoule, continue with his ſaid moſt
‘ lawfull wife, but muſt be ſeparated and diuorſed from her. And to this intent cauſed the ſeales, as
‘ well of certaine Vniuerſities in *Italy* and *France*, to be gotten (as it were for a teſtimony) by the cor-
‘ ruption with money of a few light perſons, ſcolers of the ſame Vniuerſities, as alſo the ſeales of the
‘ Vniuerſities of this Realme to bee obteined by great trauell, ſiniſter working, ſecret threatnings, and

'intreatings of ſome men of authoritie, ſpecially ſent at that time thither for the ſame purpoſes, and 'how that finally *Thomas Cranmer* then newly made Archbiſhop of *Canterburie*, moſt vngodly and 'againſt all Lawes, equitie and conſcience, proſecuting the ſaid wicked deuiſe of diuorſe, and ſeparation 'of the ſaid King your father, and Queene your mother, called before him *ex officio*, the hearing of 'the ſaid matter of mariage, and taking his foundation partly vpon his owne vnaduiſed iudgment of the 'Scripture, ioyning therewith the pretended teſtimonies of the ſaid Vniuerſities, and partly vpon bare 'and moſt vntrue coniectures, gathered and admitted by him vpon matters of no ſtrength or effect, but 'only by ſuppoſal, and without admitting or hearing any thing that could be ſaid by the Queene your 'mother, or by any other on her behalfe, in the abſence of the ſaid late Queene your mother, pro-'ceeded, pronounced, diſcerned, declared and gaue ſentence the ſame moſt lawfull and vndoubted ma-'trimonie to bee nought, and to be contracted againſt Gods Law, and of no value, but lacking the 'ſtrength of the Law. And the ſaid moſt noble King your father, and the ſaid noble Queene your mo-'ther ſo maried together, did ſeparat and diuorſe, and the ſame your moſt noble father King HENRY 'the eight, and the ſaid noble Queene your mother, from the bands of the ſame moſt lawfull matri-'monie, did pronounce and declare by the ſame his vnlawfull ſentence, to be free diſcharged and ſet at 'libertie. Which ſentence and iudgement ſo giuen by unlawfull and corrupt meanes and wayes, by 'the ſaid Archbiſhop of *Canterburie*, was afterwards vpon certaine affections ratified and confirmed by 'two ſeverall Acts, the one made in the 25. yeere of the reigne of the ſaid King your highneſſe fa-'ther, and intituled, An Act declaring the ſtabliſhment of the ſucceſſion of the Kings moſt royall Ma-'ieſtie of the Imperiall Crowne of this Realme. The other Act of Parliament made in the 28. yeere 'of the reigne of the ſaid King your highneſſe father, intituled, An Act for the ſtabliſhment of the ſuc-'ceſſion of the Imperiall Crowne of the Realme. In which ſaid two Acts was co'tained the illegitima-'tions of your moſt noble perſon, which your ſaid moſt noble perſon being borne in ſo ſolemne a 'mariage, ſo openly approued in the world, and with ſo good faith both firſt contracted, and alſo by 'ſo many yeeres continued betweene your moſt noble parents, and the ſame mariage in very deed not 'being prohibited by the Law of God, could not by any reaſon or equitie in this caſe be ſo ſpotted. 'And now we your highneſſe ſaid moſt louing, faithfull and obedient Subjects, of a godly heart and 'true meaning, freely and frankly without feare, fanſie, or any other corrupt motion or ſenſuall affec-'tion, conſidering that this foreſaid mariage had his beginning of God, and by him was continued, 'and therefore was euer and is to be taken for a moſt true, iuſt, lawfull and to all reſpects a ſincere and 'perfect mariage, nor could nor ought by any mans power, authoritie or iuriſdiction, be diſſolued, 'broken or ſeparated (for whom God ioyneth, no man can or ought to put aſunder) and conſidering 'alſo, how during the ſame mariage in godly concord, the Realme in all degrees flouriſhed to the glory 'of God, the honor of the prince, & the great reputation of the ſubjects of the ſame, and on the other 'ſide vnderſtanding manifeſtly that the ground of the deuiſe, & practiſe for the diuorſe proceeded 'firſt of malice and vaine glory, and after was proſecuted and folowed of fond affection & ſenſual fan-'taſie, and finally executed and put in effect by corruption, ignorance and flattery: and feeling to our 'great ſorrow, damage and regret, how ſhameful ignominies, rebukes, ſlanders, contempts, yea, what 'death, peſtilence, warres, diſobediencies, rebellions, inſurrections, and diuers other great and grieuous 'plagues, God of his Iuſtice hath ſent vpon us, euer ſince this ſaid vngodly purpoſe was firſt begun 'and practiſed, but alſo ſeeing euidently before our eyes that vnleſſe ſo great an iniuſtice as this hath 'bin, and yet continueth, be redubbed, and that the ſaid falſe and wrongfull proceſſe, iudgement and 'ſentence, with their dependences be repealed and reuoked, nothing is leſſe to be doubted, then that 'greater plagues and ſtrokes are like to increaſe and continue daily more and more within this Realme, 'do beſeech your moſt excellent Maieſtie, as well in reſpect of your own honour, dignitie and iuſt 'title, as for truths ſake, wherewith (we doubt not) but your highneſs alſo will be ſpecially moued in 'conſcience, and alſo for the entire loue, fauor & affection which your Maieſtie beareth to the Com-'monwealth of this your Realme, and for the good peace, vnitie and reſt of vs your moſt bounden 'Subiects, and our poſteritie, that it may be enacted by your highnes with the conſent of the Lords 'Spirituall and Temporall, and the Commons in this preſent Parliament aſſembled.' And be it enacted by the authoritie of this preſent Parliament, That all and euery decree, ſentence and Judgement of diuorſe, and ſeparation betweene the ſaid King your father, and the ſaid late Queene your mother, and all the proceſſe commenſed, followed, giuen, made or promulged by the ſaid *Thomas Cranmer* then Archbiſhop of *Canterburie*, or by any other perſon or perſons whatſoeuer, whereby the ſame moſt iuſt, pure, and lawfull mariage betwixt the ſaid late King your father and the ſaid late Queene your mother was or is pronounced, or in any wiſe declared to be vnlawfull, or vniuſt, or againſt the Law of God, be and ſhalbe from the beginning, and from henceforth of no force, validitie or effect, but be vtterly nought, void, fruſtrat and adnihilat to all intents, conſtructions and purpoſes, as if the ſame had neuer bene giuen or pronounced.

III. And be it alſo enacted by the authority aforeſaid, That aſwell the ſaid Act of Parliament, intituled, An Act declaring the eſtabliſhment of the ſucceſſion of the Kings moſt royall Maieſtie of the Imperiall crowne of this Realme, made in the 25. yeere of the reigne of the King your father be repealed, and be void and of none effect, and alſo all and euery ſuch clauſes, articles, branches and matters conteined and expreſſed in the foreſaid Act of Parliament, made in the ſaid 28. yeere of the reigne of the ſaid late King your father, or in any other Act or Acts of Parliament, as whereby your highneſs is named or declared to be illegitimat, or the ſaid mariage betweene the ſaid King your father, and the ſaid Queene your mother, is declared to be againſt the word of God, or by any meanes vnlawfull, ſhall bee, and be repealed, and bee voyd and of no force nor effect, to all intents, conſtructions and purpoſes, as if

the ſame ſentence or Acts of Parliament had neuer bin had nor made. And that the ſaid mariage had and ſolemnized betwext your ſaid moſt noble father King HENRY and your ſaid moſt noble mother Queene KATHERINE, ſhalbe diffinitiuely, clearely and abſolutely declared, deemed and adiudged to be and ſtand with Gods Law and his moſt holy word, and to bee accepted, reputed and taken of good effect and validitie, to all intents and purpoſes.

---

## *Anno ſecundo & tertio* PHILIPPI & MARIÆ.

Acts made at a Parliament begun and holden at *Weſtminſter* the xxj. day of *October* in the ſecond and third yeres of King *Philip* and Queene *Mary*, late King and Queene of *England*, &c. and there continued and kept vntill the diſſolution of the ſame, being the ninth day of *December* then next inſuing, as followeth.

### CAP. XV.

### An Act that Purueiours ſhall not take victuals within fiue miles of *Cambridge* and *Oxford*.

'HVmbly ſue to your Maieſties, the Societies, Colledges, and Companies of your true and faithfull ſubiects, and daily oratours, the Scholers, and Students of both your Maieſties Vniuerſities, Cambridge, and Oxford, that where it hath beene accuſtomed time out mind, that both the ſaid market townes of *Cambridge* and *Oxford*, wherein the ſaid two Vniuerſities be ſet, and the circuit of fiue miles next adioyning, hath beene free from any charge or moleſtation of any common takers, or Purueiours for victuall, whereby the ſaid markets, were more plentifully ſerued with victuall, and the poore eſtate of a great multitude of Scholers, hauing very bare and ſmall ſuſtentation, thereby relieued, and now by the meanes that contrary to the ſame laudable cuſtome, diuers purueiours and takers, haue of late exceſſiuely frequented the ſame Market, and thereby giuen occaſion to make victuals more ſkant, and much dearer to a notorious decay of Scholers, which alſo daily in this great dearth is like to increaſe, and be more lamentable, to the hinderance of God's ſeruice, the diſhonour of the Realme, the diſcomfort of all good and holy men louing learning and uertue.'

II. It may therefore pleaſe your Maieſties, of your great pitie, and abundant fauour and loue towards your ſaid two Vniuerſities, being the very two onely nurſſes of good learning in this Realme, with the aſſent of the Lords ſpirituall and temporall, and Commons in this preſent Parliament aſſembled, and by the authoritie of the ſame, to enact, ordeine, and eſtabliſh, that from hencefoorth, no manner of Purueiour, Taker, Loder, or other miniſter, may, or ſhall take or bargaine for any kinde of victuall, or graine, in any of the ſaid markets or townes of *Cambridge*, and the Citie of *Oxford*, nor ſhall take or bargaine for any victuall within the compaſſe of fiue miles thereto adioyning, without the conſent, agreement, or good will of the owner or owners, neither ſhall attempt to carrie, take away, or bargaine for any manner of graine, or other victuall, bought, or prouided within the ſaid ſpace of fiue miles, by any common miniſter of any Colledge, Hoſtell, or Hall, to bee ſpent within any of the ſaid Colleges, Hoſtels, or Hals, vpon peine of the forfeiture of the quadruple value of any ſuch maner graine, or victuall, ſo taken or bargained for, in any of the ſaid markets, or within the ſaid ſpace of fiue miles, againſt the will of the owners, as is abouеſaid, or attempt to be taken, carried away, or bargained for, being prouided, as is abouеſaid, for to bee ſpent in any of the Colledges, Hoſtels, or Hals: and further ſhall ſuffer impriſonment for the ſpace of three moneths, without baile or mainepriſe, and that the Chancellour or Uicechancellour, or his Commiſſarie for the time being, in either of the ſaid Vniuerſities, with two Iuſtices of the Peace of the Countie wherein the ſaid Vniuerſities be ſet, ſhall haue full power by authoritie of this Act, to inquire by the oaths of twelve men, of and vpon the defaults and offences committed contrary to the tenour thereof, and to ſee due puniſhment and reformation thereof in forme aforeſaid, from time to time: the one halfe of which foreſaid forfeitures to bee to the common treaſure of either of the ſaide Vniuerſities, reſpectively to the fault committed againſt this their priuilege, the other halfe to the partie that will ſue for the ſame by Action of Debt, Bill, Plaint, or otherwiſe, in any Court of Record, or before the foreſaid Chancellour, his Uicechancellour or Commiſſarie for the time being, and two Iuſtices of Peace, as is before expreſſed.

III. Prouided, that this Act ſhall not be put in execution at any time or times, whenſoeuer your Maieſties, or the heires or ſucceſſours of your Maieſtie our Souereigne Ladie, ſhall pleaſe to come to any or both the ſaid Vniuerſities, or within ſeuen miles of either of them, but ſhall be in ſuſpence during that time onely and no longer.

IV. Prouided alwayes, and bee it enacted by the authoritie aforeſaid, that this Act, or any thing therein conteined, ſhall not in any wiſe be preiudiciall or hurtfull to the Maior, Bayliffes, and commonaltie of the Citie of *Oxford*, nor to the Maior and commonaltie of the towne of *Cambridge*, or to their ſucceſſours, for and concerning any of their liberties, or priuiledges, but that they and euery of them, and their ſucceſſours reſpectively, may haue and vſe the ſame, in ſuch manner and forme, as they, or any of them, might or ought to haue done before the making of this Act; any thing in this Act conteined to the contrary notwithſtanding.

*Rotulus*

## *Rotulus Parliamenti de Anno Regni Regine* ELIZABETH *Primo.*

In Parliamento tento apud Weſtmonaſterium Viceſimo quinto die Januarij Anno Regni Sereniſſime et Excellentiſſime Domine noſtre ELIZABETHE dei gratia Anglie Frantie et Hibernie Regine fidei defenſoris Primo Communi omnium Dominorum tam Spiritualium quam Temporalium et Communitatis aſſenſu ac dicte Regie Majeſtatis tum preſentis conſenſu Sancita Inactata Stabilita et Ordinata fuerunt Hec Quadraginta Statuta Subſequentia Viz.

An Acte giving aucthoritee to the Quenes Majeſtie uppon thadvoidance of any Archbiſhoppriche or Biſhoppriche to take into her handes certeine of the Temporall poſſeſſions therof recompenſing the ſame with parſonages Impropriate and Tenthes.

Exhibita eſt Regie Majeſtati in parliamento predicto Billa Quedam formam actus in ſe continens.

*From the Rolls.*

THE Lordes Spirituall and Temporall and the Commons in this preſente parliament aſſembled perceyving howe neceſſary yt ys for the Imperyall Crowne of this Realme to be repayred withe Reſtitution of Revenues meete for the ſame and having aſſented and fully accorded to reſtore to the ſame Imperiall Crowne the firſt fruites of tenthes and parſonages Impropryate for thencreaſe of the Revenue thereof bee alſo deſirous to deviſe ſome good meanes wherby the ſayd Revenue of Tenthes and Impropryate beneficees might bee in the governance and diſpoſition of the Clergie of this Realme being moſt apte for the ſame in ſuche ſorte as yet therby the ſaid Imperyall Crowne ſhoulde not bee in any wiſe dyminiſhed in the ſayd Reſtored revenue. And therfore Beſeche your Majeſtie That it maye bee enacted by thaucthoritee of this preſent parliament in manner and fourme hereafter following That ys to ſaye upon the vacation and avoydance of every Archbiſhoprick or Biſhoprick within this your Realme of Englande and Wales and other your highnes domynions yt ſhall and may bee lawfull for your highnes to electe and Chooſe and to take into your handes and reall poſſeſſion aſmuche and ſo manye of anye the Honoures Caſtelles Manors Landes tenementes or other hereditamentes beyng parcell of the poſſeſſions of any ſuche Archebiſshoprick or byſshoprick ſo beyng voyde as the clere yerely valeue of all your Majeſties parſonags appropriate and yerely Tenthes within every ſuche Archebiſhopricke or Biſshoppricke ſhall yerely amounte and extende unto And for the tryall of every valeue of ſuche Honours Caſtelles Manors Landes tenementes and hereditamentes yt ſhall and may bee lawfull for your highnes from tyme to tyme to directe your Letters of Commiſſion under your highnes greate Seale of Englande into euery ſuch Archebyſshoprick or Biſhoprick ſo being voyde to ſuche perſons as your Majeſtie ſhall thinck mete and covenient Giving them aucthoritee therby to ſurveye ſuche Honnors Caſtelles Manors Landes tenementes and hereditamentes parcell of the poſſeſſions of the Archebiſshopricke or Biſshopricke ſo being voyde as to your Majeſtie ſhalbe thought mete and convenient to bee taken into your highnes handes and poſſeſſyon and therupon to certefye the verye clere yerely value therof over all chardges and repryſes into your highnes Courte of Exchequer at ſuche daye and tyme as by the ſaid Commiſſion ſhalbe lymited and appoynted And after ſuche Certyficate into the ſaide Courte of Exchequer of the Clere yerely value of ſuche Honnors Caſtelles Manors landes tenementes and hereditamentes ſo had and made It ſhall and may bee lawfull for your highnes by your Letters patentes to gyve and aſſure unto ſuche Archebyſshopp and Biſshoppe and his ſucceſſours as ſhalbee preferred and conſecrated Archebyſshopp or Biſshopp of ſuche Archebiſshopricke or Biſhoprick ſo being voyde ſo much and ſo many of your yerely Tenthes Tithes and parſonages appropriated being within the ſame Archbiſhopprick or Biſshoprick as ſhalbee of as muche or of more yerely valeue as the ſaid Honours Caſtells Manors lands tenements or hereditamentes ſo certefied into your ſayd Court of Exchequer bee certefied unto And that immediately upon ſuche gifte and grante made by your highnes and the ſame by your Majeſtie under your Sygnet or Sygne Manuell ſignified unto your Threaſorer and Barons of your ſayd Courte of Exchequer togither withe your pleaſure for the reteyning and keping of the ſayd Honors Caſtelles Manors landes tenements or other hereditamentes ſo certefied into your ſaid Courte of Exchequer in lewe and place of the ſaid Tenthes tythes and parſonags appropriate The ſame and ſuche Honors Caſtles Manors landes tenementes and other hereditamentes as ſo ſhall then bee certified into your ſaid Courte of Exchequer ſhalbe adjudged veſted and demed by aucthoritee of this preſente parliament actually and really in your highnes your heires and ſucceſſors and bee from thensforthe united and annexed to thimperiall Crowne of this your Realme for ever And from thensforthe ſhalbee in thorder ſurvey rule and governance of your ſaid Courte of Exchequer in ſuche like manner and forme as other your highneſs poſſeſſions and hereditaments bee at this preſente Prouided alwaies and bee it enacted by thaucthoritee aforeſayd That this acte or any thing therein conteyned ſhall not extende or gyve any Libertye or aucthoritee to your highnes to take from any ſuche Archebiſhoprick or Biſshoprick any of the Manſyon howſes commonly uſed for the habitation or dwelling of any ſuche Archebiſshoppe or Biſshopp or any the Demean landes com'only uſed or occupyed

*From the Rolls.*

occupyed with any ſuche Manſion or Dwelling houſe or houſes or any of them or to take any other landes or tenementis com'only uſed and kepte in the manurance tillage or Manuell occupac'on of any Archebiſhopp or Biſshopp' for the mayntenance of Hoſpitalitie and good houſe keeping Any thing in this acte conteyned to the contrary notwitheſtanding.

II. Saving to all and every perſon and perſons Bodyes politike and Corporate their Heires and Succeſſoures and to theires and ſucceſſoures of everye of them Other then the ſayd Archebiſshoppes and Biſhoppes and their ſucceſſoures. All ſuche eſtate right title tearme intereſt Rent profet Offices or commodities as they or any of them have ſhoulde might or ought to have had in or to any Honors Caſtles Manors Lands Tenements or other hereditamentes whatſoever in ſuche like maner forme and condic'on to all intents and purpoſes as if this acte had never been had nor made any thing herein conteyned to the contrary notwithſtanding.

III. And be it further enacted by thaucthoritie aforeſayd That all giftes grantes feoffamentes fynes or other conveyance or eſtates from the firſt daye of this preſente parliament to be had made doone or ſuffred by any Archebiſhoppe or Byſhoppe of any Honors Caſtles Manors landes tenements or other hereditamentes being parcell of the poſſeſſions of his Archebiſshoprick or Biſshoprick or united apperteyning or belonging to any the ſame Arche Biſshoprickes or Biſhoprickes to any perſon or perſons Bodyes politike or Corporate (other then to the Quenes Highnes her Heires or ſucceſſoures) wherby any eſtate or eſtates ſhould or may paſſe from the ſame Archbiſhoppes or Biſhoppes or any of them (other then for the terme of xxj yeres or three lyves from ſuche time as any ſuche leaſe grante or aſſurance ſhall beginne and wherupon the olde accuſtomed yerely rent or more ſhalbe reſerved & payable yerely during the ſaid terme of xxj yeres or three lyves ſhalbe utterly voyde and of none effecte to all intents conſtrucc'ons and purpoſes any lawe cuſtome or uſage to the contrary in any wiſe notwithſtanding.

Cui quidem Bille perlecte et ad plenum Intellecte per dictam Dominam Reginam ex auctoritate parliamenti predicti ſic reſponſum eſt.

La Reine Le Veult.

## CAP. XXI.

### An Act of a Subſidie and two Fifteenes and Tenth, by the Temporaltie.

'THE care which we do doe perceiue your Maieſtie hath, moſt noble and redoubted Soueraigne, to reduce this Realme and the imperiall Crowne thereof now lately ſo ſore ſhaken, ſo impoueriſhed, ſo infeebled and weakened, into the former eſtate, ſtrength and glory, doth make vs not onely to rejoyce much in the great bounteouſneſſe of Almightie God, who hath ſo marueilouſly, and beyond all worldly expectation preſerued your Maieſtie in theſe late difficult and dangerous times, but alſo to ſtudie and bend all our wits and force of vnderſtanding, how we may like louing and obedient Subjects, follow our head, in this ſo noble and ſo neceſſary an enterpriſe. And conſidering with our ſelues, that the decay hath beene, beſides many other things, eſpecially in theſe three: Firſt, waſting of treaſure, abandoning of ſtrength, and in diminiſhing of the ancient authoritie of your imperiall Crowne.

'II. We doe moſt earneſtly and faithfully promiſe to your highneſſe, that there ſhall lacke no good will, trauell, nor force on our behalfe, to the redreſſe of all this: but we ſhall be readie, with heart, will, ſtrength, bodie, liues and goods, not onely to recouer againe that which is thus diminiſhed, but if neede be, to recouer further (as far as right, and the will and pleaſure of God ſhall ſuffer) the old dignitie and renowne of this Realme. The time and place whereof doth not reſt in vs, but, as moſt reaſon is, in your moſt noble Maieſtie, with the aduice of your honourable counſell. Neuertheleſſe, ſince it doth ſo manifeſtly appeare to vs all what ineſtimable waſting and conſumption of the treaſure and ancient reuenues of this Realme hath been of late dayes, and what great new charges, and intollerable expenſes your highneſſe is forced now to ſuſteine, by reaſon of the decay and loſſe of parcell of your ancient Crowne: ſo, being not ignorant that no worthie enterpriſe, no noble attempt, no not ſo much as the preſeruation of a ſtrong and puiſſant eſtate, may be without ſome maſſe of Treaſure preſently to be had, and ready againſt all occurrents.

'III. Therfore we your moſt obedient & louing Subjects, the Lords ſpirituall and temporall, and the commons in this preſent Parliament aſſembled, to ſhew our willing hearts and good minds, upon mature co'ſultation had, haue condeſcended and agreed with one voice and moſt entire affections, to make your highneſſe at this time a preſent, not ſuch in deede as in our affections we doe wiſh it, and as we know moſt certainly ought to be: but yet of your accuſtomed clemencie which you doe ſhew to all men, we humbly on our knees pray your Higneſſe not to reiect it, but to accept our good wills and hearty deſires herein, and that this our ſmall gift may be by your Highneſſe, the Lords Spirituall and Temporall, and the Commons in this preſent Parliament aſſembled, and by the authority of the ſame enacted.'

IV. And be it enacted, that your Highneſſe towards the ſaid great coſts and ineſtimable charges, ſhall haue by authoritie of this preſent Parliament, two whole Fifteens and Tenths to be paid, taken, and leuied of the moueable goods, chattels and other things vſuall to ſuch Fifteenes and Tenths, to bee contributory and chargeable within the Shires, Cities, Boroughs, Townes and other places of this your Maieſties Realme, in manner and forme afore time vſed: 'Except the ſumme of twelue thouſand pounds

'thereof

'thereof fully be deducted, that is to ſay, ſixe thouſand pounds of either of the ſaid whole Fifteenes and 'Tenths, of the ſumme that one whole Fifteene and Tenth attaineth vnto, in reliefe, comfort and diſ-'charge of the poore townes, cities and boroughs of this your ſaid realme waſted, deſolate and deſtroyed, 'or ouer greatly impouerifhed, after ſuch rate as was and hath afore this time bin had & made to euery 'ſhire, and to be diuided in ſuch maner and forme as heretofore for one whole Fifteene and Tenth hath 'been had and diuided.' And the ſaid two whole Fifteens and Tenths (the exceptions and deductions aforeſaid, thereupon had, deducted and allowed) to be paid in maner & forme following: that is to ſay, the whole firſt Fifteene and Tenth, except before excepted, to be paid to your Highnes in the receit of your Highnes Exchequer, before the tenth day of *Nouember* next comming. And the ſaid ſecond Fifteene & Tenth, except before excepted, to be paid to your Highneſſe in the receipt of your Exchequer before the tenth day of *Nouember*, in the yeere of our Lord God, 1560.

V. And be it further enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, that the Knights elected and returned, of and for the Shires within this Realme for this preſent Parliament, Citizens of Cities, and Burgeſſes of Boroughs and Townes, where Collectors haue been vſed to be named and appointed for the collection of any Fifteene and Tenth, before this Time granted, ſhall name and appoint yeerely before the laſt day of *Auguſt*, in either of the ſaid two yeeres, ſufficient and able perſons for the collection of the ſaid Fifteenes and Tenths, in every of the ſaid Shires, Cities, Boroughs and Townes, the ſaid perſons then hauing lands, tenements, and other hereditaments, in his or their owne right of an eſtate of inheritance of the yeerely value of tenne pounds, or in goods worth an hundred pounds at the leaſt. And alſo ſuch perſon or perſons ſo by them to bee named and appointed for the collection of either of the ſaide Fifteenes and Tenths, ſhall be by them ſeuerally appointed and allotted into Hundreds, Rapes, Wapentakes, Cities, Boroughs and Townes. And alſo the ſaid perſons ſo named and appointed for the collection of the ſaid Fifteenes and Tenths, ſhall be charged and chargeable vpon his or their account or accounts in the Exchequer to be made, with all ſuch ſumme or ſummes of money, as the Hundreds, Rapes, Wapentakes, Cities, Boroughs and Townes, where he or they ſhall ſo happen to be appointed, amount vnto, and of no more ſumme or ſummes. And vpon the paiment of ſuch ſummes of money as he or they ſhall be charged with, ſhall be diſcharged, and haue his or their *Quietus eſt*, the non accounting or non paiment of any other of his fellowes, or the inſufficiencie of them or any of them notwithſtanding. And the names or ſurnames of euery of the ſaid Collectors, for the ſaid Fifteenes and Tenths, during either of the ſaid two yeeres, together with the place allotted to their collection and charge, the ſaid Knights, Citizens, and Burgeſſes for the Shires, Cities and Boroughs, whereunto they be elected, named and returned, ſhall certify before the Queene in her Chancerie before the thirteenth day of *October*, in every of the ſame two yeeres, according to the tenor of this Act. And if the default of any ſuch certifying be had or made in forme as is aforeſaid, then the Lord Chancellor of *England*, or Keeper of the great Seale for the time being, ſhall immediately after name and appoint Collectors, for the collection of either of the ſaid Fifteenes and Tenths, in manner and forme as the ſaid Knights of the Shires, Citizens of Cities, and burgeſſes of Boroughs ſhould haue done, and as aforetime haue been vſed. The which ſaid Collectors, and euery of them, ſhall haue like allowance upon their accounts, for their fees, wages, and rewards, for the collection of the ſaid Fifteenes and Tenths, in as large maner and forme as any Collector or Collectors of Fifteens and Tenths, haue had at any ſeaſon in time paſt. And that the Barons of the Queenes Exchequer, for the time being, ſhall and may from time to time award ſuch Proceſſe for the ſpeedy paiment thereof againſt the Collector and Collectors for the ſame, as by their diſcretions ſhall be thought conuenient.

VI. Prouided alwayes, and be it enacted by the authoritie of this preſent Parliament, that the ſaid Lord Chancellor, or Keeper of the great Seale for the time being, Knights of the Shires, Citizens of Cities, and Burgeſſes of Boroughs, Townes, and other places, hauing Authority by this preſent Act, to name and nominate the ſaid Collectors, of or for the ſaid Fifteenes and Tents, ſhall vpon their nomination and election had and made, take by authoritie of this preſent Parliament, ſufficient recogniſances or obligations, of euery perſon ſo by them to be named, to be bound to the Queens Maieſtie in the double ſumme of the ſummes of their Collection, and to be indorſed upon ſuch condition, 'that if 'the ſaid Collector or Collectors, doe truely content and pay, to the vſe of the Queenes highneſſe in 'her receipt of the Exchequer, before the tenth day of *November*, in euery of the ſaid two yeres, ſo 'much of the ſumme of mony allotted and appointed to his collection, as the ſame Collector ſhall haue 'collected and gathered, and doe likewiſe after the ſaid tenth day of the moneth of *Nouember*, in euery 'of the ſaid two yeeres, content and pay to the Queenes Maieſties vſe at the ſame receipt, the reſidue 'of his collection and charge, within one moneth next after ſuch time as he ſhal haue gathered & col-'lected the ſame reſidue: that then the Recogniſance or obligation to be void, or elſe to ſtand in his full 'ſtrength and vertue:' which Recogniſance or Obligation ſo taken, the ſaid Knights of the Shire, Citizens and Burgeſſes, and euery of them, taking any ſuch Recognizances or Obligation, ſhall certifie and deliuer to the Lord Treaſurer, and Barons of the ſame Exchequer, before the ſame tenth day of *Nouember*, in euery of the ſaid yeeres, vpon paine of forfeiture of x. li to the Queenes highneſſe, for euery Recogniſance or Obligation ſo to be taken and not certified. And that euery ſuch Collector vpon requeſt to him made, ſhall make & knowledge the ſame Recogniſance or Obligation accordingly, vpon like paine & forfeiture of x. li. to the Queene, for his refuſall thereof, and the Treaſurer or Barons of the Exchequer, vpon the paiment of the ſame collection, or at the ſaid dayes, ſhall cancell and deliuer the ſaid Recogniſance or Obligation to the ſaid Collector or Collectors, without any fee or reward to be paid to any perſon for the ſame.

VII. And

VII. And furthermore, for the great and weighty conſiderations aforeſaid, we the Lords Spirituall and Temporall, and the Commons of this preſent Parliament aſſembled, do by our like aſſent and authoritie of this Parliament, giue and grant to your highneſſe, our ſaid Souereigne Lady the Queenes Maieſtie, your heires and ſucceſſors, one entire Subſidie, to be rated, taxed, leuied and paid at two ſeuerall paiments, of euery perſon ſpirituall and temporall, of what eſtate or degree he or they be, according to the tenor of this Act, in maner and forme following: that is to ſay, aſwell of euery perſon borne within this realm of *England*, *Wales*, or other the Queens dominions, as of all and euery Fraternity, Guild, Corporation, Myſtery, Brotherhood, and Commonalty, corporated or not corporated, within this realme of *England*, *Wales*, or other the Queenes dominions, being worth v. li. for euery pound, aſwell in Coyne and the value of euery pound, that euery ſuch perſon, Fraternity, Guild, Corporation, Myſtery, Brotherhood, Commonaltie, corporate or not corporate, hath of his or their owne, or any other to his or their vſe, as alſo Plate, ſtocke of merchandizes, all maner of Corne and blades, houſhold ſtuffe, and of all other goods moueable, aſwell within the Realme as without, and of all ſummes of money as to him or them is or ſhall be owing, whereof he or they truſt in his or their conſcience, ſurely to be paid, except and out of the premiſſes deducted, ſuch ſummes of money as he or they owe, and in his or their conſciences intendeth truely to pay: and except alſo, the apparell of ſuch perſons, their wiues and children belonging to their owne bodies (ſauing jewels, gold, ſiluer, ſtone and pearle), ſhall pay to and for the firſt payment of the ſaid Subſidie, twenty pence of euery pound, and to and for the ſecond paiment of the ſaid Subſidie twelue pence of euery pound. And alſo euery Alien and ſtranger borne out of the Queenes obeiſance, aſwell Denizen as others, inhabiting within this Realme, of euery pound that he or they haue in Coine, and the value of euery pound in plate, Corne, Graine, Merchandizes, Houſhold ſtuffe, or other goods, iewels, chattels moueable or vnmoueable, as is aforeſaid, aſwell within this Realme as without, and of all ſummes of money to him or them owing, whereof he or they truſt in his or their conſciences to be paid (except out of the ſame premiſſes deducted, euery ſuch ſumme or ſummes of money, which he or they doe owe, and in his or their conſcience or conſciences intend truely to pay) ſhall pay of and for euery pound, to and for the firſt payment of the ſaid Subſidie, three ſhillings and foure pence, and to and for the ſecond paiment of the ſaid Subſidie two ſhillings of euery pound. And alſo that euery alien and ſtranger borne out of the Queenes dominions, being Denizen or not Denizen, not being contributory to any the rates abouеſaid, ſhall pay to and for the firſt paiment of the ſaid Subſidie, foure pence, and to and for the ſecond paiment of the ſaid Subſidie other foure pence for euery Poll.

VIII. And the maſter, or he or ſhe with whom the ſame alien is or ſhall be abiding at the ſame taxation or taxations thereof, to be charged with the ſame for lacke of payment thereof.

IX. And be it further enacted by the authoritie aforeſaid, that euery perſon borne vnder the Queenes obeiſance, and every Corporation, Fraternitie, Guild, Myſtery, Brotherhood, and Commonaltie, corporate or not corporate, for euery pound that euery of the ſame perſon, & every Corporation, Fraternitie, Guild, Myſtery, Brotherhood, & Commonalty, corporat or not corporat, or any other to his or their vſe, hath in fee ſimple, fee taile, for terme of life, terme of yeeres, by execution, wardſhip, or by copie of Court Roll, of and in any Honours, Caſtles, Manors, Lands, Tenements, Rents, Seruices, Hereditaments, Annuities, Fees, Corrodies, or other yeerely profits, of the yeerely value of twenty ſhillings, aſwell within ancient demeane and other places priuileged, or elſewhere, and ſo vpwards, ſhall pay to, and for the firſt paiment of the ſaid Subſidie two ſhillings eight pence, of and for euery pound: and to and for the ſecond paiment of the ſaid Subſidie, ſixteen pence, of and for euery pound. And euery Alien borne out of the Queenes obeiſance, in ſuch caſe to pay at the firſt of the ſaid paiments, fiue ſhillings foure pence of euery pound, and at the ſecond paiment two ſhillings eight pence of and for euery pound. And that all ſummes preſented and chargeable by this Act, either for goods and debts, or either of them, or for lands and tenements, and other the premiſſes, as is in this Act conteined, ſhall be at either of the ſaid paiments ſet and taxed after the rate and portion, according to the true meaning of this Act (lands and tenements chargeable to the Diſmes of the Clergie, and yeerely wages due to ſeruants for their yeerely ſeruice, other then the Queenes ſeruants, taking yeerely wages of fiue pounds or aboue, onely excepted and forepriſed.) And that all Plate, Coyne, Iewels, Goods, Debts and chattels perſonals, being in the rule and cuſtodie of any perſon and perſons, to the vſe of any Corporation, Fraternity, Guild, Myſtery, brotherhood, or any Commonalty, being corporate or not corporate, be and ſhalbe rated, ſet and charged by reaſon of this Act, as the ualue certified by the preſenters of that certificat, to be ſworne of euery pound of goods and debts, as is abouеſaid. And of euery pound in landes, tenements, annuities, fees, corrodies, or other yeerely profits, as is abouеſaid. And the ſummes that are before rehearſed, ſet and taxed, to be levied and taken of them that ſhall haue ſuch goods in cuſtodie, or otherwiſe charged for lands, as is before rehearſed. And the ſame perſon or perſons, and body corporate, by authority of this Act, ſhall be diſcharged againſt him or them, that ſhall or ought to haue the ſame at the time of the paiment or deliuery thereof, or at his otherwiſe departure from the cuſtodie or poſſeſſion of the ſame. Except and alwayes forepriſed from the charge and aſſeſſment of this Subſidie, all goods, chattels, iewels and ornaments of Churches and Chapels, which haue been ordeined and vſed in Churches or Chapels, for the honour and ſeruice of Almighty God.

X. And the firſt paiment of the ſaid Subſidie, ſhall be by the authority aforeſaid, taxed, aſſeſſed, and rated according to this Act, in euery Shire, Riding, Lath, Wapentake, Rape, Citie, Borough, Towne, and euery other place within this realme of *England*, *Wales*, and other the Queenes dominions, before the laſt day of *Aprill* next comming: and the ſecond paiment of the ſaid Subſidie, ſhall be by authority aforeſaid, taxed, aſſeſſed and rated before the twentieth day of *Ianuary* next comming: And the particular ſummes of euery Shire, Riding, Borough, Towne and other places aforeſaid, with the particular names

of ſuch as are chargeable for and to the firſt paiment of the ſaid Subſidie, to be taxed and ſet, by the Commiſſioners to the ſame limits, or two of them at the leaſte, with the names of the high Collectors, and in the ſame forme ſhalbe certified in the Queenes Exchequer, before the laſt day of *May* next comming. And the particular ſums of euery Shire, Riding, Borough, Towne and other places aforeſaid, with the particular names of ſuch as are chargeable for & to the ſecond paiment of the ſaid Subſidie, to be taxed and ſet by the Commiſſioners to the ſame to be limited, or two of them at the leaſt, with the names of the high Collectors, and in the ſame forme ſhalbe certified into the Queenes Exchequer, before the twentieth day of *February*, which ſhall bee in the yeere of our Lord God 1559. And the ſaid ſums in maner and forme aforeſaid, to be taxed for the paiment of the ſaid Subſidie, ſhall be paid into the Queens receit of her Exchequer aforeſaid, to the vſe of our Souereigne Lady, before the foure and twentieth day of *June* next comming, and the ſaid ſummes in manner and forme aforeſaid, to be taxed for the ſecond paiment of the ſaid Subſidie, ſhall be paid into the receipt aforeſaid to the vſe aforeſaid, before the firſt day of *March*, which ſhall be in the yeere of our Lord God 1559. And the ſumme abouеſaid, of and for the ſaid Subſidie, ſhall be taxed, ſet, aſked, and demanded, taken, gathered, leuied and paid to the vſe of our Souereigne Lady, her heires and ſucceſſors, in forme abouеſaid, aſwell within the liberties, Franchiſes, Sanctuaries, ancient Demeane, and other whatſoeuer place exempt or not exempt, as without. *Except* ſuch Shires, places and perſons, as ſhall be forepriſed in and by this preſent Act, any grant, Charter, preſcription, vſe, or libertie, by reaſon of any Letters patents, or other priuiledge, preſcription, allowance of the ſame, or whatſoeuer other matter of diſcharge heretofore to the contrary made, granted, vſed or obteined, notwithſtanding.

XI. And it is further enacted by authority of this preſent Parliament, that euery ſuch perſon, aſwell ſuch as be borne vnder the Queenes obeiſance, as euery other ſtranger borne, Denizen or not Denizen, inhabiting within this Realme, or within *Wales*, or other the Queenes dominions, which at the time of the ſaid aſſeſſings or taxations, or either of them to be had or made, ſhall be out of this Realme, and out of *Wales*, and haue goods or chattels, landes or tenements, fees or annuities or other profits, within this Realme, or in *Wales*, ſhall be charged and chargeable for the ſame, by the certificate of the inhabitants, of the parts where ſuch goods, chattels, lands, tenements, or other the premiſſes, then ſhall be, or in ſuch other place where ſuch perſon or his factor, deputie or attorney, ſhall haue his moſt reſorte vnto within this Realme, or in *Wales*, in like manner as if the ſaid perſon were, or had beene at the time of the ſaid aſſeſſing within this Realme. And that euery perſon abiding or dwelling within this Realme or without this Realme, ſhall bee charged or chargeable to the ſame Subſidie graunted by this Acte, according and after the rate of ſuch yeerely ſubſtance, or value of lands and tenements, goods, chattels, and other the premiſſes, as euery perſon ſo to be charged ſhall be ſet at, in the time of the ſaid aſſeſſing or taxation vpon him to be made, and in none otherwiſe.

XII. And further be it enacted by the authoritie aforeſaid, that for the aſſeſſing and ordering of the ſaid Subſidie to bee duely had, the Lord Chancellor of *England*, or the Keeper of the great Seale, the Lord Treaſurer of *England*, the Lord Steward of the Queenes Maieſties houſhold, the L. Preſident of the Queenes honourable Councel, & the Lord priuy Seale for the time being, or two of them at the leaſt, whereof the L. Chancellor of *England*, or Keeper of the great Seale for the time being to be one, ſhal & may name & appoint, of & for euery ſhire & riding, & other places aſwel within this realme as in *Wales*, & other the Queens dominions, & alſo of & for euery citie and towne, being a County in it ſelfe, and of and for the Iſle of *Wight*, ſuch certaine number of perſons of euery of the ſame Shires, Ridings, Lathes, Wapentakes, Rapes, Cities, Townes and Iſle of *Wight*, and euery other place, and other the inhabitants of the ſame, to be Commiſſioners of and within the ſame, whereof they be inhabitants. And alſo of, & for the honourable houſhold of the Queenes Maieſtie in that ſhire, or other places the ſaid houſhold ſhall happen then to be. And the L. Chancellor or Keeper of the great Seale, and other with him before named, in like maner may name and appoint of euery ſuch Borough and Towne corporate, aſwell in *England* as in *Wales*, and other the Queenes dominions, as they ſhall thinke requiſite, ſixe, fiue, foure, three or two of the head officers, and other ſad honeſt inhabitants of the ſaid Cities, Boroughs and Townes corporat, according to the number & multitude of the people being in the ſame, the which perſons, if any ſuch be thereunto named, of the ſaid inhabitants of the ſaid Boroughs and Townes corporat, not being Counties in themſelues, ſhall be ioined and put in as Commiſſioners, with the perſons named for ſuch Shires and Ridings, as the ſaide Boroughs and towns corporat, not being Counties in themſelues, be ſet and haue their being, which perſons ſo named for and of the ſaid Boroughs and townes corporat, not being Counties, by reaſon of their dwelling in the ſame, ſhal not take vpon them, ne none of them, to put any part of their Commiſſion in execution for the premiſſes, out of the ſaid Boroughs and Townes corporate, wherein they, being ſo named onely for the ſame, bee dwelling. And alſo not to execute the ſaid Commiſſion within the Borough or towne corporat where they be ſo dwelling, but at ſuch daies & times as the ſaid other Commiſſioners, for the ſame Shire and Riding ſhall thereunto limit and appoint within the ſame Borough or Towne corporat, not being County corporat, whereof they ſo be, and not out of ſuch Borough or Towne, and in that maner to be aiding and aſſiſting with the ſaid other Commiſſioners, in and for the good executing of the effect of the ſaid Commiſſion, vpon pain of euery of the ſaid Commiſſioners, ſo named for euery ſuch Citie, Borough, towne corporat, not being a County, to make ſuch fine as the ſaid other Commiſſioners in the Commiſſion of and for the ſaid ſhire or riding ſo named, or three of them at the leaſt, ſhal by their diſcretions ſet and certifie into the Queens Exchequer, there to be leuied to the vſe of the Queens Maieſtie, in like maner as ſuch or like ſummes had been ſet and rated upon euery ſuch perſon for the ſaid Subſidy. The which Commiſſioners ſo named of and for the ſaid Cities, Boroughs, and townes, not being Counties, and only put in the ſaid Commiſſion, by reaſon of their dwelling in the ſame, ſhall not haue any

part of the portion of the fees and rewards of the Commiſſioners and their Clerks, in this Act afterward ſpecified. And the L. Chancellor of *England*, or Keeper of the great Seale, for the time being, ſhal make & direct out of the Court of *Chancerie*, vnder the great Seale, ſeueral Commiſſions: that is to ſay, to euery Shire, Riding, Lath, Wapentake, Rape, City, Towne, Borough, Iſle & houſhold, vnto ſuch perſon & perſons, as by his diſcretion & other with him afore-named and appointed in like maner and forme as is afore rehearſed, ſhalbe thought ſufficient for the ſeſſing and leuying of the ſaid Subſidie, in all ſhires and places, according to the true meaning of this Act: which Commiſſion for the firſt paiment of the ſaid Subſidie, ſhall be directed and deliuered to the ſaid Commiſſioners, or to one of them, before the firſt day of *April* next comming. And the Commiſſion for the ſecond paiment of the ſaid Subſidie, ſhall be directed and deliuered to the ſaid Commiſſioners, or one of them before the firſt day of *January*, which ſhalbe in the yere of our Lord God 1559. And to euery of the ſaid Commiſſioners, ten ſcedules, conteining in them the tenor of this Act, ſhall be affiled. By which Commiſſion, the Commiſſioners in euery ſuch Commiſſion, named according to this Act, & as many of them as ſhalbe appointed by the ſaid Commiſſion, ſhall haue ful power and authority to put the effect of the ſame Commiſſion in execution. And that by authoritie of this Act, after ſuch Commiſſions to them directed, they may by their aſſents and agreements ſeuer themſelues for the execution of their Commiſſion, in Hundreds, Laths, Wards, Rapes, Wapentakes, Townes, Pariſhes, & other places, within the limits of their ſaid Commiſſion, in ſuch forme as to them ſhall ſeeme expedient to be ordered, and between them to be communed and agreed, according to the tenor and effect of the Commiſſion to them therein directed, vpon which ſeuerance, euery perſon of this preſent Parliament, that ſhall bee Commiſſioner, ſhall be aſſigned in the hundred where he dwelleth.

XIII. Prouided alwayes, that no perſon be or ſhall be compelled to be any Commiſſioner, to and for the execution of this preſent Act, but onely in the Shire where he dwelleth and inhabiteth. And that any perſon being aſſigned to the contrary thereof, in any wiſe ſhall not be compelled to put in execution the effect of this Act, or any part thereof. And it is alſo enacted by authority of this preſent Parliament, that the Commiſſioners and euery of them, which ſhall be named limited, and appointed according to this Act, to be Commiſſioners in euery ſuch Shire, Riding, Lath, Wapentake, Rape, City, Towne, Borough, Iſle, and the ſaid houſhold or any other place, and none other, ſhall truely, effectually, and diligently for their part, execute the effect of this preſent Act, according to the tenor thereof in euery behalfe, and none otherwiſe by any other meanes, without omiſſion, fauour, dread, malice, or any other thing to be attempted and done by them, or any of them, to the contrary thereof. And the ſaid Commiſſioners, and as many of them as ſhall be appointed by the ſaid Commiſſion, and none other, for the execution of the ſaid Commiſſion and Act, ſhal for the taxation of the ſaid firſt payment of the ſaid Subſidy, before the ſixt day of *Aprill* next comming: and for the taxation of the ſaide ſecond payment of the ſaid Subſidy, ſhall before the ſixt day of *January*, which ſhall be in the yeere of our Lord God 1559, by vertue of the Commiſſions deliuered vnto them in forme abouesaid, direct their ſeuerall or ioint precept, vnto eight, ſeuen, ſixe, five, foure, or three or more, as for the number of the Inhabitants ſhall be requiſite, of the moſt ſubſtantiall, diſcreet and honeſt perſons, Inhabitants, to be named by the ſaid Commiſſioners, or by as many of them, as ſhall be appointed by the ſaid Commiſſion, of and in Hundreds, Lathes, Rapes, Wapentakes, Wards, Pariſhes, Townes and other places, as well within liberties, franchiſes, ancient demeanes, places exempted, and ſanctuaries, as without, within the limits of the Shires, Ridings, Lathes, Wapentakes, Rapes, Cities, Townes, Boroughes or Iſle aforeſaide, and other places within the limits of their Commiſſion, and to the Conſtables, Subconſtables, Bailiffes, and other like officers or miniſters of euery of the ſaid Hundreds, Townes, Wards, Lathes, Wapentakes, Pariſhes and other places aforeſaid, as to the ſaid Commiſſioners, and euery number of them, or vnto three or two of them by their diſcretion in diuiſion ſhall ſeeme expedient, as by the manner and uſe of the parties ſhall be requiſite, ſtrictly by the ſame precept charging and commanding the ſame Inhabitants, Conſtables, and other officers aforeſaid, to whom ſuch precept ſhall be ſo directed, to appeare in their proper perſons, before the ſaid Commiſſioners, or ſuch number of them as they ſhall diuide themſelues, according to the tenor of the ſaid Commiſſion, at certaine dayes and places, by the ſaid Commiſſioners, or any number of them, as is aforeſaid, within Cities, Boroughes or Townes corporate, or without, in any other place, as is aforeſaid, by their diſcretions ſhall bee limitted thereunto, to doe and accompliſh all that to them on the part of the Queenes Maieſtie ſhall be inioyned touching this Act. Commanding further by the ſame precept, that he to whoſe hands ſuch precept ſhall come, ſhall ſhew or deliuer the ſame to the other inhabitants or officers named in the ſaid precept, & that none of them faile to accompliſh the ſame, vpon paine of 40s. to be forfeited to the Queens majeſty.

XIV. And it is further ordained by the authority of this preſent Parliament, that the ſaid day and place prefixed and limited in the ſaid precept, euery of the Commiſſioners then being in the Shire, and hauing no ſufficient excuſe for his abſence at the day and place prefixed for that part whereunto he was limited, ſhall appeare in his proper perſon, that there the ſame Commiſſioners being preſent, or as many as ſhall be appointed by the Queenes Maieſties Commiſſion, ſhall call or cauſe to be called before them the ſaid inhabitants and officers to whom they haue directed their ſaide precepts, and which had in commandement there to appeare by the ſaid precept of the ſaid Commiſſioners, and if any perſon ſo warned make default, vnleſſe he then be letted by ſickneſſe or lawfull excuſe, and that let then be witneſſed by the othes of two credible perſons, or if any appearing refuſe to be ſworne in forme following, to forfeit to the Queenes Majeſty forty ſhillings. And ſo at euery time appointed by the Commiſſioners for the ſame taxation, vnto ſuch time the number of euery ſuch perſons appeared and certified in forme vnder written, and euery of them ſo making default, or refuſing to be ſworne, to forfeit to the

Queenes

Queenes Maieſtie forty Shillings, and vpon the ſame appearance had, one of the moſt ſubſtantiale inhabitants or officers being warned and appearing before the ſaid Commiſſioners, ſhall bee ſworne vpon a booke openly before the Commiſſioners in forme following.

The Oath of the Preſentors of ſuch as are chargable with payment of the Subſidy.

'I Shall truely inquire with my fellowes that ſhall be charged with me, of the Hundred, Wapentake, Ward, Towne or other place, of the beſt and moſt value of the ſubſtance of euery perſon dwelling and abiding within the limits of the places that I and my fellowes ſhall be charged with, and of other which ſhall haue his or their moſt reſort vnto any of the ſaid places, and chargeable with any ſumme of money by this Act of this Subſidy, and of all other Articles that I ſhall be charged with touching the ſaid Act, and according to the intent of the ſame, and thereupon as neere as it may be, or ſhall come to my knowledge, truely to preſent and certifie before you, the names, ſurnames, and the beſt and vttermoſt ſubſtance and values of euery of them, as well of lands, tenements & other hereditaments, poſſeſſions & profits, as of goods, chattels, debts, and other things chargeable by the ſaid Act, without any concealment, loue, fauor, affection, dread, feare, or malice, as neere as God will giue me grace,

'So helpe me God,

'And the holy contents of this booke.'

XV. And euery other perſon that ſhall appeare there by the ſame precepts, from time to time, ſhall make like oath, and vpon the oath ſo taken, as is aforeſaid, by the inhabitants and officers, of euery hundred, ward, wapentake, towne or other place, the ſaid Commiſſioners ſhall openly there read, or cauſe to be read vnto them the ſaid rates, and openly declare the effect of their charge vnto them, in what manner and forme they ought and ſhould make their certificat, according to the rates and ſummes thereof abouesaid. And of all manner of perſons, as well of aliens and ſtrangers, denizens, or not denizens, inhabiting within this Realme, as of ſuch perſons as be borne vnder the Queenes obeiſance, chargeable to this Act. And of the poſſeſſions, goods and chattels, of fraternities, guildes, corporations, brotherhoods, myſteries and Commonalties, and other as is abouesaid, and of perſons being in the parts beyond the ſeas, hauing goods or chattels, lands or tenements within this Realme, as is aforeſaid, and of all goods being in the cuſtody of any perſon or perſons, to the vſe of any other as is aforeſaid, by the which information and ſhewing, the ſaid perſons ſhould haue ſuch plaine knowledge of the true intent of this preſent Act, and of the manner of their certificat, that the ſame perſons ſhould haue no reaſonable cauſe to excuſe them by ignorance, and after ſuch oath, and the Statute of the ſaid Subſidy, and the manner of the ſaid certificat, to be made in writing, containing the names and ſurnames of euery perſon, and whether he be borne without the Queenes obeiſance or within, and the beſt value of euery perſon in euery degree, as well of yeerly value of lands and tenements, and of ſuch like poſſeſſions and profits, as the value of goods and chattels, debts, and euery thing to their certificat requiſite and neceſſary to them declared, the ſaid Commiſſioners there being, ſhall by their diſcretions appoint and limit vnto the ſaid perſons, an other day and place to appeare before the ſaid Commiſſioners, and charging the ſaid perſons that they in the meane time ſhall make diligent inquiry, by all wayes and meanes of the premiſſes, and then and there euery of them vpon paine of forfeiture of forty ſhillings to the Queenes Maieſtie, to appeare at the ſaid new prefixed day and place, there to certifie vnto the ſaid Commiſſioners, in writing to their ſaid charge, and according to the true intent of the ſaid grant of Subſidy, and as to them in manner aforeſaid hath beene declared and ſhewed by the Commiſſioners, at which day and place ſo to them prefixed, if any of the ſaid perſons make default, or appeare and refuſe to make the ſaid certificat, that then euery of them ſo offending, to forfeit to the Queenes Maieſtie, forty ſhillings, except only a reaſonable excuſe of his default, by reaſon of ſickneſſe, or otherwiſe by the oathes of two credible perſons there witneſſed bee had. And of ſuch as appeare ready to make certificat as is aforeſaid, the ſaid Commiſſioners there being, ſhall take and receiue the ſame certificat and euery part thereof, and the names, values and ſubſtance of euery perſon ſo certified, and if the ſame Commiſſioners ſee cauſe reaſonable, they ſhall examine the ſaid Preſentors thereof. And therevpon the ſaid Commiſſioners at the ſaid dayes and place by their agreement amongſt themſelves, ſhall from time to time openly there prefix a day, at a certaine place or places within the limits of their commiſſion, by their diſcretion for their further proceeding to the ſaid aſſeſſing of the ſame Subſidy, and therevpon at the ſaid day of the ſaid certificat, as is aforeſaid, taken, the ſame Commiſſioners ſhall make their precept or precepts to the Conſtables, ſubconſtables, Bailiffes, or other officers of ſuch Hundreds, Wapentakes, Townes, or other places aforeſaid, as the ſame Commiſſioners ſhall bee of, compriſing and containing in the ſame precept, the names and ſurnames of all perſons preſented before them in the ſaid certificat, of whom if the ſaid Commiſſioners or as many of them as ſhall be thereunto appointed by the Queenes Commiſſion, ſhall then haue vehement ſuſpect to be of more greater value or ſubſtance in lands, goods, chattels, or ſummes of money owing to them, or other ſubſtance beforeſaid, then vpon ſuch perſon or perſons ſhall be certified, the ſame Commiſſioners ſhall make their precept or precepts directed to the Conſtable, Bailiffes or other officers, commanding the ſame Conſtable, Bailiffes or other officers to whom ſuch precept ſhall be directed to warne ſuch perſons whoſe name ſhall be compriſed in the ſaid precept at their Manſion, or to their perſons that the ſame perſons named in ſuch precepts, and euery of them, ſhall perſonally appeare before the ſaid Commiſſioners, at the ſaid new prefixed day and place, there to be examined by all wayes and meanes (other then by corporall oath) by the ſaid Commiſſioners, of their greateſt ſubſtance and beſt value, and of all and euery ſummes of money owing to them, and other whatſoeuer matter concerning the premiſſes, or any of them, according to this Act, at which day and

place prefixed, the ſaid Commiſſioners then and there being, or as many of them as ſhall be thereunto appointed by the Queenes Commiſſion, ſhall cauſe to be called the ſaid perſons whoſe names ſhall be compriſed in the ſaid precept, as is aforeſaid, for their examination. And if any of thoſe perſons which ſhould be warned, as is aforeſaid, to be examined, which at any time after the warning, and before the prefixed day, ſhall be within ſuch place where he may haue knowledge of his ſaid appearance to be made, make default, and appeare not, vnleſſe a reaſonable cauſe, or elſe a reaſonable excuſe, by the oathes of two credible perſons before the ſaid Commiſſioners, be truely alledged for his diſcharge, that then euery of them ſo making default, to be taxed and charged to the Queenes Maieſtie, with and at the double ſummes of the rate that hee ſhould or ought to haue been ſet at, for and after the beſt value of his land or ſubſtance vpon him certified, if he had appeared by the diſcretion of the Commiſſioners there being, which Commiſſioners ſhall trauell with euery of the other perſons ſo then and there appearing, whoſe names ſhall bee expreſſed in the ſaid precept or precepts, and in whom any vehement ſuſpect was or ſhall bee had in forme abouesaid, by all ſuch wayes and meanes they can (other then by corporall oath) for their better knowledge of their beſt value, either in hereditaments or poſſeſſions, either elſe in goods or debts.

XVI. And that euery ſpirituall perſon at either of the ſaid taxations of the ſaid Subſidy, ſhall be rated and ſet according to the rate abouesaid, of, and for euery pound that the ſame ſpirituall perſon or any other to his vſe, hath by diſcent, bargen or purchaſe, in fee ſimple, fee taile, terme of life, terme of yeeres, by execution, by Ward, or by copy of Court roll, in any Manors, Lands, Tenements, Rents, Seruices, Offices, Fees, Corodies, Annuities, or Hereditaments, after the true iuſt, and yeerely value thereof, after and according as other the Queenes Maieſties ſubiects, borne within this realme, be charged in forme aboue remembred, ſo that it extend to the yeerely value of twenty ſhillings or aboue.

XVII. And if any perſon certified or rated by vertue of this Act, be he Commiſſioner or other, to any manner of value doth find himſelfe grieued with the ſame preſentment, ſeſſing or taxing, and thereupon complaine to the Commiſſioners before whom he ſhall be rated, ſeſſed, or taxed, or before two of them, that then the ſaid Commiſſioners ſhall by all wayes and meanes examine particularly and diſtinctly the perſon ſo complaining, and other his neighbours by their diſcretion of euery his Lands and Tenements aboue ſpecified, and of euery his goods, chattels and debts aboue mentioned and after due examination and perfect knowledge thereof had and perceiued by the ſaid Commiſſioners, which ſhall haue power by the authority aforeſaid, the ſaid Commiſſioners or two of them to whom any ſuch complaint ſhall bee made, by their diſcretions, vpon the oath of the ſame perſon ſo complaining, may abate, defaulke, increaſe or enlarge the ſame Aſſeſſment, according as it ſhall appeare vnto them iuſt vpon the ſame examination. And the ſame ſumme ſo abated, defaulked, increaſed or inlarged, to be eſtreated in forme as hereafter enſueth, ſo that he come before the eſtreats of the ſame aſſeſſing be deliuered by the ſame Commiſſioners into the Queenes Maieſties Exchequer. And if it bee prooued by witneſſe, his owne confeſſion, or other lawfull wayes or meanes, within a yeere after any ſuch oath made, that the ſame perſon ſo taxed and ſworne, was of any better or greater value in lands, goods, or other things aboue ſpecified, at any time of the ſaid oath, then the ſame perſon ſo ſworne, did declare vpon his ſaid oath, that then euery ſuch perſon ſo offending, ſhall looſe and forfeit to the Queenes Maieſty ſo much in lawfull money of *England*, as the ſame perſon ſo ſworne was ſet at or taxed to pay, and all perſons ſet, rated and taxed, as is abouesaid, ſhall bee bound and charged by the ſame, and the ſumme or ſummes vpon him ſet, to be due towards the payment of the ſaid Subſidie, and to be leuyed as hereafter ſhall be ſpecified.

XVIII. And alſo it is enacted by the ſame authority, that euery perſon to bee rated at the ſame taxation, as is aforeſaid, ſhall be rated, taxed and ſet, and the ſumme on him ſet, to be leuyed at ſuch place where he and his family at the time of the ſame preſentment to be made, ſhall keepe his houſe or dwelling, or where he then ſhall be moſt conuerſant, abiding or reſiant, or ſhall haue his moſt reſort, and ſhall be beſt knowen at the time of the ſaid certificat to be made, & no where elſe: and that no Commiſſioner of this Subſidy ſhall bee rated or taxed for his goods or lands, but in the Shire and other place where he ſhall be Commiſſioner. And that if any perſon chargeable to this Act, at the time of the ſaid aſſeſſing, happen to be out of this Realme, and out of *Wales*, or farre from the place where he ſhall be knowen, then he to be ſet where he was laſt abiding in this Realme, and within *Wales*, and beſt knowen, & after the ſubſtance & value, and other profits of euery perſon knowen by the examination, certificat, and other manner of wiſe as is aforeſaid. The ſaid Commiſſioners, or as many of them as ſhall be appointed by the Queenes Maieſties Commiſſion, ſhall after the rate aforeſaid, ſet and taxe euery perſon according to the rate of the ſubſtance and value of his landes, goods and other profits whereby the greateſt and moſt beſt ſumme, according to his moſt ſubſtance, by reaſon of this Act, might or may bee ſet or taxed.

XIX. Prouided alwayes, that euery ſuch perſon which ſhall be ſet or taxed for payment of and to this Subſidy, for and after the yeerely value of his Lands, Tenements and other reall poſſeſſions, or profits, at any of the ſaid taxations, ſhall not be ſet and taxed for his goods and chattels, or other mooueable ſubſtance at the ſame taxations. And that hee that ſhall be charged or taxed for the ſame Subſidy, for his goods, chattels and other mooueables at any of the ſaid taxations, ſhall not be charged, taxed or chargeable for his lands, or other reall poſſeſſions and profits abouesaid, at the ſame taxations, nor that any perſon be double charged for the ſaid Subſidy, neither ſet or taxed at ſeuerall places by reaſon of this Act, any thing contained in this preſent Act notwithſtanding.

XX. And that it be ordained by the ſaid authority of this preſent Parliament, that no perſon hauing two manſions or two places to reſort vnto, or calling himſelfe houſhold ſeruant, or waiting ſeruant to the

the Queenes Maieſtie, or other Lord or Lady, maſter or miſtreſſe, be excuſed vpon his ſaying from the taxes of the ſaid Subſidy in either of the places where he may be ſet, vnleſſe he bring a certificat in writing from the Commiſſioners where that he is ſo ſet in deed at one place. And if any perſon that ought to be ſet, by reaſon of his remoouing or reſorting to two places, or by reaſon of his ſaying that he elſewhere was taxed, or by reaſon of any priuiledge by his dwelling or abiding in any place, not being forepriſed in this Act, or otherwiſe by his couin or craft happen to eſcape from the ſaid taxations, and be not ſet, and that prooued by preſentment, examination or information, before the ſaid Commiſſioners, or as many of them as ſhall be by the ſame Commiſſion appointed, or by the Barons of the Queenes Maieſties Exchequer, or two Juſtices of the peace, of the County where ſuch perſon dwelleth, then euery ſuch perſon that by ſuch meanes or otherwiſe willingly by couin ſhall happen to eſcape from the ſaid taxation or payment aforeſaid, and not be taxed, rated and ſet, ſhall be charged vpon the knowledge and proofe thereof, with and at the double value that hee ſhould or ought to haue beene ſet at afore, according to his behauiour, the ſame double value to be leuied, gathered and paid of his goods and chattels, lands and tenements towards the ſaid Subſidy, and further to be puniſhed according to the diſcretions of the Barons, Juſtices, and Commiſſioners, before whom he ſhall be conuicted for his offence and deceipt in that behalfe.

XXI. And further be it enacted by the authority aforeſaid, that the ſaid Commiſſioners of euery Commiſſion, ſhall according to their diuiſions, and after they be diuided, haue full power and authority by this Act, to ſet, taxe, and ſeſſe euery other Commiſſioner, ioyned with them in euery ſuch Commiſſion and diuiſion, & ſhall alſo aſſeſſe euery Aſſeſſor, within their diuiſion, for his and their Goods, Lands, and other the premiſſes, as is abouesaid. By the which ſaid Commiſſion, the ſaid Commiſſioners ſhall indifferently ſet, taxe and aſſeſſe themſelues, and the ſaid Aſſeſſors. And that as well the ſummes vpon euery of the ſaid Commiſſioners and Aſſeſſors ſo aſſeſſed, rated and taxed, as the ſummes made and preſented by the Preſentors, ſworne as is abouesaid, ſhall be written, certified, ſet and eſtreated, and the eſtreats thereof to be made with other the Inhabitants of thoſe parts within the limits of the ſame Commiſſion and diuiſion, ſo to be gathered and leuied, in like manner as it ought or ſhould haue beene, if the ſaid Commiſſioners had not beene in the ſaide Commiſſion. And that all perſons of the eſtate of a Baron or Barons, and euery eſtate aboue, ſhall bee charged with their freehold and value, as is abouesaid, by the Chancellor or Keeper of the great Seale, Treaſurer of *England*, Lord Preſident of the Queenes Maieſties priuy Counſell, and Lord priuy Seale for the time being, or other perſons by the Queenes Maieſties authority to be limited, and they to be charged for the ſaid ſeuerall payments of the ſaid Subſidy, after the forme of the ſaid Grant, according to the taxation aforeſaid, and the ſummes vpon them ſet, with the names of the Collectors appointed for the gathering and paying of the ſame, to bee eſtreated, deliuered and certified, at dayes and places aboue ſpecified, by the Lord Chancellor, or Keeper of the great Seale, Treaſurer, Lord Preſident of the Counſell, and Lord priuie Seale for the time being, or ſuch other perſons as ſhall bee limited by the Queenes Maieſtie. And after the taxes and aſſeſſes of the ſaid ſummes vpon and by the ſaid aſſeſſing and certificat, as is aforeſaid, made, the ſaid Commiſſioners, or as many of them as ſhall be thereunto appointed by the Queenes Maieſties Commiſſion, ſhall with all ſpeed, and without delay, by the writing eſtreated of the ſaid taxe thereof, vnder the Seales and ſignes manuell of the ſaid Commiſſioners, or as many of them as ſhall be appointed at the leaſt, to be made, be deliuered vnto ſufficient and ſubſtantial Inhabitants, Conſtables, ſubconſtables, Bailiffes, and other officers, ioyntly, of hundreds, townes, pariſhes, and other places aforeſaid, within their limits, or to other ſufficient perſons Inhabitants of the ſame onely, by the diſcretion of the ſaid Commiſſioners, and as the place and parties ſhall require, as well the particular names and ſurnames, as the remembrance of all ſummes of money, taxed and ſet, of and vpon euery perſon, as wel man as woman, chargeable to this Act, houſeholder, and all other Inhabitants and dwellers within the ſaid pariſhes, townes and places contributory to this Act of Subſidy. By authority of which writing or eſtreat ſo deliuered, the ſaid officers and other perſons ſo named and deputed ſeuerally, ſhall have full power and authority by vertue of this Act, immediately after the deliuery of the ſaid writing or eſtreat, to demaund, leuy, and gather of euery perſon therin ſpecified, the ſumme or ſummes in the ſame writing or eſtreat compriſed, and for non payment thereof, to diſtraine the ſame perſon or perſons ſo being behind, by their goods and chattels, and the diſtreſſe ſo taken, to keepe by the ſpace of eight dayes, at the coſtes and charges of the owner thereof. And if the ſaid owner doe not pay ſuch ſumme of money as ſhall be taxed by this Act, within the ſame eight dayes, then the ſame diſtreſſe to be appraiſed by foure, three or two of the Inhabitants where ſuch diſtreſſe is taken, & alſo to be ſold by the ſaid Conſtable or other Collector, for the paiment of the ſaid money, and the ouerplus comming of the ſale and keeping thereof (if any be) to bee immediately reſtored to the owner of the ſame diſtreſſe, which ſaid officers and other perſons ſo deputed to aſke, take, gather, and leuie, the ſaid ſummes, ſhall anſwere and be charged for the portion only to them aſſigned or limited, to be gathered, leuied, and compriſed in the ſaid writing or eſtreat ſo to them (as is aforeſaid) deliuered, to the vſe of our Soueraigne Lady the Queenes Maieſtie, and her heires, and ſucceſſors. And the ſaid ſumme in that writing or eſtreat compriſed, to pay vnto the high Collector or Collectors of the place for the collection of the ſame, in maner and forme vnder written, thereunto to be named and deputed, and the ſame inhabitants and officers ſo gathering the ſame particular ſummes, for their collection thereof, ſhall retaine for euery twenty ſhillings ſo by them receiued and paid, two pence, and that to be allowed at the payment of their collection by them to be made to the high Collector or Collectors.

XXII. And further be it enacted by the ſaid authoritie, that the ſaid Commiſſioners, or the more part of them, as ſhall take vpon them the execution and buſineſſe of the ſaid Commiſſion, ſhall for either of the ſame payments of the ſaid Subſidie, name ſuch ſufficient and able perſons, which then ſhall haue

poſſeſſed lands, and other hereditaments, in their owne right, of the yeerely value of twentie pounds, or goods, to the value of two hundred markes at the leaſt. And the perſons ſeuerally by the diſcretions of the ſame Commiſſioners, in Shires, Ridings, Lathes, Wapentakes, Rapes, Cities, Townes corporat, and other whatſoeuer places, as well within places priuiledged as without not being forepriſed within this Act, to be high Collectors, and haue the collection and receipt of the ſaid ſums, ſet and leuiable within the precinct, limit, and bounds where they ſhall be ſo limited to gather and receiue, to euery of the which Collectors ſo ſeuerally named, the ſaid Commiſſioners, or two of them at the leaſt, ſhall with all ſpeed & without delay, after the whole ſaid ſum of the ſaid ſubſidie, be ſet by all the limits of the ſame their commiſſion, or in ſuch limits as the high Collectors ſhalbe ſo ſeuerally aſſigned, ſhall vnder the ſeales & ſignes manuell, deliuer one eſtreat indented in parchment to euery of the ſaid high Collectors, compriſing in it the names of all ſuch perſons as were aſſigned to leuie the ſaid particular ſums, and the ſums of euery Hundred, wapentake, towne or other place aforeſaid, with the names and ſurnames of the perſon ſo chargeable, according to the eſtreat ſo firſt thereof made, as is aforeſaid, and deliuered, and the Collector to be aſſigned, ſhall be charged to anſwere the whole ſumme compriſed in the ſaid eſtreat limited to his collection, as is aforeſaid.

XXIII. Prouided alwayes, and be it enacted by the authoritie aforeſaid, that the ſaid Commiſſioners hauing authority by this Act, to name and nominate the ſaid high Collectors of the ſaid Subſidie, ſhall immediately vpon the nomination and election, take by authoritiy of this preſent Parliament, ſufficient recogniſances or obligations, without any fee or reward to be paid therefore of euery perſon ſo by them to be named to be high Collector, to be bound to the Queens Maieſtie in the double ſumme of the ſumme of his collection, and to bee indorſed and made vpon ſuch condition: that is to ſay, for the Collection of the ſaid firſt paiment of the ſaid Subſidie, ‘ that if the ſaid Collector, his heires or executors do truely ‘ content and pay to the vſe of the Queens Maieſtie, her heires or executors, in the receipt of the ſaid ‘ Exchequer, before the ſaid foure and twentieth day of *Iune* next comming, ſo much of the ſumme ‘ of money allotted and appointed to his collection, as he ſhall collect and gather, and content and pay ‘ the reſidue of his collection and charge, within one moneth next after ſuch time as he hath gathered ‘ and collected the ſame reſidue, that then the ſaid recogniſance or obligation to be void, or elſe to ſtand ‘ in full ſtrength and vertue.’ And for the collection of the ſecond paiment of the ſaid Subſidie, vpon condition, ‘ that if the ſaid Collector, his heires or executors, doe truely content and pay to the vſe of ‘ the Queens Maieſty, her heires or executors, in her receipt of the Exchequer, before the firſt day of ‘ *March*, which ſhalbe in the yere of our Lord God a thouſand fiue hundred fifty nine, ſo much of the ‘ ſaid ſum of mony allotted & appointed to his collection, as he ſhall collect and gather, & content and ‘ pay the reſidue of his collection and charge, within one moneth next after ſuch time as he hath ga- ‘ thered and collected the ſame reſidue: that then the ſaid recogniſance or obligation to be void, or els to ‘ ſtand in full ſtrength and vertue:’ which ſaid ſeueral recogniſances or obligations ſo taken, the ſaid Commiſſioners ſhal ſeuerally certifie and deliuer into the Queens Maieſties Exchequer, with the ſeueral certificats of the ſaid taxations and rates of the paiments of the ſaid Subſidy, at & by the time to them preſcribed & appointed by this Act, for the certificat of the ſaid ſeueral taxations of the ſaid Subſidy, vpon pain of forfeiture of x. li. to the Queens Maieſty, for euery recogniſance or obligation not certified. And that euery ſuch collector ſo elected named & choſen, vpon requeſt to him made, ſhall knowledge & make the ſaid recogniſance or obligation, vpon like paine and forfeiture of x. li. to the Queenes Maieſtie for the refuſall thereof, and euery Collector ſo deputed, having the ſaid eſtreat in parchment, as is aforeſaid, ſhall haue authority by this Act, to appoint dayes and places within the circuit of his Collection, for the payment of the ſaid Subſidy, to him to be made, and thereof to giue warning by Proclamation or otherwiſe, to all the Conſtables or other perſons, or Inhabitants, hauing the charge of the particular collection, within the Hundreds, Pariſhes, Townes, or other places by him or them limited to make payment for their ſaid particular Collection of euery ſumme, as to them ſhall appertaine. And if at the ſaid day and place ſo limited and prefixed by the ſaid Collector, the ſaid Conſtable, Officers, or other perſons or inhabitants, as is aforeſaid, for the ſaid particular collection, aſſigned and appointed within the Hundred, City, Towne, or other place, do not pay vnto the ſaid Collectors, the ſumme within their ſeuerall Hundreds, Townes, Pariſhes, or other places due and compriſed in the ſaid eſtreat thereof, to him deliuered by the ſaid Commiſſioners, or ſome of them, as is aforeſaid, or ſo much thereof as they haue by any meane receiued two pence of euery pound for the ſaid particular collection as is aforeſaid, alwayes to be thereof allowed, excepted and abated, that then it ſhall be lawfull to the ſaid high Collectors, and euery of them, and to their aſſignes, to diſtreine euery of the ſaid Conſtables, Officers, and other inhabitants, for their ſaid ſeuerall and particular collection of the ſaid ſummes compriſed in the ſaid eſtreat and writing thereof, to them and euery of them, as is before expreſſed, deliuered, or foraſmuch of the ſumme as ſo then ſhall happen to be gathered and leuyed, and be behind and vnpaid, by the goods and chattels of euery of them, ſo being behind. And the diſtreſſe ſo taken, to bee kept appraiſed, and ſolde as is aforeſaid, and thereof to take and leuy the ſummes ſo then being behind and vnpaid. And the ouerplus comming of the ſale of the ſaid diſtreſſe (if any be) to be reſtored and deliuered unto the owner, in forme aboue remembred.

The conditions of the Recog. of the Collectors of the Subſidie.

The like for the ſecond paiment.

XXIV. Prouided alwayes, that no perſon inhabiting in any City, Borough or Town corporate, ſhalbe compelled to be an Aſſeſſor or Collector, of, or for any part of the Subſidy, in any place or places out of the ſaid City, Borough or Towne corporate, where he dwelleth.

XXV. And it is alſo by the ſaid authority enacted, That if any inhabitant or officer, or whatſoeuer perſon or perſons charged to and for the collection or receipt of any part or portion of the ſaid Subſidie, by any maner of meanes, according to this Act, or any perſon or perſons for themſelves, or as keeper, gardian, deputie, factor or Attourney, of, or for any other perſon or perſons, of any goods and chat-

tels, whereof the owner thereof, at the time of the ſaid aſſeſſing to bee made, being out of this Realme, or in any other parts not knowne, or of and for the goods and chattels of any other perſon or perſons, of any corporation, fraternitie, myſterie, or other whatſoeuer comonaltie, being incorporat or not incorporat, and all perſons, hauing in their rule, gouernance and cuſtody, any goods or chattels at the time of the ſaid aſſeſſing, or any of them, to be made, or which for any cauſe, for and by collection, or for himſelfe, or for any other, or by reaſon that he hath the rule, gouernance or cuſtody of any goods or chattels, of any other perſon or perſons, corporation, commonaltie, fraternitie, guild or myſterie, or any ſuch other like, or as a factor, deputie or Attorney, of, or for any perſon, ſhalbe taxed, rated, valued and ſet to any ſumme or ſummes by reaſon of this Act, and after the taxation or aſſeſſing vpon any ſuch perſon or perſons as ſhalbe charged with the receipt of the ſame happen to die, or depart from the place where he was ſo taxed and ſet, or his goods or chattels be ſo eloyned, or in ſuch priuie and couert maner kept, as the ſaid perſon or perſons, charged with the ſame, by eſtreats, or other writings, from the ſaid Commiſſioners, or as many of them as ſhall be therevnto appointed by the ſaid Commiſſion, as is aforeſaid, can, nor may leuie the ſame ſumme or ſummes, compriſed within the ſame eſtreats, by diſtreſſe, within the limits of their collection, as is aforeſaid, or cannot ſell ſuch diſtreſſe or diſtreſſes, as be taken for any of the ſaid payments, before the time limited to the high collector, for his payment to be made in the Queenes Maieſties receipt, then vpon relation thereof, with due examination, by the oth or examination of ſuch perſon or perſons, as ſhall be charged with and for the receipt and collection the ſame before the ſaid commiſſioners, or as many of them as by the ſaid commiſſion ſhal be thereunto appointed, where ſuch perſon or perſons, or other as is aforeſaid, their goods and chattels, were ſett and taxed, and vpon plaine certificat thereof made in the Queenes Maieſties Excheker by the ſame commiſſioners, as well of the dwelling place, names, and ſummes of the ſaid perſons, of whom the ſaid ſummes cannot bee leuied and had as is aforeſaid, then aſwell the conſtables and other inhabitants appointed for the ſaid particular collection, againſt the high collector vpon the account and oth in the ſaid Excheker, to bee diſcharged thereof, and proceſſe to bee made for the Queenes Maieſtie out of the ſaid Excheker, by the diſcretion of the Barons of the ſaid Excheker againſt ſuch perſon, his heires or executours, ſo being behind with his payment. And ouer that the ſame commiſſioner to whom any ſuch declaration of the premiſſes ſhall bee made in forme aforeſaid, from time to time, ſhall haue full power and authority to direct their precept or precepts vnto the ſaid perſon or perſons charged with any ſumme, of, for or vpon any ſuch perſon or perſons, or other as is aforeſaid, or to any Shiriffe, Seward, Bailiffe, or other whatſoeuer officer, miniſter, perſon or perſons, of ſuch place or places where any ſuch perſon or perſons ſo owing ſuch ſumme or ſummes ſhall haue lands and tenements, or other hereditaments, or reall poſſeſſions, goods, and chattels, whereby any ſuch perſon or perſons ſo indebted, his heires, executours, or aſſignes, or other hauing the cuſtody, gouernance, or diſpoſition, of any goods, chattels, lands, or tenements, or other hereditaments, or which ought or may by this Act lawfully be diſtreined, or taken for the ſame, hath and ſhall haue, goods, chattels, lands, tenements, or other poſſeſſions, whereof ſuch ſumme or ſummes, which by any ſuch perſon or perſons may or ought to be leuied, be it within the limits of ſuch commiſſion, where ſuch perſon or perſons was and were taxed, or without, in any place within the realme of *England*, *Wales*, or other the Queenes Maieſties dominions, marches or terretories, by which precept aſwell ſuch perſon or perſons, as ſhall be charged to leuie ſuch money, as the officers of the place or places, where ſuch diſtreſſe may be taken, ſhall haue full power and authority, to deſtreine euery ſuch perſon indebted, charged, and chargeable by this Act, or his executours or adminiſtrators of his goods and chattels, his gardians, factors, deputies, leaſees, farmors, aſſignes, and all other perſons, by whoſe hands or out of whoſe lands, any ſuch perſon ſhould haue rent, fee, annuity, or other profit, or which at any time of the ſaid aſſeſſings, ſhall haue goods or chattels, or any other thing mooueable, of any ſuch perſon or perſons, being indebted, or owing ſuch ſumme, and the diſtreſſe ſo taken, cauſed to be kept, appraiſed, and ſold, in like maner and forme as is aforeſaid, for the diſtreſſe to bee taken vpon ſuch perſons to bee taxed to the ſaid Subſidie, and being ſufficient to diſtreine within the limits of the collectors, inhabitants, or other officers, charged with, or for the ſame ſummes, ſo vpon them to be taxed. And if any ſuch diſtreſſe for non payment, happen to bee taken out of the limit of the ſaid perſons, charged and aſſigned to leuie the ſame, the perſons ſo charged for the leuie of any ſuch ſumme by diſtreſſe ſhall receiue and take of the ſame diſtreſſe, for the labour of euery perſon, going for execution thereof, for euery mile that any ſuch perſon ſo laboureth for the ſame, two penſe. And euery farmer, tenant, gardian, factor, or other whatſoeuer perſon being diſtreined, or otherwiſe charged for paiment of any ſumme or ſummes, or any other ſumme by reaſon of this Act, ſhall bee of ſuch ſumme or ſummes of him or them to bee leuied and taken, diſcharged and acquited at his next day of paiement of the ſame, or at the deliuerie of ſuch goods and chattels, as hee that is ſo diſtreined had in his cuſtody and gouernance, againſt him or them that ſhall bee ſo taxed or ſet, any grant or writing obligatorie, or other whatſoeuer matter to the contrary made heeretofore notwithſtanding. And if any ſuch perſon that ſhould be ſo diſtreined, haue no lands or tenements ſufficient whereby hee or his tenants and farmours may bee diſtreined, or hath eloined, aliened, or hid his goods and chattels, whereby hee ſhould or might bee diſtreined, in ſuch maner, that ſuch goods and chattels ſhall not bee knowne or found, ſo that the ſumme, of, or by him to be paid in the ſaid forme, ſhall, nor can conueniently be leuied: then vpon relation thereof to the Commiſſioners, or to as many of them as by the ſaid Commiſſion ſhalbe thereunto appointed, where ſuch perſon or perſons was taxed and ſet, by the oths of him or them that ſhall bee charged with the leuie and payment of that ſumme or ſummes, the ſame Commiſſioners ſhall make a precept in ſuch maner as is aforeſaid, for to attach, take, and arreſt, the body of ſuch perſon or perſons, that ought to pay the ſaid ſummes, and by this Act ſhall be charged with, and for the ſaid ſumme and ſummes, and them ſo taken, ſafely to keepe in priſon within

within the Shire or other place, where any ſuch perſon or perſons ſhall be taken and attached, there to remaine without baile or mainpriſe, vntil he hath paid the ſame ſumme or ſums, that ſuch perſon for himſelfe, or for any other, by this Act ſhall be chargeable or ought to be charged withall. And alſo for the fees of euery ſuch arreſt, to him or them that ſhall execute ſuch precept twenty penſe. And that euery officer vnto whom ſuch precept ſhall be directed, doe his true diligence, and execute the ſame upon euery perſon ſo being indebted, vpon paine to forfeit to thē Queenes Maieſtie for euery default in that behalfe, twenty ſhillings. And that no keeper of any gaole, from his gaole ſuffer any ſuch perſon to goe at large by letting to baile or otherwiſe, to depart out of his priſon, before he haue payed his ſaid debt, and the ſaid twenty pence for the ſaid arreſt, vpon paine to forfeit to the Queenes Maieſtie forty ſhillings. And the ſame gaoler to pay vnto the Queenes Maieſtie the double value, as well of the rate which the ſaid perſon ſo impriſoned was taxed at, as of the ſaid twenty pence for the fees, and like proceſſe and remedy in like forme ſhall be granted by the ſaid Commiſſioners, or as many of them as by the ſaid Commiſſion ſhall be thereunto appointed, a like information of euery perſon or perſons, being charged with any ſumme of money, for any other perſon or perſons, by reaſon of the ſaid Subſidie, and not thereof payd, but wilfully withdrawne, nor the ſame leuiable without the limits where ſuch perſons were thereunto taxed. And if the ſumme or ſummes being behind vnpayd by any perſon or perſons, as is aforeſaid to be leuied & gathered by force of the ſaid proceſſe, to be made by the ſaid Commiſſioners, or if in default, or for lacke of paiment thereof, the perſon or perſons ſo owing the ſaid ſum or ſums of money, by proceſſe of the ſame Commiſſioners, to be made as is aforeſaid, be committed to priſon in forme aboueſaid, that then the ſaid Commiſſioners which ſhall award ſuch proceſſe, ſhall make certificat thereof in the ſaid Exchequer, of that ſhalbe done in the premiſſes, in the Terme next following, after ſuch ſum or ſums of money ſo being behind, ſhalbe leuied and gathered, or ſuch perſon or perſons for non paiment of the ſame committed to priſon. And if it happen any of the ſaid Collectors to be aſſigned, or any Maiors, ſhiriffs, ſteward, conſtable, the headborough, burſholder, bailiffe, or any other officer or miniſter, or other whatſoeuer perſon or perſons, to diſobey the ſaid Commiſſioners, or any of them, in the reaſonable requeſt to them made by the ſaid Commiſſioners, for execution of the ſaid commiſſion, or if any of the officers or other perſons do refuſe that to them ſhall apperteine and belong to doe, by reaſon of any precept to him or them to be directed, or any reaſonable commandement, inſtance or requeſt, touching the premiſſes, or other default in any appearance or collection to make, or if any perſon being ſuſpect, or not to be indifferently taxed, as is aforeſaid, doe refuſe to be examined according to the tenor of this Act before the ſaid Commiſſioners, or as many of them as ſhalbe thereunto aſſigned, as is aforeſaid, or wil not appeare before the ſame Commiſſioners, vpon warning to him made, or elſe make reſiſtance or reſcous, vpon any diſtreſſe vpon him to be taken for any parcell of the ſaid Subſidie, or commit any miſbehauiour in any maner of wiſe, contrary to this Act, or commit any wilfull omiſſion, or other whatſoeuer wilful not doing or miſdoing contrary to the tenor of this Act or grant, the ſame Commiſſioners, and euery number of them aboue remembred, or two of them at the leaſt, vpon probable knowledge of any ſuch miſdemeanors had by information or examination, ſhall and may ſet vpon euery ſuch offender for euery ſuch offence, in name of a fine by the ſame offender to be forfeited fortie ſhillings or vnder, by the diſcretion of the ſame Commiſſioners.

XXVI. And further, the ſame Commiſſioners, and euery number of them, or two of them at the leaſt, ſhall haue authoritie by this preſent Act, to puniſh euery ſuch offender by impriſonment, there to remaine, and to bee deliuered by their diſcretion as ſhall ſeeme to them conuenient, the ſaid fines, if any ſuch bee, to be certified by the ſaid Commiſſioners that ſo aſſeſſed the ſame, into the Queens Maieſties ſaid Exchequer, there to be leuied & paid by the Collectors of thoſe parts for the ſaid Subſidie, returned into the ſaid Exchequer, to be therewith charged with the paiment of the ſaid Subſidie, in ſuch maner as if the ſaid fines had bene ſet and taxed vpon the ſaid offenders for the Subſidy.

XXVII. It is alſo enacted by the ſaid authority of this Parliament, That euery of the ſaid high Collectors, which ſhal accompt for any part of the ſaid Subſidy, in the ſaid Exchequer, vpon their ſeuerall ſaid accompts to be yeelded, ſhalbe allowed at euery of the ſaid paiments of the ſaid Subſidy, for euery pound limited to his collection, whereof any ſuch Collector ſhalbe charged, and yeeld accompt vi. d. as parcell of their charge, that is to ſay, of euery pound thereof, for ſuch perſon as then haue had the particular collection in the townes and other places, as is aforeſaid, ſpecified in his collection, two pence, and other two pence of euery pound thereof, euery of the ſaid chiefe Collectors, or their accomptants, to reteine to their owne vſe for their labour and charge, in, and about the premiſſes, and two pence of euery pound reſidue to be deliuered, allowed and payd for the ſaid Collectors, ſo being thereof allowed, to ſuch of the Commiſſioners as ſhall take vpon them the buſines and labour, for, and about the premiſſes (that is to ſay) euery Collector to pay that Commiſſioner or Commiſſioners which had the ordering of the writings, of, and for the ſaid Subſidy, where the ſaid Collector or Collectors had their collection, for expenſes of the ſaid Commiſſioners, ſo taking vpon them the ſaid buſines, and labour of their Clerks, writing the ſaid precepts & eſtreats for the ſaid collections, the ſame laſt two pence of euery pound to be diuided amongſt the ſaid Commiſſioners, hauing regard to their labour and buſines taken by them or their ſaid clerks, in & about the premiſſes, for the which part ſo to the ſaid Commiſſioners atteining, the ſaid Commiſſioners ſixe, fiue, foure, three, or as many of them as ſhalbe thereunto appointed by the Queenes Maieſties Commiſſion, & euery of them iointly and ſeuerally for his and their ſaid part, may haue his remedy againſt the ſaid Collector or Collectors, which thereof bin and might haue bin allowed, by Action of debt, in which the defendant ſhall not wage his Law, neither protection, neither Iniunction, or other Eſſoine ſhall be allowed. And that no perſon now being of the number of the company of this preſent Parliament, nor any Commiſſioner, ſhal be named or aſſigned to be any Collector or ſub-collector or preſentor of the ſaid Subſidy, or of any part thereof, nor no Commiſſioners

ers ſhalbe compelled to make any preſentment or certificat, other then in the Queenes Maieſties ſaid Exchequer, of, for, or concerning the ſaid Subſidy, or any part thereof. And likewiſe, that none other perſon that ſhalbe named or aſſigned to bee Commiſſioners in any place, to & for the execution of this Act of Subſidy, be or ſhall be aſſigned or named, head Collectors of any of the payments of the ſaid Subſidy, neither of any part thereof. And that euery ſuch perſon or perſons, which ſhalbe named and appointed as aforeſaid, to be head Collectors, in and for the firſt paiments of this Subſidy, ſhal not be compelled to be Collector for the ſecond paiment of the ſaid Subſidy, or for any part thereof. And the ſaid Collectors which ſhalbe aſſigned for the collection of the ſaid Subſidy, or for any part thereof, & euery of them, be and ſhall be acquited and diſcharged of all maner fees, rewards, and of euery other charges in the Q. Maieſties Exchequer, or elſewhere, of them or any of them, by reaſon of that collection, paiment, or accompts, or any thing concerning the ſame to be aſked. And that if any perſon receiue and take any fees, rewards, or pleaſures of any ſuch accompt, that then he ſhall forfeit to the Queenes Maieſtie for euery peny, or the value of penie ſo taken v.s. and ſuffer impriſonment at the Queenes Maieſties pleaſure. And after the taxing and aſſeſſing of the ſaid Subſidy, as is aforeſaid, had or made, and the ſaid eſtreates therof in parchment, vnto the Collector in maner and forme before rehearſed, deliuered, the ſaid Commiſſioners which ſhall take vpon them the execution of this Act, within the limits of their commiſſion, by their agreements ſhall haue meeting together, at which meeting euery of the ſayd Commiſſioners which then ſhall haue taken vpon them the execution of any part of the ſayd commiſſion, ſhall by himſelfe, or by his ſufficient Deputie, truly certifie and bring foorth vnto the ſayd commiſſioners named in the ſayd commiſſion, the certificate and preſentment made before him, and ſuch other commiſſioners as were limited with him in one limit, ſo that the ſame certificate may be accounted and caſt with the other Certificates of the other limits within the ſame Commiſſion: and then the ſayd Commiſſioners, and euery number of them, vnto two at the leaſt, as is aforeſayd, if any be in life, or their executors or adminiſtrators of their goods, if they then be dead, ſhall iointly and ſeuerally as they were diuided within their limits, vnder their ſeales by their diſcretion, make one or ſeuerall writings indented, containing in it aſwell the names of the ſaid collectors by the Commiſſioners, for ſuch collection and account in the Eſchequer, and paiment in the ſayd receipt, deputed and aſſigned, as the groſſe and ſeuerall ſummes written vnto euery ſuch collector, to receiue the ſaid Subſidie. And alſo all fines, amerciaments, and other forfeitures, if any ſuch by reaſon of this Act happen to be within the precinct and limit of their Commiſſion, to be certified unto the Queenes Maieſties ſayd Eſchequer by the ſayd Commiſſioners, in which writing or writings, indented ſo to be certified, ſhall be plainly declared and expreſſed, the whole and intire ſumme or ſummes of the ſayd Subſidie, ſeuerally limited to the collection of the ſayd collector, ſeuerally deputed and aſſigned to the collection of the ſayd ſums, ſo that none of the ſayd collectors ſo certified in the ſaid Eſchequer, ſhall be compelled there to account or to be charged, but onely to and for the ſumme limited in his collection, and not to or for any ſum limited to the collection of his fellow, but that euery of them, ſhall be ſeuerally charged for their part, limited to their collection. And if the ſaid Commiſſioners ioined in one commiſſion, amongſt themſelues in that matter cannot agree, or if any of them be not ready, or refuſe to make Certificate with other of the ſame commiſſioners, that then the ſame commiſſioners may make ſeuerall indentures in forme aforeſayd, of their ſeuerall limits or ſeparations of collectors, within the limits of their commiſſion, vpon, and in the hundreds, wards, wapentakes, laths, rapes, or ſuch other like diuiſions within their ſayd ſeuerall limits of their commiſſion, as the places there ſhall require to be ſeuered and diuided, and as the ſame commiſſioners ſhall ſeeme good to make diuiſions of their limits or collections, for the ſeuerall charges of the ſame Collectors. So that alway, one Collector ſhall be charged and account for his part to him to be limited onely by himſelfe, and not for any ſumme limited to the part of any of his fellowes, and the charges of euery of the Collectors, to be ſet and certified ſeuerally vpon them: and euery ſuch Collector vpon his account and paiment of the ſumme of money limited within his Collection, to be ſeuerally by himſelfe acquited and diſcharged in the ſayd Eſchequer, without paying any maner fees or rewards to any perſon or perſons for the ſame, vpon the paine and penaltie laſt abouesaid, and not to be charged for any portion of any other collector. And if any Commiſſioner after hee hath taken Certificate of them, that, as is aforeſayd, ſhall before any ſuch Commiſſioner be examined, and the ſummes rated and ſet, and the bookes and writings thereof being in his hands, or if any Collector or other perſon charged with any receipt of any part of the ſaid Subſidie, or any other perſon taxed, or otherwiſe by this Act charged with, and for any parcell of the ſayd Subſidie, or with any other ſummes, or fines, amerciament, penaltie, or other forfeiture, happen to die before the Commiſſioner, Collector, or other whatſoeuer perſon or perſons, haue executed, accompliſhed, ſatisfied, or ſufficiently diſcharged, that which to euery ſuch perſon ſhall appertaine or belong to doe, according to this Act, then the executors and heires of euery ſuch perſon, and all other ſeized of any lands or tenements, that any ſuch perſon being charged by this Act, and deceſſing before he be diſcharged thereof, or any other to his vſe onely had of eſtate of inheritance, at the time that any ſuch perſon was named commiſſioner, collector, or otherwiſe charged with and for any maner of thing to be done, ſatisfied, or paid by reaſon of this Act, and all thoſe that haue in their poſſeſſions or hands, any goods or chattels, leaſes or other things that were to any ſuch perſon or perſons, at the time of his death, or any lands or tenements, that were the ſame perſons at the time he was, as is aforeſayd, charged by this Act, ſhall be by the ſame compelled and charged to doe and accompliſh to do in euery caſe, as the ſame perſon ſo being charged ſhould have done, and might haue beene compelled to doe, if he had beene in plaine life, after ſuch rate of the lands and goods of the ſaid commiſſioner or collector, as the party ſhall haue in his hand: and if the ſayd commiſſioners for cauſes reaſonable then mooving, ſhall thinke it not conuenient to ioine in one

Certificate, as is beforeſaid, then the ſayd perſon or perſons, that ſhall firſt ioine together, or he that ſhall firſt certifie the ſayd writing indented, as is aforeſaid, ſhall certified all the names of the commiſſioners of that commiſſion, whereupon ſuch writings ſhall be there then to be certified, with diuiſions of the hundreds, wapentakes, wards, tithings, or other places, to and among ſuch commiſſioners of the ſame commiſſion, with the names of the ſame commiſſioners, where ſuch ſeparation and diuiſion ſhall be, with the groſſe ſummes of money, aſwell of and for the ſayd Subſidie, taxed, or ſet, of, or within the ſayd hundreds, wards, wapentakes, or other places, to him or them diuided or aſſigned, that ſhall ſo certifie the ſayd firſt writing, as of fines, amerciaments, penalties, or other forfeitures, if any happen to be within the ſame limits, whereof the ſame writings ſhall be certified, and after ſuch writing indented, which as is aforeſayd, ſhall be certified, and not containe in it the whole and full ſummes, ſet and taxed within the limits of the ſame Commiſſion, the other commiſſioners of the ſame, before the day of paiment of the ſayd Subſidie, ſhall certifie vnto the ſayd Eſchequer, by their writing or writings indented, to be made as is aforeſayd, the groſſe and ſeuerall ſummes, ſet and taxed within the places to them limited for the ſaid Subſidie, and other fines, amerciaments, penalties and forfeitures, with the names of the hundreds, wards, wapentakes, and other places to them aſſigned, or elſe by their ſayd writings indented, to certifie at the ſaid place, before the ſayd day of paiment, ſuch reaſonable cauſes for their excuſes, why they may not make ſuch certificate, of, and for the ſaid Subſidie, fines, amerciaments, and other forfeitures, growing or ſet by reaſon of the cauſes of their leets, or of their non certifying, as is abouesayd, or elſe in default thereof, Proceſſe to be made out of the Queenes Maieſties ſayd Eſchequer, againſt the ſayd commiſſioners, and euery of them, not making certificate as is aforeſayd, by the diſcretion of the treaſuror, or Barons of the ſayd Eſchequer.

XXVIII. Prouided alwayes, and be it enacted by the authoritie aforeſaid, that the inhabitants of the Pariſh of Saint *Martin*, called *Stampford Baron*, in the Suburbs of the Borough and Towne of *Stampford*, in the South part of the water there called *Welland*, which hereafter ſhall be contributorie to the paiment of this preſent Subſidie, granted to the Queenes Maieſtie, her heires and ſucceſſors, ſhalbe aſſeſſed, rated, and taxed for this time by ſuch commiſſioners which ſhall be appointed for the taxing, rating, and ſeſſing of ſuch Subſidie or taxe within the Countie of *Lincolne*, and ſhall be for this time contributorie, and pay the ſaid Subſidy to the Collector or collectors, which ſhall be aſſigned and appointed for the leuying and gathering of the ſame, with the Aldermen and Burgeſſes of the ſaid Borough and Towne of *Stampford*.

XXIX. Prouided alwayes, and be it enacted by the authoritie aforeſayd, that all and euery perſon and perſons, hauing manors, lands, tenements, and other hereditaments, chargeable to the paiment of the Subſidie, granted to the Queenes Maieſty by this Act, and alſo hauing Spirituall poſſeſſions, chargeable to her ſayd Maieſtie by the grant made by the Cleargie of this Realme in their conuocation, and ouer this hauing ſubſtance in goods and chattels chargeable by this ſayd Act, that then if any of the ſayd perſon or perſons be heereafter charged, aſſeſſed, and taxed for the ſaid manors, lands, and tenements, and Spirituall poſſeſſions, and alſo aſſeſſed, charged, and taxed for his or their goods and chattels, that then he or they ſhall be onely charged by vertue of this Act, for his and their ſayd manors, lands, tenements, hereditaments, and Spirituall poſſeſſions, or onely for his ſayd goods and chattels, the beſt thereof to be taken for the Queenes Maieſty, and not to be charged for both, or double charged for any of them, any thing in this Act contained to the contrary in any wiſe notwithſtanding.

XXX. Prouided alwaies, that this grant of Subſidy, nor any thing therein contained, in any wiſe extend to charge the inhabitants or dwellers in *Ireland*, *Iernſeie*, and *Garnſeie*, or any of them, of, or concerning any manors, lands, tenements, or other poſſeſſions, goods, chattels, or other moueable ſubſtance which the ſayd inhabitants or dwellers, or any to their vſe, haue within *Ireland*, *Iernſeie*, and *Garnſeie*, or in any of them, or of, for, or concerning any fees or wages, which any of the ſaid inhabitants or dwellers haue of the Queenes Majeſty for their attendance and doing ſeruice to our Souereigne Lady, in *Ireland*, *Iernſeie*, *Garneſeie*, or in any of them: any thing in this preſent Act to the contrary in any wiſe notwithſtanding.

XXXI. Prouided alſo, that this preſent Act of Subſidy, ne any thing therein contained, extend to any of the *Engliſh* inhabitants, or reſiants in any of the Counties of *Northumberland*, *Cumberland*, *Weſtmerland*, the Towne of *Barwike*, the Towne of *Newcaſtell vpon Tine*, and the Biſhopricke of *Durham*, nor to any of them, of, for, or concerning any manors, lands, tenements, or other poſſeſſions, goods, chattels, or other moueable ſubſtance, which the ſame inhabitants or dwellers, or any other to their vſe, haue within the ſayd Counties of *Northumberland*, *Cumberland*, *Weſtmerland*, or the Towne of *Barwike*, the Towne of *Newcaſtell vpon Tine*, or the Biſhopricke of *Durham*, or any of them, or of, for, or concerning any fees or wages which any of the ſayd inhabitants or dwellers haue of the Queenes Maieſty, for their attendance and doing ſeruice to the Queenes Maieſty, for or within the ſayd Counties of *Northumberland*, *Cumberland*, *Weſtmerland*, the towne of *Barwike*, the towne of *Newcaſtell vpon Tine*, and the Biſhopricke of *Durham*, or any of them, to or for the ſayd taxing, leuying, gathering, or paiment, but that the *Engliſh* inhabitants, and reſiants, and euery of them, of the ſayd Counties, Biſhopricke, and Townes, and euery of them, ſhall be of and from the ſayd Subſidy, and euery parcell thereof, and for their manors, lands, tenements, fees, wages, goods, and chattels, lying and being in the ſayd Counties, Townes, and Biſhopricke, or any of them, vtterly acquited and diſcharged, any thing in this preſent Act before rehearſed to the contrary notwithſtanding.

XXXII. Prouided alſo, that all letters patents, granted by the Queenes Maieſty, or any of her moſt noble Progenitors, to any Cities, Boroughes, or Townes, within this Realme, of any maner of liberties, priuiledges, or exemptions, from the burden and charge of any ſuch grants of Subſidies, which be at this preſent time in force and vaileable, ſhall remaine good and effectuall to the ſayd Cities, Boroughs and Townes heereafter, according to the Purports thereof, though the inhabitants of the ſame, ſhall vpon the great

great and weighty conſideration of the grant aforeſayd, be for this grant charged and contributorie, in like maner, forme, and ſort, as other Cities, Boroughs, and Townes, which be not in any wiſe priuiledged, be from ſuch grant of Subſidie excepted.

XXXIII. Prouided alwayes, and be it enacted by the authoritie aforeſaid, that no Orphant, or Infant, within the age of one and twenty yeeres, borne within any the Queenes Maieſties Dominions, ſhall be charged to any paiment of this Subſidy, for his or her goods, and chattels, to him or her left or bequeathed, any thing in this Act contained to the contrary notwithſtanding.

XXXIV. Prouided alſo, that this Act, nor any thing therein contained, ſhall extend to the goods or lands of any Colledge, hall, or hoſtell, within the Vniuerſities of *Oxford* and *Cambridge*, or any of them, or to the goods or lands of the colledge of *Winton*, founded by Biſhop *Wickham*, or to the goods or lands of the colledge of *Eaton* next *Windſor*, or to the goods or lands of any common free Grammer ſchoole within the Realme of *England* or *Wales*, or to the Goods of any Reader, Schoolemaſter, or Scholler, or any Graduat within the ſayd Vniuerſities and colledges, or any of them, there remaining for ſtudy, without fraud or couin, or to the goods and lands of any Hoſpital, *meaſon de dieu*, or Spittell houſe, prepared and vſed for the ſuſtentation and reliefe of poore people, any thing in this Act contained to the contrary, in any wiſe notwithſtanding.

'XXXV. Prouided alſo, and be it enacted that foraſmuch as diuers and ſundry of the Queenes 'Maieſties tenants, and other inhabitants and dwellers within the Counties of *Pembroke*, *Carmarthen*, 'Cardigan, *Glamorgan*, *Brecknocke*, *Radnor*, *Montgomerie*, *Denbigh*, *Flint*, *Merioneth*, *Angleſeie*, *Carnar-* 'uan and of the Countie Palentine of *Cheſter*, be at this preſent time charged and chargeable with the 'ſeuerall paiments of diuers great ſummes of money by the name of miſe, due to her Majeſty, accord- 'ing to the ſeuerall cuſtomes of the ſaid Counties.'

XXXVI. Be therefore ordained and enacted by the authority aforeſayd, that this Act of Subſidie, or any thing therein contained, ſhall not extend to charge any of the Queenes tenants, and other inhabitants and dwellers within any of the ſaid Counties of *Pembroke*, *Carmarthen*, *Cardigan*, *Glamorgan*, *Breckenocke*, *Radnor*, *Montgomerie*, *Denbigh*, *Flint*, *Merioneth*, *Angleſeie*, *Carnaruan*, and the Countie Palantine of *Cheſter*, being charged or chargeable with the ſaid miſe, for, or in any of the paiments of the ſayd Subſidie granted to the Queenes Maieſty by this Act, vntill the ſayd ſeueralld aies and times, for the paiment of the ſaid miſes, ſhall be expired, and vntill the dayes and times of the ſeuerall Subſidies, lately granted to our late Souereigne Lord and Souereigne Lady, King *Philip*, and Queene *Marie*, be alſo paſt and expired: and that then the firſt paiment of the ſaid Subſidie granted by this preſent Act, ſhalbe made at the receipt of the Queenes Exchequer, before the firſt day of *March* next following, after the laſt dayes of the laſt paiment to be had or appointed of the ſaid miſes, and of the paiment of the ſayd former Subſidies. And the ſecond paiment of this Subſidy, to be made by or before the firſt day of *March* next after the ſayd firſt paiment of the ſayd Subſidie.

XXXVII. Furthermore, be it enacted by the authoritie aforeſaid, that the tenants and dwellers of euery of the ſayd Counties in this prouiſo remembred, ſhall ſeuerally before the feaſt of Pentecoſt next inſuing, certifie into the ſayd Court of Exchequer, vnder the ſeales of two Iuſtices of Peace of euery of the ſayd Counties, whereof one to be of the *Quorum*, when and what day the laſt paiment of the ſayd ſeuerall Miſes now due in any of the ſaid Courts, ſhall end and expire.

XXXVIII. Prouided alſo, that the ſayd grant of Subſidie, or any other thing therein contained, doe not in any wiſe extend to be preiudiciall or hurtfull to the inhabitants or reſiants at this preſent time within the fiue ports corporate, or to any of their members incorporate, or vnited to the ſame fiue ports, or to any of the ſame fiue ports, of, or for any part or parcell of the ſayd ſummes granted in this Parliament of the ſayd inhabitants now reſiant, or any of them, to be taxed, ſet, aſked, leuied, or payd. But the ſayd inhabitants and reſiants in the ſayd fiue ports, and their members, be and ſhall be of, and from the ſayd grant and paiment of the ſayd Subſidy, during there reſiance there, and no longer, cleerely acquitted and diſcharged: any matter, or whatſouer thing in this preſent Act had or made to the contrary notwithſtanding.

*Anno octauo Reginæ* ELIZABETHÆ.

At the Parliament by prorogation holden at *Weſtminſter* the laſt day of *September*, in the eight yeere of the raigne of our late Soueraigne Lady ELIZABETH, by the grace of God, of *England*, *Fraunce*, and *Ireland* Queene, Defender of the Faith, *&c.* and there continued to the end and diſſolution of the ſame.

## CAP. X.

### An Act for Bowyers, and the prices of Bows.

'MOST humbly complaining, ſheweth vnto your Highneſſe, and to your high Court of Parliament, your obedient ſubiects, the Bowyers, dwelling and inhabiting within the Citie of *London*, and the Suburbs of the ſame: That where in the Parliament of the late King of moſt famous memorie, King HENRIE the eight, begun and holden at *Weſtminſter*, the xvi. day of *Ianuary*, in the xxxiii. yeere of the raigne of the ſayd late King, and there continued vntill the firſt day of *Aprill* then next following, there was one Act and Statute then made and prouided, intituled: *an Act for the maintenance of Artillerie, and debarring of vnlawfull games.* In which Act and Statute, amongſt other things there is one branch contained and ſpecified: the tenour whereof is, as heereafter followeth. That is to ſay: And to the intent, that euery perſon may haue Bowes of meane price, be it enacted by the authority aforeſaid, that euery Bowyer, dwelling out of the Citie of *London*, ſhall after the feaſt of the Purification of our Lady then next comming, for euery Bowe that he maketh of Ewe, make three other Bowes meet to ſhoote in, of Elme, Witchhaſell, Aſhe, and other wood apt for the ſame, vnder the paine to looſe and forfeit for euery ſuch Bow ſo lacking iii s. 4 d. And euery Bowyer dwelling within the Citie and Suburbs of *London*, ſhall after the ſayd feaſt of the Purification of our Lady then next comming, for euery Bow of Ewe, make two other Bowes apt for ſhooting, of Aſhe, Elme, Witchhaſell, or other wood, meete for the ſame, vnder like paine and forfeiture, as by the ſayd Statute more plainely it doth and may appeare. And although the ſaid branch of the ſaid Statute, be needfull and expedient to remaine and continue for ſuch Bowyers as doe well and inhabite in the Countrie, and other places out of the Citie of *London* and the Suburbs of the ſame: Yet for as much as there be very few or no Bowes of Elme, Witchhaſell, or Aſhe, or of any other wood then onely of Ewe, vſed or occupied by any perſon within the ſayd Citie and Suburbes of the ſame, therefore the ſaid branch of the ſaid Act and Statute before rehearſed, was not, nor is needfull to be had and made for the Bowyers dwelling within the ſaid Citie and Suburbes. And yet neuertheleſſe, your ſayd Subiects, for the auoiding of the danger and penaltie contained in the ſaid branch, are daily inforced to make ſuch great number of Bowes of Elme, Witchhaſell, and Aſhe, that they cannot in conuenient time vtter and ſell the ſame, but are conſtrained to keepe ſuch Bowes by them ſo made, vntill they be putrified, and not meete for any good vſe or purpoſe. By reaſon whereof, much of the ſayd wood of Elme, Witchhaſell, and Aſhe, is daily waſted and conſumed in making of the ſaid Bowes, and your ſaid ſubiects, by ſuch loſſes as they daily ſuſtaine in making ſuch Bowes, greatly impoueriſhed, and the common Wealth therby nothing aduanced, but rather hindered. And where alſo in the ſeuerall Statutes of the noble King of famous memorie, King EDWARD the foorth, made in the xxii. yeere of his raigne, and in the third yeere of the raigne of King HENRIE the ſeuenth, Graundfather to our ſaid Soueraigne Lady the Queenes Maieſtie, and in the ſayd xxxiii. yeere of the raigne of our ſaid late Soueraigne Lord King HENRIE the eight, Father to our ſaid Soueraigne Ladie, there is mention made of the prices of Bowes, which at thoſe ſeuerall times was appointed to be but iii s. iiii d. and not aboue to ſell the beſt. At which ſaid times, ſuch Bowes might well haue beene ſold to any perſon or perſons according to the rates and prices expreſſed in the ſayd ſeuerall Actes, vntill now within this twentie yeeres, the prices of Bowe ſtaues haue diuerſly beene raiſed and inhaunced from fiue pounds a hundred, to twelue pounds, or thereabouts: for which cauſes, the prices contained in the ſayd ſeuerall Statutes cannot be obſerved, and your Maieſties ſaid Subiects the Bowers, are preſently in danger of the ſaid ſeuerall Statutes concerning the prices of Bowes: which they humbly beſeech your Majeſtie, with the aſſent of your high Court of Parliament, may be releaſed vnto them and the penalties appointed for the ſame.'

II. Be it therefore enacted, ordained, and eſtabliſhed by the Queenes Maieſtie our Soueraigne Lady, with the aſſent of the Lords Spirituall and Temporall, and the Commons in this preſent Parliament aſſembled, and by the authoritie of the ſame, that the ſayd Statutes of King EDWARD the foorth, and King HENRIE the ſeuenth, concerning the prices of Bowes, and all the branches contained in the ſayd Statute of King HENRIE the eight, ſo farre foorth as the ſame extendeth to the prices of Bowes therein expreſſed onely, from the firſt day of this preſent Parliament, and ſo for euer, be thereby clearly repealed and made voide and fruſtrate, to all intents, conſtructions, and purpoſes: and alſo all and euery clauſe and ſentence of the ſaid Statute of King HENRIE the eight, before recited, tending to the making of Bowes of Elme, Witchhaſſell, Aſhe, and other wood, beſides Ewe before rehearſed, or any penaltie therein contained for any the ſaid laſt rehearſed premiſſes, from hencefoorth for euer ſhall not be intended, conſtrued, or taken to extend to any Bowyer now dwelling or inhabiting, or which heereafter ſhall happen

happen to dwell or inhabite within the Cities of *London* and *Weſtminſter*, or the Suburbs of any of them, or in the Borough of *Southwarke*, in the Countie of *Surrey*: The ſayd Statutes, or any thing in them, or any of them contained in any wiſe to the contrary, notwithſtanding.

III. And be it further enacted by the Authoritie aforeſayd, that all and euery the ſaid Bowyers within the ſayd Cities and Suburbs of *London* and *Weſtminſter*, and Borough of *Southwarke*, ſhall from hencefoorth from time to time, and at all times hereafter, prouide and haue in his or their cuſtodie the number of fifty good and able Bowes of Elme, Witchhaſell, or Aſhe at the leaſt, well and ſubſtantially made and wrought, vpon paine that euery of the ſaid Bowyers which by the ſpace of twentie daies ſhall not haue in his cuſtody ſuch number of the ſaid Bowes of Witchhaſell, Elme, or Aſhe ready made and meete to be ſold and vſed as aforeſayd, ſhall heereafter for euery Bowe lacking of the number aforeſayd, forfeit ten ſhillings, the one moietie of which forfeiture, ſhall be to our ſayd Soueraigne Lady the Queenes Maieſtie, and the other moitie thereof ſhall be to him or them vſing the Art of Armourer, Fletcher, or maker of Bowſtrings, that will ſue for the ſame by Action of Debt, bill, plaint, or otherwiſe, in any Court of Record, in which Action and ſute, no protection, or wager of law, ſhall in any wiſe be admitted or allowed for the defendant.

IV. Prouided alwayes, and be it enacted by the authoritie aforeſaid, that if any Bowyer after the firſt day of *May* next comming, doe ſell any Bowes meete for mens ſhooting, being outlandiſh Ewe, and of the beſt ſort, ouer and aboue the price of vi s. viii d. or doe ſell any Bowes meete for mens ſhooting, being of the ſecond ſort, ouer and aboue the price of iii s. iiii d. or ſhall ſell any Bowes meete for men, as is aforeſayd, being of the courſe ſort, called liuerie Bowes, for, and aboue the price of ii s. a peece, or that ſhall after the ſayd firſt day of *May*, ſell any Bowes being *Engliſh* Ewe, ouer and aboue the price of ii s. the peece, that then the ſeller or ſellers of ſuch Bowes, ſhall forfeit for euery Bowe ſo ſold ouer and aboue the price aforeſayd xl. s. the one moietie thereof to the Queenes Maieſtie, her heires and ſucceſſors, and the other moietie to the partie vſing the Art of an Armourer, Fletcher, or maker of Bowſtrings, that will ſue for the ſame in any Court of Record, by Action of debt, bill, plaint, or otherwiſe, wherein no wager of law, Eſſoine, or protection, ſhall be admitted or allowed: any thing in this Act, or in any other Act contained to the contrary in any wiſe, notwithſtanding. This Act to continue vntill the laſt day of the firſt Seſſion of the next Parliament.

---

*Anno decimo tertio Reginæ* ELIZABETHÆ.

At the Parliament begunne and holden at *Weſtminſter* the ſecond of *Aprill*, in the thirteenth yeere of the Reign of our late Souereigne Lady ELIZABETH late Queene of *England* and there continued vntill the diſſolution of the ſame, was enacted as followeth.

## CAP. XIV.

### An Act for the bringing in of Bow ſtaues, into this Realme.

'WHERE as the vſe of Archerie, not onely hath euer beene, but alſo yet is Gods ſpeciall 'gift to the *Engliſh* nation a ſinguler defence of this Realme, and an occaſion of many noble 'victories, and both very wholeſome exerciſe for the health and ſtrength of mens bodies, and a main-'teinance of a great number of the Queenes true ſubjectes and artificers, as Bowyers, Fletchers, 'Stringers, Arrowhead-makers, and other of this Realme: and for that among other cauſes of the 'decay of Archerie, one great cauſe is the exceſſive price of Bow ſtaues, which groweth princi-'pally by the ſcarſitie of Bow ſtaues brought into the Realme.' For reformation whereof, be it enacted by the authority of this preſent Parliament, that all the Statutes made in the twelfth yere of the reigne of King EDWARD the fourth, concerning bringing in of certaine number of Bow ſtaues, according to the waight or value of other wares to be brought into this realme, ſhal from henceforth be duly put in execuſion. And be it enacted and declared by this preſent Statute, that all Merchant ſtrangers, vſing to bring wares into this Realme from the Eaſt parts, aſwel from the lxxii. hanſe Townes, be compriſed and meant vnder the name of, and bound as the Merchants mentioned and bound by the ſaid Statute, to bring in Bow ſtaues, upon like paines and forfeitures as by the ſaid Statutes are appointed. 'And 'where the greateſt cauſe of not putting the ſaid Statute in execution hath beene, that the forfaitures there-'by limmitted, are by the ſaid Statute giuen onely to the Queenes Maieſtie, her heires, and ſucceſſours, 'without any reward to the perſon that ſhall ſue for the ſame:' Bee it enacted that from henceforth all the forfeitures appointed by the ſaid Statutes, ſhall be imploied in forme following, that is to ſay, the one halfe thereof to the Queenes Maieſties, her heires, and ſucceſſors, the other halfe to ſuch perſon as ſhall ſue for the ſame in any Court of Record, wherein no Eſſoine, protection, nor wager of law for the default ſhall be admitted or allowed. And it may pleaſe the Queenes moſt excellent Maieſtie, that it be on her highneſſe part ſtraightly charged and commanded, that all the Statutes now remaining in force, for re-preſſing of vnlawfull games, and for the maintenance and vſe of Archerie, ſhall be duely put in execution for euer vnder paines in the ſaid Statutes conteined.

*Anno*

## *Anno vicesimo septimo Reginæ* ELIZABETHÆ.

At the Parliament begunne and holden at *Westminster* the three and twentieth day of *Nouember*, in the seuen and twentieth yeere of the reigne of our late Soueraigne Lady ELIZABETH, late Queen of *England*, &c. and there continued vntill the xxix. day of *March* following, were enacted as followeth.

### CAP. XXVI.

An Act for explaining of the Statute for the amending the High wayes betweene *Middleton* and the *Kings Ferry*, leading into the Isle of *Sheppey* in the County of *Kent*.

'WHEREAS at the Parliament holden in the eighteenth yeere of the Queenes Maiesties raigne that now is, there was one very necessary and profitable Law then made, for the repairing and maintaining of the Ferry and passage called the Kings Ferry, within the Isle of *Sheppy* in the County of *Kent*, and for the vsual High way leading from the market Towne called *Middleton* to the said Ferry: In and by which Act or Statute for the repairing and amending of the said high way leading from *Middleton* to the said Ferry, being in great decay, it is amongst other things enacted, that it should bee lawfull from hencefoorth yeerely during the space of ten yeeres, for three Iustices of the peace, whereof one to bee of the *Quorum*, next inhabiting to the said Towne of *Middleton* within the said County of *Kent*, reasonably to assesse and taxe all and euery land occupiers dwelling out of the said Isle, and within foure miles distand from the said Ferry, as to their discretions should seeme conuenient, not exceeding the summe of one pennie, upon euery acre of fresh Marsh and vpland in one yeere, and vpon euery tenne Acres of salt Marsh one penny in one yeere. And forasmuch as vpon the letter of the same branch some doubt and question hath risen, whether the said Iustices could sesse any but such as bee land occupiers, and dwelling out of the said Isle, and within foure miles distant of the said Ferry: And that thereby the taxations by them to bee made by the letter of the said law, wil not suffice to repaire the said decayed wayes, for that the lands & grounds lying out of the said Isle, and within foure miles distant from the said Ferrie, are for the most part occupied by such persons as be inhabiting without the compasse of the said foure miles, by reason whereof the said highwayes remaine still vnrepaired & not amended & are growen into further decay, then at the time of the making of the said Statute they were, to the great danger and annoiance of the Queenes maiesties subiects passing by & through the same:' For the better explanation of the said statute, & for the redresse of the said wayes, be it now enacted by the Queene our Soueraigne Ladie, the Lordes Spirituall and Temporall, and the Commons in this present Parliament assembled, and by the authoritie of the same, that yerely from henceforth for euer, betweene the feast of *Easter* and the feast of Pentecost, it shall and may be lawfull to and for sixe, fiue, foure or three Iustices of the Peace, whereof one to be of the *Quorum*, inhabiting within eight miles of the said Towne of *Middleton* within the said Countie of *Kent*, to assesse and taxe vpon all and euery the lands and grounds lying and being without the said Ille, and within foure miles distant from the said Ferry, such assessments and taxations for and towards the repairing and amending of the said high way, as to them shall seeme reasonable, notwithstanding that the owners or occupiers of the same lands or grounds be dwelling without the compasse of the said foure miles, so that the same assessments and taxations exceede not aboue one peny for euery Acre of fresh Marsh and Upland for one yeere, and not aboue one peny for euery tenne Acres of salt Marsh for one yeare, the saide former Acte, or any Article, Braunch or thing therein contained to the contrary thereof notwithstanding. And that the said taxations and assessments shall bee leuied and imployed for and towards the repayring of the saide high way, by such person and persons dwelling out of the sayd Isle within foure miles of the said Ferry, as by the Iustices that shall assesse and taxe the same shall be limited and appointed, and the same person and persons so to bee appointed, to haue like power and authoritie for the leuying thereof by distresse, in such manner and forme as is limited to the said Ferry Warden, by the said recited Statute for the leuying and gathering of assessments within the said Isle, and the said person and persons so to bee appointed to accompt and to deliuer the arrerages thereof (if any happen to be) to the said Iustices at such time and place as by them shall be appointed.

*Anno tricesimo nono Reginæ* ELIZABETHÆ.

At the Parliament begun and holden at *Westminster*, the xxiiij. day of *October* in the xxxix. yeare of the reigne of our late Soueraigne Ladie ELIZABETH, Queene of *England*, &c. and there continued vntill the dissolution thereof, being the ninth of *February*: were enacted as followeth.

## CAP. IV.

### An Act for punishment of Rogues, Vagabonds, and sturdie Beggers.

'FOR the suppressing of Rogues, Vagabons, and sturdie Beggers:' Bee it enacted by the authoritie of this present Parliament, that from and after the Feast of *Easter* next comming, all Statutes heretofore made for the punishment of Rogues, Uagabonds, or sturdie Beggers, or for the erection or maintenaunce of houses of Correction, or touching the same, shall for so much as concerneth the same be vtterly repealed: And that from and after the said Feast of *Easter*, from time to time it shall and may be lawfull to and for the Iustices of Peace of anie Countie or Citie in this Realme or the Dominions of *Wales*, assembled at any quarter Sessions of the Peace within the same Countie, Citie, Borough, or Towne corporate, or the more part of them, to set downe order to erect, and to cause to be erected one or more houses of Correction within their seuerall Counties or Cities: for the doing and performing whereof, and for the prouiding of stockes of money, and all other things necessary for the same, and for raising and gouerning the same, and for correction and punishment of offenders thither to be committed, such orders as the same Iustices or the more part of them shall from time to time take, reforme, or set downe in any their said quarter Sessions in that behalfe shalbe of force, and be duely performed and put in execution.

II. And be it also further enacted by the authoritie aforesaid, That all persons calling themselves Schollers going about begging, all Sea-faring-men pretending losses of their shippes or goods on the Sea going about the countrie begging, All idle persons going about in anie countrie either begging or vsing any subtile craft, or vnlawfull games and playes, or fayning themselues to haue knowledge in Phisiognomie, Palmestrie, or other like craftie science, or pretending that they can tell destenies, fortunes, or such other like fantasticall imaginations: All persons that bee, or vtter themselues to be Proctors, Procurers, Patent gatherers, or Collectors for Gaoles, Prisons, or Hospitalls: All Fencers, Berewards, common Players of Enterludes, and Minstrells, wandering abroad (other then Players of Enterludes belonging to anie Baron of this Realme, or anie other honourable personage of greater degree, to bee authorised to play vnder the hand and Seale of Armes of such Baron or personage) All Iuglers, Tinkers, Pedlers, and pettie Chapmen wandering abroad, All wandering persons and common Labourers, being Persons able in body, vsing loytering, and refusing to worke for such reasonable wages, as is taxed or commonly giuen in such parts, where such persons doe, or shall happen to dwell or abide, not hauing liuing otherwise to maintaine themselues, All Persons deliuered out of Gaoles that begge for their fees, or otherwise do trauel begging: All such persons as shall wander abroad begging, pretending losses by fire, or otherwise: And all such persons not being felons, wandering and pretending themselues to be *Egyptians*, or wandering in the habite, forme, or attire of counterfeiting *Egyptians*, shall be taken, adiudged, and deemed Rogues, Vagabonds, and sturdie beggers, and shall sustaine such paine and punishments, as by this Act is in that behalfe appointed.

III. And be it enacted by the authoritie aforesaid, that euery person which is by this present Act declared to be a Rogue, Vagabond, or sturdie begger, which shall be at any time after the sayd Feast of *Easter* next comming, taken begging, vagrant, wandering, or misordering themselues in any part of this Realme, or the Dominion of *Wales*, shall vpon their apprehension by the appoyntment of anie Iustice of the Peace, Constable, Headborough, or Tythingman of the same Countie, Hundred, Parish, or Tything, where such person shall bee taken, the Tythingman or Headborough, being assisted therein with the aduice of the Minister, and one other of that Parish, bee stripped naked from the middle vpwards, and shall be openly whipped vntill his or her bodie be bloudie: and shall bee forthwith sent from Parish to Parish, by the Officers of euerie the same, the next streight way to the Parish where he was borne, if the same may be knowne by the parties confession, or otherwise. And if the same bee not knowne, then to the Parish where he or she last dwelt before the same punishment, by the space of one whole yeare, there to put him or her selfe to labour as a true subiect ought to doe: Or not being knowne where hee or shee was borne or last dwelt, then to the Parish through which hee or shee last passed without punishment. After which whipping the same person shall haue a testimoniall subscribed with the hand, and sealed with the seale of the same Iustice of the Peace, Constable, Headborough, or Tythingman, and of the Minister of the same Parish, or anie two of them, testifying that the same person hath beene punished according to this Act, and mentioning the day and place of his or her punishment, and the place whereunto such person is limited to goe, and by what time the said person is limited to passe thither at his perill. And if the said person through his or her default doe not accomplish the order appointed by the said testimoniall, Then to be eftsoones taken and whipped, and so often as any default shall be found in him or her, contrary to the forme of this Statute, in euerie place to be whipped, till such person be repayred to the place limitted: The substance of which testimoniall shall be registred by the Minister of that Pa-

riſh, in a booke to be prouided for that purpoſe, vpon payne to forfeit fiue ſhillings for euerie default thereof: And the partie ſo whipped and not knowne where hee or ſhe was borne, or laſt dwelt by the ſpace of a yeare, ſhall by the officers of the ſaid village where he or ſhe ſo laſt paſt through without puniſhment, be conueied to the houſe of correction of the limit wherein the ſaid village ſtandeth, or to the common gaole of that county or place, there to remaine and be employed in worke, vntill he or ſhe ſhall be placed in ſome ſeruice, and ſo to continue by the ſpace of one yeare, or not being able of body vntill he or ſhee ſhall bee placed, to remaine in ſome Almeſhouſe in the ſame countie or place.

IV. Prouided alwayes, and be it enacted, if any of the ſaid Rogues ſhall appeare to be daungerous to the inferior ſort of people where they ſhall be taken, or otherwiſe be ſuch as will not be reformed of their roguiſh kind of life, by the former prouiſions of this Act, That in euery ſuch caſe it ſhall and may be lawfull to the ſaid Juſtices of the limit where any ſuch Rogue ſhall be taken, or any two of them, whereof one to be of the *Quorum*, to commit that Rogue to the Houſe of Correction, or otherwiſe to the gaole of the Countie, there to remaine vntil their next quarter Seſſions to be holden in that Countie, and then ſuch of the ſame Rogues ſo committed, as by the Juſtices of the Peace then and there preſent, or the moſt part of them, ſhall be thought fit not to be deliuered, ſhall and may lawfully by the ſame Juſtices or the moſt part of them, be baniſhed out of this Realme, and all other the dominions thereof, and at the charges of that countrie, ſhall be conueied vnto ſuch parts beyond the Seas, as ſhall be at any time hereafter for that purpoſe aſſigned by the priuy Counſel vnto her Maieſty, her heires or ſucceſſors, or by any 6 or more of them, whereof the L. Chancellor or Lord Keeper of the great Seale, or the Lord Treaſurer for the time being to be one, Or otherwiſe be iudged perpetually to the Gallies of this Realme, as by the ſame Juſtices or the moſt part of them it ſhall be thought fit and expedient. And if any ſuch Rogue ſo baniſhed as aforeſaid, ſhall returne againe into any part of this Realme or dominion of *Wales*, without lawfull licence or warrant ſo to doe, that in euery ſuch caſe ſuch offence ſhall be Fellony, and the party offending therein ſuffer death as in caſe of Fellony: The ſaide Fellony to be heard and determined in that County of this Realme or *Wales*, in which the offender ſhall be apprehended.

V. And be it alſo enacted by the authority aforeſaid, that if any towne, pariſh, or village, the Conſtable, Headborough, or Tythingman be negligent and doe not his or their beſt endeuours for the apprehenſion of ſuch vacabond, Rogue, or ſturdy beggar which there ſhall be found contrary to the forme of this preſent Act, and to cauſe euery of them to bee puniſhed and conueighed according to the true meaning of this preſent act, that then the ſaid Conſtable, Headborough, or Tythingman, in whom ſuch default ſhall be, ſhall looſe and forfeit for euery ſuch default ten ſhillings. And alſo if any perſon or perſons doe in any wiſe diſturbe or let the execution of this Law or any part thereof, concerning the puniſhment or conueying of Rogues, vacabonds, ſturdy beggers, or the reliefe or ſetling of poore impotent perſons in any maner of wiſe, or make reſcuſſie againſt any officer or perſon authorized by this preſent act for the due execution of any the premiſſes, the ſame perſon ſo offending, ſhall forfeit and loſe for euery ſuch offence the ſumme of fiue pound, and ſhall be bound to the good behauiour.

VI. And be it alſo further enacted by the authority aforeſaid, that no perſon or perſons hauing charge in any voyage, in paſſing from the Realmes of *Ireland* or *Scotland*, or from the Iſle of *Man* into this realme of *England*, doe wittingly or willingly bring or conuey, or ſuffer to be brought or conueighed in any veſſell or boat from and out of the ſaid realme of *Ireland* or *Scotland*, or Iſle of *Man*, into the realme of *England* or *Wales*, or any part thereof, any vacabond, rogue, or begger, or any ſuch as ſhall be forced or very like to liue by begging within the realme of *England* or *Wales*, being borne in the ſame realmes or Iſland, on paine of euery ſuch perſon ſo offending, to forfeit and loſe for euery ſuch vacabond, rogue, begger, or other perſon like to liue by begging, twenty ſhillings, to the vſe of the poore of the ſaid pariſh in which they were ſet on land. And if any ſuch Manniſke, *Scottiſh*, or *Iriſh* rogue, vacabond or begger, be already, or ſhall at any time hereafter be ſet on land, or ſhall come into any part of *England* or *Wales*, the ſame, after hee or ſhee ſhall be puniſhed as aforeſaid, ſhall be conueyed to the next Port or Pariſh in or neere which they were landed or firſt came, in ſuch ſort as rogues are appointed to be by this preſent act, & from thence to be tranſported at the common charge of the countrey where they were ſet on land into thoſe parts from whence they came or were brought, And that euery Conſtable, Headborough, & Tythingman neglecting the due performance thereof ſhall forfeit for euery ſuch offence x. s.

VII. Be it further enacted by the authority aforeſaid, that no diſeaſed or impotent poore perſon ſhall at any time reſort or repaire from their dwelling places to the city of *Bathe*, or towne of *Buxton*, or either of them to the Bathes there for the eaſe of their griefes, vnleſſe ſuch perſon doe forbeare to beg, and be licenſed to paſſe thither by two Juſtices of the Peace of the County where ſuch perſon doth or ſhall then dwell or remaine, and prouided for to trauaile with ſuch reliefe, for and towards his or her maintenance as ſhall be neceſſary for the ſame perſon, for the time of ſuch his or her trauell, and abode at the city of *Bath* and towne of *Buxton*, or either of them, and returne thence, and ſhall returne home againe as ſhall be limited by the ſaid licence, vpon paine to be reputed, puniſhed & vſed as rogues, vacabonds and ſturdy beggers declared by this preſent Acte. And that the inhabitants of the ſame City of *Bathe* and towne of *Buxton* ſhall not in any wiſe be charged by this Acte with the finding or reliefe of any ſuch poore people.

VIII. Prouided alwayes, that the Juſtices of Peace within any Countie of this Realme or *Wales*, ſhall not intromit or enter into any City, Borough, or Townes corporate, where be any Juſtice or Juſtices of Peace for any ſuch Citie, Borough or Towne corporate for the execution of any branch, article or ſentence of this Acte, for or concerning any offence, matter or cauſe growing or ariſing within the pre-

cincts, liberties or iuriſdictions of ſuch Citie, borough, or townes corporate, But that it may and ſhall be lawfull to the Juſtice or Juſtices of the Peace, Mayors, Bayliffes, and other head officers of thoſe Cities, Boroughes, and townes corporate, where there be ſuch Juſtices of the Peace, to proceed to the execution of this Act, within the precinct and compaſſe of their liberties, in ſuch maner and forme as the Juſtices of Peace in any County may or ought to doe within the ſame County, by vertue of this Acte, any thing in this Act to the contrary therof notwithſtanding.

IX. Prouided alwaies, that this Act, or any thing therein contained, ſhall not extend to the poore people for the time being, in the Hoſpitall, called *S. Thomas* Hoſpitall, otherwiſe called the Kings Hoſpitall in the Borough of *Southwarke* neere adioyning to the City of *London*, but that the Mayor, comminalty and Citizens of the ſaide City of *London* for the time being, ſhall and may haue the rule, order and gouernment of the ſaid Hoſpitall, and of the poore people therein for the time being, any thing in this Act to the contrary notwithſtanding.

X. Prouided alwaies, that this Acte or any thing therein contained, or any authority thereby giuen, ſhall not in any wiſe extend to diſinherite, preiudice or hinder *Iohn Dutton* of *Dutton*, in the County of *Cheſter* Eſquire, his heires or aſſignes for, touching or concerning any liberty, preeminence, authority, iuriſdiction or inheritance, which the ſaide *Iohn Dutton* now lawfully vſeth, or hath, or lawfully may or ought to vſe within the County Palatine of *Cheſter*, and the County of the City of *Cheſter*, or either of them, by reaſon of any ancient Charters of any Kings of this Land, or by reaſon of any preſcription, vſage, or title whatſoeuer. And be it further enacted by the authority aforeſaid, that all fines and forfeitures appointed or to grow by this preſent act, (except ſuch as are otherwiſe limited & appointed by this preſent Act) ſhal wholy go & be imploied to the vſe of the reparations and maintenance of the ſaid houſes of correction, & ſtocke & ſtore thereof, or reliefe of the poore where the offence ſhalbe committed at the diſcretion of the ſaid Juſtices of the peace of the ſame limit, citie, borough or towne corporat, And that all fines and forfeitures appointed or to grow by conuiction of any perſon according to this preſent Act, ſhall by warrant vnder the hands & ſeales of any two or more of the Juſtices of the peace of the ſame County, city, borough or towne corporat, be leuied by diſtreſſe & ſale of the goods & chattels of the offender, which ſale ſhalbe good in the Law againſt ſuch offender. And that if any of the ſaid offences ſhal be confeſſed by the offender, or that the ſame ſhalbe proued by two ſufficient & lawful witneſſes, before ſuch two or more Juſtices of the Peace, that then euery ſuch perſon ſhall forthwith ſtand and be in the Lawe conuicted thereof.

XI. And bee it further enacted by the authoritie aforeſaide, that any two or more Juſtices of the Peace within all the ſaid ſeuerall ſhires, cities, boroughs or townes corporat, whereof one to be of the *Quorum*, ſhall haue full power by authority of this preſent Acte, to heare and determine all cauſes that ſhall grow or come in queſtion by reaſon of this Act.

XII. And be it alſo further enacted by the authority aforeſaid, that the Lord Chancellor or Keeper of the great Seale of *England* for the time being, ſhall & may at all times hereafter by vertue of this preſent Act, without further warrant, make, and direct Commiſſion or Commiſſions vnder the great Seale of *England*, to any perſon or perſons, giuing them or ſome of them thereby authority, aſwell by the oathes of good and lawfull men, as of witneſſes or examination of parties, or by any other lawfull waies or meanes whatſoeuer, to enquire what ſums of money or other things haue beene or ſhall be collected or gathered for, or towards the erection of any houſes of Correction, or any ſtockes or other things to ſet poore on worke, or for the maintenance thereof, at any time after the ſeuenteenth day of *Nouember*, in the eighteenth yeere of the raigne of the Queenes moſt excellent Maieſtie, and by whom the ſame were or ſhall bee collected or gathered, and to whoſe hands commen, and to what vſe, and by whoſe direction the ſame was or ſhall be imployed. And to call all and euery ſuch perſon and perſons, and their ſureties, and euery of their Executors or Adminiſtrators to accompt: And to compell them and euery of them by attachment of their goods or bodies to appeare before them for the ſame, and to heare and determine the ſame, and to leuie ſuch money and things as they ſhall finde not to haue bin duly imployed vpon the ſaid Houſes of Correction, or Stocks, or vpon other like vſes, hauing in ſuch other like vſes reſpect of things paſt by the ſaid Commiſſioners to be allowed of, either by diſtreſſe and ſale of the goods and chattels of ſuch perſons as they ſhall thinke fit to be chargeable or anſwerable for the ſame, or by impriſonment of their bodies at their diſcretion: And that the ſaid Commiſſioners ſhall haue ful power and authority to execute the ſame Commiſſion according to the tenor and purport thereof: And that all their proceedings, doings, iudgements, and executions by force and authority thereof, ſhall be and remaine good and auaileable in the law: which ſaid money ſo leuied by the ſaid Commiſſioners, ſhall be deliuered and imployed for the erecting or maintenance of the ſame.

XIII. Prouided alwayes, neuertheleſſe, that euery Sea-faring man ſuffering ſhipracke, not hauing wherewith to relieue himſelfe in his trauels homewards, but hauing a teſtimonial vnder the hand of ſome one Juſtice of the Peace, of or neere the place where he landed, ſetting downe therein the place and time where and when he landed, and the place of the parties dwelling or birth, vnto which hee is to paſſe, and a conuenient time therein to bee limitted for his paſſage, ſhall and may without incurring the danger and penalty of this Act in the vſuall wayes directly to the place vnto which he is directed to paſſe, and within the time in ſuch his teſtimoniall limited for his paſſage, aſke and receiue ſuch reliefe as ſhall be neceſſary in and for his paſſage.

XIV. Prouided alſo, that this Statute nor any thing therein contained, ſhall extend to any children vnder the age of ſeuen yeers, nor to any ſuch glaſſemen as ſhall be of good behauiour, and doe trauell in or through any Countrey without begging, hauing licence for their trauelling vnder the hands and ſeals of three Juſtices of the Peace of the ſame Countie where they trauell, whereof one to be of the *Quorum*.

XV. And be it alſo further enacted by the authority aforeſaid, that this preſent Act ſhalbe Proclaymed in the next quarter Seſſion or Seſſions in euery County, and in ſuch other Market townes or places, as by the more part of the Juſtices of the Peace in the ſaid Seſſions ſhall be agreed and appointed. This Act to endure to the end of the firſt Seſſion of the next Parliament.

---

## Anno Reg. IACOBI, Regis Angl. *Scotiæ, Franc. & Hybern. viz. Angl. Franc. & Hybern. quarto, Scotiæ xl.*

At the Parliament begun and holden at *Weſtminſter* by Prorogation the 18. day of *Nouember*, in the fourth yere of the Reigne of our moſt Gracious Soueraigne Lord IAMES, by the grace of God of *England*, *France* and *Ireland*, King, Defender of the Faith, *&c.* and of *Scotland* the 40. And there continued vntil the 4. day of *Iuly* 1607. And then prorogued vntill the 16. day of *Nouember* next following To the High pleaſure of Almighty God, and to the weale Publique of this Realme, were enacted as followeth.

### CAP. XII.

An Act for explanation of the Statute made in the third yeere of the reigne of King IAMES, intituled, *An Act for the bringing of a freſh Streame of running water to the North partes of the Citie of* London.

'WHEREAS of late in the Parliament holden at *Weſtminſter*, in the third yeere of the reigne of our Souereigne Lord King IAMES, an Act was made for the bringing of a freſh Streame of running water to the North parts of the Citie of *London*, as by the ſame Act appeareth, now, for that ſithence the making of that Law, vpon view of the grounds through which the waters are to paſſe, by men of ſkill, and vpon aduiſed conſideration of the premiſſes, it is thought more conuenient and leſſe damage to the ground, that the ſame running water bee brought and conueyed in and through a trunke or vault of Bricke or ſtone incloſed, and in ſome places where need is, raiſed upon Arches, then in an open Trench or Sewer, which maner of conueyance of the ſame water in a trunke or vault of Bricke or ſtone, is doubtful whether by the words of the former Law it may bee lawfully effected by the Lord Maior and Communalty, and Citizens of the Citie of *London*, albeit they doe duely performe euery part, clauſe, matter and thing in the ſaid Statute conteined, which on their part are by the true intent of that Law to be performed:'

'II. For cleering of which doubt, and plaine declaration of the true meaning of the ſaid Law,' bee it enacted by our Souereigne Lord the King, and by the Lords ſpirituall and temporall, and Commons of this preſent Parliament aſſembled, and by the authoritie of the ſame, that at any time or times after the laying out of ſuch conuenient limits of ground for the making of the Trench, or conueyance of water to the North partes of the ſaid Citie of *London*, at the breadth of tenne foote, and not aboue, as to the Maior, and Communalty, and Citizens of the Citie of *London*, and their deputies, and workemen, with the allowance of the Commiſſioners in the ſaid former Act mentioned, or any ſeuen of them ſhall be ſeene conuenient and meete for the ſame, and in that place that they ſhall finde to be moſt apt and meete for that purpoſe, according to the true intent of the ſaid Statute, that the Maior and Communalty, and Citizens of the ſaid Citie of *London*, and their ſucceſſors, deputies and workemen, for the conſideration in the ſaid former Act expreſſed, ſhall haue libertie not onely to digge the ſame ground to bee employed for the ſaid Riuer, or new cut, as in the ſaid former Act is expreſſed, but alſo in the ſame place, where they ſhall thinke moſt meete for the ſaid new cut, or paſſage of water, to frame, erect, and make a trunke or vault of Bricke or Stone for the paſſage of the ſaid water to the North parts of the ſaid Citie of *London*, not exceeding tenne foote in breadth, in ſuch maner and forme to be layed in the earth or vpon Arches, as to the Maior and Communalty and Citizens of *London* ſhall ſeeme meete: and from time to time for euer to mainteine and preſerue the ſame Trunke or vault of Bricke or Stone, and for that purpoſe to haue like libertie and free paſſage to and from the ſaid Trunke or vault of Bricke or Stone, for making, erecting, mainteining, and preſeruing thereof from time to time for euer, as they had or might haue had by the intent of the ſaid former Act, to, and from the ſaid new cut or Riuer, with men, horſes, cart and carriages, at all times conuenient, and in places conuenient, for the making of the ſaid new cut or Trench, and for the preſeruing of the ſame from time to time for euer: any thing in the ſaid former Statute, or in any other Law or Statute to the contrary thereof in any wiſe notwithſtanding.

*Anno Reg.* IACOBI, *Regis* Angl. Scotiæ, Franc. & Hybern. *viz.* Angl. Franc. & Hybern. *ſeptimo*, & Scotiæ 43°.

At the fourth Seſſion of Parliament begunne and holden by Prorogation at *Weſtminſter* the 9. day of *February*, in the ſeuenth yeere of the Reigne of our moſt Gracious Soueraigne Lord IAMES, by the grace of God of *England*, *France* and *Ireland* King, Defender of the Faith, *&c.* and of *Scotland* the 43. And there continued vntill the 23. day of *Iuly*; (And then prorogued vntill the 16. day of *October* next following, 1610.) To the High pleaſure of Almighty God, and to the weale Publique of this Realme, were enacted as followeth.

## CAP. IX.

An Act for the bringing of freſh Streames of water by engine from *Hackney Marſh*, to the Citie of *London*, for the Benefit of the *Kings Colledge* at *Chelſey*.

'WHEREAS his Maieſtie of his moſt Royall and zealous care for the defence of the true 'Religion nowe eſtabliſhed within this Realme of *England*, and for the refuting of Errours 'and Hereſies repugnant vnto the ſame, hath beene graciouſly pleaſed by his Letters Patents vn-'der the Great Seale of *England*, to found a Colledge at *Chelſey* neere *London*, and therein to place cer-'taine learned Diuines, and to incorporate the ſame by the name of The Prouoſt and Fellowes of the 'Colledge of King IAMES in *Chelſey* neere *London*, of the foundation of the ſame IAMES King of '*England*, and hath of his moſt gracious bountie and goodneſſe, not onely endowed the ſame with 'certaine Landes, Priuiledges, and Immunities, but hath alſo for their further maintenance and ſuſten-'tation, giuen vnto them a Capacitie and abilitie to receiue and take from his Maieſtie or any of his 'louing Subiects any Landes, Tenementes, Hereditamentes, Gifts, benefits and profits whatſoeuer, not 'exceeding in the whole, the yeerely value of three thouſand pounds, as in and by the ſayde Letters 'Pattents doeth more at large appeare: And whereas alſo it is manifeſt and euident, that the bringing 'in of freſh ſtreames of running Water into the Citie of *London*, is very conuenient, neceſſary and pro-'fitable, as well for the priuate uſe of ſuch as ſhall rent the ſame, as a helpe for cleanſing of the ſaid 'City, in the time of ſickneſſe, and preſeruing the ſame againſt all ſudden aduentures of fire:' It is therefore enacted by the Kinges moſt excellent Maieſtie and the Lordes Spirituall and Temporall, and the Commons in this preſent Parliament aſſembled, That it ſhall and may be lawfull to the ſayde Prouoſt and Fellowes, their Succeſſours, Deputies and Aſſignes, at all and euery ſuch place and places in the open Fields or Marſhes lying betweene the Bridge called *Locke Bridge*, in or neere the Pariſh of *Hacney*, in the County of *Middleſexe*, and the Bridge called *Bow Bridge*, at *Stratford Bow* in the Pariſh of *Stepney*, in the ſayde Countie, (As by the ſaid Prouoſt and Fellowes, their Succeſſours, Deputies or Aſſignes, by and with the conſent and allowance of the Occupyers and Owners of the ſoyle in the ſaid place or places, and in default of ſuch aſſent and allowance, by ſuch Compoſition firſt to bee made with the ſaide Occupiers and Owners of the ſaide ſoyle, as by the Commiſſioners by vertue of this Acte to be in this behalfe appointed, ſhall be thought fit and conuenient) to digge or cut from out of the maine Riuer of *Lee*, on that ſide or banke of the ſame Riuer, which is next vnto the Citie of *London*, a Ditch or Trench not exceeding in breadth tenne foote, or to ſcowre, cleanſe, or inlarge vnto the breadth aforeſaide, any old Ditch or Trench there alreadie made; And the ſame Ditch or Trench, either old or new, ſo to bee made, or to be cleanſed, to conuey by and thorow the ſayde Fieldes and Marſhes, in all places conuenient, in ſuch ſort as the ſame may againe be returned, and made to open itſelfe, into the maine Riuer, within ſome ſuch conuenient diſtance from the mouth thereof, as to the ſaide Commiſſioners ſhall (for the intents and purpoſes hereafter expreſſed) bee thought fit: Upon which Ditch or Trench, or places neere adjoyning thereunto, it ſhall and may bee lawfull to the ſayde Prouoſt and Fellowes, their Succeſſours, Deputies or Aſſignes, to erect, or cauſe to be erected certaine Engines, Water-workes or Water-wheels, as alſo Houſes or Couerings requiſite for the ſame, where by the aſſent of the ſayde Commiſſioners, the ſame ſhall bee agreed vpon, to be no let or hinderance to the ordinary paſſage of Barges, Boates, or other ſuch Veſſels upon the ſayde Riuer of *Lee*, and by and through the ſaide Ditch or Trench, to carry and conuey ſo much of the water of the ſaide maine Riuer, as by the ſaid Prouoſt and Fellowes, their Succeſſours, Deputies or Aſſignes ſhall be thought requiſite and neceſſary to be vſed for the working or motion of the ſaide Engines or Waterwheeles, and ſhall alſo by the ſaide Commiſſioners be thought to be no preiudice or hinderance to the ordinary paſſage of Barges, Boates, or ſuch other Veſſels vpon the ſame Riuer. And that it ſhall and may be lawfull to and for the ſaid Prouoſt and Fellowes, their Succeſſours, Deputies and Aſſignes (in all places apt and conuenient, within a convenient diſtance of the ſaide Engines or Water-workes) to digge for the taking and further opening of Springes of freſh Water there found, or to bee found on the Weſt ſide of the ſaide Riuer next vnto the Citie of *London*, and the water of the ſaid Springs to carry and conuey by and thorow certaine little Gutters or Trenches, or Pots or Pipes vnder the ground, into one pit, pond, or head of a conuenient largeneſſe, to be made by the ſaid Prouoſt and Fellowes, their Succeſſours, De-

puties or Aſſignes, in ſome place apt for the ſame. And that it ſhall and may be lawfull to and for the ſaid Prouoſt and Fellowes, their Succeſſours, Deputies and Aſſignes, hauing by Arte and ſleight of Engines, and Waterworkes, or by any other meanes or deuiſe raiſed the water of the ſaid Springs, and ſo much of the water there running in the ſaid Ditch or Trench as ſhall be thought neceſſary, to ſuch height, and into ſuch place, Pond, head, or receipt, (as to them ſhall ſeeme in that behalfe requiſite) to conuey and carry the ſame in cloſe Pipes vnder the ground, from the ſaid Waterworkes, and the ſaid other places of receipt, vnto the Citie of *London* and the Suburbs thereof, for the perpetuall maintenance and ſuſtentation of the ſaid Prouoſt and Fellowes, and their Succeſſors by the rent to be made of the ſaid Waters conueyed as aforeſaid. And that for the conueyance of the ſaid water, it ſhall and may be lawfull to and for the ſaid Prouoſt and Fellowes, their Succeſſors, Deputies and Aſſignes (in all places conuenient betweene the ſaid Waterworkes and the ſaid Citie of *London*) to dig, cut, and open the ground, to ſuch depth and breadth as ſhalbe conuenient for the laying in of the ſaid pipes or ports, through which the ſaid water ſhall paſſe, and for making little Conduit heads for vents vnto the ſame, for the better paſſage of the ſaid waters, And the ſame ground ſo opened for the purpoſe aforeſaid, (after the ſaid pipes or pots are laid and placed) the ſaid Prouoſt and Fellowes, their Succeſſors, Deputies and Aſſignes, ſhall with turfe, earth, grauell, or other materials, againe fill vp and couer.

II. And be it further enacted by the authoritie aforeſaid, That it ſhall and may be lawfull to and for the ſaide Prouoſt and Fellowes, their Succeſſours, Deputies and Aſſignes, from time to time, and at all times conuenient, with their men, Horſes, Carts, or other Carriages, to haue free entry and paſſage, by, ouer, and through any ground or Land, in places, and at times meete and conuenient, for the doing and performing of any thing requiſite, for the making of the ſaid ſeuerall paſſages of waters, or for the doing of any other Act or thing concerning the ſame, authorized by this Act, as alſo for the continuall preſeruation and reparation of the ſaid Workes, as often as neede ſhall require.

III. And be it further enacted by the authoritie aforeſaide, That the Lord Chancellour, or Lord Keeper of the great Seale of *England* for the time being, (by Commiſſion vnder the great Seale of *England*, at the requeſt and charges of the ſaide Prouoſt and Fellowes, their Succeſſours, Subſtitutes and Deputies, or vpon the complaint or petition of any perſon or perſons, whom it may concerne, ſhall nominate, appoint and authorize by Commiſſion or Commiſſions, vnder the great Seale of *England*, ſeuen diſcrete and ſufficient perſons, whereof two ſhall be Juſtices of Peace of the Countie of *Middleſex*, and two of the Citie of *London*, and three others at the choyce and appointment of the ſaid Lord Chancellour, or Lord Keeper, euery of the ſaide perſons hauing Landes and Tenements, of the cleare yearely value of forty pounds at the leaſt, which ſaide ſeuen perſons, or any foure, or more of them, ſhall haue power to order and ſet downe, what rate or rates, ſumme or ſummes of money ſhall be payed by the ſaide Prouoſt and Fellowes, (as well for ſatisfaction and recompence of dammages, in making the fore recited workes, or any thing belonging to the ſame, as alſo for any manner of dammages to bee ſuſteined, in the mending or reparation thereof, from time to time, or any other coſts or charges, ſuſtained by reaſon of the ſame, to the Lords, Owners and Occupyers of the ground and ſoyle, or to others intereſſed in the ſaid Riuer or Waters, for which, Compoſition is to bee made by the intent of this Acte, if the parties cannot of themſelues agree, and in what manner the ſame ſhall be payed. And that for the recouery of ſuch money, as ſhall bee ſo ordered and ſet downe by the ſaide Commiſſioners, or any foure or more of them, the partie or parties, to whom the ſame money ſhall be due and payable, by the true intent of the ſaid Order, ſhall or may recouer the ſame, togerher with the reaſonable coſts and dammages for the forbearance thereof, againſt the ſaid Prouoſt and Fellowes, by Action of Debt, Bill or Plaint, in any his Maieſties Courts at *Weſtminſter*, wherein no Eſſoigne, or Protection ſhall bee allowed.

IV. Prouided alwaies, and it is further enacted by this preſent Parliament, and by the authoritie of the ſame, That the ſayd water ſhall not be conueyed through the houſe, garden or orchard of any perſon or perſons, or through any part thereof, or through any Co ne fields, while the Corne is growing or ſtanding in the ſame, without the conſent firſt had, of the owners and occupiers of the ſayd Houſes, Gardens, Orchards and Corne fields.

*Anno*

*Anno Regni* CAROLI II. *Regis*, Angliæ, Scotiæ, Franciæ, & Hiberniæ, *duodecimo.*

At the Parliament begun and holden at *Weſtminſter*, the five and twentieth day of *April*, *Anno Dom.* 1660. in the twelfth year of the Reign of our moſt gracious Sovereign Lord *Charles* the Second, by the Grace of God, of *England*, *Scotland*, *France* and *Ireland*, King, Defender of the Faith, *&c.* And there continued until the nine and twentieth day of *December* then next following, and then diſſolved by his Majeſty; To the high pleaſure of Almighty God, and to the weal publick of this Realm, were enacted as followeth.

## CAP. XXXV.

### An Act erecting and eſtabliſhing a Poſt-Office.

'WHEREAS for the maintenance of mutual Correſpondencies, and prevention of many Inconveniencies happening by private poſts, ſeveral publick Poſt-Offices have been heretofore erected for carrying and recarrying of Letters by Poſts, to, and from all parts and places within *England*, *Scotland* and *Ireland*, and ſeveral parts beyond the Seas; the well ordering whereof is a matter of general concernment, and of great advantage, as well for preſervation of Trade and Commerce, as otherwiſe: To the end therefore that the ſame may be managed ſo, that ſpeedy and ſafe diſpatches may be had, which is moſt likely to be effected, by erecting one General Poſt-Office for that purpoſe;'

II. Be it therefore enacted by the King's moſt excellent Majeſty, and the Lords and Commons in this preſent Parliament aſſembled, and by the authority of the ſame, That there be from henceforth one General Letter-Office erected and eſtabliſhed in ſome convenient place within the City of *London*, from whence all Letters and Pacquets whatſoever may be with ſpeed and expedition ſent unto any part of the Kingdoms of *England*, *Scotland* and *Ireland*, or any other of his Maieſties Dominions, or unto any Kingdom or Country beyond the Seas; at which ſaid Office all Returns and Anſwers may be likewiſe received; And that one Maſter of the ſaid General Letter-Office ſhall be from time to time appointed by the Kings Majeſty, his Heirs and Succeſſors, to be made or conſtituted by Letters-Patents, under the Great-Seal of *England*, by the name and ſtile of his Majeſties Poſt-Maſter General; which ſaid Maſter of the ſaid Office, and his Deputy and Deputies, by him thereunto ſufficiently authorized, and his and their Servants and Agents, and no other perſon or perſons whatſoever, ſhall from time to time have the receiving, taking up, ordering, diſpatching, ſending poſt or with ſpeed, and delivering of all Letters and Pacquets whatſoever, which ſhall from time to time be ſent to and from all and every the parts and places of *England*, *Scotland* and *Ireland*,, and other his Majeſties Dominions, and to and from all and every the Kingdoms and Countries beyond the Seas, where he ſhall ſettle or cauſe to be ſettled Poſts or Running Meſſengers for that purpoſe; Except ſuch Letters as ſhall be ſent by Coaches, common known Carriers of Goods by Carts, Waggons or Pack-horſes, and ſhall be carried along with their Carts, Waggons and Pack-horſes reſpectively; And except Letters of Merchants and Maſters which ſhall be ſent by any Maſters of any Ships, Barques, or other Veſſel of Merchandize, or by any other perſon imployed by them for the carriage of ſuch Letters aforeſaid, according to the reſpective directions; And alſo except Letters to be ſent by any private friend or friends in their ways of Journey or Travel, or by any meſſenger or meſſengers ſent on purpoſe, for or concerning the private affairs of any perſon or perſons: And alſo except meſſengers who carry and recarry Commiſſions, or the Return thereof, Affidavits, Writs, Proceſs or Proceedings, or the Returns thereof iſſuing out of any Court.

III. And be it further enacted by the authority aforeſaid, That ſuch Poſt-Maſter General for the time being, as ſhall from time to time be made and conſtituted by his Majeſty, his Heirs and Succeſſors, and the reſpective Deputies, or Subſtitutes of ſuch Poſt-Maſter General, and no other perſon or perſons whatſoever, ſhall prepare and provide Horſes and Furniture to let to hire unto all Through-Poſts, and perſons riding in Poſt by Commiſſion, or without, to and from all and every the parts and places of *England*, *Scotland*, and *Ireland*, where any Poſt-roads are, or ſhall be ſettled and eſtabliſhed.

IV. And be it further enacted by the authority aforeſaid, That it ſhall and may be lawful to and for ſuch Poſt-Maſter General to be conſtituted and appointed, as aforeſaid, and his deputy and deputies by him thereunto ſufficiently authorized, to demand, have, receive and take for the portage and conveyance of all ſuch Letters which he ſhall ſo convey, carry or ſend Poſt, as aforeſaid, and for the providing and furniſhing Horſes for Through poſts, or perſons riding in Poſt, as aforeſaid, according to the ſeveral rates and ſums of lawful Engliſh money hereafter-mentioned, not to exceed the ſame, (that is to ſay) For the port of every Letter not exceeding one ſheet, to or from any place not exceeding fourſcore Engliſh Miles diſtant from the place where ſuch Letter ſhall be received, two pence; And for the like port of every Letter not exceeding two ſheets, four pence; And for the like port of every pacquet of Letters, proportionably unto the ſaid Rates; And for the like port of every pacquet of Writs, Deeds, or other things, after the rate of eight pence for every Ounce-weight; And for the port of every Letter not exceeding one ſheet, above the diſtance of fourſcore Engliſh miles from the place where the ſame ſhall be received, three pence; And for the like port of a Letter, not exceeding two ſheets, ſix pence; and proportionably to the ſame rates, for the like port of all pacquets of Letters, and for the like port of every other pacquet of Writs, Deeds, or other things, after the rate of twelve pence of Engliſh money for every Ounce-weight; And for the port of every Letter not exceeding one ſheet, from *London* unto the Town of *Berwick*, or from thence to the City of *London*, three pence of

Engliſh-money; And for the like port of every Letter not exceeding two ſheets, ſix pence; and proportionably unto the ſame rates, for every pacquet of Letters, and for every other pacquet of greater bulk, one ſhilling and ſix pence for every Ounce-weight; And for the port of ſuch Letters and pacquets as ſhall be conveyed or carried from the Town of *Berwick* into any place or places within forty Engliſh-miles diſtance from *Berwick*, or any other place where ſuch Letter ſhall be received, two pence; And for every Letter not exceeding two ſheets, four pence; and proportionably to the ſame rates for every pacquet of Letters, and for every other pacquet or parcel, eight Pence for every Ounce-weight; And for every Letter not exceeding one ſheet, to be conveyed or carried a further diſtance than forty Engliſh-miles, four pence; and for the like port of every pacquet of Letters, eight pence; and proportionably unto the ſame rates for the like port of every pacquet of Letters, and for the like port of every other pacquet, one ſhilling for every Ounce-weight; And for the port of every Letter not exceeding one ſheet from *England* unto the City of *Dublin* in *Ireland*, or from the City of *Dublin* in *Ireland* unto *England*, ſix-pence of Engliſh-money; and for the like port of every Letter not exceeding two ſheets, one ſhilling, and proportionably to the ſame rates for every pacquet of Letters, and for the port of every other pacquet of any kind of greater bulk, two ſhillings for every Ounce-weight; and for the port of ſuch Letters or Pacquets as ſhall be conveyed or carried from the City of *Dublin*, unto any other place or places within the Kingdom of *Ireland*, or from any other place unto the ſaid City, or to, or from any other place within the ſaid Kingdom, according to the rates and ſums of Engliſh-money hereafter following, *viz.* For every Letter not exceeding one ſheet, to or from any place within Forty Engliſh-miles diſtance from *Dublin*, or any other place where ſuch Letter ſhall be received, two pence; And for every Letter not exceeding two ſheets, four pence; and proportionably to the ſame rates for every pacquet of Letters, and for every pacquet of greater bulk, eight pence for every Ounce-weight; And for every Letter not exceeding one ſheet, to be carried or conveyed a further diſtance than forty Engliſh-miles, four pence; and for the like port of every Letter not exceeding two ſheets, eight pence; and proportionably unto the ſame rates for the like port of every pacquet of Letters, and for the like port of every pacquet of greater bulk, one ſhilling for every Ounce-weight; And for all and every the Letters, Pacquets, and Parcels of Goods that ſhall be carried or conveyed to or from any of his Majeſties ſaid Dominions, to or from any other parts or places beyond the Seas, according to the ſeveral and reſpective rates that now are, and have been taken for Letters, Pacquets and Parcels ſo conveyed, being rated either by the Letter, or by the Ounce-weight, That is to ſay,

| | | d |
|---|---|---|
| *Morlaix, St. Maloes, Caen, Newhaven*, and places of like diſtance, Port paid to *Roan* is for | Single | vi |
| | Double | xii |
| | Treble | xviii |
| | Ounce | xviii |

| | | d |
|---|---|---|
| *Hamburg, Colen, Frankfort*, Port paid to *Antwerp* is | Single | vii |
| | Double | xvi |
| | Treble | xxiv |
| | Ounce | xxiv |

| | | s d |
|---|---|---|
| *Venice, Geneva, Legorne, Rome, Naples, Meſſina*, and all other parts of *Italy*, by way of *Venice, francâ pro Mantua* | Single | o--ix |
| | Double | i--vi |
| | Treble | ii--iii |
| | Ounce | ii-viii |

| | | s d |
|---|---|---|
| *Marcelia, Smirna, Conſtantinople, Aleppo*, and all parts of *Turky*, Port paid to *Marcelia* | Single | i--o |
| | Double | ii--o |
| | 3 qrs. of an ounce | ii--ix |
| | Ounce | iii--ix |

| | | s d |
|---|---|---|
| And for Letters brought from the ſaid Places to *England* | Single | o-viii |
| | Double | i--iv |
| | Treble | ii--o |
| | Ounce | ii--o |

And for the Port of Letters brought into *England* from

| | | s d |
|---|---|---|
| *Calais, Diepe, Bulloigne, Abbeville, Amiens, Saint-Omers, Montrell* | Single | o--iv |
| | Double | o-viii |
| | Treble | i--o |
| | Ounce | i--o |

| | | s d |
|---|---|---|
| *Roven* | Single | o-vi |
| | Double | i--o |
| | Treble | i-vi |
| | Ounce | i-vi |

| | | s d |
|---|---|---|
| *Genoua, Legorne, Rome*, and other parts of *Italy*, by way of *Lyons, francâ pro Lyons* | Single | i--o |
| | Double | ii--o |
| | 3 qrs. of an ounce | ii-ix |
| | Ounce | iii-ix |

And of Letters ſent Outwards.

| | | s d |
|---|---|---|
| To *Bourdeaux, Rochel, Nantz, Orleans, Byon, Tours* and Places of like diſtance, Port paid to *Paris* | Single | o--ix |
| | Double | i--vi |
| | Treble | ii--iii |
| | Ounce | ii--o |

| | | s d |
|---|---|---|
| And for Letters brought from the ſame Places into *England* | Single | i--o |
| | Double | ii--o |
| | 3 qrs. of an ounce | iii--o |
| | Ounce | iv--o |

Alſo Letters ſent Outwards.

| | | s d |
|---|---|---|
| To *Noremberg, Bremen, Dantſwick, Lubeck, Liſwick*, and other Places of like diſtance, Poſt paid to *Hamburg* | Single | i--o |
| | Double | ii--o |
| | 3 qrs. of an ounce | iii--o |
| | Ounce | iv--o |

| | | s d |
|---|---|---|
| *Paris* | Single | o-ix |
| | Double | i-vi |
| | Treble | ii--iii |
| | Ounce | ii--o |

| | | s d |
|---|---|---|
| *Dunkirk, Oſtend, Lile, Ipre, Courtrey, Gheandt, Bruxels, Bridges, Antwerp*, and all other parts of *Flanders* | Single | o-viii |
| | Double | i--iv |
| | Treble | ii--o |
| | Ounce | ii--o |

| | | s d |
|---|---|---|
| *Sluis, Fluſhing, Middleburg, Amſterdam, Rotterdam, Delph, Hague*, and from all other parts of *Holland* and *Zealand* | Single | o-viii |
| | Double | i--iv |
| | Treble | ii--o |
| | Ounce | ii--o |

VI. Provided always, That all Merchants-Accompts not exceeding one ſheet of Paper, and all Bills of Exchange, Invoyces, and Bills of Lading, are, and ſhall hereby be underſtood to be allowed without Rate in the price of the Letters, and likewiſe the Covers of Letters, not exceeding one fourth part of a ſheet of Paper, ſent to *Marſeilles*, *Venice* or *Legorne*, to be ſent forward to *Turky*, ſhall be underſtood to be allowed to paſs without rate or payment for the ſame; and according to the ſame rates and proportions for the Port of Letters, Pacquets and Parcels, to and from any of the parts or places beyond the Seas, where Poſts have not been heretofore ſettled, and may hereafter be ſettled by the ſaid Poſt-Maſter-General for the time being, his Executors or Aſſigns: And it ſhall and may be lawful to and for ſuch Poſt-Maſter-General, and his Deputy and Deputies, to aſk, demand, take and receive of every perſon that he or they ſhall furniſh and provide with Horſes, Furniture and Guide, to ride Poſt in any of the Poſt-roads, as aforeſaid, three pence of Engliſh-money for each Horſes Hire or Poſtage for every Engliſh-mile, and four pence to the Guide for every Stage. And whereas upon the arrival of Ships from Parts beyond the Seas into ſeveral Ports within his Majeſties Dominions, many Letters directed to ſeveral Merchants and others, have been detained long, to the great damage of the Merchants, in want of that ſpeedy advice and intelligence which they might have had if the ſame had been forthwith diſpatched by the ſettled Poſts; and ſometimes ſuch Letters have been delivered by the Maſters or Paſſengers of ſuch Ships to ignorant and looſe hands, that underſtand not the way and means of ſpeedy conveyance and delivery of Letters, whereby great prejudice hath accrued to the affairs of Merchants and others, as well by the miſcarriage of many Letters ſo brought, as oftentimes by the opening of the ſame, to the diſcovery of the Coreſpondencies and Secrets of the Merchant: Proviſo for Merchants.

VII. Be it further enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, That all Letters and Pacquets that by any Maſter of any Ship or Veſſel, or any of his Company, or any Paſſengers therein, ſhall or may be brought to any Port-Town within his Maieſties Dominions, or any of the Members thereof, other than ſuch Letters as are before-excepted, or may be ſent by common known Carriers in manner aforeſaid, or by a Friend, as aforeſaid; ſhall by ſuch Maſter, Paſſenger, or other perſon, be forthwith delivered unto the Deputy or Deputies only of the ſaid Poſt-Maſter-General for the time being, by him appointed for the ſaid Port-Town, and by him or them to be ſent Poſt unto the ſaid General-Poſt-Office, to be delivered according to the ſeveral and reſpective directions of the ſame.

VIII. And be it further enacted by the aforeſaid Authority, That no perſon or perſons whatſoever, or Body-politick or Corporate, other than ſuch Poſt-Maſter-General as ſhall from time to time be nominated and appointed by his Majeſty, his Heirs or Succeſſors, and conſtituted by Letters-Patent under the Great Seal of *England*, as aforeſaid, and his Deputy and Deputies or Aſſigns, ſhall preſume to carry, re-carry, and deliver Letters for Hire, other than as before-excepted, or to ſet up or imploy any Foot-poſt, Horſe-poſt, Coach-poſt, or Pacquet-boat whatſoever, for the conveying, carrying and re-carrying of any Letters or Pacquets by Sea or Land within his Majeſties Dominions, or ſhall provide and maintain Horſes and Furniture for the horſing of any Through-poſts, or perſons riding in Poſt with a Guide and Horn, as uſual for Hire, upon pain of forfeiting the ſum of Five pounds of Engliſh-money, for every ſeveral offence againſt the tenor of this preſent Act; And alſo for the forfeiture of the ſum of one hundred Pounds of like Engliſh-money for every weeks time that any offender againſt this Act, ſhall imploy, maintain and continue any ſuch Foot-poſt, Horſe-poſt, Coach-poſt, or Pacquet-boat, as aforeſaid: Which ſaid ſeveral and reſpective forfeitures ſhall and may be ſued for, and recovered by Action or Actions of Debt, Plaint or Information in any of his Majeſties Courts of Record, wherein no Eſſoin, Priviledge, Protection or Wager of Law ſhall be admitted; and the ſaid ſeveral and reſpective forfeitures that ſhall happen from time to time to be recovered, ſhall be and remain, the one moiety thereof to his Majeſty, and his Heirs and Succeſſors, and the other moiety thereof to ſuch perſon or perſons who ſhall or will inform againſt the offender or offenders againſt this preſent Act, and ſhall or will ſue for the ſaid Forfeitures upon the ſame. Penalties of offending againſt this Act.

IX. Provided always, That if any Poſt-maſter of any reſpective Place, doth not, or cannot furniſh any perſon or perſons riding in Poſt, with ſufficient Horſes within the ſpace of one half-hour after demand, That then ſuch perſon or perſons are hereby underſtood to be left at liberty to provide themſelves as conveniently as they can; And the perſons who ſhall furniſh ſuch Horſes ſhall not therefore be liable unto any penalties or forfeitures contained in this Act. Proviſo where any Poſt-maſter doth not provide.

X. Provided always, That if through default or neglect of the Poſt-maſter-General aforeſaid, any perſon or perſons riding in poſt ſhall fail, as aforeſaid, of being furniſhed with a ſufficient Horſe or Horſes, for his or their uſe, after demand, as aforeſaid; That in every ſuch caſe, the ſaid Poſt-maſter-General ſhall forfeit the Sum of five pounds Sterling, the one moiety to his Majeſty, his Heirs and Succeſſors, and the other moiety to him or them who ſhall ſue for the ſame in any Court of Record, to be recovered by Bill, Plaint or other Information, wherein no Eſſoign, Protection or other Wager in Law ſhall be admitted. Proviſo touching Poſt-maſters that do not ſufficiently provide Horſes, &c.

XI. Provided always, and be it enacted, That nothing herein contained ſhall be underſtood to prohibit the carrying or re-carrying of any Letters or Pacquets, to or from any Town or Place, to or from the next reſpective Poſt-road, or Stage appointed for that purpoſe; but that every perſon ſhall have free liberty to ſend and imploy ſuch perſons as they ſhall think fit, for to carry the ſaid Letters or Pacquets, as aforeſaid, without any forfeit or penalty therefore; Any thing contained in this Act to the contrary notwithſtanding. Proviſo.

XII. Provided always, That if the Pacquet or Mail ſhall be carried out of England into any part beyond the Seas, in any Ship or Veſſel which is not of Engliſh-built, and Navigated with Engliſh Seamen, That in every ſuch caſe the ſaid Poſt-maſter-General ſhall forfeit the ſum of One hundred pounds Sterling; Proviſo againſt carrying any Pacquet out of England in any foreign Veſſels.

Sterling; The one moiety to his Majeſty, his Heirs and Succeſſors, and the other moiety to him or them who ſhall ſue for the ſame in any Court of Record, to be recovered by Bill, Plaint or other Information, wherein no Eſſoign, Protection, or other Wager of Law ſhall be allowed.

Oaths of Allegiance and Supremacy.

XIII. Provided alſo, and be it enacted by the authority aforeſaid, That no perſon or perſons ſhall be capable of having, uſing, or exerciſing the Office of Poſtmaſter-General, or any other Imployment relating to the ſaid Office, unleſs he or they ſhall firſt take the Oaths of Allegiance and Supremacy, before any two Juſtices of the Peace of the reſpective Counties wherein ſuch perſon or perſons are or ſhall be reſident, which ſaid Juſtices are hereby authorized to adminiſter the ſaid Oaths accordingly.

Proviſo, Truro, Penrin, Lancaſter, Penrith, Carliſle, Grimſby.

XIV. Provided alſo, and be it enacted by the authority aforeſaid, That a Letter or Pacquet-Poſt ſhall twice every Week come by the way of *Truro* and *Penrin* to the Town of *Marketiew*, alias *Marhaſion*, in the County of *Cornwall*; and once a Week to *Kendal* by the way of *Lancaſter*; and to the Town of *Penrith* in *Cumberland* by the way of *Newcaſtle* and *Carliſle*; and to the City of *Lincoln*, and the Borough of *Grimſby* in the County of *Lincoln*; Any thing in this Act contained to the contrary thereof in any wiſe notwithſtanding.

Poſtmaſter to continue conſtant Poſts.

XV. Provided alſo, and be it enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, That ſuch Poſtmaſter-General to be from time to time appointed by his Majeſty, his Heirs and Succeſſors, as aforeſaid, ſhall continue conſtant Poſts for carriage of Letters to all Places, though they lie out of the Poſt-roads, as hath been uſed for the ſpace of three years laſt paſt, at the Rates herein before-mentioned, under pain of forfeiture for every omiſſion five pounds, to be recovered by Action, Suit or Plaint, in any his Majeſties Courts of Record, the one moiety to the uſe of his Majeſty, the other moiety to the uſe of the Informer: And for the better management of the ſaid Poſt Office, and that the people of theſe Kingdoms may have their intercourſe of Commerce and Trade the better maintained, and their Letters and Advices conveyed, carried and re-carried with the greateſt ſpeed, ſecurity, and convenience that may be;

Penalty for every omiſſion.

The Poſtmaſter, &c. to obſerve ſuch orders as his Majeſty ſhall make.

XVI. Be it further enacted, The the ſaid Poſtmaſter-General ſo nominated, appointed and conſtituted, as aforeſaid, and his Deputies, ſhall from time to time obſerve and follow ſuch Orders, Rules, Directions and Inſtructions for and concerning the ſettlement of convenient Poſts and Stages upon the ſeveral Roads in *England*, *Scotland* and *Ireland*, and other his Majeſties Dominions, and the providing and keeping of a ſufficient number of Horſes at the ſaid ſeveral Stages, as well for the carrying and conveying of the ſaid Letters and Pacquets, as for the horſing of all Through-poſts and perſons riding in Poſt by warrant or otherwiſe, as aforeſaid, as his Majeſty, his Heirs and Succeſſors, ſhall from time to time in that behalf make and ordain; And that his Majeſty, his Heirs and Succeſſors, may grant the ſaid Office of Poſtmaſter-General, together with the Powers and Authorities thereunto belonging, and the ſeveral Rates of Portage above-mentioned, and all Profits, Priviledges, Fees, Perquiſites and Emoluments thereunto belonging, or to belong, either for life or term of years, not exceeding one and twenty years, to ſuch perſon or perſons, and under ſuch Covenants, Conditions and yearly Rents to his ſaid Majeſty, his Heirs and Succeſſors, reſerved, as his ſaid Majeſty, his Heirs and Succeſſors ſhall from time to time think fit for the beſt advantage and benefit of the Kingdom.

His Majeſty may grant the ſaid Office for life or years, not exceeding 21 years.

No Horſes to be ſeized without conſent of the owners.

XVII. Provided always, and be it enacted by the authority aforeſaid, That no perſon ſhall have power to take, uſe, or ſeize any Horſes for the Service mentioned in this Act, without the conſent of the Owners thereof; Any Uſage or pretence, or any thing in this Act contained to the contrary thereof in any wiſe notwithſtanding.

Proviſo for the rates of all Inland Letters.

XVIII. Provided always, and be it enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, That all Inland-Letters ſent by any Pacquet-Poſt eſtabliſhed by this Act, as aforeſaid, do and ſhall pay the rates and prices beforementioned, at ſuch Stage where they are laſt delivered only, unleſs the party that delivers the Letters deſireth to pay elſewhere; Any thing in this Act to the contrary notwithſtanding. Provided always, That all letters, and other things, may be ſent or conveyed to or from the Two Univerſities in manner as heretofore hath been uſed; Any thing herein to the contrary notwithſtanding.

---

## 13 Car. 2. ſt. 1.

## An Act for Aſcertayning and eſtabliſhing the Fees of the Maſters of the Chancery in Ordinary.

*From the Parliament Rolls.*

WHEREAS the Office of the Maſters of the Chancery in Ordinary is of very antient Inſtitution and of neceſſary uſe and continuall attendance for the Diſpatch of the Buſineſs depending in that Court It appearing by ancient Records That the Conſtitution of that Court was long before the Conqueſt much of the Duty Paines and Attendance whereof lyeth on the ſaid Maſters And for that it conduceth much to the due Adminiſtration of Juſtice That thoſe who exerciſe Places of Truſt ſhould have

*From the Parliament Rolls.*

have Competent and certaine rewards ſuitable to their Paynes and Labour whereby they may in due manner ſupport the quallity of their Places. And that it is but fitting and neceſſary for the Subject to allow a moderate Payment where they receive a proportionable advantage (a Fee of Fower Pence in tymes of that Antiquity being as much in Value as Two Shillings now) by reaſon whereof in Proceſs of Tyme and the improved Rate of all neceſſaries the preſent recompence of thoſe ancient Officers is noe way competent and proportionable to their Paynes and Attendance which are likewiſe very much increaſed without any increaſe hitherto of what was ſoe antiently allowed as aforeſaid And for that it appeares that in all other Courts at *Weſtminſter* there is Twelve Pence taken for every Affidavit And for that it hath bin found inconvenient for Suiters to put in Anſwers or returne Commiſſions in the private Studdyes of the Maſters So that through the Difficulty of finding ſuch Anſweres and Comiſſions (with what Maſter they were left) or through the Maſters abſence at ſuch tyme as they are called for It frequently happens the perſons (conceived to be in contempt) are expoſed to much trouble and charge thereby And for that it is more proper ſafe and ſatisfactory to the Subject in Generall That Affidavitts Anſweis Recognizances and Acknowledgments of Deeds ſhould be diſpatched in ſome publique certaine and open Place where the Perſons that doe the ſame may be publiquely ſeene and knowne rather then in private Studdies or Houſes For the more proper and ſolemne diſpatch of the aforeſaid Buſineſſes And for the better incouragement of the ſaid Maſters in the due diſcharge of their Places Be it Enacted by the Kings moſt Excellent Majeſty by and with the Advice and Conſent of the Lords and Commons aſſembled in Parliament and by the Authority of the ſame That from and after the Three and Twentieth Day of *October* in this preſent yeare of Our Lord One Thouſand Six Hundred Sixty and One there ſhall be One Publique Office kept and no more as nere to the Rolls as conveniently may be In which the ſaid Maſters ſome or One of them ſhall conſtantly attend for the Adminiſtring of Oathes Caption of Deeds and Recognizances and the Diſpatch of all Matters incident to their Office (referrences upon Accounts and inſufficient Anſwers onely excepted) from the houres of Seaven of the Clock in the Morning until Twelve at Noone and from Two in the Afternoone until Six at Night and that from henceforth it ſhall and may be lawfull to and for the Maſters of the Chancery in Ordinary now being And which hereafter for the tyme to come ſhall be to demand and take the ſeverall Fees hereafter expreſſed That is to ſay For every Affidavit or Oath taken in the ſaid Office Twelve Pence For every Bill of Coſts to be taxed by them for the Plaintiffes not putting in his Bill Or not proceeding to reply or for the Defendants not appearing in due tyme Two Shillings and Six Pence For the Acknowledgment of every Deed to be enrolled Two Shillings for the Caption of every Recognizance two Shillings for every Exemplification examined by Two of the ſaid Maſters to each of the ſaid Maſters who ſhall examine the ſame for every Skin of Parchment ſo examined Two Shillings For every Report or Certificate to be made in Purſuance of any Order made upon the hearing of the Cauſe Twenty Shillings And for every other Certificate or report of any Order made upon Petition or motion onely Tenne Shillings to be paid by the Party that takes out the Report or Certificate any Law Statute or Cuſtome to the contrary hereof in any wiſe notwithſtanding And be it further Enacted by the Authority aforeſaid That if the ſaid Maſters of the Chancery or any of them ſhall hereafter directly or indirectly by any Art Shift Colour or deviſe have take or receiv'd any Money Fee rewarde Covenant Obligation Promiſe or any other thing for his Report or Certificate in Writing or otherwiſe or for any other the Matters in this Act expreſſed other than the reſpective Fee or Fees in this Act before mentioned that then every ſuch Maſter being thereof legally convicted ſhall thenceforth be diſabled from the Execution of his ſaid Office of Maſter of the Chancery in ordinary and ſhall alſo forfeit and looſe for every ſuch offence to the Party grieved in that behalfe ſoe much Money as he or they ſhall take contrary to this preſent Act And more over ſhall looſe and forfeite One Hundred Pounds Sterling whereof one moyety ſhall be to Our Soueraigne Lord the King his Heirs and Succeſſors and the other moyety to the party grieved in that behalfe who ſhall ſue by Action of Debt Bill Plaint Information or otherwiſe in any of the Kings Courts for the recovery of the ſame in which Action no eſſoine protection or wager of Law ſhalbe allowed And be it further Enacted by the Authority aforeſaid That before the Feaſt Day of All Saints next enſuing there ſhall bee ſet up in the publique Office aforeſaid and in the Chappell of the Rolls ſeverall Tables containing the ſeverall Fees in this Act before mentioned to the intent that all Parties concern'd may take Notice thereof.

*Anno Regni* CAROLI II. *Regis Angliæ, Scotiæ, Franciæ & Hiberniæ, Decimo tertio.*

At the Parliament begun and holden at *Weſtminſter*, the Eighth day of *May*, *Anno Dom.* 1661. in the thirteenth year of the Reign of our moſt gracious Sovereign Lord CHARLES the Second, by the Grace of God, of *England*, *Scotland*, *France* and *Ireland*, King, Defender of the Faith, *&c.* And there continued until *Tueſday* the Thirtieth of *July*, 1661. And from that day the ſaid Parliament was adjourned unto the Twentieth of *November* then next following; To the high pleaſure of Almighty God, and to the weal-publick of this Realm, were enacted as followeth.

## CAP. I.

### An Act for Safety and Preſervation of his Majeſties Perſon and Government, againſt Treaſonable and Seditious Practices and Attempts.

The grounds and Inducements of this Act.

THE Lords and Commons aſſembled in Parliament, deeply weighing and conſidering the Miſeries and Calamities of well nigh twenty years, before your Majeſties happy Return, and withal reflecting upon the cauſes and occaſions of ſo great and deplorable Confuſions, do in all humility and thankfulneſs acknowledge your Majeſties incomparable Grace and Goodneſs to your people, in your Free and General Pardon, Indemnity and Oblivion, by which your Majeſty hath been pleaſed to deliver your Subjects, not only from the puniſhment, but alſo from the reproach of their former miſcarriages, which unexampled Piety and Clemeney of your Majeſty hath enflamed the hearts of us your Subjects with an ardent deſire to expreſs all poſſible Zeal and Duty in the Care and Preſervation of your Majeſties Perſon (in whoſe Honor and Happineſs conſiſts the good and welfare of your people) and in preventing (as much as may be) all Treaſonable and Seditious Practices and Attempts for the time to come: And becauſe the growth and encreaſe of the late Troubles and Diſorders, did in a very great meaſure proceed from a multitude of Seditious Sermons, Pamphlets and Speeches, daily preached, printed and publiſhed, with a tranſcendent Boldneſs defaming the Perſon and Government of your Majeſty and your Royal Father, wherein Men were too much encouraged, and (above all) from a wilful miſtake of the Supreme and Lawful Authority, whilſt Men were forward to cry up and maintain thoſe Orders and Ordinances, Oaths and Covenants, to be Acts Legal and Warrantable, which in themſelves had not the leaſt Colour of Law or Juſtice to ſupport them; from which kind of diſtempers, as the preſent Age is not yet wholly freed, ſo Poſterity may be apt to relapſe into them, if a timely remedy be not provided: We therefore, the Lords and Commons in Parliament aſſembled, having duly conſidered the Premiſſes, and remembring that in the thirteenth Year of the Reign of Queen *Elizabeth* of ever bleſſed Memory, a right good and profitable Law was made for the preſervation of her Majeſties Perſon, do moſt humbly beſeech your moſt excellent Majeſty, that it may be enacted, And be it enacted by the Kings moſt excellent Majeſty, by and with the advice and conſent of the Lords and Commons in this preſent Parliament aſſembled, and by authority of the ſame, That if any perſon or perſons whatſoever, after the Four and twentieth day of *June*, in the Year of our Lord, One thouſand ſix hundred ſixty and one, during the natural Life of our moſt gracious Sovereign Lord the King, (whom Almighty God preſerve and bleſs with a long and proſperous Reign) ſhall within the Realm, or without, compaſs, imagine, invent, deviſe, or intend death or deſtruction, or any bodily harm tending to death or deſtruction, maim or wounding, impriſonment or reſtraint of the perſon of the ſame our Sovereign Lord the King, or to deprive or depoſe him from the Stile, Honor, or Kingly Name of the Imperial Crown of this Realm, or of any other his Majeſties Dominions or Countries, or to levy War againſt his Majeſty within this Realm, or without, or to move or ſtir any Foreigner or Strangers with force to invade this Realm, or any other his Majeſties Dominions or Countries, being under his Majeſty's Obeyſance: And ſuch Compaſſings, Imaginations, Inventions, Devices or Intentions, or any of them, ſhall expreſs, utter or declare, by any Printing, Writing, Preaching, or malicious and adviſed Speaking, being legally convicted thereof upon the Oaths of two lawful and credible Witneſſes, upon trial, or otherwiſe convicted or attainted by due Courſe of Law, then every ſuch perſon and perſons, ſo as aforeſaid offending, ſhall be deemed, declared and adjudged to be Traytors, and ſhall ſuffer pains of death, and alſo loſe and forfeit, as in caſes of High-treaſon.

Seditious Sermons, Pamphlets and Speeches.

13 Eliz. cap. 1.

What ſhall be adjudged Treaſon during the life of the King.

Being declared and proved by two witneſſes.

Convicted by due courſe of Law.

II. And be it further enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, That if any perſon or perſons at any time after the Four and twentieth day of *June*, in the year of our Lord, One thouſand ſix hundred ſixty and one, during his Majeſties Life, ſhall maliciouſly and adviſedly publiſh or affirm the King to be an Heretick or a Papiſt, or that he endeavours to introduce Popery, or ſhall maliciouſly and adviſedly, by Writing, Printing, Preaching, or other Speaking, expreſs, publiſh, utter or declare any Words, Sentences, or other Thing or Things, to incite or ſtir up the people to hatred or diſlike of the Perſon of his Majeſty, or the eſtabliſhed Government, then every ſuch perſon and perſons, being thereof legally convicted, ſhall be diſabled to have or enjoy, and is hereby diſabled and made incapable of having, holding, enjoying, or exerciſing any Place, Office, or Promotion Eccleſiaſtical, Civil or Military, or any

Offences (during his Majeſties life) which diſable perſons to bear any Office.

other Imployment in Church or State, other than that of his Peerage, and ſhall likewiſe be liable to ſuch further and other puniſhments as by the Common Laws or Statutes of this Realm may be inflicted in ſuch caſes: And to the end that no man hereafter may be miſled into any ſeditious or unquiet demeanor, out of an opinion that the Parliament begun and held at *Weſtminſter*, upon the third day of *November*, in the year of our Lord, one thouſand ſix hundred and forty, is yet in being, which is undoubtedly diſſolved and determined, and ſo is hereby declared and adjudged to be fully diſſolved and determined; or out of an opinion that there lies any obligation upon him from any Oath, Covenant or Engagement whatſoever, to endeavour a change of Government, either in Church or State; or out of an opinion, that both Houſes of Parliament, or either of them, have a Legiſlative Power without the King: All which Aſſertions have been ſeditiouſly maintained in ſome Pamphlets lately printed, and are daily promoted by the Active Enemies of our Peace and Happineſs.

Peerage.

St. 17 Car. 1. cap. 7.
The Parliament begun 3d of Nov. 1640. not in being.
St. 13 Car. 2. cap. 1.
No Legiſlative power in either or both Houſes of Parliament without the King.

III. Be it therefore further enacted by the authority aforeſaid, That if any perſon or perſons at any time after the Four and twentieth day of *June*, in the year of Lord, one thouſand ſix hundred ſixty and one, ſhall maliciouſly and adviſedly, by Writing, Printing, Preaching, or other ſpeaking, expreſs, publiſh, utter, declare or affirm, That the Parliament begun at *Weſtminſter* upon the Third Day of *November*, in the year of our Lord, one thouſand ſix hundred and forty, is not yet diſſolved, or is not determined, or that it ought to be in being, or hath yet any continuance or exiſtence, or that there lies any obligation upon him, or any other perſon, from any Oath, Covenant or Engagement whatſoever, to endeavour a change of Government, either in Church or State, or that both Houſes of Parliament, or either Houſe of Parliament, have, or hath a Legiſlative Power without the King, or any other words to the ſame effect; That then every ſuch perſons and perſon ſo, as aforeſaid, offending, ſhall incur the danger and penalty of a *Præmunire*, mentioned in a Statute made in the ſixteenth year of the Reign of King *Richard* the Second: And it is hereby alſo declared, That the Oath uſually called *The Solemn League* and *Covenant*, was in itſelf an unlawful Oath, and impoſed upon the Subjects of this Realm againſt the Fundamental Laws and Liberties of this Kingdom, and that all Orders and Ordinances, or pretended Orders and Ordinances, of both or either Houſes of Parliament, for impoſing of Oaths, Covenants or Engagements, Levying of Taxes, or Raiſing of Forces and Arms, to which the Royal Aſſent, either in perſon or by Commiſſion, was not expreſly had or given, were in the firſt creation and making, and ſtill are, and ſo ſhall be taken to be null and void to all intents and purpoſes whatſoever. Provided nevertheleſs, That all and every perſon and perſons, Bodies Politick and Corporate, who have been, or ſhall at any time hereafter be queſtioned for any thing acted or done by colour of any the Orders or Ordinances herein beforementioned and declared to be null and void, and are indemnified by an Act, intituled, *An Act of Free and General Pardon, Indemnity and Oblivion*, made in the Twelfth year of his Majeſties Reign that now is, or ſhall be indemnified by any Act of Parliament, ſhall and may make ſuch uſe of the ſaid Orders and Ordinances for their indemnity according to the true intent and meaning of the ſaid Act, and no other, as he or they might have done if this Act had not been made; any thing in this Act contained to the contrary notwithſtanding.

Præmunire.

The Solemn League and Covenant unlawful, and illegally impoſed.
Certain Orders and Ordinances of both or either Houſes of Parliament declared void.
Proviſo, the ſaid Orders, &c. may be made uſe of according to the Act of indemnity.
St. 12 Car. 2. cap. 11.

IV. Provided always, That no perſon be proſecuted for any of the offences in this Act mentioned, (other than ſuch as are made and declared to be High-Treaſon) unleſs it be by Order of the Kings Majeſty, his Heirs or Succeſſors, under his or their Sign-Manual, or by Order of the Council-Table of his Majeſty, his Heirs or Succeſſors, directed unto the Attorney-General for the time being, or ſome other of the Councel learned to his Majeſty, his Heirs or Succeſſors, for the time being; nor ſhall any perſon or perſons by virtue of this preſent Act incur any the penalties herein before-mentioned, unleſs he or they be proſecuted within ſix months next after the offence committed, and indicted thereupon within three months after ſuch proſecution; any thing herein contained to the contrary notwithſtanding.

No perſon to be proſecuted for any offences in this Act (other than Treaſon) unleſs by ſpecial order from his Majeſty: And within ſix months after the offence committed.

V. Provided always, and be it enacted, That no perſon or perſons ſhall be indicted, arraigned, condemned, convicted or attainted for any of the Treaſons or Offences aforeſaid, unleſs the ſame offender or offenders be thereof accuſed by the Teſtimony and Depoſition of two lawful and credible Witneſſes upon Oath, which Witneſſes at the time of the ſaid offender or offenders arraignment, ſhall be brought in perſon before him or them face to face, and ſhall openly avow and maintain upon Oath, what they have to ſay againſt him or them concerning the Treaſon or Offences contained in the ſaid Indictment, unleſs the party or parties arraigned ſhall willingly without violence confeſs the ſame.

Treaſons and offences within this Act to be proved by two witneſſes *viva voce*.

VI. Provided likewiſe, and be it enacted, That this Act, or any thing therein contained, ſhall not extend to deprive either of the Houſes of Parliament, or any of their Members, of their juſt ancient Freedom and Priviledge of debating any Matters or Buſineſs which ſhall be propounded or debated in either of the ſaid Houſes, or at any Conferences or Committees of both or either of the ſaid Houſes of Parliament, or touching the repeal or alteration of any old, or preparing any new Laws, or the redreſſing of any publick Grievance; but that the ſaid Members of either of the ſaid Houſes, and the Aſſiſtants of the Houſe of Peers, and every of them, ſhall have the ſame freedom of Speech, and all other Priviledges whatſoever, as they had before the making of this Act; any thing in this Act to the contrary thereof in any wiſe notwithſtanding.

Proviſo for the Priviledge of Debates in Parliament, for repeal or alteration of Laws, or redreſſing publick Grievances.

VII. Provided always, and be it ordained and enacted, That no Peer of this Realm ſhall be tried for any offence againſt this Act, but by his Peers; and further, That every Peer who ſhall be convicted of any offence againſt this Act, after ſuch conviction, be diſabled during his life to ſit in Parliament, unleſs his Majeſty ſhall graciouſly be pleaſed to pardon him: And if his Majeſty ſhall grant his pardon to any Peer of this Realm, or Commoner convicted of any offence againſt this Act, after ſuch Pardon granted, the Peer or Commoner ſo pardoned, ſhall be reſtored to all intents and purpoſes, as if he had never been convicted; any thing in this Law to the contrary in any wiſe notwithſtanding.

Proviſo for Peerage and Peers.

## CAP. IX.

### An Act for the eſtabliſhing Articles and Orders for the regulating and better Government of his Majeſties Navies, Ships of War, and Forces by Sea.

Articles to be obſerved.

FOR the regulating and better government of his Majeſties Navies, Ships of War, and Forces by Sea, wherein under the good providence and protection of God, the wealth, ſafety and ſtrength of this Kingdom is ſo much concerned, Be it enacted by the Kings moſt excellent Majeſty, with the advice and conſent of the Lords and Commons in this preſent Parliament aſſembled, and by the authority thereof, That all and every the Articles and Orders in this Act mentioned, ſhall be duly and reſpectively put in execution, obſerved and obeyed in manner hereafter mentioned.

I.

The publick worſhip of God.

THAT all Commanders, Captains and Officers at Sea, ſhall cauſe the publick Worſhip of Almighty God, according to the Liturgy of the Church of *England*, eſtabliſhed by Law, to be ſolemnly, orderly and reverently performed in their reſpective Ships: And that Prayers and Preachings by the reſpective Chaplains in Holy Orders, of the reſpective Ships, be performed diligently; and that the Lords-day be obſerved according to Law.

II.

Swearing, Drunkenneſs, &c.

Every perſon and perſons in his Majeſties pay, uſing unlawful and raſh Oaths, Curſings, Execrations, Drunkenneſs, Uncleanneſs, or other ſcandalous Actions, in derogation of Gods honor, and corruption of goods manners, ſhall be puniſhed by fine, Impriſonment or otherwiſe, as the Court-Martial ſhall think fit.

III.

Holding any Foreign Intelligence.

If any Officer, Mariner, Soldier or other perſon in the Fleet, ſhall give, hold or entertain Intelligence, to, or with any King, Prince or State, being Enemy to, or any perſons in Rebellion againſt his Majeſty, his Heirs and Succeſſors, without direction or leave from the Kings Majeſty, the Lord High-Admiral, Vice-Admiral, or Commander in Chief of any Squadron, every ſuch perſon or perſons ſo offending, ſhall be puniſhed with death.

IV.

Letters or Meſſages from any Foreign Prince, &c. Enemy to the King.

If any Letter or Meſſage from any King, Foreign Prince, State or Potentate, being an Enemy to the Kings Majeſty, his Heirs and Succeſſors, or on their behalf, be conveyed to any Inferior-Officer, Mariner or Soldier, or other in the Fleet, and the ſaid Officer, Mariner, Soldier, or other, as aforeſaid, do not within twelve hours (having opportunity ſo to do) acquaint the Superior-Commander with it; or if a Superior-Officer, or Mariner, being acquainted therewith by an Inferior-Officer, Mariner or other, or himſelf in his own perſon, receiving a Letter or Meſſage from any ſuch Enemy or Rebel, and ſhall not in convenient time reveal the ſame to the Admiral, Vice-Admiral, or the Commander of the Squadron, every ſuch perſon ſhall be puniſhed with death, or ſuch other puniſhment as the Court-martial ſhall think fit.

V.

Relieving of any Enemy.

No perſon or perſons of the Fleet ſhall relieve an Enemy or Rebel in time of War, with Money, Victuals, Powder, Shot, Arms, Ammunition, or any other Supplies whatſoever, directly or indirectly, upon pain of death, or ſuch other puniſhment as the Court-Martial ſhall think fit to impoſe.

VI.

Papers, Charter-parties, &c. taken in any Ship ſeized as Prize.

All the Papers, Charter-parties, Bills of Lading, Paſs-ports, and other Writings whatſoever, that ſhall be taken, ſeized or found aboard any Ship or Ships which ſhall be ſurprized or ſeized as Prize, ſhall be duly preſerved, and not torn, nor made away, but the very Original ſent up intirely, and without fraud, to the Court of Admiralty, or ſuch other Commiſſioners as ſhall be appointed for that purpoſe, there to be viewed, made uſe of, and proceeded upon according to Law, upon pain of loſs of all the ſhares of the Takers, and ſuch further puniſhment to be inflicted upon the Offenders therein, as the quality of their offence and miſdemeanor ſhall be found to deſerve, and the Court-Martial ſhall impoſe.

VII.

Prize, Ships or Goods ſeized for Prize.

None in his Majeſties Pay ſhall take out of any Prize, or Ship, or Goods ſeized on for Prize, any Money, Plate, Goods, Lading or Tackle, before Judgment thereof firſt paſt in the Admiralty-Court, but the full and intire accompt of the whole, without imbezlement, ſhall be brought in, and Judgment paſt intirely upon the whole, without fraud, upon pain of ſuch puniſhment as ſhall be impoſed by a Court Martial, or the Court of Admiralty; excepting, That it ſhall be lawful for all Captains, Seamen, Soldiers and others, ſerving, as aforeſaid, to take and to have to themſelves as Pillage, without further or other accompt to be given for the ſame, all ſuch Goods and Merchandizes (other than Arms,

Ammunition, Tackle, Furniture or Stores of ſuch Ship) as ſhall be found by them, or any of them, in any Ship (they ſhall take in Fight or Prize) upon or above the Gun-deck of the ſaid Ship, and not otherwiſe.

VIII.

None ſhall imbezle, ſteal or take away any Cables, Anchors, Sails, or any of the Ships Furniture, or any of the Powder, or Arms or Ammunition of the Ship, upon pain of death or other puniſhment, as the quality of the offence ſhall be found by a Court-Martial to deſerve. *Imbezling any Tackles, Anchors, &c.*

IX.

If any Foreign Ship or Veſſel ſhall be taken as Prize, that ſhall not fight or make reſiſtance, that in that caſe, none of the Captains, Maſters or Mariners being Foreigners, ſhall be ſtripped of their Clothes, or in any ſort pillaged, beaten or evil intreated, upon pain, That the perſon or perſons ſo offending, ſhall forfeit double damages; but the ſaid Foreign Ships, and all Goods ſo taken, ſhall be preſerved intire, to receive Judgment in the Admiralty-Court, according to Right and Juſtice. *Foreign Ships taken as Prize not making reſiſtance.*

X.

Every Captain or Commander, who upon ſignal or order of fight, or view, or ſight of any Ships of the Enemy, Pirate or Rebel, or likelihood of Engagement, ſhall not put all things in the Ship in a fit poſture for fight, and ſhall not in his own perſon, and according to his place, hearten and incourage the Inferior-Officers and Common-men to fight couragiouſly, and not to behave themſelves faintly, ſhall be caſhiered; And if he or they ſhall yield to the Enemy, Pirate or Rebels, or cry for Quarter, he or they ſo doing ſhall ſuffer the pains of death, or ſuch other puniſhment as the offence ſhall deſerve. *The duty of Captains, &c. upon ſignal of fight.* *Not to yield or cry for Quarter.*

XI.

Every Captain, Commander, and other Officer, Seaman or Soldier of any Ship, Frigat or Veſſel of War, ſhall duly obſerve the Commands of the Admiral, or other his Superior or Commander of any Squadron, as well for the aſſailing or ſetting upon any Fleet, Squadron, or Ships of the Enemy, Pirate or Rebels, or joyning Battle with them, or making defence againſt them, as all other the Commands of the Admiral, or other his Superior Commander, upon pain to ſuffer death or other puniſhment as the quality of his neglect or offence ſhall deſerve. *All Officers ſhall obſerve the commands of the Admiral.*

XII.

Every Captain, and all other Officers, Mariners and Soldiers of every Ship, Frigat or Veſſel of War, that ſhall in time of any Fight or Engagement, withdraw or keep back, or not come into the Fight and Engage, and do his utmoſt to take, fire, kill and endamage the Enemy, Pirate or Rebels, and aſſiſt and relieve all and every of his Majeſties Ships, ſhall for ſuch offence of Cowardice or Diſaffection, be tried and ſuffer pains of death, or other puniſhment, as the circumſtances of the offence ſhall deſerve, and the Court-Martial ſhall judge fit. *Officers that in time of fight ſhall withdraw or not fight.*

XIII.

The Captains, Officers and Seamen of all Ships, appointed for Convoy and Guard of Merchant-Ships, or any other, ſhall diligently attend upon that Charge, without delay, according to their Inſtructions in that behalf; and whoſoever ſhall be faulty therein, and ſhall not faithfully perform the ſame, and defend the Ships and Goods in their Convoy, without either diverting to other parts or occaſions, or refuſing or neglecting to fight in their defence, if they be ſet upon or aſſailed, or running away cowardly, and ſubmitting thoſe in their Convoy to hazard and peril, or ſhall demand and exact any money or other reward from any Merchant or Maſter, for Convoying of any ſuch Ships or other Veſſels belonging to his Majeſties Subjects, ſhall be condemned to make reparation of the damage to the Merchants, Owners and others, as the Court of Admiralty ſhall adjudge, and alſo be puniſhed criminally, according to the quality of their offences, be it by pains of death or other puniſhment, according as ſhall be adjudged fit by the Court-Martial. *Officers and Ships appointed for Convoy, their duty.* *Penalty for non-performance.*

XIV.

Whatſoever perſon or perſons, in, or belonging to the Fleet, either through cowardize, negligence or diſaffection, ſhall forbear to purſue the chaſe of any Enemy, or Pirate, or Rebel beaten, or flying, or ſhall not relieve or aſſiſt a known Friend in view, to the utmoſt of his power, ſhall be puniſhed with death, or otherwiſe, as a Court-Martial ſhall find fit. *The penalty for not chaſing an Enemy, or not relieving a Friend.*

XV.

When at any time Service or Action ſhall be commanded, no man ſhall preſume to ſtop or put backward, or diſcourage the ſaid Service and Action, by pretence of Arrears of Wages, or upon any pretence of Wages whatſoever, upon pain of death. *Service commanded ſhall not be ſtopped or diſcouraged.*

XVI. All

XVI.

None ſhall betray their truſt, nor yield to the Enemy.

All Sea-Captains, Officers and Seamen, that ſhall betray their truſt, or turn to the Enemy, Pirate, or Rebels, and either run away with their Ship or any Ordnance, Ammunition or Proviſion, to the weakning of the Service, or yield the ſame up to the Enemy, Pirate or Rebels, ſhall be puniſhed with death.

XVII.

Deſerting the Service, or running away.

All Sea-Captains, Officers or Mariners, that ſhall deſert the Services or their Imployment in the Ships, or ſhall run away, or intice any others ſo to do, ſhall be puniſhed with death.

XVIII.

Spies.

All perſons whatſoever that ſhall come, or be found in the nature of Spies, to bring any ſeducing Letters or Meſſages from any Enemy or Rebel, or ſhall attempt or endeavour to corrupt any Captain, Officer, Mariner, or other of the Navy or Fleet, to betray his or their truſt, and yield up any Ship or Ammunition, or turn to the Enemy or Rebel, ſhall be puniſhed with death.

XIX.

Sedition, mutiny.

No perſon in or belonging to the Fleet, ſhall utter any words of ſedition or mutiny, nor make or endeavour to make any mutinous Aſſemblies upon any pretence whatſoever, upon pain of death.

XX.

Concealers of traiterous or mutinous practices or words.

No perſon in or belonging to the Fleet, ſhall conceal any traiterous or mutinous practices, deſigns or words, or any words ſpoken by any to the prejudice of his Majeſty or Government, or any words, practices or deſigns tending to the hindrance of the Service, but ſhall forthwith reveal them to his Superior, that a meet proceeding may be had thereupon, upon pain of ſuch puniſhment as a Court-martial ſhall find to be juſt.

XXI.

Quarrelling or ſtriking a ſuperior Officer.

None ſhall preſume to quarrel with his ſuperior Officer, upon pain of ſevere puniſhment, nor to ſtrike any ſuch perſon upon pain of death, or otherwiſe, as a Court-martial ſhall find the matter to deſerve.

XXII.

Unwholſomneſs of Victuals.

If any of the Fleet find cauſe of complaint of the unwholſomneſs of his Victuals, or upon other juſt ground, he ſhall quietly make the ſame known to his ſuperior or Captain, or Commander in Chief, as the occaſion may deſerve, that ſuch preſent remedy may be had as the matter may require, and the ſaid Superior or Commander is to cauſe the ſame to be preſently remedied accordingly; but no perſon upon any ſuch or other pretence, ſhall privately attempt to ſtir up any diſturbance, upon pain of ſuch ſevere puniſhment as a Court-Martial ſhall find meet to inflict.

XXIII.

Quarrelling or provoking ſpeeches.

None ſhall quarrel or fight in the Ship, nor uſe reproachful or provoking Speeches tending to make any quarrel or diſturbance, upon pain of Impriſonment, and ſuch other puniſhment as the offence ſhall deſerve, and the Court-Martial ſhall impoſe.

XXIV.

Waſteful expence of Ammunition.

That there be no waſteful expence of any Powder, Shot, Ammunition, or other Stores in the Fleet, nor any imbezelment thereof, but that the Stores and Proviſions be carefully preſerved, upon ſuch penalties by Fine, Impriſonment, or otherwiſe, upon the Offenders, Abetters, Buyers and Receivers, as ſhall be by a Court-Martial found juſt in that behalf.

XXV.

Care of conducting and ſteering Ships.

That care be taken in the Conducting and Steering of the Ships, that through wilfulneſs, negligence, or other defaults, none of his Majeſties Ships be ſtranded or run upon any Rocks or Sands, or ſplit, or hazarded, upon pain that ſuch as ſhall be found guilty therein be puniſhed by Fine, Impriſonment, or otherwiſe, as the offence by a Court-Martial ſhall be adjudged to deſerve.

XXVI.

Burning a Ship.

All perſons that ſhall willingly burn or ſet fire on any Ship, or Magazine, or Store of Powder, or Ship, Boat, Ketch, Hoy or Veſſel, or Tackle or Furniture thereto belonging, not appertaining to an Enemy or Rebel, ſhall be puniſhed with death.

XXVII.

No Man in, or belonging to the Fleet, ſhall ſleep upon his Watch, or negligently perform the Duty impoſed upon him, or forſake his Station, upon pain of death, or other puniſhment, as the circumſtances of the caſe ſhall require. Sleeping upon Watch.

XXVIII.

All Murders and wilful killing of any perſon in the Ship, ſhall be puniſhed with death. Murders.

XXIX.

All Robbery and Theft committed by any perſon in or belonging to the Fleet, ſhall be puniſhed with death, or otherwiſe, as the Court-Martial upon conſideration of Circumſtances ſhall find meet. Robbery and Theft.

XXX.

No Provoſt-Martial belonging to the Fleet, ſhall refuſe to receive or keep any Priſoner committed to his charge, nor ſuffer him to eſcape, being once in his cuſtody, nor diſmiſs him without order, upon pain of being liable to the ſame puniſhment which ſhould have been inflicted upon the party diſmiſſed, or permitted to eſcape, or ſuch other puniſhment as the Court-Martial ſhall think fit. Provoſt Martial, Priſoners.

XXXI.

All Captains, Officers and Seamen, ſhall do their endeavours to detect, apprehend and bring to puniſhment all Offenders, and ſhall aſſiſt the Officers appointed for that purpoſe therein, upon pain to be proceeded againſt, and puniſhed by the Court-Martial at diſcretion. Apprehending offenders.

XXXII.

If any perſon or perſons in or belonging to the Fleet, ſhall commit the unnatural and deteſtable Sin of Buggery or Sodomy with man or Beaſt, he ſhall be puniſhed with death, without mercy. Sodomy.

XXXIII.

All other Faults, Miſdemeanors, and Diſorders committed at Sea, not mentioned in this Act, ſhall be puniſhed according to the Laws and Cuſtoms in ſuch caſes uſed at Sea. Miſdemeanors, and diſorders at Sea.

XXXIV. And it is hereby further enacted, That the Lord High-Admiral for the time being, ſhall by virtue of this Act have full power and authority to grant Commiſſions to Inferior Vice-Admirals, or Commander in Chief of any Squadron of Ships, to call and aſſemble Court-Martials, conſiſting of Commanders and Captains; and no Court Martial where the pains of death ſhall be inflicted, ſhall conſiſt of leſs than five Captains at leaſt, the Admirals Lieutenant to be as to this purpoſe eſteemed as a Captain; and in no caſe wherein Sentence of death ſhall paſs by virtue of the Articles aforeſaid, or any of them (except in caſe of Mutiny) there ſhall be execution of ſuch Sentence of death, without the leave of the Lord High-Admiral, if the offence be committed within the Narrow Seas: But in caſe any of the offences aforeſaid be committed in any Voyage beyond the narrow Seas, whereupon Sentence of Death ſhall be given in purſuance of the aforeſaid Articles, or of any of them; then execution ſhall not be done but by order of the Commander in Chief of that Fleet or Squadron wherein Sentence of death was paſſed. The Lord High Admirals power to grant Commiſſions to call Court-Martials.

XXXV. And be it further enacted and declared, That the Judge-Advocate of any Fleet, for the time being, ſhall have full power and authority to adminiſter an Oath to any perſon or witneſs, in order to the Examination or Trial of any of the offences aforeſaid; and in the abſence of a Judge-Advocate, the Court-Martial ſhall have full power and authority to appoint any perſon to adminiſter an Oath to the purpoſe aforeſaid. Judge Advocate of any Fleet, to adminiſter an Oath for tryal of offences. Court-martial.

XXXVI. Provided alſo, and be it further enacted by the authority aforeſaid, That this Act, or any thing or things therein-contained, ſhall not in any manner or wiſe extend to give unto the Lord-Admiral of *England* for the time being, or to any his Vice-Admirals, Judge or Judges of the Admiralty, his or their Deputy or Deputies, or to any other the Officers or Miniſters of the Admiralty, or to any others having or claiming any Admiral-Power, Juriſdiction or Authority within this Realm and *Wales*, or any other the Kings Dominions, any other power, right, juriſdiction, preheminence, or authority, than he or they, or any of them, lawfully have, hath or had, or ought to have and enjoy before the making of this Act, other than for ſuch offences ſpecified in the ſeveral Articles contained in this Act, as hereafter ſhall be done upon the main Sea, or in Ships or Veſſels being and hovering in the main ſtream of great Rivers, only beneath the Bridges of the ſame Rivers, nigh to the Sea, within the Juriſdiction of the Admiralty, and in none other places whatſoever, and committed only by ſuch perſons as ſhall be in actual Service and Pay in his Majeſties Fleet or Ships of War. Proviſo touching the powers of the Lord-Admiral.

*Anno*

*Anno decimo tertio & quarto* CAROLI *ſecundi Regis.*

Acts made in the Parliament begun and holden the 8th of *May*, *Anno* 13 CAROLI *ſecundi Regis*; And continued to the 19th of *May*, 14 CAROLI *Regis*; And thence prorogued to the 18th of *February* then next following.

## CAP. X.

### An Act for eſtabliſhing an Additional Revenue upon his Majeſty, his Heirs and Succeſſors, for the better Support of his and their Crown and Dignity.

The great concernment of proportioning the Publick Revenue, to the Charges and Expences.

'FORASMUCH as nothing conduceth more to the peace and proſperity of a Nation, and the 'protection of every ſingle Perſon therein, than that the publick Revenue thereof may be in ſome 'meaſure proportioned to the publick Charges and Expences,' We therefore your Majeſties moſt Loyal and obedient Subjects, the Commons aſſembled in Parliament, having duly conſidered the Premiſſes, do give and grant unto your moſt excellent Majeſty, your Heirs and Succeſſors, the Rates and Duties herein after-mentioned, and do moſt humbly beſeech your Majeſty, that it may be enacted, And be it enacted by the Kings moſt excellent Majeſty, by and with the Advice and Conſent of the Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and the Commons in Parliament aſſembled, and by the Authority of the ſame, That from and-after the five and twentieth day of *March*, in the year of our Lord God, One thouſand ſix hundred ſixty and two, every Dwelling, and other Houſe and Edifice, and all Lodgings and Chambers in the Inns of Court, Inns of Chancery, Colleges, and other Societies that are, or hereafter ſhall be erected within the Kingdom of *England*, Dominion of *Wales*, and Town of *Berwick* upon *Tweed* (other than ſuch as in this Act are hereafter excepted and declared) ſhall be chargeable, and by this preſent Act be and are charged, with the Annual Payment to the Kings Majeſty, his Heirs and Succeſſors, for every Fire-Hearth and Stove within every ſuch Houſe, Edifice, Chambers and Lodging, as aforeſaid, the ſum of Two ſhillings by the year, to be paid yearly, and every year at the Feaſt of Saint *Michael* the Archangel, and the Feaſt of the Annunciation of the Bleſſed Virgin Saint *Mary*, by even and equal portions; the Firſt payment thereof to be paid upon the Feaſt-day of Saint *Michael* the Archangel, which ſhall be in the year of our Lord, One thouſand ſix hundred ſixty and two.

Every Fire-Hearth and Stove charged with the yearly payment of 2 s. to the King, his Heirs and Succeſſors.

How an Account ſhall be taken of all Fire-Hearths and Stoves.

'II. And to the intent that a juſt Account may be had and taken of all the ſaid Hearths and Stoves by 'this Act intended to be charged,' Be it enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, That every Owner, or Occupier of every ſuch Houſe, Edifice, Lodgings and Chambers, ſhall reſpectively within ſix days after Notice given unto him or them, by the reſpective Conſtables, Headboroughs, Tything-men, or other ſuch Officers, within whoſe Precinct the ſaid Houſe, Edifice, Chambers or Lodging ſhall be, or by the reſpective Treaſurers or Officers of Inns of Court, Inns of Chancery, or other Officers of the reſpective Colleges, and other Societies aforeſaid, wherein any ſuch Lodgings and Chambers ſhall be, deliver unto the ſaid Conſtables, Headboroughs, Tything-men, or other ſuch Officers, as aforeſaid reſpectively, a true and juſt Account in Writing under the Hands of ſuch Owners or Occupiers as aforeſaid, of all the ſaid Hearths and Stoves which are within their ſeveral and and reſpective Houſes, Lodgings and Chambers aforeſaid.

How and when the ſame ſhall be delivered in.

III. And be it enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, That the reſpective Conſtables, Headboroughs, Tything-men, or other ſuch Officers, within whoſe limits any ſuch Houſe or Edifice charged by this Act, as aforeſaid, are, and the reſpective Treaſurers, and other Officers of the reſpective Inns of Court, Inns of Chancery, Colleges and other Societies aforeſaid, ſhall by the laſt day of *May*, One thouſand ſix hundred ſixty and two, require the ſeveral Occupiers of every ſuch Houſe, Edifice, Lodging and Chamber aforeſaid, to deliver in to them reſpectively, Accounts in Writing as aforeſaid, under their ſeveral and reſpective hands, of all ſuch Hearths and Stoves, as aforeſaid, as ſhall be within their reſpective Houſes, Edifices, Lodgings and Chambers; and upon the Receit of the ſame, or upon default of ſuch Account in Writing, or in caſe there be no Occupiers, then within ſix days after notice in Writing fixt to the door requiring ſuch Account to be made, the ſaid Conſtables, or other Officers reſpectively, as aforeſaid, ſhall enter into the ſaid reſpective Houſes in the day-time, and compare ſuch Accounts, and ſee whether the ſame be truly made, or not: And if no ſuch Account be delivered, then ſhall take Information by their own View, of the number of ſuch Hearths and Stoves, upon pain that every Conſtable, Treaſurer, and other Officer aforeſaid, who ſhall neglect to do the ſame, ſhall forfeit for every week he or they ſhall ſo neglect, the ſum of Five pounds, and for every falſe return wilfully made contrary to this Act, he or they ſhall forfeit and loſe for every Hearth and Stove ſo falſly returned or omitted, the ſum of Forty ſhillings.

IV. And be it further enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, That the ſeveral Conſtables, and other Officers, who are hereby authorized to take the Accounts of the aforeſaid Hearths and Stoves within their particular Limits, as aforeſaid, ſhall at the next Quarter Seſſions after the ſaid laſt day of *May*, to be holden for their reſpective Counties, deliver all ſuch Accounts in Writing, as they ſhall receive, reform, or take by their own view, unto the Juſtices of Peace in their reſpective Quarter Seſſions of the ſaid Counties, together with a true Note of the Names of all ſuch perſons, who ſhall refuſe or neglect

to

to give unto them an Account under their Hands of ſuch Hearths and Stoves within their reſpective Houſes, Edifices, Chambers and Lodgings, as aforeſaid.

V. And be it further enacted, That the ſaid Juſtices of Peace ſhall cauſe all the ſaid Accounts of the ſeveral Hearths and Stoves within the reſpective Counties, to be inrolled by the Clerk of the Peace of the ſaid reſpective Counties, Ridings in *Yorkſhire*, and Diviſions in *Lincolnſhire*, and alſo a Duplicate thereof in Parchment, under the Hands and Seals of three or more of the Juſtices of the Peace of the reſpective Counties and places aforeſaid, who are hereby required to ſign the ſame, to be returned into his Majeſties Court of Exchequer, within one month next after ſuch Account delivered unto them at their reſpective Quarter-Seſſions aforeſaid, upon pain that the Clerk of the Peace of every ſuch County, Riding, or Diviſion, reſpectively offending therein, ſhall forfeit to his Majeſty, his Heirs and Succeſſors, the ſum of Two hundred pounds, for the firſt month; and for the ſecond month he ſhall ſo neglect, every ſuch Clerk of the Peace ſhall forfeit and loſe his or their Place and Office, and the ſame ſhall become void accordingly; which forfeiture and penalty ſhall be recovered and levied, as this Act directs.

How Accounts of Hearths and Stoves ſhall be enrolled, and duplicates thereof, by the Juſtices of the Peace.

VI. And to the intent that the Revenue hereby ariſing to his Majeſty, may from time to time be paid into his Exchequer with as little charge as may be, be it enacted by the authority aforeſaid, That the reſpective Treaſurers and other Officers of the Inns of Court, Inns of Chancery, Colleges, and other Societies aforeſaid, within their reſpective Juriſdictions, and the ſeveral Petty-Conſtables, Tything-men, Headboroughs, and ſuch other Officers within the reſpective Limits, Liberties and Juriſdictions, ſhall every half-year, within ſix days after the ſaid Duty ſhall grow due, as aforeſaid, collect, gather, and receive the ſame from the ſeveral Occupiers of the ſaid Hearths and Stoves, and upon payment thereof, ſhall give ſeveral Acquittances (without taking any thing for ſuch Acquittances) unto the ſeveral perſons who ſhall pay the ſame: And that ſuch Acquittances ſhall be a full and perfect diſcharge to every ſuch perſon who ſhall pay the ſame, againſt his Majeſty, his Heirs and Succeſſors, ſo that no Perſon who ſhall have ſuch Acquittance, ſhall be moleſted, ſued or vexed, or put to any charge in his Majeſties Court of Exchequer or elſewhere.

How the Monies ariſing ſhall be collected, received and paid into the Exchequer.

VII. And be it further enacted by the authority aforeſaid, That in caſe any Perſon who is hereby charged, or intended to be charged, to any ſum or ſums of Money, as aforeſaid, ſhall refuſe or neglect to pay the ſame, that then every perſon or perſons who is hereby authorized to collect the ſame, ſhall and may levy the ſame by diſtreſs and ſale of the Goods of the perſon and perſons ſo refuſing or neglecting, rendring unto the ſaid perſon and perſons the overplus of ſuch Money as ſhall remain in their hands by the ſaid ſale, after the ſaid Duty and neceſſary charges of levying the ſame is diſcharged, as aforeſaid.

Diſtreſs and ſale of Goods in default of payment.

VIII. And be it further enacted by the authority aforeſaid, That the aforeſaid Conſtables, Treaſurers, and other Officers who are hereby authorized to collect the aforeſaid Duties, ſhall within Twenty days next after the aforeſaid times at which the ſaid Duties ſhall be due to his Majeſty, as aforeſaid, pay unto the High-Conſtables of the ſeveral Hundreds and reſpective Limits, all ſuch Money as they ſhall receive for the aforeſaid Duties, receiving an Acquittance without paying any thing for the ſame, and deducting Two pence in the Pound for their pains in Collecting the ſame; And ſhall alſo then in Writing under his Hand deliver unto the ſaid High-Conſtable, the Names of the Perſons of whom they receive the ſame, and alſo the Names of ſuch Perſons who ought to have paid the reſpective Duties yearly charged upon them, and have not paid the ſame, where no diſtreſs can be had.

The Duty of Conſtables, Treaſurers, and Officers impowered to collect the ſaid Duties.

The Allowance for Collecting.

IX. And be it further enacted, That the High-Conſtables of the ſeveral Hundreds and reſpective limits, ſhall within ten Days next after their ſeveral Receipts from the ſaid Conſtables, Headboroughs, Tything-men, and other Officers, pay unto the High-Sheriffs of every County, all ſuch Money as they ſhall ſo receive, deducting a Peny in the Pound for their pains, and ſhall alſo then deliver or cauſe to be delivered unto the ſaid High-Sheriffs, the ſeveral Returns which they received from the Conſtables and other Officers aforeſaid.

Within what time the Money ought to be paid to the High Sheriff.

X. And the reſpective Sheriffs ſhall within thirty days after he or they ſhall receive the ſaid Monies from the reſpective Collectors, return the ſame, together with the Names of ſuch Perſons who are defaulters, and had no diſtreſs to be found, into his Majeſties Court of Exchequer, deducting Four pence out of twenty ſhillings, and ſo after that rate; whereof Three pence to be for the Sheriffs own uſe, as a reward of his pains in receiving and returning the ſame; and One peny to be paid by the Sheriff to the Clerk of the Peace, for his pains, to be recovered by the ſaid Clerk of the Peace by Action of Debt.

And when the High Sheriff ought to pay the ſame into the Exchequer.

XI. Provided always, and be it enacted, That the High-Sheriff of *London* and *Middleſex* for the time being, for *London* and ſo much of the County of *Middleſex* as lies within the Bills of Mortality, other than the Inns of Court and Chancery, and the High Sheriff of *Surrey* for the time being, for the Borough of *Southwark*, and all other Sheriffs of any other City or Town, being a County of itſelf, for ſuch Cities and Towns reſpectively, ſhall be, and are hereby made Collectors of, and for the ſeveral Duties ariſing within their ſeveral and reſpective limits; For which end and purpoſe, and in thoſe places only, the Conſtables, Tything-men, Headboroughs and other Officers, ſhall deliver unto the Sheriffs of the Cities and places aforeſaid, Duplicates of the ſame Accompts of Hearths and Stoves, which the ſaid Conſtables, Headboroughs, Tything-men and other Officers are appointed by this Act to take from time to time, and to deliver to the Juſtices of Peace to be Inrolled, as aforeſaid: And the ſaid Sheriffs of the Cities and Places laſt before-mentioned, are hereby enabled to levy the ſaid Duties, and required to give Acquittances without any Fees, as fully and amply to all intents and purpoſes, as in this Act is appointed to be done by any other Collectors; And the ſaid Sheriffs ſhall from time to time within

London, Middleſex.

Surrey, Southwark.

within forty days after the ſaid Duties ſhall be payable by virtue of this Act, make payment of all the Monies levied, into his Majeſties Exchequer, with a perfect Liſt of the Names of ſuch Perſons as ſhall make default of payment, where no Diſtreſs can be found to be taken; Any thing in this Act to the contrary notwithſtanding: And the ſaid Sheriffs ſhall deduct out of their payments Four pence in the pound; whereof Three pence to be for themſelves, and One peny for the Clerk of the Peace, to be recovered as aforeſaid.

Officers of the Exchequer ſhall diſcharge perſons who pay the duties without any fee.

XII. And that his Majeſties Officers in his ſaid Court of Exchequer, ſhall diſcharge all ſuch Perſons who paid their reſpective Duties without taking any Fees for the ſame, and ſhall alſo iſſue out Proceſs to levy the ſaid Duty upon ſuch Perſons who ſhall fail in payment thereof, where no diſtreſs can be found, to be taken according to this Act.

The ſaid Revenue ſhall be paid into the Exchequer, and not charged with any Grant or Penſion.

XIII. And be it further enacted by the authority aforeſaid, That the Revenue and Sum of Money ariſing by virtue of this Act, (except what ſhall be allowed to the aforeſaid Officers and Miniſters for Collecting the ſame) ſhall be duly and conſtantly paid and anſwered into his Majeſties Court of Exchequer, and ſhall not be particularly charged or chargeable, either before it be paid into the Exchequer, or after, with any Gift, Grants, or Penſion whatſoever: And that all and every Grants of any ſuch Penſions, and all and every clauſe of *Non obſtante* therein contained, ſhall be, and is hereby declared to be utterly void; and all and every the Perſons to whom ſuch Grants are paſſed, ſhall be, and are hereby made Accomptants unto his Majeſty, his Heirs and Succeſſors, and ſhall pay back all ſums of Money received by pretence of ſuch Grant, and the Court of Exchequer ſhall be, and is hereby enjoined to iſſue out Proceſs accordingly.

Grantees of the ſame ſhall be Accomptants.

Perſons acting upon this Statute being ſued therefore, may plead the General Iſſue.

Treble-Coſts to the Defendant.

XIV. And be it further enacted by the authority aforeſaid, That if any Action, Bill, Plaint, Suit or Information ſhall be commenced or proſecuted againſt any perſon or perſons, for what he or they ſhall do in purſuance or execution of this Act, ſuch perſon or perſons, ſo ſued, ſhall and may plead the General-Iſſue, Not-guilty; and upon Iſſue joyned, may give this Act, and the ſpecial matter in Evidence: And if the Plaintiff or Proſecutor ſhall become Nonſuit, or ſuffer Diſcontinuance, or if a verdict paſs againſt him, or if upon a Demurrer Judgment paſs againſt him, the Defendant ſhall recover Treble Coſts, for which there ſhall be like remedy as in any caſe where Coſts by Law are given to the Defendants.

Increaſes of Hearths or Stoves which may happen.

XV. And be it further enacted by the authority aforeſaid, That where any increaſe or decreaſe of ſuch Hearths or Stoves ſhall hereafter happen, that an Accompt in Writing of the ſame ſhall be had and made in like manner as the ſame is directed to be firſt taken, returned and inrolled by this Act, and a Duplicate thereof ſent into the Exchequer in ſuch ſort, as is before-directed; And from thenceforth the owner or occupier of ſuch Houſe where ſuch decreaſe is, ſhall be diſcharged proportionably without any further pleading in the Exchequer.

Decreaſes how diſcharged.

Arrearages not to be charged or ſued for, b t within two years next after they become due.

XVI. Provided always, That no perſon or perſons ſhall be charged, proſecuted, or brought to Accompt for the Arrearages of any Duty, or Arrearages of Revenue raiſed by this Act, unleſs the ſaid Suit ſhall commence within two years, and be brought to a Judgment within four years, and the Duty levied within five years next after the ſame ſhall grow due.

Poor people exempted.

XVII. Provided always, That no perſon who by reaſon of his poverty, or the ſmalneſs of his Eſtate, is exempted from the uſual Taxes, Payments and Contributions towards the Church and Poor, ſhall be charged or chargeable with any the Duties by this Act impoſed; Any thing herein before to the contrary notwithſtanding.

XVIII. Provided always, and be it hereby enacted, That if the Church-wardens and Overſeers of the Poor of the Pariſh, together with the Miniſter of the ſame, or any two of them, (whereof the Miniſter to be one) ſhall in Writing under their Hands yearly certifie their belief, that the houſe wherein any perſon doth inhabit is not of greater value than Twenty ſhillings *per annum*, upon the full improved Rent; and that neither the perſon ſo inhabiting, nor any other uſing the ſame Meſſuage, hath, uſeth or occupieth any Lands or Tenements of their own or others, of the yearly value of Twenty ſhillings *per annum*, nor hath any Lands, Tenements, Goods or Chattels, of the value of Ten pounds in their own poſſeſſion, or in the poſſeſſion of any other in truſt for them; That then in ſuch caſe, upon ſuch Certificate made to the two next Juſtices of Peace, and allowed (for which Certificate and allowance no Fee ſhall be paid) the Perſon on whoſe behalf ſuch Certificate is made, ſhall not be returned by the Conſtable, or other Officer, and the ſaid Houſe is hereby for that Year diſcharged of, and from all the Duties by this Act impoſed; Any thing herein to the contrary notwithſtanding.

Further penalty upon any perſon that ſhall accept or procure any Penſion, Gift or Grant for years, &c.

XIX. Provided alſo, and be it enacted by the authority aforeſaid, That if any perſon or perſons, Bodies-politick or corporate, ſhall at any time hereafter produce or accept of or from the Kings Majeſty, his Heirs or Succeſſors, any Penſion, Gift or Grant for years, life, or any other Eſtate, or any ſum or ſums of money out of the Revenue ariſing by virtue of this Act, that then ſuch Perſon or Body-politick or corporate, procuring or accepting the ſame, ſhall forfeit double the value of ſuch Penſion, Gift or Grant; The one moiety of which forfeiture ſhall be to the uſe of the Poor of the Pariſh or Pariſhes where the ſaid Offenders be or inhabit, to be recovered by the Church-wardens, the other moiety to him that will ſue for the ſame, by Action of Debt, Bill, Plaint or Information.

Blowing-houſes, Stamps, Furnaces, Kilns, Ovens, Hoſpitals.

XX. Provided, That this Act, or any thing herein contained, ſhall not extend to charge any Blowing-houſe, and Stamp, Furnace, or Kiln, or any private Oven within any of the Houſes hereby charged, nor any Hearth or Stove within the ſcite of any Hoſpital or Alms-houſe for the relief of Poor people, whoſe Endowment and Revenue doth not exceed in true value the ſum of One hundred pounds by the year.

XXI. Provided

XXI. Provided, That the payments and duties hereby charged, ſhall be charged only on the occupier for the time being of ſuch Hearth or Stove, dwelling in ſuch Houſe whereto ſuch Hearth or Stove ſhall be belonging, his Executors or Adminiſtrators, and not on the Landlord who let or demiſed the ſame, his Heirs, Executors, or Aſſigns.

The Payments and duties charged only upon the Occupiers.

XXII. Provided alſo, That no perſon or perſons indebted for any the Duties aforeſaid, ſhall thereby be priviledged as a debtor or debtors to his Majeſty, his Heirs or Succeſſors, to ſue any perſon or perſons in the Court of Exchequer, or to aſſign any Debt to his Majeſty, his Heirs or Succeſſors, towards ſatisfaction of the ſame.

No Priviledge to ſue in the Exchequer, nor aſſign a Debt to the King.

## CAP. XX.

### An Act for providing of Carriage by Land and by Water, for the Uſe of his Majeſties Navy and Ordnance.

'WHEREAS by an Act intituled, *An Act for taking away the Court of Wards and Liveries, and Tenures in Capite, and by Knights-Service, and Purveyance, and for ſettling a Revenue upon his Majeſty in lieu thereof*, it was amongſt other things enacted, for the reaſons and recompence therein expreſſed, That from thenceforth no perſon or perſons by any Warrant, Commiſſion or Authority under the Great-Seal, or otherwiſe, by colour of buying or making proviſion or purveyance for his Majeſty, or any Queen of *England* for the time being, or of any the Children of any King or Queen of *England* that ſhall be, or for his, their, or any of their Houſhold, ſhall take any Cart, Carriage or other thing whatſoever, of any the Subjects of his Majeſty, his Heirs or Succeſſors, without the free and full conſent of the owner or owners thereof, had and obtained without menace or inforcement; nor ſhall ſummon, warn, take, uſe or require any the ſaid Subjects to furniſh or find any Horſes, Oxen, or other Cattle, Carts, Ploughs, Wains, or other Carriages, for the Uſe of his Majeſty, his Heirs or Succeſſors, or of any Queen of *England*, or of any Child or Children of any of the Kings or Queens of *England* for the time being, for the carrying the Goods of his Majeſty, his Heirs or Succeſſors, or the ſaid Queens, or Children, or any of them, without ſuch full and free Conſent, as aforeſaid; Any Law, Statute, Cuſtom or Uſage to the contrary notwithſtanding;' Be it notwithſtanding enacted by the King's moſt excellent Majeſty, by and with the advice and conſent of the Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and the Commons in this preſent Parliament aſſembled, and by the authority of the ſame, That from and after the Four and twentieth day of *June*, in the year of our Lord God, One thouſand ſix hundred ſixty and two, as often as the Service of his Majeſties Navy or Ordnance ſhall require any Carriages by Land within the Kingdom of *England*, and Dominion of *Wales*, and Town of *Berwick upon Tweed*, upon Notice given in writing by Warrant under the Hand and Seal of the Lord High-Admiral of *England* for the time being, or under the Hands and Seals of two or more of the Principal Officers or Commiſſioners of his Majeſties Navy, or under the Hand and Seal of the Maſter of his Majeſties Ordnance for the time being, or under the Hand and Seal of the Lieutenants of his Majeſties Ordnance, for the providing of Carriages for the reſpective Service of the Navy or Ordnance, unto two or more Juſtices of the Peace dwelling near unto the Place where the ſaid Carriages ſhall be required, the ſaid Juſtices of the Peace may and ſhall immediately iſſue forth their Warrants to ſuch of the adjacent Pariſhes, Hundreds or Diviſions, as they ſhall judge fit within their reſpective Counties and Diviſions, not being above twelve miles diſtant from the place of lading, for the ſending to a certain place, and at certain times (to be ſpecified and appointed in the ſaid Warrants) ſuch numbers of Carriages with Horſes or Oxen ſufficient for the ſaid Service, as by the Lord High-Admiral of *England* for the time being, or by the Maſter or Lieutenant of his Majeſties Ordnance for the time being, or by the Principal Officers or Commiſſioners of his Majeſties Navy reſpectively, as aforeſaid, ſhall be by writing under their Hands and Seals required; the Owners of which Carriages, or their Servants, ſhall receive for every Load of Timber *per* mile, one ſhilling; for every reputed mile which they ſhall go laden, and for other Proviſions, the ſum of eight pence *per* mile for every Ton they ſhall carry.

12 Car. 2. c. 24.

How Carriages ſhall be provided for his Majeſties Navy and Ordnance.

The rates allowed for Carriages.

II. And be it further enacted by the authority aforeſaid, That it may and ſhall be lawful for the Lord High-Admiral of *England* for the time being, by Warrant under his Hand and Seal, and alſo for the Principal Officers and Commiſſioners of his Majeſties Navy, by Warrants under the Hands and Seals of any two or more of them, as alſo for the Maſter of his Majeſties Ordnance for the time being, by Warrant under his Hand and Seal, and alſo for the Lieutenant of his Majeſties Ordnance, by Warrants under the Hands and Seals of either of them, as often as the Service of his Majeſties Navy or Ordnance reſpectively ſhall require any Carriage by Water, to appoint ſuch perſon or perſons as they ſhall judge fitting, to impreſs and take up ſuch Ships, Hoys, Lighters, Boats, or any other Veſſel whatſoever, as ſhall be neceſſary for the Accommodation of his Majeſties ſaid Service, the Owners of which ſaid Ships, Hoys, Lighters, Boats, or other Water-carriage aforeſaid, or ſuch as they ſhall appoint, ſhall receive for the hire of every ſuch Ship, Hoy, Lighter, Boat, or other Veſſel *per* Ton, according to the Rates uſually paid by Merchants from time to time; and in caſe his Majeſties Officers, and the Owners of ſuch Ships, Hoys, Lighters, Boats, or other Veſſels, ſhall not agree on the ſaid Rates, then the Rate to be ſettled by the Brotherhood of *Trinity Houſe* of *Deptford Strand*.

Impreſſing of perſons, ſhips, veſſels for Carriages.

III. And be it further enacted by the authority aforeſaid, That in caſe any of his Majeſties Subjects of this Realm ſhall refuſe, or wilfully neglect, after reaſonable Notice, to make their appearance with ſuch ſufficient Carriages by Land, or to fit, provide and furniſh their Ships, Hoys, Lighters, Boats or other

Penalty on ſuch as neglect or refuſe.

other Veſſels, for the Service of his Majeſties Navy or Ordnance, as is before expreſſed; or ſhall, after they ſhall have undertaken ſuch Service, neglect or delay the ſame, That then upon due proof and conviction of ſuch refuſal or neglect by the Oath of the Conſtable or other Officer, or two other credible Witneſſes, before the ſaid Juſtices of Peace of the County, or Mayor, or other Chief-Officer of the City or Corporation where he or they inhabit, (which Oath they ſhall have power to adminiſter) for the Land-Carriages; and for the Water-Carriages, by the Oath of ſuch perſon as ſhall be appointed by the Lord High-Admiral, the Principal Officers or Commiſſioners of his Majeſties Navy, the Maſter of his Majeſties Ordnance, or the Lieutenant of his Majeſties Ordnance, as aforeſaid, or other two credible Witneſſes, before the Principal Officers or Commiſſioners of his Majeſties Navy, or Maſter or Lieutenant of his Majeſties Ordnance reſpectively, (which Oath they ſhall have likewiſe power to adminiſter) the party ſo refuſing or neglecting, ſhall for every ſuch refuſal or neglect, forfeit the Sum of twenty ſhillings for the Land-Carriage, and for Carriage by Water, treble the freight of ſuch Ship or Veſſel, not exceeding Fifty pounds in the whole, to the Kings Majeſties uſe, to be forthwith levied in default of payment upon demand, by diſtreſs and ſale of his Goods and Chattels by Warrant from the ſaid Juſtices of the Peace, Mayor, or other Chief-Officer, or from the Principal-Officers or Commiſſioners of his Majeſties Navy, or Maſter or Lieutenant of his Majeſties Ordnance reſpectively, (rendering to the parties the overplus) upon every ſuch Sale (if there ſhall be any) the charge of diſtraining being firſt deducted.

The time of continuance in the ſervice.

IV. Provided always, That no Horſes, Oxen, Cart, Wain, or other Land-carriage, ſhall be enforced to travel more days journey from the place where they receive their Lading, or be compelled to continue longer in the imployment, than ſhall be appointed by the Order of the ſaid Juſtices of the Peace, and that ready payment ſhall be made in hand for the ſaid Carriages at the place of Lading without delay, according to the aforeſaid Rates.

Preſent payment to be made.

No gifts or rewards may be taken by Juſtices of the Peace to ſpare any perſon.

V. Provided always, That in caſe any Juſtice of Peace, Mayor, Chief-Officer or Conſtable, or any perſon or perſons which ſhall be appointed by the Lord High-Admiral, the Principal-Officers, or Commiſſioners of his Majeſties Navy, the Maſter of his Majeſties Ordnance, or the Lieutenant of his Majeſties Ordnance, as aforeſaid reſpectively, ſhall take any gift or reward to ſpare any perſon or perſons from making ſuch carriage by Land, or by Water, or ſhall injuriouſly charge or grieve any perſon or perſons through envy, hatred, or evil will, who ought not to make ſuch carriage, or ſhall impreſs more Carriages than the neceſſity of the ſervice ſhall require, or than he ſhall be commanded to impreſs by his Superiors, That then upon due proof and conviction thereof, the party ſo offending ſhall forfeit the ſum of ten pounds to the party thereby grieved, who may ſue for the ſame, to be recovered by Action of Debt, in any of his Majeſties Courts of Record, wherein no Eſſoign, Protection, or Wager of Law ſhall be allowed: And in caſe any perſon or perſons ſhall preſume to take upon him or them to impreſs any Horſes, Oxen, Wains or Carriages for Land, or any Ships, Hoys, Lighters, Boats, or other Veſſel, for the ſervice of his Majeſties Navy or Ordnance, other than the Perſons ſo impowered, as aforeſaid, then he or they ſo Offending, ſhall upon due conviction of the ſaid Offence, incur and ſuffer the puniſhment in the firſt recited Act.

The penalty and how to be recovered.

None may impreſs other than perſons impowered as aforeſaid.

The penalty.

Ships and veſſels fraighted by Charter-party, exempted.

VI. Provided always, and be it enacted, That no Ship, Hoy, Barque, or any other Veſſel whatſoever, that ſhall be really, and *bona fide*, fraighted by Charter-party, if there be other Veſſels in the Port fitting for the ſervice, nor any Veſſel quarter laden with any Goods, Wares or Merchandizes outward bound, ſhall be liable to be impreſſed for any the ſervices aforeſaid; any thing in this Act to the contrary notwithſtanding.

The continuance of this Act.

VII Provided, That this Act, and the powers therein contained, ſhall continue and be in force until the end of the firſt Seſſion of the next Parliament, and no longer; Any thing herein-contained to the contrary in any wiſe notwithſtanding.

Inhabitants of the New Foreſt of Southampton.

VIII. Provided nevertheleſs, That in regard of the more than ordinary charge and burden which the Inhabitants of *New-Foreſt* in the County of *Southampton*, ſhall be liable unto, by reaſon of the great quantities of Timber uſually felled and carried thence for the uſe of his Majeſties Navy; It ſhall and may be lawful for the Juſtices of the Peace, who ſhall by Warrant ſummon the Carts and Carriages within the Diviſion of the *New-Foreſt* in the County of *Southampton* aforeſaid, to have power (as to the carriage of Timber only) to allow, as aforeſaid to the ſeveral Owners of ſuch Carts and Carriages, not exceeding four pence *per* Mile, for ſo many Miles as any Cart or Carriage ſo ſummoned ſhall go empty to the place of its Lading; Any thing in this Act contained to the contrary in any wiſe notwithſtanding.

## CAP. XXXIII.

### An Act for preventing Abuſes in Printing Seditious, Treaſonable and Unlicenſed Books and Pamphlets, and for Regulating of Printing and Printing-Preſſes.

Regulating of Printing of great concernment.

'WHEREAS the well government and regulating of Printers and Printing-Preſſes is matter of publick care, and of great concernment, eſpecially conſidering, that by the general Licentiouſneſs of the late Times, many evil-diſpoſed Perſons have been encouraged to Print and ſell Heretical, Schiſmatical, Blaſphemous, Seditious and Treaſonable Books, Pamphlets and Papers, and ſtill do continue ſuch their unlawful and exorbitant practice, to the high diſhonour of Almighty God, the indangering the Peace of theſe Kingdoms, and raiſing a diſaffection to his moſt excellent Majeſty and his Government;

'Government: For prevention whereof, no ſurer means can be adviſed, than by reducing and limiting 'the number of Printing-Preſſes, and by ordering and ſettling the ſaid Art or Myſtery of Printing by Act 'of Parliament, in manner as herein after is expreſſed:'

Pamphlets and Books prohibited to be printed, publiſhed or ſold.

II. The Kings moſt excellent Majeſty, by and with the conſent and advice of the Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and Commons in this preſent Parliament aſſembled, doth therefore ordain and enact, and be it ordained and enacted by the authority aforeſaid, That no perſon or perſons whatſoever ſhall preſume to Print, or cauſe to be Printed, either within this Realm of *England*, or any other his Majeſties Dominions, or in the Parts beyond the Seas, any Heretical, Seditious, Schiſmatical or offenſive Books or Pamphlets, wherein any Doctrine or Opinion ſhall be aſſerted or maintained, which is contrary to the Chriſtian Faith, or the Doctrine or Diſcipline of the Church of *England*, or which ſhall or may tend, or be to the ſcandal of Religion, or the Church, or the Government or Governors of the Church, State or Common-wealth, or of any Corporation or particular perſon or perſons whatſoever; nor ſhall Import, Publiſh, Sell or Diſperſe any ſuch Book or Books, or Pamphlets, nor ſhall cauſe or procure any ſuch to be publiſhed or put to ſale, or to be Bound, Stitched, or Sewed together.

Entry of Printed Books with the Regiſter of the Company of Stationers London.

III. And be it further ordained and enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, That no private perſon or perſons whatſoever ſhall at any time hereafter Print or cauſe to be Printed any Book, or Pamphlet whatſoever, unleſs the ſame Book and Pamphlet, together with all and every the Titles, Epiſtles, Prefaces, Proems, Preambles, Introductions, Tables, Dedications, and other matters and things thereunto annexed, be firſt Entered in the Book of the Regiſter of the Company of Stationers in *London*, Except Acts of Parliament, Proclamations, and ſuch other Books and Papers as ſhall be appointed to be Printed by virtue of any Warrant under the Kings Majeſties Sign-Manual, or under the Hand of one or both of his Majeſties Principal Secretaries of State; and unleſs the ſame Book and Pamphlet, and alſo all and every the ſaid Titles, Epiſtles, Prefaces, Proems, Preambles, Introductions, Tables, Dedications, and other matters and things whatſoever thereunto annexed, or therewith to be Imprinted, ſhall be firſt lawfully Licenſed and authorized to be Printed by ſuch Perſon and Perſons only as ſhall be conſtituted and appointed to License the ſame, according to the Direction and true meaning of this preſent Act herein after expreſſed, and by no other; (that is to ſay) That all Books concerning the Common-Laws of this Realm, ſhall be Printed by the ſpecial allowance of the Lord-Chancellor, or Lord-Keeper of the Great-Seal of *England* for the time being, the Lords Chief-Juſtices, and Lord Chief-Baron for the time being, or one or more of them, or by their, or one or more of their appointments; And that all Books of Hiſtory concerning the State of this Realm, or other Books concerning any Affairs of State, ſhall be Licenſed by the Principal Secretaries of State for the time being, or one of them, or by their, or one of their appointments; And that all Books to be Imprinted concerning Heraldry, Titles of Honour, and Arms, or otherwiſe concerning the Office of Earl-Marſhal, ſhall be Licenſed by the Earl-Marſhal for the time being or by his appointment, or in caſe there ſhall not then be an Earl-Marſhal, ſhall be Licenſed by the three Kings of Arms, *Garter*, *Clarencieux* and *Norroy*, or any two of them, whereof *Garter* Principal King of Arms to be one; And that all other Books to be Imprinted or Reprinted, whether of Divinity, Phyſick, Philoſophy, or whatſoever other Science or Art, ſhall be firſt Licenſed and allowed by the Lord Archbiſhop of *Canterbury*, and Lord Biſhop of *London* for the time being, or one of them, or by their or one of their Appointments, or by either of the Chancellors, or Vice-Chancellors of either of the Univerſities of this Realm for the time being; Provided always, that the ſaid Chancellors, or Vice-Chancellors of either of the ſaid Univerſities ſhall only Licenſe ſuch Books as are to be Imprinted or Reprinted within the Limits of the ſaid Univerſities reſpectively, but not in *London* or elſewhere, not medling either with Books of Common-Laws, or matters of State or Government, nor any Book or Books, the right of Printing whereof doth ſolely and properly belong to any particular Perſon or Perſons, without his or their Conſent firſt obtained in that behalf.

Who may Licenſe Books concerning the Common-Laws to be Printed.

Books of Hiſtory, and Affairs of State.

Concerning Heraldry.

Divinity, Phyſick, Philoſophy, or other Science.

Books belonging to particular perſons.

Every Licenſer ſhall have a written Copy of the Book Licenſed.

How and where the ſaid Copy ſhall be kept.

Engliſh-Books how to be Licenſed.

IV. And be it enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, That every perſon and perſons who by virtue of this preſent Act are, or ſhall be appointed, or authoriſed to License the Imprinting of Books, or Reprinting thereof with any Additions or Amendments, as aforeſaid, ſhall have one written Copy of the ſame Book or Books which ſhall be ſo Licenſed to be Imprinted or Reprinted with the Titles, Epiſtles, Prefaces, Tables, Dedications, and all other things whatſoever thereunto annexed; which ſaid Copy ſhall be delivered by ſuch Licencer or Licencers to the Printer or Owner after the Imprinting thereof, and ſhall be ſolely and entirely returned, by ſuch Printer or Owner, after the Imprinting thereof, unto ſuch Licencer or Licencers, to be kept in the publick Regiſtries of the ſaid Lord Archbiſhop, or Lord Biſhop of *London* reſpectively, or in the Office of the Chancellor or Vice Chancellor of either of the ſaid Univerſities, or with ſaid Lord-Chancellor or Lord-Keeper of the Great-Seal for the time being, or Lord Chief-Juſtices, or Chief-Baron, or one of them, or the ſaid Principal Secretaries of State, or with the Earl-Marſhal, or the ſaid Kings of Arms, or one of them, of all ſuch Books as ſhall be Licenſed by them reſpectively; And if ſuch Book ſo to be Licenſed ſhall be an *Engliſh*-Book, or of the *Engliſh*-Tongue, there ſhall be two written Copies thereof delivered to the Licencer or Licencers (if he or they ſhall ſo require) one Copy whereof ſo Licenſed ſhall be delivered back to the ſaid Printer or Owner, and the other Copy ſhall be reſerved and kept as is aforeſaid, to the end ſuch Licencer or Licencers may be ſecured, that the Copy ſo Licenſed ſhall not be altered without his or their privity; And upon the ſaid Copy Licenſed to be Imprinted, he or they who ſhall ſo License the ſame, ſhall teſtifie under his or their Hand or Hands, That there is not any thing in the ſame contained that is contrary to the Chriſtian Faith, or the Doctrine or Diſcipline of the Church of *England*, or againſt the State or Government of this Realm, or contrary to good Life, or good Manners, or otherwiſe as the nature and

and ſubject of the Work ſhall require; Which Licence or Approbation ſhall be printed in the beginning of the ſame Book, with the Name or Names of him or them that ſhall Authorize or Licenſe the ſame, for a Teſtimony of the Allowance thereof.

All Books from beyond Sea, ſhall be brought to the Port of London only.

V. And be it further enacted by the authority aforeſaid, That every Merchant of Books, and Perſon or Perſons whatſoever, who doth, or hereafter ſhall import or bring any Book or Books into this Realm from any Parts beyond the Seas, ſhall Import the ſame in the Port of *London* only, and not elſewhere, without the ſpecial Licence of the Archbiſhop of *Canterbury*, and Biſhop of *London* for the time being, or one of them, who are hereby authorized to grant Licences for that purpoſe, and ſhall before ſuch time as the ſame Book or Books, or any of them be delivered forth, or out of his or their hand or hands, or expoſed to Sale, give and preſent a true Note or Catalogue in writing of all and every ſuch Book or Books, unto the Lord Archbiſhop of *Canterbury*, and Lord Biſhop of *London* for the time being, or to one of them, and no Merchant or other Perſon or Perſons whatſoever which ſhall import or bring any Book or Books into the Port of *London* aforeſaid, from any Parts beyond the Seas, ſhall preſume to open any Dry Fats, Bales, Packs, Maunds, or other Fardles of Books, or wherein Books are, nor ſhall any Searcher, Waiter, or other Officer, belonging to the Cuſtom-houſe, upon pain of loſing his or their Place or Places, ſuffer the ſame to paſs, or to be delivered out of his or their hands or cuſtody, before ſuch time as the Lord Archbiſhop of *Canterbury* and the Lord Biſhop of *London* for the time being, or one of them, ſhall have appointed ſome Scholar or Learned Man, with one or more of the ſaid Company of Stationers, and ſuch others as they ſhall call to their Aſſiſtance, to be preſent at the opening thereof, and to view the ſame; And if there ſhall happen to be found any Heretical, Seditious, Scandalous, Schiſmatical, or other dangerous or offenſive Book or Books, or any part of ſuch Book or Books printed in *Engliſh*, they ſhall forthwith be brought to the ſaid Lord Archbiſhop of *Canterbury*, and Lord Biſhop of *London* for the time being, or to one of them, or to ſome publick place to be aſſigned and choſen by the ſaid Lord Archbiſhop, and Lord Biſhop for the time being, to the end the perſon and perſons which Importeth, or cauſeth the ſaid offenſive Books to be Imported, may be proceeded againſt as an Offender againſt this preſent Act; And alſo that ſuch further courſe may be taken concerning the ſame Offenſive Book or Books, as by the ſaid Lord Archbiſhop and Biſhop for the time being, ſhall be thought fitting for the ſuppreſſing thereof.

And not to be opened or uttered, until viewed by the Archbiſhop of Canterbury, Biſhop of London, or ſome other by one of them appointed.

Heretical, Seditious, or dangerous Books imported, how to be proceeded upon.

Copies of Books, Forms of Blank-bills or Indentures, whereof any have Letters Patents for ſole Printing.

VI And be it further enacted by the authority aforeſaid, That no perſon or perſons ſhall within this Kingdom, or elſewhere, Imprint or cauſe to be Imprinted, nor ſhall Import or bring in, or cauſe to be Imported or brought into this Kingdom from or out of any other his Majeſties Dominions, nor from any other Parts beyond the Seas, any Copy or Copies, Book or Books, or part of any Book or Books, or Forms of Blank-bills or Indentures for any his Majeſties Iſlands, printed beyond the Seas, or elſewhere, which any perſon or perſons by force or virtue of any Letters-Patents granted or aſſigned, or which ſhall hereafter be granted or aſſigned to him or them, or (where the ſame are not granted by any Letters Patents) by force or virtue of any Entry or Entries thereof duly made or to be made in the Regiſter-Book of the ſaid Company of Stationers, or in the Regiſter-Book of either of the Univerſities reſpectively, have or ſhall have the Right, Priviledge, Authority, or Allowance, ſolely to Print, without the conſent of the Owner or Owners of ſuch Book or Books, Copy or Copies, Form or Forms of ſuch Blank-bills, nor ſhall Bind, Stitch, or put to Sale any ſuch Book or Books, or part of any Book or Books,

The Penalty.

Form or Forms, without the like conſent, upon pain of loſs and forfeiture of the ſame, and of being proceeded againſt as an Offender againſt this preſent Act, and upon the further penalty and forfeiture of Six ſhillings eight pence for every ſuch Book or Books, or part of ſuch Book or Books, Copy or Copies, or Form or Forms of any ſuch Blank-bills or Indentures ſo Imprinted or Imported, Bound, Stitched, or put to Sale; The moiety of which ſaid forfeiture and forfeitures ſhall be to the uſe of our Sovereign Lord the King, his Heirs and Succeſſors, and the other moiety to the uſe of the Owner or Owners, Proprietors of ſuch Copy or Copies, Book or Books, or Form of ſuch Blank-bills or Indentures, if he or they ſhall ſue for the ſame within Six Months next after ſuch Imprinting, Importing, Binding, Stitching, or putting to ſale; And in default of ſuch Suit by the Owner or Owners, Proprietor or Proprietors, commenced within the ſaid Six Months, Then the ſame moiety ſhall be to the uſe and behoof of ſuch other perſon and perſons as within the ſpace of one Year next after the ſaid Offence committed, ſhall ſue for the ſame, to be recovered by Action of Debt, Bill, Plaint or Information, in any of his Majeſties Courts of Record held at *Weſtminſter*, called the Kings-Bench, Common-Pleas or Exchequer, wherein no Eſſoign, Wager of Law, or Protection ſhall be allowed to the Defendant or Defendants.

Printers of Books, &c. ſhall put to their Names.

VII. And be it further enacted and declared, That every perſon and perſons that ſhall hereafter Print, or cauſe to be Printed any Book, Ballad, Chart, Pourtracture, or any other thing or things whatſoever, ſhall thereunto, or thereon, Print and ſet his or their own Name or Names, and alſo ſhall declare the Name of the Author thereof, if he be thereunto required by the Licencer under whoſe Approbation the Licenſing of the ſaid Book, Ballad, Chart, or Pourtracture ſhall be Authorized, and by and for whom any ſuch Book or other thing is or ſhall be Printed, upon pain of forfeiture of all ſuch Books,

Penalty.

Ballads, Charts, Pourtractures, and other thing or things Printed contrary to the Tenor hereof; And the Preſſes, Letters, and other Inſtruments for Printing, wherewith ſuch Book, Ballad, Pourtracture, or other thing or things ſhall be ſo Imprinted, or ſet or prepared for the Printing thereof, to be defaced and made unſerviceable; And that no perſon or perſons ſhall hereafter Print, or cauſe to be Imprinted, nor ſhall forge, put or counterfeit in or upon any Book or Pamphlet, the Name, Title, Mark, or Vinnet of any perſon or perſons which hath or ſhall have lawful Priviledge, Authority or Allowance of ſole Printing the ſame, without the free conſent of the perſon or perſons ſo Priviledged firſt had and obtained, upon pain that every perſon and perſons ſo offending, ſhall forfeit and loſe all ſuch Books and Pamphlets,

Pamphlets upon which ſuch counterfeit Name or Mark ſhall be Imprinted, and ſhall further be proceeded againſt as an Offender againſt this preſent Act.

VIII. And be it further enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, That no Haberdaſher of Small-wares, Iron-monger, Chandler, Shop keeper, or other perſon or perſons whatſoever, not being Licenſed in that behalf by the Lord Biſhop of the Dioceſe wherein ſuch Book or Books ſhall be, nor having been Seven years Apprentice to the Trade of Book-ſeller, Printer or Book binder, nor being a Freeman of the City of *London* by Patrimonial Right, as Son of a Book-ſeller, Printer, or Book-binder, nor being a Member of the ſaid Company of Stationers, ſhall within the City or Suburbs of *London*, or any other Market-Town, or elſewhere, receive, take or buy, to barter, ſell again, change, or do away any Bibles, Teſtaments, Pſalm-books, Common-Prayer Books, Primers, Abcees, Licenſed Almanacks, Grammar, School-books, or other Book or Books whatſoever, upon pain of forfeiture of the ſame. Who only may buy, barter and ſell Books in London, and Market-towns.

'IX. And for that Printing is, and for many years hath been an Art and Manufacture of this King-'dom, Therefore for the better encouraging thereof, and the prevention of divers Libels, Pamphlets, 'and Seditious Books Printed beyond the Seas in *Engliſh*, and thence tranſported into this Realm,' Be it further enacted and ordained by the Authority aforeſaid, That no Merchant, Book-ſeller, or other perſon or perſons whatſoever, ſhall Imprint, or cauſe to be Imprinted beyond the Seas, nor ſhall Import or bring, nor knowingly aſſiſt, or conſent to the Importation or bringing from beyond the Seas into this Realm, any *Engliſh* Book or Books, or part of any Book which is or ſhall be, or the greater part thereof is or ſhall be *Engliſh*, or of the *Engliſh* Tongue, whether the ſame Book, Books or part of ſuch Book have been here formerly Printed or not, upon pain of forfeiture of all ſuch *Engliſh* Books ſo Imprinted or Imported contrary to the tenor hereof: And that no Alien or Foreigner whatſoever ſhall hereafter bring in, or be ſuffered to vend here within this Realm, any Book or Books printed beyond the Seas in any Language whatſoever, either by himſelf, or his Factor or Factors, except ſuch only as be Free-Printers or Stationers of *London*, or ſuch as have been brought up in that profeſſion, without the ſpecial Licence of the Archbiſhop of *Canterbury*, and Biſhop of *London* for the time being, or one of them, who are hereby authorized to grant Licences for that purpoſe, upon like pain of forfeiture of all ſuch Books as ſhall be ſo Imprinted or Vended contrary to the purport and true intent hereof. Printing an Art and Manufacture. No Engliſh Books may be Imprinted or Imported from beyond Sea. The Penalty.

X. And be it further enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, That no perſon or perſons within the City of *London*, or the Liberties thereof, or elſewhere, ſhall erect or cauſe to be erected any Preſs or Printing-Houſe, nor ſhall knowingly demiſe or let, or willingly ſuffer to be held or uſed any Houſe, Vault, Cellar, or other Room whatſoever, to or by any perſon or perſons for a Printing-Houſe, or Place to Print in, unleſs he or they who erect ſuch Preſs, or ſhall ſo knowingly demiſe or let ſuch Houſe, Cellar, Vault, or Room, or willingly ſuffer the ſame to be uſed, ſhall firſt give notice to the Maſter or Wardens of the ſaid Company of Stationers for the time being, of the erecting of ſuch Preſs, or of ſuch demiſe or ſuffering to Work or Print in ſuch Houſe, Vault, Cellar or Room, And that no Joyner, Carpenter, or other Perſon ſhall make any Printing-Preſs, no Smith ſhall forge any Iron-work for a Printing-Preſs, no Founder ſhall caſt any Letters which may be uſed for Printing for any perſon or perſons whatſoever; neither ſhall any perſon or perſons bring or cauſe to be brought in from any Parts beyond the Seas, any Letters Founded or Caſt, nor ſhall buy any ſuch Letters for Printing, Printing-Preſſes, or other Materials belonging unto Printing, unleſs he or they reſpectively ſhall firſt acquaint the ſaid Maſter and Wardens of the ſaid Company of Stationers for the time being, or ſome or one of them, for whom the ſame Preſſes, Iron-Work or Letters are to be made, forged, caſt, brought or imported, upon pain that every perſon who ſhall erect any ſuch Printing-Preſs, or ſhall demiſe or let any Houſe or Room, or ſuffer the ſame to be held or uſed, and every perſon who ſhall make any Printing-Preſs, or any Iron-work for a Printing-Preſs, or ſhall make, import, or buy any Letters for Printing, without giving notice, as aforeſaid, ſhall forfeit for every ſuch Offence the ſum of Five Pounds, the one moiety whereof ſhall be to the uſe of our Sovereign Lord the King, his Heirs and Succeſſors, and the other moiety to the uſe of ſuch perſon or perſons as ſhall ſue for the ſame. Preſſes and Printing in and about London not to be ſet up, but upon notice to the Company of Stationers.

XI. And be it further enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, That for the time to come no Man ſhall be admitted to be a Maſter-Printer, until they who are now actually Maſter-Printers, ſhall be by death or otherwiſe, reduced to the number of Twenty, and from thenceforth the number of Twenty Maſter-Printers ſhall be continued, and no more, beſides the Kings Printers, and the Printers allowed for the Univerſities, to have the uſe and exerciſe of Printing of Books at one time, and but Four Maſter-Founders of Letters for Printing; The which ſaid Maſter-Printers, and four Maſter-Founders of Letters for Printing, ſhall be nominated, appointed and allowed by the Lord Archbiſhop of *Canterbury*, and the Lord Biſhop of *London* for the time being; And in caſe of Death of any one of the ſaid Four Maſter-Founders of Letters, or of the ſaid Maſter-Printers, or of Forfeiture, or Avoidance of any of their places and priviledges to Print by virtue of this Act, for any Offence contrary to the ſame, or otherwiſe, That then the Lord Archbiſhop of *Canterbury*, and Lord Biſhop of *London* for the time being, or one of them, ſhall nominate and appoint ſuch other fit perſon or perſons to ſucceed and ſupply the place of ſuch Maſter-Printer, or Founder of Letters as ſhall be void by Death, Forfeiture or otherwiſe, as aforeſaid; And every perſon and perſons which ſhall hereafter be allowed or permitted to have the uſe of a Printing-Preſs or Printing-Houſe, upon or before ſuch his allowance obtained, ſhall become bound with Sureties to his Majeſty in the Court of King-Bench, or before ſome one or more of the Juſtices of Aſſize, or the Juſtices of the Peace at their ſeveral Quarter-Seſſions, in the ſum of Three hundred pounds, not to Print, or ſuffer to be Printed in his Houſe or Preſs any Book or Books whatſoever, but ſuch as ſhall from time to time be lawfully Licenſed. Who and how many ſhall be Maſter-Printers. Maſter-Founders of Letters for Printing.

Who only may keep above two Printing-Preſſes.

XII. And be it further enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, That none of the ſaid Maſter-Printers to be allowed from time to time, as aforeſaid, ſhall keep above Two Printing-Preſſes at once, unleſs he hath been Maſter or Upper-Warden of the Company, who are hereby allowed to keep Three Preſſes and no more, unleſs for ſome great and ſpecial occaſion for the Publick he or they have for a time leave of the ſaid Lord Archbiſhop of *Canterbury*, or Lord Biſhop of *London* for the time being, to have or uſe one or more above the aforeſaid Number, as their Lordſhips or either of them ſhall think fit.

What number of Apprentices they may retain.

XIII. And be it alſo enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, That no Printer or Printers, (except the Kings Printers) nor Founder or Founders of Letters for Printing, ſhall take or retain any more or greater number of Apprentices, than is herein after limited and appointed, (that is to ſay) Every Maſter-Printer, and Maſter-Founder of Letters for Printing, that is or hath been Maſter or Upper Warden of his Company, may have Three Apprentices at one time and no more; And every Maſter-Printer, and Maſter-Founder of Letters for Printing, that is of the Livery of his Company, may have two Apprentices at one time and no more; And every Maſter-Printer, and Maſter-Founder of Letters for Printing, of the Yeomanry of his Company, may have one Apprentice at one time and no more, neither by Copartnerſhip, binding at the Scriveners, nor any other way whatſoever; Neither ſhall it be lawful for any Maſter-Printer or Maſter-Founder of Letters, when any Apprentice or Apprentices ſhall run or be put away, to take another Apprentice or other Apprentices in his or their place or places, unleſs the name or names of him or them ſo gone away, be raſed out of the Hall-Book, and never admitted again.

Journeymen-Printers, and Founders of Letters to be imployed.

XIV. And becauſe a great part of the ſecret Printing in Corners hath been cauſed for want of Orderly Imployment for Journeymen-Printers, The ſaid ſeveral Maſter-Printers, and Maſter-Founders of Letters for Printing ſo to be allowed, as aforeſaid, are hereby required to take ſpecial Care, That all Journeymen-Printers, and Journeymen-Founders of Letters for Printing, who are lawfully free of the ſaid reſpective Myſteries, be ſet on Work, and Imployed in their reſpective Trades; And if any ſuch Journeyman-Printer, and Journeyman-Founder of Letters, being of honeſt and good behaviour, and able in his Trade, do want Imployment, he ſhall repair to any of the ſaid Maſter-Printers, or Maſter-Founders of Letters reſpectively for the time being, who thereupon ſhall receive him or them into Work, if ſuch Maſter-Printer or Maſter-Founder of Letters have not a Journeyman already, although ſuch Maſter-Printer or Maſter-Founder of Letters reſpectively, with his Apprentice or Apprentices be able without the help of the ſaid Journeyman to diſcharge his own Work, upon pain that every Maſter-Printer, and Maſter-Founder of Letters reſpectively, refuſing to receive ſuch Journeyman repairing to him, as aforeſaid, ſhall forfeit Five pounds, to be recovered by Bill, Plaint or Information in any Court of Record, wherein no Eſſoign, Wager at Law, Priviledge or Protection ſhall be admitted; the one moiety of which forfeiture ſhall go to the Kings Majeſty, his Heirs and Succeſſors, and the other moiety to the Informer who ſhall ſue for the ſame within ſix months next after the ſaid Offence committed; And if any Journeyman, or Journeyman-Printers, or Founders of Letters for Printing, ſhall refuſe Imployment, being offered to him or them by any Maſter-Printer, or Maſter-Founder of Letters reſpectively, or neglect it when he or they have undertaken it, he or they ſo refuſing or neglecting, ſhall ſuffer three months Impriſonment at the leaſt, without Bail or Mainprize, upon conviction of ſuch his ſaid refuſal or neglect by two Witneſſes, before any one or more Juſtice or Juſtices of the Peace, who are hereby impowered to hear and examine the ſaid Offence, and to commit the ſaid Offender and Offenders to the Common Gaol of the County where he or they ſhall be apprehended: And no Maſter-Printer, or Maſter-Founder of Letters for Printing, ſhall from henceforth imploy either to work at the Caſe or Preſs, or otherwiſe about his Printing, any perſon or perſons than ſuch only as are *Engliſhmen* and Freemen, or the Sons of Freemen, or Apprentices to the ſaid Trades or Myſteries of Printing, or Founding of Letters for Printing reſpectively.

Who may ſearch Houſes and Shops for ſuſpected Books and Papers.

'XV. And for the better diſcovering of Printing in Corners without Licence' Be it further enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, That one or more of the Meſſengers of his Majeſties Chamber, by Warrant under his Majeſties Sign Manual, or under the Hand of one or more of his Majeſties Principal Secretaries of State, or the Maſter and Wardens of the ſaid Company of Stationers, or any one of them, ſhall have power and authority with a Conſtable, to take unto them ſuch aſſiſtance as they ſhall think needful, and at what time they ſhall think fit, to ſearch all Houſes and Shops where they ſhall know, or upon ſome probable reaſon ſuſpect any Books or Papers to be printed, bound or ſtitched, eſpecially Printing-houſes, Book-ſellers Shops and Warehouſes, and Book-binders Houſes and Shops, and to view there what is imprinting, binding or ſtitching, and to examine whether the ſame be Licenſed, and to demand a ſight of the ſaid Licence; and if the ſaid Book ſo imprinting, binding or ſtitching, ſhall not be Licenſed, then to ſeize upon ſo much thereof, as ſhall be found imprinted, together with the ſeveral Offenders, and to bring them before one or more Juſtices of the Peace, who are hereby authorized and required to commit ſuch Offenders to Priſon, there to remain until they ſhall be tried and acquitted, or convicted and puniſhed for the ſaid Offences: And in caſe the ſaid Searchers ſhall upon their ſaid Search, find any Book or Books, or part of Books unlicenſed, which they ſhall ſuſpect to contain matters therein contrary to the Doctrine or Diſcipline of the Church of *England*, or againſt the State and Government; Then upon ſuch ſuſpicion to ſeize upon ſuch Book or Books, or part of Book or Books, and to bring the ſame unto the ſaid Lord Archbiſhop of *Canterbury*, and Lord Biſhop of *London* for the time being, or one of them, or to the Secretaries of State, or one of them reſpectively, who ſhall take ſuch further courſe for the ſuppreſſing thereof, as to them or any of them ſhall ſeem fit.



XVI. And

XVI. And be it Ordained and Enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, That all and every Printer and Printers of Books, Founder and Founders of Letters for Printing, and all and every other perſon and perſons working in or for the ſaid Trades, who from and after the Tenth day of *June*, in the year, One thouſand ſix hundred ſixty and two, ſhall offend againſt this preſent Act, or any Article, Clauſe or Thing herein contained, and ſhall be thereof convicted by Verdict, Confeſſion, or otherwiſe, ſhall for the firſt Offence be diſenabled from exerciſing his reſpective Trade for the ſpace of three years, And for the ſecond Offence ſhall for ever thenceafter be diſabled to uſe or exerciſe the Art or Myſtery of Printing, or of Founding Letters for Printing, and ſhall alſo have and receive ſuch further puniſhment by Fine, Impriſonment, or other Corporal Puniſhment, not extending to Life or Limb, as by the Juſtices of the Court of Kings Bench, or Juſtices of *Oyer* and *Terminer*, or Juſtices of Aſſize in their ſeveral Circuits, or Juſtices of the Peace in their ſeveral Quarter-Seſſions ſhall be thought fit to be inflicted; The which ſaid Juſtices of the Peace in their ſeveral Quarter-Seſſions ſhall have full power and authority to hear and determine all and every Offence and Offences that ſhall be committed againſt this Act, or againſt any branch thereof, upon Indictment or Information by any perſon or perſons to be taken before them in their Seſſions of Peace reſpectively, and ſhall yearly certifie into the Court of Exchequer, as in other like caſes they are bound to do, the Fines by them impoſed for any of the Offences aforeſaid, and ſhall and may alſo by virtue hereof award proceſs and execution for the taking or puniſhing ſuch Offenders, as in any other caſe they lawfully may do by any the Laws and Statutes of this Realm.

Offenders againſt this Act how to be puniſhed.

XVII. And be it further enacted by the authority aforeſaid, That every Printer ſhall reſerve three printed Copies of the beſt and largeſt Paper of every Book new printed, or reprinted by him with Additions, and ſhall before any publick Vending of the ſaid Book bring them to the Maſter of the Company of Stationers, and deliver them to him, one whereof ſhall be delivered to the Keeper of his Majeſties Library, and the other two to be ſent to the Vice-Chancellors of the two Univerſities reſpectively, for the Uſe of the Publick Libraries of the ſaid Univerſities.

Printed Copies to be ſent to his Majeſties Library, and the two Univerſities.

XVIII. Provided always, That nothing in this Act contained, ſhall be conſtrued to extend to the prejudice or infringing of any the juſt Rights and Priviledges of either of the two Univerſities of this Realm, touching and concerning the Licenſing or Printing of Books in either of the ſaid Univerſities.

Proviſo for the priviledges of the two Univerſities.

XIX. Provided always, That no Search ſhall at any time be made in the Houſe or Houſes of any the Peers of this Realm, or of any other perſon or perſons not being free of, or uſing any of the Trades in this Act before mentioned, but by ſpecial Warrant from the Kings Majeſty, under his Sign-Manual, or under the hand of one or both of his Majeſties Principal Secretaries of State, or for any other Books than ſuch as are in printing, or ſhall be printed after the Tenth of *June*, 1662; any thing in this Act to the contrary thereof in any wiſe notwithſtanding.

Peers Houſes.

XX. Provided alſo, That neither this Act, nor any thing therein contained, ſhall extend to prohibit any Bookſeller who hath ſerved ſeven years, and is free of the Company of Stationers, *London*, from Importing or Bringing into this Realm any Books ready bound not formerly prohibited, which have been printed ten years before the ſaid Importation; any thing in this or any other Act to the contrary notwithſtanding.

Proviſo for Bookſellers and Stationers, London.

XXI. Provided alſo, and be it further enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, That neither this Act, nor any thing therein contained, ſhall be conſtrued to prohibit any perſon or perſons to ſell Books or Papers, who have ſold Books and Papers within *Weſtminſter-Hall*, the Palace of *Weſtminſter*, or in any Shop or Shops within twenty yards of the great Gate of *Weſtminſter-Hall* aforeſaid, before the Twentieth day of *November*, One thouſand ſix hundred ſixty and one; but they and every of them may ſell Books and Papers as they have or did before the ſaid Twentieth day of *November*, One thouſand ſix hundred ſixty one, within the ſaid Hall, Palace, and Twenty yards aforeſaid, but not elſewhere; any thing in this Act to the contrary in any wiſe notwithſtanding.

Perſons ſelling Books in Weſtminſter-Hall.

XXII. Provided alſo, That neither this Act, nor any thing therein contained, ſhall extend to prejudice the juſt Rights and Priviledges granted to his Majeſty, or any of his Royal Predeceſſors, to any perſon or perſons, under his Majeſties Great Seal, or otherwiſe, but that ſuch perſon or perſons may exerciſe and uſe ſuch Rights and Priviledges, as aforeſaid, according to their reſpective Grants; any thing in this Act to the contrary notwithſtanding.

Proviſo for the rights and priviledges of printing granted to any perſons by the King.

XXIII. Provided alſo, That neither this Act, nor any thing therein contained, ſhall extend to prohibit *John Streater* Stationer, from Printing Books and Papers, but that he may ſtill follow the Art and Myſtery of Printing, as if this Act had never been made; any thing therein to the contrary notwithſtanding.

Proviſo for John Streater Stationer.

XXIV. Provided alſo, That neither this Act, nor any thing therein contained, ſhall extend to reſtrain the keeping and uſing of a Printing-preſs in the City of *York*, ſo as all Books of Divinity there printed, be firſt Licenſed by the Archbiſhop of *York* for the time being, or ſuch perſon or perſons whom he ſhall appoint, and all other Books whatſoever there printed, be firſt Licenſed by ſuch perſons reſpectively to whom the Licenſing thereof doth or ſhall appertain by the Rules herein before-mentioned, and ſo as no Bibles be there printed, nor any other Book, whereof the Original Copy is or ſhall be belonging to the Company of Stationers in *London*, or any Member thereof; and ſo as the Archbiſhop or Lord Mayor of *York* for the time being, do execute within the ſaid City (which they are hereby impowered to do) all the Powers and Rules in this Act concerning Searches for unlicenſed Books, and impoſe and levy the ſaid penalties in the like caſes; any thing in this Act to the contrary notwithſtanding.

Proviſo for the City of York.

The continuance of this Act.

XXV. Provided, That this Act ſhall continue and be in force for two years, to commence from the Tenth of *June*, One thouſand ſix hundred and ſixty and two, and no longer. Continued 16 Car 2. cap. 8. EXP.

---

## *Anno* XVII CAROLI II. *Regis.*

At the Parliament begun at *Weſtminſter*, the Eighth of *May* 1661. and by divers Prorogations held at *Oxford* the Ninth of *October* 1665, Anno 17 Car. 2.

## CAP. IV.

### An Act for continuance of a former Act for Regulating the Preſs.

BE it enacted by the Kings moſt Excellent Majeſty, by and with the Advice and Conſent of the Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and Commons in this preſent Parliament aſſembled, That an Act made in the Fourteenth year of the Reign of our Sovereign Lord the King that now is, intituled, *An Act for preventing Abuſes in Printing Seditious, Treaſonable, and unlicenſed Books and Pamphlets, and for Regulating of Printing, and Printing-Preſſes*, ſhall be continued with the Alterations and Additions made in and by this Act, and ſhall remain in force until the end of the firſt Seſſion of the next Parliament. EXP.

14 Car. 2. c. 33.

Three Printed Copies of every Book in London, how to be diſpoſed.

II. And be it further enacted, That from and after the Six and twentieth day of *December*, One thouſand ſix hundred ſixty-five, Every Printer within the City of *London*, or in any other place, except the two Univerſities, ſhall reſerve three Printed Copies of the beſt and largeſt Paper of every Book new printed or reprinted by him with Additions; and ſhall before any publick Vending of the ſaid Book, bring them to the Maſter of the Company of Stationers, and deliver them to him; One whereof ſhall by the ſaid Maſter of the ſaid Company of Stationers, within ten days after he hath ſo received the ſame, be delivered to the Keeper of his Majeſties Library, and the other two within the ſaid ten days to be ſent to the Vice-Chancellors of the two Univerſities reſpectively, for the uſe of the publick Libraries of the ſaid Univerſities.

Books Printed in the Univerſities.

III. And it is further enacted, That the Printers in the ſaid Univerſities, and every of them reſpectively, from and after the ſaid Six and twentieth day of *December*, ſhall deliver one ſuch Printed Copy, as aforeſaid, of every Book ſo new Printed, or reprinted in the ſaid Univerſities, or in either of them, to the Keeper of his Majeſties Library, as aforeſaid; as alſo to the Vice-Chancellor of either of the ſaid Univerſities for the time being, two other ſuch Printed Copies for the uſe of the publick Libraries of the ſaid Univerſities reſpectively. And if any of the Printers aforeſaid, or the ſaid Maſter of the Company of Stationers, ſhall not obſerve the direction of this Act therein, that then he and they ſo making default, in not delivering the ſaid Printed Copies as aforeſaid, ſhall ſeverally forfeit beſides the value of the ſaid Printed Copies, the ſum of Five pounds for every Copy not ſo delivered, as alſo the value of the ſaid Printed Copies, not ſo delivered: the ſame to be recovered by his Majeſty, his Heirs and Succeſſors, and by the Chancellor, Maſters and Scholars of either of the ſaid Univerſities reſpectively, by Action of Debt, Bill, Plaint or Information in any of his Majeſties Courts of Record at *Weſtminſter*, wherein no Eſſoign, Protection, or Wager of Law ſhall be allowed.

## *Anno Regni* JACOBI II. *Regis Angliæ, Scotiæ, Franciæ, & Hiberniæ, primo.*

At the Parliament begun at *Weſtminſter* the Nineteenth Day of *May*, Anno Dom. 1685. In the Firſt year of the Reign of our moſt Gracious Sovereign Lord JAMES, by the Grace of God, of *England*, *Scotland*, *France* and *Ireland*, King, Defender of the Faith, *&c.*

## CAP. XXII.

### An Act for Erecting a new Pariſh to be called the Pariſh of St. *James* within the Liberty of *Weſtminſter*.

Church and Steeple built in Jermin-Street. Conſecrated by the Biſhop of London. Erected at the Charge of the late Earl of St. Albans and others. 7000l. expended. Steeple unfiniſhed, and no Houſe for the Rector. The Precinct to be Parochial and divided from St. Martins. And Proviſion made to maintain a Miniſter and others to aſſiſt him. And paying the Debts. The Bounds and Limits of the Pariſh deſcribed.

WHEREAS a Church and Steeple have been lately built in or near to a Street called *Jermin-Street* in the Pariſh of St. *Martins in the Fields* in County of *Middleſex*, and the ſame (together with the Coemetry or Church-yard thereunto adjoining) hath been conſecrated by the Right Reverend Father in God *Henry* Lord Biſhop of *London*; which ſaid Church and Steeple, and the Wall incloſing the Church-yard, and other Buildings and Ornaments therein and thereunto belonging, have been built and erected at the Charge and Credit of *Henry* late Earl of St. *Albans*, and the Inhabitants, Owners and Occupiers of the Houſes, Lands, Tenements and Hereditaments in the Precinct hereafter deſcribed, wherein the Sum of Seven thouſand pounds or more hath been expended, part whereof is yet a Debt unpaid, and the ſaid Steeple is yet unfiniſhed, and no Houſe provided for the Habitation of a Miniſter to officiate in the ſaid Church, which will occaſion a greater Expence: And foraſmuch as it is found neceſſary, and for the better accommodation and conveniency of the Inhabitants of the ſaid Precinct, that the ſame be made Parochial and divided from the ſaid Pariſh of St. *Martins*, and that Proviſion be made for the building and providing a convenient Houſe for a Rector or Miniſter to officiate in the ſaid Church, and a competent Maintenance for him, and ſuch others as ſhall be aſſiſtant to him therein, as alſo for paying the Debts incurred for building the ſaid Church, and making ſuch Proviſion as ſhall be needful, to perfect and finiſh the Steeple, and otherwiſe as it is hereafter expreſſed:

II. Be it enacted by the Kings moſt excellent Majeſty, by and with the advice and conſent of the Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and Commons in this preſent Parliament aſſembled, and by the Authority of the ſame, That all that Precinct included within the Bounds and Limits hereafter expreſſed, That is to ſay, all the Houſes, Lands and Grounds comprehended in a place heretofore called St. *James's Fields*, with certain other Lands, Tenements and Hereditaments in the Confines thereof, beginning at a Houſe ſituate at the South ſide of the Eaſt-end of a Street called *Catherine-Street* alias *Pall-Mall-Street*, in the Tenure or Occupation of *John Valentine* Coffee-Man, having an Iron Balcony, including the ſaid Houſe, and extending from thence to the middle Denter of the Pavement of the *Hay-Market-Street*, over againſt a Houſe there in the Occupation of one *Thomas Batten* a Sadler, taking in the Weſt-ſide of the ſaid Street, from the ſaid middle Denter to the Weſt-end of *Coventry-Street*, comprehending the North-ſide thereof, and from thence inclining Northward by a Houſe in the Occupation of one *John Bolton* Carver, by the Weſt-ſide of a Street called *Prince's-Street*, including the Weſt-ſide thereof, and proceeding from thence to the South-end of the Place called *Sohoe*, and paſſing on the Weſt-ſide of the ſaid Street or Place called *Sohoe*, including the ſaid Weſt-ſide thereof, to a Houſe being the Sign of the *Talbot* on the North-eaſt Corner of a Place called *Currance his Corner*, including the ſaid Houſe, and from thence taking in the South ſide of the Road-way called *Tyburn-Road*, Weſtward to a Houſe being the Sign of the *Plough* at the North-weſt Corner of a Lane called *Mary-bone-Lane*, including the ſaid Houſe, and from thence proceeding Southward on the Eaſt-ſide of the ſaid Lane to the North-eaſt Corner of a little Field called *Crabtree Field*, comprehending the ſame, and the Ground from thence Weſtward to the North-weſt Corner of a Field called or known by the name of the *Ten-Acres-Field*, in the Tenure and Occupation of *Richard* Earl of *Burlington*, his Aſſignee or Aſſigns, including the ſaid Field, and the Highway between the ſame and the Garden-Wall of the ſaid Earl of *Burlington* to the North-Weſt Corner of the ſaid Garden-Wall, including the ſaid Garden and the Manſion Houſe of the ſaid Earl, called *Burlington-Houſe*, fronting the Street called *Portugal-Street*, with all the Out-Houſes, Stables, Yards and Buildings thereof, and thereunto appertaining, and croſſing from the South-weſt Corner of the Wall of the ſaid Houſe in the ſaid *Portugal-Street*, to the middle Denter thereof, excluding all the North-ſide of the ſaid Street Weſtward from the South-weſt Corner of the ſaid Wall, and proceeding from the ſaid middle Denter Weſtward on the South-ſide of the ſaid *Portugal-Street* to St. *James's Street*, paſſing down the middle Part or Denter thereof towards St. *James's-Houſe*, to the middle Channel on the South-ſide of a new Street called *Park-Place*, comprehending all the Eaſt-ſide of St. *James's-Street* to St. *James's-Houſe*, and all the Weſt-ſide thereof, from the ſaid middle Channel downwards as far as the ſame extends, and including the South-ſide of the ſaid *Park-Place*, to the Garden of *Barbara* Dutcheſs of *Cleveland*, comprehending the ſame, together with *Cleveland-Houſe*, and all the Yards, Stables, Out-houſes and Buildings thereunto appertaining, and alſo the Street which leads from the outward Gate of the ſaid Houſe, fronting Part of St. *James's-Houſe*, to the Gate of the ſaid Houſe, and from thence to the ſaid *Pall-Mall-Street*, comprehending all the Houſes, Buildings and

Yards backwards to the Wall which incloſes that part of St. *James's Park* which hath been lately made into a Garden, extending to a Houſe inhabited by *Anthony Verreo* Painter, lately in the Occupation of one *Leonard Girle* Gardener, and from thence to the Houſe and Garden of *Thomas* Earl of *Suſſex*, including the ſame, together with the South-ſide of a little Street called *Warwick Street*, to an Inn there, being the Sign of the *White-Hart*, excluding the ſaid *White-Hart* Inn, is and ſhall be from henceforth for ever a diſtinct Pariſh of itſelf, and be called by the name of the Pariſh of St. *James* within the Liberty of *Weſtminſter*, and be divided and exempt from the ſaid Pariſh of St. *Martin*, and from all Dependences, Offices, Charges and Contributions for or in reſpect thereof, and from the Cure of the Rector and Vicar of the ſaid Pariſh of St. *Martin*, and their reſpective Succeſſors, and alſo diſcharged of all Tythes, Oblations, Obventions, Mortuaries, *Eaſter*-Books, and all other Parochial Duties whatſoever relating to the ſame.

The end of the Bounds and Limits.
Diſtinct from St. Martins by the name of St. James.
Diſcharged from all dependences on St. Martins, and from all Tythes, &c.

III. And be it further enacted, That the ſaid Church, ſituate within the Precinct aforeſaid and the Ground thereunto adjoining, incloſed and uſed for a Coemetery or Church-yard, ſhall be the Pariſh-Church and Church-yard of the ſaid Pariſh of St. *James*.

The Church and Church-yard ſhall be the Pariſh-Church and Church-yard of St. James.

IV. And the ſame is hereby enacted and declared to be for ever ſeparated and dedicated to the Service of God, and to be applied therein to the uſe and behalf of the Inhabitants from time to time inhabiting and to inhabit there; and that there ſhall be a Rector to have Care of the Souls of the Inhabitants of the ſaid Pariſh, and a perpetual Succeſſion of Rectors there.

Separated and dedicated to the Service of God.
A Rector and ſucceſſive Rectors.

V. And be it enacted, That *Thomas Tenniſon*, Doctor of Divinity, the preſent Vicar of the ſaid Pariſh of St. *Martins* (who hath ſince the Conſecration of the ſaid Church, very well and religiouſly by himſelf, and other pious and learned Miniſters (by him procured) ſupplied the ſame in all Divine Offices for the Service of God, and the Inſtruction of the Inhabitants in the true Chriſtian Religion) is hereby conſtituted the firſt Rector thereof, and he and his Succeſſors, Rectors of the ſaid Pariſh, ſhall be incorporate, and ſhall have Capacity and Succeſſion by the Name of the Rector of the Pariſh-Church of St. *James* within the Liberty of *Weſtminſter*, and ſhall be hereby enabled to ſue, and be ſued by that Name in all Courts and Places in this Realm, and ſhall have the Care of the Souls of the Inhabitants within the ſaid Pariſh, and have and enjoy to him and his Succeſſors for ever, one Meſſuage or Tenement for his Habitation, intended to be erected on part of the ſaid Church-yard, or near thereunto, and alſo to purchaſe and take Lands, Tenements and Hereditaments to him and them, Rectors of the ſaid Pariſh and Pariſh-Church, over and above the Rents, Tenements and Hereditaments thereby ſettled on the ſaid Rector, and his Succeſſors, not exceeding the yearly value of two hundred pounds.

Dr. Tenniſon conſtituted the firſt Rector.
To be incorporate and have Succeſſion.
Enabled to ſue and be ſued.
To have an Houſe erected for him.
To purchaſe Lands over and above the preſent Endowment, not exceeding 200 l. per Annum.

VI. And that the Patronage, Advowſon, Donation, or Preſentation of and to the ſaid Rectory after the deceaſe of the ſaid firſt Rector, or next Avoidance thereof, ſhall appertain and belong to, and be hereby veſted in the Lord Biſhop of *London* and his Succeſſors, and *Thomas* Lord *Jermine* and his Heirs for ever; that is to ſay, the firſt Rector after ſuch Deceaſe or Avoidance ſhall be preſented or collated by the Lord Biſhop of *London* for the time being; and the next to ſucceed him ſhall be preſented by the Lord *Jermine* and his Heirs, and the two next ſucceeding turns by the Lord Biſhop of *London* and his Succeſſors, and the next Turn by the Lord *Jermine* and his Heirs; and the like Succeſſion of two Turns for the Lord Biſhop of *London* and his Succeſſors, and one Turn for the Lord *Jermine* and his Heirs, ſhall be uſed for all time to come.

The Advowſon after the firſt Avoidance to be in the Biſhop of London and Lord Jermine and their Heirs, &c.
Two Turns to be in the Lord Biſhop of London, and one in the Lord Jermine in ſucceſſion for all times to come.

VII. Provided always, and be it enacted, That all the ſucceeding Rectors of the ſaid Pariſh and Pariſh-Church (except the firſt Rector thereof hereby conſtituted) ſhall be preſented, collated, inſtituted and inducted as other Rectors, Parſons and Vicars reſpectively are accuſtomed to be.

The Rector to be collated, preſented and inſtituted as other Rectors are.

VIII. And be it further enacted, That the firſt Rector, and all the ſucceeding Rectors thereof, ſhall and may have, take and enjoy ſuch and the like Oblations, Mortuaries, *Eaſter* Books or Offerings, and other Eccleſiaſtical Duties ariſing within the ſaid Pariſh of St. *James*, as the Vicar of St. *Martin* now enjoyeth, and ſhall have ſuch and the like Profits of Burials in the Chancel of the ſaid Church of St. *James*, as the ſame is limited in the Inſtrument of Conſecration thereof, and as the ſaid Vicar of St. *Martin* hath or might uſually take for Burial in the Chancel of the ſaid Church of St. *Martin*, and ſhall alſo be ſeiſed in his and their Demeſn as of Fee, as in the Right of the Church, of and in a certain Toft ſituate on the North-ſide and Eaſt-end of the ſaid Church-yard, containing in Front towards *Pickadilly Street*, alias *Portugal Street*, thirty three feet of a ſize, a little more or leſs, and in depth backward thirty two foot and ſix inches, and of and in a certain piece or parcel of Ground whereon ſome Stables and Tenements are erected, now or late in the Tenure or Occupation of Sir *Thomas Bond* of *Peckham* in the County of *Surrey* Baronet, and *Thomas Bond* Eſquire, youngeſt Son of the ſaid Sir *Thomas Bond*, their Aſſign or Aſſigns, Tenant or Under-Tenants, containing in Front next the ſaid Street, forty feet, and in depth backward ſeventy five feet, a little more or leſs, abutting on the ſaid Street North, and on the Eaſt and South on the ſaid Church-yard, and the Ground now or late of *Anthony Hart* Bricklayer on the Weſt, and the two Meſſuages or Tenements fronting the ſaid Street, are now or late in the Tenure and Occupation of *Richard Hayburne* Carpenter, and the other now or late in the Tenure of *John Eliſon*, with all the Rents, Iſſues and Profits thereof, after the expiration of a Term of years therein granted to the ſaid Sir *Thomas Bond*, and *Thomas Bond*, by one Indenture bearing date the ſeven and twentieth day of *January*, One thouſand ſix hundred eighty four; and alſo of and in five Houſes or Tenements with the Appurtenances, ſituate in the ſaid Street called *Jermine Street*, now or late in the Tenure or Occupation of Sir *Cæſar Wood*, alias *Cranmer*, Knight, his Aſſign or Aſſigns, Tenant or Tenants, containing in Front from Eaſt to Weſt one hundred twenty and ſix feet, and in depth backward fourſcore and three feet, a little more or leſs, and of and in the yearly Rent of ſixty pounds reſerved upon a Demiſe thereof to the ſaid Sir *Cæſar Wood*, alias *Cranmer*, for the Term of fifty ſix years five months and twenty days, bearing date the tenth day of *March*, One thouſand ſix hundred

To take the like Duties, &c. as the Vicar of St. Martins.
Like profit of Burials in the Chancel.
The Endowment of the Rector deſcribed.

eighty three, and other the Rents, Iſſues and Profits thereof, after the expiration of the ſaid Term, and the Reverſion and Reverſions, Remainder and Remainders of the Premiſſes and every of them: Saving unto the ſaid *Thomas Tenniſon* all his Right, Title and Intereſt in and to the Premiſſes, or any of them, which he hath or may claim by virtue of one Indenture or Mortgage bearing date the eighteenth day of *May*, One thouſand ſix hundred eighty and four, and to all and every other perſon or perſons, other than the Kings Majeſty, his Heirs and Succeſſors, and other than the Truſtees of the ſaid *Henry* late Earl of St. *Albans*, or any other perſon or perſons in Truſt for him, his Heirs, Executors, Adminiſtrators and Aſſigns, all their Right, Title, Intereſt, Claim or Demand to the Premiſſes or any of them.

The Rector may grant Leaſes for 41 years upon improved Rent without Fines.

IX. And it ſhall and may be lawful for the ſaid Rector and his Succeſſors, Rectors of the ſaid Pariſh of St. *James* for the time being, to grant and demiſe ſuch of the Premiſſes, or any part thereof, (as are now in Leaſe) at the expiration or other ſooner determination of ſuch Leaſe, for the Term of one and forty years, upon a reaſonable improved yearly Rent without taking any Fine for the ſame.

The Inhabitants ſubject to the Law for Choice of Church-wardens and other Pariſh Officers and Parochial Duties.

X. And be it enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, That the Inhabitants of the ſaid Pariſh of St. *James* ſhall be from time to time ſubject to the Laws and Statutes now in force, or hereafter to be made, for the Choice of Church-wardens, Overſeers of the Poor, Scavengers, Surveyors of the High-ways, Conſtables, and ſuch other like Pariſh-Officers and other Parochial Duties within the ſaid Pariſh, in like manner as the Inhabitants of the ſaid Pariſh of St. *Martins* are or might be ſubject and liable unto (except where it ſhall be otherwiſe hereby appointed) and that the Overſeers of the Poor, Conſtables, Beadles and Scavengers of the ſaid Pariſh of St. *Martins*, which ſhall be in thoſe Offices at the end of this preſent Seſſion of Parliament, ſhall continue therein, and execute thoſe Offices in the ſaid Pariſh of St *James*, till the Feaſt of *Eaſter* then next enſuing, and the Surveyors of the Highways of the ſaid Pariſh of St. *Martin* then in being ſhall execute their Office in the ſaid Pariſh of St. *James*, from the ſaid end of this Seſſion of Parliament till the Feaſt of *Chriſtmas* then next following and no longer.

Officers of St. Martins in being at the end of this Seſſion of Parliament ſhall execute thoſe Offices in the Pariſh of St. James till Eaſter and Chriſtmas next.

Mr. Haynes and Mr. Nott the firſt Church-wardens of St. James.

XI. And be further enacted, That *John Haynes* Carpenter, and *William Nott* Bookbinder, ſhall and are hereby conſtituted the firſt Church-wardens of the ſaid Pariſh of St. *James*, to have, hold and execute the ſaid Offices till the Feaſt of *Eaſter*, which ſhall be in the year of our Lord, One thouſand ſix hundred eighty ſix, and they and their Succeſſors Church-wardens of the ſaid Pariſh of St. *James*, ſhall have and receive ſuch and the like Church-Duties and Perquiſites as the Church-wardens of the ſaid Pariſh of St. *Martins* do, may, might or ought to receive, and ſhall be accountable for the ſame, and all other Money that ſhall come to them as Church-wardens, in ſuch manner as the Church-wardens of other Pariſhes within the City and Liberties of *Weſtminſter* are or ought to be.

To continue till Eaſter, 1686.

To receive ſuch Duties as the Church-wardens of St. Martins, and ſhall be accountable for the ſame.

The Veſtrymen of St. Martins inhabiting in St. James Pariſh and the Superviſors of the Church ſhall be the Veſtrymen thereof.

They ſhall elect additional Veſtrymen.

The Rector and Veſtrymen have the like power as Veſtrymen of St. Martins.

XII. Provided always and be it enacted, That all ſuch Veſtry-men of the ſaid Pariſh of St. *Martin* as are Inhabitants within the Precincts aforeſaid, and all ſuch others, as are now conſtituted to be Superviſors and Commiſſioners for the ſaid Church of St. *James* by the ſaid Lord Biſhop of *London*, ſhall be Veſtrymen of the ſaid Pariſh of St. *James*, and they, together with the ſaid Rector of the ſaid Pariſh, or any ſix or more of them, ſhall and are hereby authorized at their firſt or ſecond meeting after the end of this preſent Seſſion of Parliament, to elect ſo many additional Veſtry-men Inhabitants and Houſholders within the ſaid Pariſh, as ſhall make the number of the whole, with the Rector and Church-wardens for the time being, to be four and thirty perſons, and the ſaid Veſtry-men, or any ſix or more of them, (whereof the Rector for the time being, or his Aſſiſtant or Clerk, by his appointment, and one of the Church-wardens, to be two) ſhall and may have and exerciſe the like power and authority for ordering and regulating the Affairs of the ſaid Pariſh of St. *James*, as the Veſtry-men of the ſaid Pariſh of St. *Martin* now have and exerciſe in reference to the ſaid Pariſh of St. *Martin*; and upon the death or other voidance of any ſuch Veſtry-man, they or any ſix or more of them, ſhall and may elect a fit perſon, Inhabitant and Houſholder in the ſaid Pariſh, to ſupply the ſame.

Pews not to be diſpoſed of but by conſent of the Veſtrymen.

XIII. Provided always, and be it enacted, That the Church-wardens of the ſaid Pariſh for the time being, ſhall not at any time diſpoſe of any of the Pews or Places in Pews in the ſaid Church, to any perſon not an Inhabitant thereof, nor without the conſent and allowance of the Veſtrymen for the time being, or any ſix or more of them.

The Rector with conſent of the Veſtry to nominate a Preacher to be aſſiſtant to him.

And to nominate a Clerk to be in Prieſts Orders.

One or more Sextons.

To have the Fees as Clerk and Sexton of St. Martins.

Preacher, Clerk and Sexton to be for Life; yet ſubject for diſplaced.

XIV. And be it enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, That the Rector of the ſaid Pariſh for the time being ſhall and may, by and with the conſent of the ſaid Veſtry-men and Church-wardens thereof for the time being, or any ſix or more of them, whereof one of the Church-wardens to be one, from time to time, nominate one able Miniſter in Prieſts Orders to reſide in the ſaid Pariſh, to be Preacher and Aſſiſtant to the ſaid Rector and his Succeſſors in the Celebration of the Divine Offices of Praying and Preaching, and other Duties incident to be performed in the ſaid Church and Pariſh, as the Rector ſhall require of him; and likewiſe to nominate a fit perſon in like Orders to be Clerk of the ſaid Pariſh and Pariſh-Church, and one or more Sexton or Sextons; to which Clerk and Sextons reſpectively there ſhall be ſuch and the like Dues, Fees, Perquiſites and Profits paid and allowed, as are or have at any time been paid or payable, or belonging to the Clerk and Sextons of the ſaid Pariſh-Church of St. *Martin* reſpectively: which ſaid Preacher Aſſiſtant, Clerk and Sexton or Sextons, and every of them, ſhall continue in his ſaid Place during his or their natural Lives, if they ſhall ſo long inhabit there, except for ſome Offence or Miſgovernment by them, or any of them committed (and unleſs for Cauſe reaſonable proved) they ſhall be diſplaced by the ſaid Rector for the time being, by and with the conſent of the ſaid Veſtrymen, or any ſix or more of them.

Miſgovernment to be

XV. And

Thirty pounds a year payable to the Clerk.

XV. And be it enacted, That the Church-wardens of the ſaid Pariſh of St. *James* for the time being, ſhall and are hereby required from time to time to pay the yearly Sum of thirty pounds to the Clerk to be appointed, as aforeſaid, out of the Profits of the Pews in the ſaid Church, and other the Duties, Profits and Perquiſites to them accruing, as aforeſaid, by four quarterly payments; that is to ſay, on the Feaſt of St. *Michael* the Archangel, the Birth of our Lord God, the Annunciation of the bleſſed Virgin *Mary*, and St. *John* the *Baptiſt*, or ten days after every of the ſaid reſpective Feaſts, by equal and even portions; the firſt payment to be accounted due and payable from the firſt of the ſaid Feaſts that ſhall happen after the end of this preſent Seſſion of Parliament.

An Eſtimate to be made of the Charge of finiſhing the Steeple, and building a Houſe for the Rector,

and to pay the Debts incurred for building the Church.

XVI. And be it enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, That the ſaid Church-wardens and Veſtry-men, or any ſix or more of them, ſhall and are hereby authorized and required within ten days after the end of this Seſſion of Parliament, to make or cauſe to be made, an Eſtimate in writing, under the Hand or Hands of ſome ſufficient perſon or perſons qualified for the ſame, of the Charge of finiſhing the Steeple of the ſaid Church, and providing a Clock, and one or more Bells for the ſame, and other Works neceſſary and requiſite in and about the ſaid Church and Steeple, and of building a convenient Houſe for the Rector. And ſuch ſum or ſums of Money as ſhall appear to them upon ſuch Eſtimate to be in their Judgments competent to accompliſh the Premiſſes, and to ſatisfie and pay the Debts incurred for or by reaſon of the ſaid Church, ſhall be by them, or any ſix or more of them, charged upon all and every of the Inhabitants, Owners and Occupiers of Lands, Tenements and Hereditaments, or any Perſonal Eſtate within the ſaid Pariſh, to be by them paid in four years by ſixteen quarterly and ſucceſſive payments; the firſt whereof to commence and become payable to the Church-wardens for the time being, (who are hereby authorized to receive the ſame at the firſt of the Feaſt-days aforeſaid, as ſhall happen after the aſſeſſing and taxing thereof) and the reſt to be ſucceſſively to them alſo quarterly paid at the ſucceeding Feaſt-days aforeſaid, until all the ſaid ſixteen quarterly payments ſhall be made and finiſhed; and the ſaid Church-wardens and Veſtry-men, or any ſix or more of them, are hereby required and authorized, within ten days after the firſt of the ſaid Feaſts that ſhall happen after the end of this Seſſion of Parliament, to aſſeſs, tax and rate the firſt of the ſaid quarterly payments after a pound-rate, according to the improved yearly values of the Premiſſes, or otherwiſe as they ſhall think meet, and in like manner to aſſeſs every other of the ſaid quarterly payments within ten days after the time of payment of the next preceding quarterly payment, all which ſaid Aſſeſſments ſhall be confirmed and allowed by the two next Juſtices of the Peace of and dwelling within the City and Liberty of *Weſtminſter*, under their Hands and Seals, to be collected by ſuch perſons Inhabitants of the ſaid Pariſh, as the ſaid Veſtry-men, or any ſix or more of them, ſhall from time to time under their Hands and Seals appoint.

Which ſhall be charged on the Owners and Occupiers of Houſes, to be paid in four years by ſixteen quarterly payments.

The Church-wardens and Veſtry-men ſhall aſſeſs and tax the ſaid quarterly payments.

Which ſhall be confirmed by two Juſtices of the Peace.

No Tenant ſhall be taxed at leſs than a fifth part of the Tax on the Landlord.

XVII. Provided always, and be it enacted, That no Tenant or Occupier of any of the ſaid Lands, Tenements and Hereditaments ſhall be rated for his or her Perſonal Eſtate in any one quarterly payment, at leſs than a fifth part of the Sum aſſeſſed upon the Landlord of the ſame.

If the eſtimate be not ſufficient, a new charge may be made; ſo as the whole Tax to be raiſed in 4 years for the Church do not exceed 2000 l.

XVIII. And that if the Eſtimate and Computation to be made, as aforeſaid, ſhall not be ſufficient to diſcharge the Debts incurred about the building of the ſaid Church, and finiſh the ſaid Steeple, and other the Works hereby intended to be done, The ſaid Veſtry-men, or any ſix or more of them, ſhall and may charge and aſſeſs any ſuch additional Sum or Sums upon the ſaid Inhabitants, Owners and Occupiers, as ſhall be needful to perfect and accompliſh the ſame, ſo as ſuch additional Sum, together with the Sum hereby charged and payable by the ſaid ſixteen quarterly payments exceed not in the whole, the Sum of two thouſand pounds.

Tenants to pay the Tax rated on them.

And deduct the ſame out of their Rent.

Landlords ſhall allow of ſuch deduction.

XIX. And be it enacted, That the ſeveral and reſpective Tenants or Tenant of all Houſes and Lands which ſhall be taxed or rated by virtue of this Act for the purpoſes aforeſaid, are hereby authorized and required to pay ſuch ſum or ſums of Money as ſhall be taxed, rated or aſſeſſed upon ſuch Houſe or Land, or upon them or any of them in reſpect thereof, and to deduct out of their Rent ſo much of the ſaid Rates, as in reſpect of the ſaid Rent of every ſuch Houſe and Land, the Landlord ſhould or ought to pay and bear, and the ſaid Landlords mediate and immediate, according to their reſpective Intereſts, are hereby required to allow ſuch Deductions and Payments upon the Receipt of the reſidue of the Rents; and every Tenant paying the ſaid Tax or Aſſeſſment, ſhall be acquitted and diſcharged for ſo much Money as the ſaid Tax or Aſſeſſment ſhall amount unto, as if the ſame had been actually paid unto ſuch perſon or perſons unto whom his or her Rent ſhould have been due and payable.

Debts and Contracts with Artificers ſhall be regiſtred.

Incumbrances on the Houſes ſettled on the Rector ſhall be firſt diſcharged.

Workmen ſhall be paid in courſe according to the dates of the Regiſtering their Debts.

And moderate Intereſt for forbearance.

XX. And be it further enacted, That the Church-wardens of the ſaid Pariſh of St. *James* ſhall cauſe all the Debts, Credits and Contracts made and to be made, with or by the Artificers and Workmen imployed or to be imployed for any Work or Building to be made or done in or about the Premiſſes, to be entred and regiſtred in one or more Book or Books (to be kept for that purpoſe) and the ſaid Veſtry-men, or any ſix or more of them, out of the Money collected and paid to the ſaid Church-wardens upon the ſaid quarterly payments, ſhall in the firſt place pay and diſcharge, or cauſe to be paid and diſcharged, all ſuch Debts, Mortgages and Incumbrances wherewith any of the Houſes hereby ſettled on the Rector, are in any manner affected or incumbred, and after the diſcharge thereof, ſhall then iſſue and pay, or cauſe to be iſſued and paid to the Artificers and Workmen imployed or to be imployed in and about the finiſhing of the ſaid Steeple, Houſe and Premiſſes, all and every ſum and ſums of Money now or hereafter due and payable unto them, their Executors, Adminiſtrators or Aſſigns, proportionably, according to the dates of the Regiſtring of their Debts and Credits, as aforeſaid, with moderate Intereſt for their forbearance thereof.

XXI. And be it enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, That the Church-wardens of the ſaid Pariſh for the time being, together with four, three or more ſubſtantial Houſholders thereof, ſhall upon the *Tueſday* in *Eaſter-week* next after the end of this Seſſion of Parliament, or at any time within ten days after the ſaid *Tueſday*, and ſo yearly for ever, proportionably tax, rate and aſſeſs the yearly Sum of One hundred pounds upon the Inhabitants and Occupiers of Lands, Houſes, Tenements and Hereditaments within the ſaid Pariſh for the payment of the Preacher-Aſſiſtant to be nominated and appointed, as aforeſaid; which ſaid Aſſeſſment ſhall be confirmed and allowed in ſuch manner as other the Aſſeſſments hereby appointed to be made, as aforeſaid, and be collected and paid yearly to the Church-wardens for the time being, by ſuch perſon or perſons as the ſaid Church-wardens ſhall appoint at the four uſual Feaſts, or times of the year before-mentioned. The firſt payment to begin and be made at the Feaſt of St. *John* the Baptiſt next after the taxing and aſſeſſing thereof; And the ſaid Church-wardens, or either of them, ſhall pay the ſaid yearly Sum of one hundred pounds, over and above all Charges and Deductions for collecting the ſame to the ſaid Preacher-Aſſiſtant for the time being, to be nominated, as aforeſaid, upon the ſaid four uſual Feaſts or Terms in the year, by even and equal portions; The firſt payment to begin at the ſaid Feaſt of the Nativity of St. *John* the Baptiſt laſt mentioned.

100 l. per ann. ſhall be yearly taxed for the Preacher.

To be collected and paid to the Church-wardens.

The 100 l. per annum ſhall be paid to the Preacher by quarterly payments.

XXII. And it is hereby enacted and ordained, That in Caſe a default of payment happen of any of the Sums aforeſaid, to be paid by the Church-wardens for the time being, or any of them, to the ſaid Preacher-Aſſiſtant, or Clerk, and lawful Demand thereof being made at the Dwelling-houſe of any of the ſaid Church-wardens, that then the two next Juſtices of the Peace of the place ſhall and may, upon Complaint of the Party grieved in this behalf, give Relief according to the true intent of this Act, and ſhall and may cauſe the Church-warden or Church-wardens offending therein, to be impriſoned, till payment be made of what ſhall be ſo behind and unpaid.

Upon default of payment to the Preacher or Clerk, the Juſtice ſhall give Relief, and impriſon the Church-wardens till payment be made.

XXIII. And be it enacted, That the ſaid Church-wardens, together with four, three or more ſubſtantial Houſholders, as aforeſaid, ſhall and are hereby authorized from time to time, or make Rates and Aſſeſſments upon the Inhabitants and Occupiers, as aforeſaid, for the raiſing Money for the payment of Scavengers or Rakers for cleanſing the Streets of the ſaid Pariſh, and likewiſe for repairing and amending the Church, Steeple, Church-yard and Veſtry-Room of the ſaid Pariſh, when need ſhall be. The ſaid Rates, Taxes and Aſſeſſments for repairing and amending the Church and Premiſſes, to be paid to the Church-wardens of the ſaid Pariſh, and thoſe and all other the ſaid laſt mentioned Rates, Taxes and Aſſeſſments to be made and collected, confirmed and allowed, as aforeſaid.

Taxes may be made to repair the Church and cleanſe the Streets.

The Taxes for the Church to be paid to the Church-wardens, confirmed and allowed as other Taxes.

XXIV. Provided always, and be it enacted, That for the better and more eaſie taxing and making of the Aſſeſſments for the payment of a Preacher-Aſſiſtant, as aforeſaid, the Church-wardens ſhall on every *Eaſter-day*, after the end of this Seſſion of Parliament, give Notice in the Church by Name to ſuch and ſo many ſubſtantial Houſholders, as they think fit to aſſemble and meet with them on the next *Tueſday* after in the Veſtry or Chancel of the ſaid Church to make the ſaid Aſſeſſment. And if notice be not given, and a Meeting thereupon had by and with the perſons ſo named, then every of them offending therein, which ſhall not make proof of a reaſonable Cauſe of his abſence before ſome one Juſtice of the Peace of the City and Liberty of *Weſtminſter*, ſhall forfeit the ſum of five Pounds to the ſaid Preacher, to be levied by Diſtreſs and Sale of the Offenders Goods, by Warrant under the Hand and Seal of any one Juſtice of the Peace, as aforeſaid, rendering the Overplus to the Owner thereof, after deduction of reaſonable Charges for levying the ſame.

Notice to be given in the Church at Eaſter to Houſeholders by name to make Taxes.

Remedy for default of Notice or Meeting.

The offender to pay 5 l. to the Preacher.

XXV. And be it further enacted, That if any of the ſaid Aſſeſſments ſhall be taxed or aſſeſſed on any perſon not of ability to pay the ſame, or upon any Houſe that after the making thereof ſhall become void, whereby the ſame cannot be collected, or that through any wilfulneſs or deficiency of a Collector, or any Miſtake or Accident whatſoever, there be a deficiency in one of the ſaid quarterly or other payments, or ſums of Money payable by this Act, the ſame ſhall be re-aſſeſſed or added to the next ſucceeding Aſſeſſment, and be therewith re-aſſeſſed, collected and levied in manner, as aforeſaid.

Remedy for deficiencies in the Aſſeſſments.

The ſame to be re-aſſeſſed.

XXVI. Provided always, and be it enacted, That if any perſon nominated to be a Collector of, or for any Tax or Aſſeſſment made by virtue of this Act, ſhall refuſe to accept the Office, or be negligent in his Duty therein, he ſhall forfeit for every Offence the ſum of forty ſhillings to the uſe of the Poor of the ſaid Pariſh, to be levied by Warrant of any one Juſtice of the Peace, as aforeſaid, under his Hand and Seal, by Diſtreſs and Sale of his Goods, to be taken and applied to the uſe aforeſaid. And if any perſon ſhall refuſe or neglect to pay the ſum or ſums of Money on him or her rated or aſſeſſed by virtue of this Act, it ſhall and may be lawful for the ſaid Collectors by Warrant under the Hands and Seals of any two Juſtices of the Peace of the place, to levy the ſame by Diſtreſs and Sale of the Goods of the Offender, rendering the Overplus to the Owners thereof after deduction of reaſonable Charges for making the ſame. And if any perſon or perſons ſo refuſing or neglecting, as aforeſaid, ſhall convey away their Goods, whereby the ſum aſſeſſed cannot be levied, any two Juſtices of the Peace, as aforeſaid, are hereby impowered by Warrant under their Hands and Seals, to impriſon the Offender (not being a Peer or Peereſs of this Realm) and to cauſe him or her to be detained in the Common-Gaol of the ſaid City and Liberty of *Weſtminſter* till the Sum on him or her taxed, and the Charges for bringing in the ſame, be ſatisfied. And if any difference ſhall ariſe between Landlord and Tenant, or any other perſon concerning any of the ſaid quarterly Aſſeſſments, or if any perſon ſhall find him or herſelf grieved with any Aſſeſſment or Tax made by virtue of this Act, any two Juſtices of the Peace, as aforeſaid, ſhall and have hereby power finally to hear, ſettle and determine the ſame as they ſhall think meet.

Remedy to levy the Tax on Refuſers or Neglecters to pay.

Penalty for conveying away Goods.

Two Juſtices may decide Differences between Landlord and Tenant, and relieve perſons over-rated.

XXVII. Provided always, That ſuch Sums of Money as ſhall be yearly aſſeſſed in the ſaid Pariſh of St. *James*, for cleanſing the Streets, and repairing the High-ways, ſhall be yearly accounted for by the Scavengers and Surveyors of the High-ways reſpectively which collected the ſame, to two or more of the Juſtices

Scavengers and Surveyors of the Highways ſhall yearly account,

And ſhall pay the Money remaining in their Hands to the ſucceeding Scavengers.

Juſtices aforeſaid, within four days after the electing of new Scavengers and Surveyors of the Highways for the enſuing year, and ſuch Sum or Sums as ſhall be remaining in their Hands, ſhall be by them paid over to the next ſucceeding Scavengers and Surveyors of the Highways reſpectively, and any two ſuch Juſtices of the Peace ſhall and may, by virtue hereof, commit every of the ſaid Scavengers or Surveyors to the ſaid Common-Gaol, which ſhall refuſe to Account, there to remain without Bail or Mainprize until he have made a true Account, and ſatisfied and paid ſo much as upon the ſame ſhall be remaining in his Hands, and the Sheriffs of *Middleſex*, or his or their Under-Sheriffs, and the Bailiff of *Weſtminſter* and his Deputy or Deputies, and all Conſtables in the City and Liberties of *Weſtminſter*, are hereby required to be aiding and aſſiſting when thereunto required, in the execution of this Act.

Scavengers and Surveyors refuſing to account, ſhall be impriſoned.

The Dean of Weſtminſter, &c. to elect additional Burgeſſes.

XXVIII. And be it enacted, That the Dean of the Collegiate Church of St. *Peter's* in *Weſtminſter*, or his Succeſſors, or the High Steward there for the time being, ſhall and are hereby required and authorized on the next *Thurſday* in *Eaſter-week* next after the end of this Seſſion of Parliament, and ſo yearly for ever hereafter to nominate and elect Two ſufficient Perſons inhabiting within the ſaid Pariſh of St. *James*, to be additional Burgeſſes to thoſe already conſtituted by virtue of one Act of Parliament made in the Twenty ſeventh Year of the Reign of Queen ELIZABETH, intituled, *An Act for the good Government of the City and Borough of* Weſtminſter *in the County of* Middleſex; Unto the Government of every which Burgeſſes, there ſhall be a Ward ſet out by fit Metes and Bounds in the ſaid Pariſh of St. *James*.

Wards to be ſet out for ſuch Burgeſſes.

The Dean, &c. and Burgeſſes to chooſe Aſſiſtants to the Burgeſſes.

'XXIX. And for the more aid and aſſiſtance of the ſaid Burgeſſes,' It is hereby enacted, That the ſaid Dean or his Succeſſors, or the ſaid High-Steward or his lawful Deputy, with all the Burgeſſes then in being, or the more part of them, within eight days after the Election and Choice of the ſaid Two Burgeſſes, ſhall nominate and elect Two other able Perſons inhabiting in the ſaid Pariſh, to be Aſſiſtants to the ſaid Burgeſſes; which ſaid Burgeſſes and Aſſiſtants ſhall take the Oaths appointed by the ſaid Act to be taken by Burgeſſes and Aſſiſtants, and continue in their Places, (if they ſhall inhabit in the ſaid Pariſh) for ſuch time, and be ſupplied upon Death or Removal, as other Burgeſſes and Aſſiſtants are thereby to continue and be ſupplied, and ſhall alſo accept, occupy and enjoy the ſaid Rooms, upon the pains to be reſpectively impoſed by the ſaid Act upon Burgeſſes and Aſſiſtants that ſhall refuſe the ſame, to be levied of every of them, as therein it is ordained. And every of the ſaid Burgeſſes, together with his Aſſiſtant, ſhall and may do, and deal within the Ward to them appointed in every thing and things, as Aldermens Deputies in the City of *London* lawfully do or might at any time lawfully have done, and ſhall have and enjoy ſuch and the like Liberties, Priviledges, and Authorities in all Reſpects, as other Burgeſſes and Aſſiſtants of the ſaid City and Liberties of *Weſtminſter* by the ſaid Act do or may enjoy. And ſhall and are hereby enabled to do and execute all and every the like Act and Deed, Thing and Things to be thereby done and executed by them or any of them.

Biſhop and his Succeſſors to nominate Burgeſſes and Aſſiſtants.

Their Priviledges and Authorities.

Remedy of the Dean of Weſtminſter, &c. ſhall not elect Burgeſſes and Aſſiſtants.

XXX. Provided always, That in caſe the Dean of *Weſtminſter* aforeſaid, or his Succeſſors, and the High-Steward for the time being, and his lawful Deputy, ſhall not nominate and elect Burgeſſes and Aſſiſtants for the ſaid Pariſh of St. *James* at the Times before limited, that then it ſhall and may be lawful for two Juſtices of the Peace within the County of *Middleſex* or City or Liberty of *Weſtminſter*, whereof one to be of the *Quorum*, to nominate and chooſe the ſaid Burgeſſes and Aſſiſtants, which being ſo by them nominated and choſen, ſhall occupy and enjoy the ſaid Rooms upon the pains in the ſaid recited Act limited, and have and enjoy ſuch Rights and Liberties and Authorities in all reſpects, as if they had been nominated and elected by the ſaid Dean and High-Steward, as aforeſaid.

The Lord Biſhop of London to execute Eccleſiaſtical Juriſdiction in the Pariſh of St. James.

XXXI. Provided always, and be it enacted, That the Lord Biſhop of *London*, and his Succeſſors, ſhall and may at all times hereafter execute Eccleſiaſtical Juriſdiction in the ſaid Pariſh of St. *James*, as he or they may do in any other Pariſh within the Dioceſe of *London*.

Perſons ſued may plead the General-Iſſue, and recover Treble-Coſts.

XXXII. And be it enacted, That if any Actions, Plaint, or Suit, or Information ſhall be commenced or proſecuted againſt any perſon or perſons, for what he or they ſhall do in purſuance or Execution of this Act, ſuch perſon and perſons ſo ſued may plead the General Iſſue of Not Guilty, and upon any Iſſue joyned, give this Act and the eſpecial Matter in Evidence; and if the Plaintiff or Proſecutor ſhall become Nonſuit, or ſuffer a diſcontinuance, or if a Verdict paſs againſt him, the Defendants ſhall recover Treble-Coſts, for which they ſhall have the like Remedy as in any Caſe where Coſts by the Law are given to Defendants.

*Anno*

*Anno Regni* GULIELMI & MARIÆ, *Regis & Reginæ, Angliæ, Scotiæ, Franciæ, & Hiberniæ, Primo.*

On the Twenty ſecond Day of *June*, *Anno Dom.* 1689. In the Firſt Year of their Majeſties Reign, this Act Paſſed the Royal Aſſent.

## CAP. XX.

An Act for a Grant to their Majeſties of an Aid of Twelve pence in the Pound for One Year, for the neceſſary Defence of Their Realms.

'WE Your Majeſties moſt Dutiful and Loyal Subjects, the Commons Aſſembled in Parliament, 'having entered into a ſerious Conſideration of the extraordinary Occaſions which engage Your 'Majeſties in a great and preſent Expence for the neceſſary Defence of Your Realms, and being 'deſirous to raiſe proportionable Aids and Supplies, do humbly Preſent Your Majeſties with the Free 'Gift of the Rates and Aſſeſſments herein after mentioned, And beſeech Your Majeſties that it may be 'Enacted;'

II. And be it enacted by the King and Queens moſt Excellent Majeſties, by and with the Advice and Conſent of the Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and Commons in this preſent Parliament Aſſembled, and by the Authority of the ſame, That their Majeſties ſhall have and receive the Rates and Aſſeſſments hereafter mentioned, of and from every Perſon, Spiritual and temporal, of what Eſtate or Degree ſoever he or they be; Which ſaid Rates or Aſſeſſments ſhall be Taxed, Aſſeſſed, Levied and Paid into their Majeſties Receipt of Exchequer, according to the Tenor of this Act, and in manner and form following; (that is to ſay) That all and every Perſon and Perſons, Bodies Politick and Corporate, Guilds and Fraternities within this Kingdom of *England*, Dominion of *Wales*, and Town of *Berwick* upon *Tweed*, having any Eſtate in Goods, Wares, Merchandizes, or other Chattels or Perſonal Eſtate whatſoever, either in their own poſſeſſion, or in the poſſeſſion of others in truſt for them, (except, and out of the Premiſſes deducted, ſuch Sums of Money as he or they do *bona fide* owe, and alſo the Stock upon Lands, and ſuch Goods as are uſed for Houſhold-ſtuff) ſhall yield and pay unto their Majeſties Twelve pence in the Pound, according to the true yearly Profit thereof for one Year, to be Aſſeſſed, Levied and Collected in manner herein after mentioned; (that is to ſay) For every hundred pounds worth of ſuch Goods, Wares, Merchandizes, or other Chattels, or Perſonal Eſtate, the Sum of Six Shillings; and ſo after that rate for every greater or leſſer quantity.

III. And be it further enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, That all and every Perſon and Perſons, Commiſſioner and Commiſſioners, having, uſing or exerciſing any Office, or Employment of Profit (ſuch Military Officers who are or ſhall be in Muſter, or Pay in their Majeſties Army or Navy only excepted) ſhall yield and pay unto their Majeſties the Sum of Twelve pence for every Twenty Shillings, which he or they do receive in one year by virtue of any Fees, Profits to him or them accruing for, or by reaſon or occaſion of their ſeveral Offices or Employments, to be Aſſeſſed, Impoſed, Levied and Collected in ſuch manner as hereafter is mentioned. 'And to the end a further Aid and Supply for their Majeſties 'Occaſions may be raiſed by a Charge upon all Lands, Tenements and Hereditaments with as much 'Equality and Indifferency, as is poſſible by a Pound Rate of Twelve pence for every Twenty ſhillings of 'the true yearly value for One year only and no longer;'

IV. Be it further enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, That all and every the Manors, Meſſuages, Lands and Tenements, as well Freehold as Copyhold, as alſo all Quarries, all and every the Mines of Coal, Tin or Lead, and all Iron Works and Salt Works, all Allom Mines or Works, all Parks, Chaſes, Warrens, Woods, Underwoods and Coppices, Fiſhings, Tythes, Tolls, and all other yearly Profits and Hereditaments of what nature or kind ſoever they be, ſituate, lying and being, happening and ariſing within the Kingdom of *England*, Dominion of *Wales*, or Town of *Berwick* upon *Tweed*, or within any the Counties, Cities, Boroughs, Towns, Diviſions, Ridings, Hundreds, Lathes, Wapentakes, Pariſhes and Places thereof as well within ancient Demeſne and other Liberties and Privileg'd Places as without, ſhall be, and are hereby charged for One year only and no longer, with the Sum of Twelve pence for every Twenty ſhillings of the true yearly value. And all and every Perſon and Perſons, Bodies Politick and Corporate, Guilds, Myſteries, Fraternities and Brotherhoods, whether Corporate or not Corporate, having or holding in his, her or their actual poſſeſſion, any Manors, Meſſuages, Lands, Tenements or other the Hereditaments or Premiſſes, ſhall yield and pay unto their Majeſties the Sum of Twelve pence for every Twenty ſhillings by the Year, which the ſaid Manors, Meſſuages, Lands, Tenements, Hereditaments and other the Premiſſes are now worth to be Leaſed, if the ſame were truly and *bona fide* Leaſed or Demiſed at a rack Rent, and according to the full true yearly value thereof, without any reſpect had to the preſent Rents reſerved for the ſame, if ſuch Rents have been reſerved upon ſuch Leaſes or Eſtates made for which any Fine or Income hath been paid or ſecured, and without any reſpect had to any former Rates or Taxes thereupon impoſed: Which ſaid Sum of Twelve pence for every Twenty ſhillings by the year of the ſaid true yearly value of the Premiſſes ſhall be Aſſeſſed, Levied and Collected in manner hereafter mentioned, and ſhall be paid into the Receipt of their Majeſties

Exchequer by two equal Payments; the firſt Payment thereof to begin and to be made upon the Firſt day of *December*, which ſhall be in the Year of our Lord One thouſand ſix hundred eighty and nine.

'V. And whereas many of the Manors, Meſſuages, Lands, Tenements, Tythes, Hereditaments or 'Premiſſes intended by this Act to be charged with the Pound Rate, as aforeſaid, ſtand incumbred with, 'or are ſubject and liable to the Payment of ſeveral Rent-Charges or Annuities iſſuing out of the ſame, or 'to the Payment of divers Fee-farm Rents, Rents-Service, or other Rents thereupon reſerved, by reaſon 'whereof the true Owners and Proprietors of ſuch Manors, Meſſuages, Lands, Tenements, Heredita-'ments and Premiſſes, do not in truth receive to their own uſe the full yearly value of the ſame, for 'which nevertheleſs they are by this Act Charged to pay the full Pound Rate of Twelve pence for every 'Twenty ſhillings of the true yearly value.'

VI. It is therefore Declared and Enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, That it ſhall and may be lawful to and for the Landlords, Owners and Proprietors of ſuch Manors, Meſſuages, Lands, Tenements, Hereditaments and Premiſſes as are Charged with the Pound Rate as aforeſaid, to abate and deduct, and to retain and keep in his or their Hands Twelve pence in the pound out of every Fee-farm Rent, and other Annual Rent or Payment Charged upon, or iſſuing out of the Premiſſes, or any part thereof, or thereupon reſerved; And all and every Perſon or Perſons, Bodies Politick or Corporate, being indebted in any Sum or Sums of Money upon Contract for Intereſt, ſhall, for the better enabling them to pay and bear the Rates and Charges herein before reſpectively Impoſed upon them, be allowed by virtue of this Act, after the Rate of Twelve pence in the Pound out of all ſuch Intereſt Money which ſhall be paid and grow due for any time between the Thirtieth day of *November* One thouſand ſix hundred eighty nine, and the Thirtieth day of *November* One thouſand ſix hundred ninety, by his or their reſpective Creditor or Creditors, out of the Debts ſo by them owing, as aforeſaid, and may and are hereby enabled to deduct, retain and diſcount the ſame, Any Contract or Agreement, Mortgage, Bond, Condition, Proviſion, or other Aſſurance to the contrary in any wiſe notwithſtanding; And all and every perſon and perſons who are or ſhall be any way Intituled to ſuch Rents and Annual Payments, are hereby required to allow ſuch Deductions and Payments upon the Receipt of the Reſidue of ſuch Moneys as ſhall be due and payable to them as aforeſaid; And all Tenants are hereby ſaved harmleſs from any other payment of the Twelve pence in the Pound ſo deducted, as fully and amply as if the ſame had been paid into his Majeſties Exchequer, or to ſuch Creditor or other Perſon to whom the ſame would otherwiſe have become due and payable.

VII. And be it further Enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, That for the better Aſſeſſing, Ordering, Levying and Collecting of the ſeveral Sums of Money ſo as aforeſaid limited and appointed to be paid, and for the more effectual putting of this preſent Act in execution, it ſhall and may be lawful for their Majeſties to iſſue out, or cauſe to be iſſued out under the Great Seal of *England*, ſuch and ſo many Commiſſions as their Majeſties ſhall think fit, and therein and thereby to nominate, conſtitute and appoint ſuch and ſo many Perſons being Reſident, and having real Eſtates to the value of One hundred pounds a year, in the reſpective Counties or Shires for which they ſhall be ſo Nominated to be Commiſſioners for putting this preſent Act in Execution, and alſo ſo many of them to be a *Quorum* as their Majeſties ſhall think convenient for the Execution of this Act; Which ſaid Commiſſioners ſo as aforeſaid to be nominated and appointed, ſhall in the reſpective Counties, Cities, Boroughs, Diviſions, Towns and Places for which they ſhall be appointed Commiſſioners reſpectively, meet together at the moſt uſual or common Place of meeting within each of the ſaid Counties, Cities, Boroughs, Diviſions, Towns and Places reſpectively, at or before the Third day of *September*, which ſhall be in the Year of our Lord One thouſand ſix hundred eighty nine, or ſuch other Day as their Majeſties by their Commiſſion ſhall appoint: And the ſaid Commiſſioners, or ſo many of them as ſhall be preſent at the firſt general Meeting, or the major part of them, may by their Conſents and Agreements divide as well themſelves as other the Commiſſioners not then preſent, for the Execution of this Act, in Hundreds, Lathes, Wapentakes, Rapes, Wards, Towns and other Places within their Limits, Priviledged or not Priviledged, in ſuch manner and form as to them ſhall ſeem expedient; and ſhall direct their ſeveral or joynt Precept or Precepts to ſuch Inhabitants, High Conſtables, Petty Conſtables, Bailiffs, and other like Officers and Miniſters, and ſuch Number of them as they in their Diſcretions ſhall think moſt convenient, requiring them to appear before the ſaid Commiſſioners at ſuch Place and Time, not exceeding Ten days, as they ſhall appoint; And at ſuch their Appearances the ſaid Commiſſioners ſhall openly read or cauſe to be read unto them, the Rates and Aſſeſſments in this Act mentioned, and alſo openly declare the Effect of their Charge to them, and how, and in what manner they ought and ſhould make their Certificates, and how they ought to proceed in the Execution of this Act, according to the Rates aforeſaid: And if any High Conſtables, Petty Conſtables, Bailiffs, Inhabitants, or other Officers or Miniſters to whom any Precept ſhall be directed, ſhall abſent themſelves, without lawful Excuſe to be made out by the Oaths of two credible Witneſſes, or if any Perſon appearing ſhall refuſe to ſerve, then every ſuch Perſon ſo making default, or refuſing to ſerve, ſhall for every time of ſuch default or refuſal, forfeit and loſe unto their Majeſties ſuch Sum as the Commiſſioners, or the major part of them being preſent, ſhall think fit, not exceeding the Sum of Forty Shillings: And at or after ſuch general Meeting had, and Charge given as aforeſaid, the ſaid Commiſſioners ſhall take care that Warrants be iſſued forth, and directed to Two at the leaſt of the moſt able and ſufficient Inhabitants of each Pariſh, Townſhip or Place within their reſpective Diviſions, thereby appointing and requiring them to be Aſſeſſors of all and every the Rates and Duties by this Act impoſed, and ſhall therein alſo appoint and prefix a certain Day and Place for the ſaid Aſſeſſors to appear before them, and to bring in their Certificates in Writing, of the Names and Sirnames of every Perſon dwelling and reſiding within the Limits of thoſe Places with which they ſhall be charged, and of the Subſtances and Values of every of them

them in Goods, Chattels, or other Perſonal Eſtate, (Stock upon Land, and Goods uſed for Houſhold ſtuff excepted) or in Offices or Employments of Profit: And the ſaid Aſſeſſors are therein alſo to be required, and are hereby enjoyned to aſcertain and inform themſelves by all lawful ways and means they can, of the true and full Rate and Valuation of the true yearly Rents and Profits of all Manors, Meſſuages, Lands, Tenements, as alſo all Quarries, Mines of Coal, Tin, or Lead, all Iron works and Salt-works, Allom Mines or Works, Parks, Chaſes, Warrens, Woods, Underwoods, and Coppices, Fiſhings, Tythes, Tolls, and other Hereditaments, of what nature or kind ſoever, ſituate, lying and being, happening and ariſing within the Limits of thoſe places with which they ſhall be charged; And being ſo thereof aſcertained they are to Aſſeſs all and every the ſaid Manors, Meſſuages, Lands, Tenements and Premiſſes before appointed to be charged after the rate of Twelve pence for every Twenty ſhillings of the true yearly value as the ſame are let for, or are Worth to be Let at the time of the Aſſeſſing thereof as aforeſaid, and to bring with them at the time and place ſo as aforeſaid prefixed for their Appearance a Certificate in writing of the ſaid Aſſeſſment, and ſhall then alſo return the Names of two or more able and ſufficient perſons living within the Limits and Bounds of thoſe Pariſhes, Townſhips, Conſtablewicks, or Places where they ſhall be chargeable reſpectively, to be Collectors of the Moneys to be paid to Their Majeſties by this Act; For whoſe paying in to the head Collectors in manner hereafter mentioned, ſuch Moneys as they ſhall be charged withal, the Pariſh or Place wherein they are ſo Imployed ſhall be anſwerable. And if any Aſſeſſors ſo as aforeſaid appointed or to be appointed ſhall neglect or refuſe to ſerve, or ſhall make default at the time appointed for his appearance (not having a lawful excuſe to be witneſſed by the Oaths of two credible Witneſſes, which Oath the ſaid Commiſſioners, or any two of them have power to adminiſter) every ſuch Aſſeſſor ſhall for every ſuch neglect, refuſal or default, forfeit and loſe unto Their Majeſties ſuch Sum as the Commiſſioners ſhall think fit, not exceeding the Sum of Ten pounds: And every Aſſeſſor ſo as aforeſaid appointed or to be appointed, ſhall before he take upon him the Execution of the ſaid Imployment take an Oath to be Adminiſtred in theſe words following;

'YOU ſhall Swear, Well and Truly to Execute the duty of an Aſſeſſor, and to cauſe the Rates and Duties Impoſed by an Act, Intituled, *An Act for a Grant to Their Majeſties of an Aid of Twelve pence in the pound for One Year, for the neceſſary Defence of Their Realms*, to be Duly and Impartially Aſſeſſed, according to the beſt of your Skill and Knowledge, and therein you ſhall Spare no Perſon for Favour or Affection, Nor any Perſon Grieve for Hatred or Ill Will;

'So help you God.'

Which Oath any two Commiſſioners in the County where the ſaid Aſſeſſment is to be made have hereby power, and are required to adminiſter.

XVIII. And be it further Enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, That the Rates and Aſſeſſments upon all Goods, Chattels, Perſonal Eſtate, Offices and Publick Places and Imployments charged by this Act ſhall be aſcertained, and the Certificates thereof returned to the Commiſſioners upon or before the Twelfth day of *October*, One thouſand ſix hundred eighty nine, unleſs the Commiſſioners ſhall think fit to give further time; And alſo the Taxations and Aſſeſſments of the Pound rate of Twelve pence in the pound for every Twenty ſhillings of the yearly value of all Meſſuages, Lands, Tenements, Hereditaments and Premiſſes charged by this Act, ſhall be made and aſcertained, and the ſeveral and reſpective Certificates thereof returned in to the Commiſſioners, upon or before the Twelfth day of *October* aforeſaid, unleſs the Commiſſioners ſhall think fit to give further time; And the ſaid Aſſeſſors are hereby required to give one Copy of their Certificates, or Aſſeſſments fairly written and ſubſcribed by them unto the ſaid Commiſſioners by whom they were appointed, and the ſaid Commiſſioners or any two or more of them are hereby ordered and required to cauſe the ſaid ſeveral and reſpective Aſſeſſments to them delivered (if by them approved of) to be fairly written, and to Sign and Seal ſeveral Duplicates or Copies of the ſaid Aſſeſſments, and one of them ſo Signed and Sealed, forthwith to deliver or cauſe to be delivered unto the Subcollectors; And ſhall likewiſe deliver or cauſe to be delivered other Copies thereof ſo Signed and Sealed unto the Head Collectors and Receivers General, according to their ſeveral and reſpective Collections and Receipts; And moreover the Commiſſioners ſhall cauſe a true Copy or Extract of the whole Sums Aſſeſſed and Charged within every Hundred, Lathe, Wapentake, Pariſh, Ward, or Place, Rated or Aſſeſſed in purſuance of this Act, and of the whole Sums Rated or Aſſeſſed upon Perſonal Eſtates, Offices or Employments, to be certified and Tranſmitted into Their Majeſties Court of Exchequer, under the Hands and Seals of any two or more of the Commiſſioners, but without naming the Perſons in ſuch their Certificates; And this the ſaid Commiſſioners ſhall cauſe to be done upon or before the Twenty fifth day of *November* then next enſuing, or within Thirty days after, all Appeals to them made being firſt determined; And the Kings Remembrancer in the Exchequer for the time being ſhall, and is hereby required within Three months after the Duplicates of the laſt Payment ſhall be Tranſmitted to him, to Tranſcribe all the Schedules and Duplicates of the Sums Returned to him, from and for every reſpective County, Riding, City and Town, and every Hundred, Wapentake, Pariſh, Diviſion, Town and Place therein, in a Book of Parchment, in Alphabetical Order, and in a fair Legible Hand-writing; and within Three months after the ſame ſhall be ſo by him Received, ſhall Tranſmit all and every the ſame Schedules and Duplicates to the Office of the Writer of the Talleys, commonly called the Auditors of the Receipt of the Exchequer, who is hereby likewiſe

Authoriſed and Required to Enter the ſame in the like Alphabetical Order, in another Book of Parchment fairly written, to be provided for that Purpoſe.

IX. And be it further Enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, That the Commiſſioners, or any two or more of them, ſhall iſſue out their Warrants or Eſtreats to the Subcollectors, under their Hands and Seals, thereby requiring them to Levy and Collect all and every the Aſſeſſments, and all the Moneys and Rates due thereupon, according to the Duplicate thereof by them received, and according to the intent and ſubſequent Directions of this preſent Act; Which ſaid Subcollectors are hereby Required to demand all and every the Rates and Aſſeſſments herein mentioned, which are laid upon Perſons in reſpect of their Goods or Offices, and to make ſuch Demands of the Parties themſelves within Six days after the Receipt of ſuch Warrant, and to Levy and Pay in the ſame, upon or before the Seventh day of *November* in the Year of our Lord One thouſand ſix hundred eighty nine, or within Twenty days after, at ſuch Place as the Commiſſioners ſhall appoint, unto their reſpective Head Collectors, who are hereby required to call upon, and haſten their Subcollectors to the ſaid Payment; And at or upon the Fourteenth day of November then next enſuing, or within Twenty days after, to Levy by Warrant under the Hands and Seals of any Two or more of the ſaid Commiſſioners, by Diſtreſs upon the Subcollectors reſpectively, ſuch Sum and Sums of Money, as by him or them ought to have been paid, and is, or are not paid by reaſon of his failure in doing his Duty according to the Directions of this Act, ſo as every Head Collector may make Payment unto the Receiver General of the ſaid County, City, or Place, the full Sums by him to be paid on the Thirteenth day of *November* aforeſaid, or within Twenty days after: And the Receiver General is likewiſe required to call upon and haſten the ſaid Head Collectors, and to pay what he ſhall ſo receive from the ſaid Head Collectors, into their Majeſties Receipt of Exchequer, upon or before the Firſt day of *December* aforeſaid, or within Thirty days after, to the end that all and every the Rates and Aſſeſſments, which by this Act are impoſed upon any Perſon or Perſons, in reſpect of his or their Goods and Chattels, or Offices or Employments, may be ſpeedily brought into their Majeſties Receipt of Exchequer, and there paid in upon or before the ſaid Firſt day of *December*, or within Thirty days after, at one entire Payment. And the ſaid Subcollectors are alſo required and enjoyned to Levy one Moiety of the Pound Rate charged upon all Meſſuages, Lands, Tenements, Hereditaments and Premiſſes, as aforeſaid, within Six days after the Receipt of ſuch Warrants, and to pay the ſame unto their reſpective Head Collectors, on or before the Seventh day of *November* aforeſaid, or within Twenty days after; And the ſaid Head Collectors are to haſten the ſaid Subcollectors; and in caſe the ſame ſhall not be Collected by reaſon of the neglect or failure of Duty in the ſaid Subcollectors, the ſaid Head Collectors are to proceed againſt them by Diſtreſs in like manner, and by like Warrant as aforeſaid. And every Head Collecter is hereby required to make payment of what ſhall be ſo levied or received unto the Receiver General of the ſaid County, City or Place, upon or before the Thirtieth day of *November* aforeſaid, or within Twenty days after; And the Receiver General is likewiſe required to call upon and haſten the ſaid Head Collectors, and to pay what he ſhall receive from the ſaid Head Collectors unto their Majeſties Receipt of Exchequer, upon or before the Firſt day of *December* aforeſaid, or within Thirty days after, to the end that the firſt Payment of the ſaid Pound Rate of Twelve pence in every Twenty ſhillings yearly, may by that time be fully anſwered and paid in to their Majeſties; And the Subcollectors ſhall alſo Levy the other Moiety of the ſaid Pound Rate, charged as aforeſaid, upon or before the Seventh day of *February* then next enſuing, or within Twenty days after, and ſhall alſo pay the ſame unto the ſaid Head Collectors upon or before the Fourteenth day of *February* aforeſaid, or within Twenty days after; And the ſaid Head Collector ſhall make payment thereof to the Receiver General of the ſaid County, City or Place, upon or before the Twenty eighth day of *February* aforeſaid, or within Twenty days after: And the ſaid Receiver General is alſo required to make payment of all which he ſhall ſo receive, into their Majeſties Receipt of Exchequer, upon or before the Firſt day of *March* then next enſuing, or within Thirty days after, to the end that the ſecond Payment of the ſaid Pound Rate ſo charged as aforeſaid, may by that time be fully anſwered and paid in to their Majeſties; And all Commiſſioners, Collectors and Receivers, are hereby Required and Enjoyned to apply themſelves with all Diligence to the moſt ſpeedy and effectual Execution of their ſeveral and reſpective Duties, that ſo their Majeſties Service herein may not be delayed or hindred through any of their wilful Neglect or Default.

X. And it is further enacted and declared by the Authority aforeſaid, That the Moneys received by the Subcollectors within the reſpective Diviſions or Hundreds, ſhall from time to tine be duly paid to the Head Collector, whoſe Receipt ſhall be a ſufficient Diſcharge unto every ſuch Subcollector; which Subcollector for Gathering the ſaid particular Sums, ſhall retain in his Hands for every Twenty ſhillings by him ſo paid, Three pence, as a Reward for his Pains and Service; And the Head Collector ſhall accordingly pay over the ſaid Moneys unto the Receiver General of each County, City or Place reſpectively, in manner aforeſaid; which Head Collector or Collectors ſhall be nominated and appointed by the Receivers General of the reſpective Counties; which ſaid Receivers General ſhall be anſwerable for all ſuch Sums of Money as ſhall be by him or them Collected or Received; And that no Subcollector ſhall be enforced to travel above the ſpace of Ten miles for the payment of the ſaid Moneys that ſhall be by him collected or received; And the ſaid Receiver General's Acquittance ſhall be a ſufficient Diſcharge unto every ſuch Head Collector, who ſhall retain in his Hands for every Twenty ſhillings ſo by him paid One peny, as a Reward for his Pains and Service; And the Receiver General ſhall pay the whole Sums by him Received, into the Receipt of their Majeſties Exchequer, in ſuch Manner, and at or before ſuch Days and Times as are herein before limited, and ſhall have an Allowance of Two pence in the Pound for all Moneys which ſhall be by him paid into the Receipt of Exchequer, upon or before the time prefixed in this Act. And for the careful Writing and Tranſcribing the ſaid Warrants,

Eſtreats

Eſtreats and Duplicates in due time, it is further Enacted, That the Commiſſioners Clerks who ſhall reſpectively perform the ſame, ſhall by Warrant under two or more of the Commiſſioners Hands, have and receive from the reſpective Head Collectors, One peny in the Pound of all ſuch Moneys as he or they ſhall have received by virtue of ſuch Warrants and Eſtreats, who are hereby appointed and allowed to pay the ſame accordingly; And if any Perſon ſhall neglect or refuſe to pay the ſeveral Rates and Aſſeſſments wherewith he is Charged by this Act, for or in reſpect of his Goods, Chattels, Perſonal Eſtate, Offices or Employments, and which he ought to pay, or if the Pound Rate, or any Payment thereof, ſo as aforeſaid Charged upon any Manors, Meſſuages, Lands, Tenements, Hereditaments and Premiſſes ſhall be neglected or refuſed to be paid, Then upon Demand made by the Officer or Collector of the Place, according to the Precept or Eſtreat to him delivered by the ſaid Commiſſioners, it ſhall and may be lawful to and for ſuch Officer or Collector, and they are hereby required for non-payment thereof, to Diſtrain the Perſon or Perſons ſo refuſing or neglecting to pay, by his or their Goods or Chattels, or to Diſtrain in and upon the Meſſuages, Lands and Tenements ſo Charged; and the Goods and Chattels then and there found, and the Diſtreſs ſo taken, to keep by the ſpace of Four days at the Coſts and Charges of the Owner thereof; And if the ſaid Owner do not pay the Sum of Money due by this Act, within the ſaid Four days, Then the ſaid Diſtreſs to be Apprized by two or three of the Inhabitants where the ſaid Diſtreſs is taken, and there to be ſold by the ſaid Officer or Collector, for the payment of the ſaid Money, and the Overplus coming by the ſaid Sale (if any be) over and above the Charges of taking and keeping the Diſtreſs, to be immediately reſtored to the Owner thereof: And moreover, it ſhall be lawful to break open in the day-time any Houſe, and upon Warrant under the Hands and Seals of any two or more of the ſaid Commiſſioners, any Cheſt, Trunk or Box, or other things where ſuch Goods are, and call to their Aſſiſtance the Conſtables, Tythingmen, or Headboroughs within the Counties, Towns or Places where any Refuſal, Neglect or Reſiſtance ſhall be made; which ſaid Officers are hereby required to be Aiding and Aſſiſting in the Premiſſes.

XI. And be it further Enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, That where any Perſon or Perſons, chargeable with any Rates or Aſſeſſments by this Act impoſed, ſhall be under the Age of One and twenty Years, there, and in every ſuch Caſe, the Parents, Guardians, or Tutors of ſuch Infants reſpectively, upon default of Payment by ſuch Infants, ſhall be, and are hereby made liable to and chargeable with the Payments which ſuch Infants ought to have made; And if ſuch Parents, or Guardians, or Tutors, ſhall neglect or refuſe to pay as aforeſaid, it ſhall and may be lawful to proceed againſt them in like manner, as againſt other Perſons or Perſons making default of Payment, as herein before appointed: And all Parents, Guardians, or Tutors, making Payment as aforeſaid, ſhall be allowed all and every the Sums ſo paid for ſuch Infants upon his and their Accompt: And the ſeveral and reſpective Tenants of all and every the Meſſuages, Manors, Lands, Tenements, Hereditaments and Premiſſes, which by virtue of this Act ſhall be charged with any Pound Rate, as aforeſaid, are hereby Required and Authorized to pay ſuch Sum or Sums of Money, as ſhall be rated upon ſuch Meſſuages, Lands, Tenements, Hereditaments and Premiſſes, and to deduct out of the Rents ſo much of the ſaid Rates as in reſpect of the ſaid Rents payable for ſuch Meſſuages, Lands, Tenements, Hereditaments, or Premiſſes the Landlord ſhould and ought to bear; And all Landlords, both mediate and immediate, according to their reſpective Intereſts, are hereby required to allow ſuch Deductions and Payments upon receipt of the reſidue of the Rents: And every Tenant paying the ſaid Aſſeſſment of the Pound Rate, ſhall be, and is hereby acquitted and diſcharged for ſo much Money as the ſaid Aſſeſſment ſhall amount unto, as if the ſame had been actually paid unto ſuch Perſon or Perſons unto whom his Rent ſhould have been due and payable.

XII. And be it further Enacted, That every Perſon Rated or Aſſeſſed for his Office or Employment, ſhall be Rated, and pay for his ſaid Office and Employment in the County, City or Place where ſuch Office or Employment is executed; And every Perſon who is or ſhall be Rated for, or in reſpect of any Perſonal Eſtate to him any way belonging, ſhall be Rated, and the Sum or Sums on him or her ſet, ſhall be Levied at ſuch Places where he or ſhe with his or her Family ſhall be reſident at the time of the Execution of this Act: And all Perſons not being Houſholders, nor having a certain Place of Reſidence, ſhall be Taxed at the Place where they are reſident, at the time of the Execution of this Act; And if any Perſon who ought to be taxed by virtue of this Act, ſhall at the time of his Aſſeſſment, for or in reſpect of his ready Moneys, or Perſonal Eſtate, be out of the Realm, ſuch Perſon ſhall be Rated therefore in ſuch County, City or Place where he was laſt abiding within the Realm; And every Perſon who ſhall be Rated or Aſſeſſed for or in reſpect of any Meſſuages, Manors, Lands, Tenements, Hereditaments, or other the Premiſſes, according to the Pound Rate of Twelve pence in every Twenty ſhillings yearly, as aforeſaid, ſhall be Rated and Aſſeſſed in the Place where ſuch Meſſuages, Manors, Lands, Tenements, Hereditaments and Premiſſes reſpectively do lie, and not elſewhere.

XIII. Provided always, That if any Perſon or Perſons having ſeveral Manſion Houſes or Places of Reſidence, ſhall be doubly charged by virtue of this Act, for or in reſpect of his or their Perſonal Eſtate, Then upon Certificate made by two or more of the Commiſſioners for the County, City or Place, (which Certificate the ſaid Commiſſioners are required to give without Delay, Fee or Reward) of his or their laſt Perſonal Reſidence, under their Hands and Seals, of the Sum or Sums charged upon him or them, and in what Capacity or Reſpect he or they were ſo charged: and upon Oath made of ſuch Certificate before the Commiſſioners to whom ſuch Certificate ſhall be tendred (which Oath the ſaid Commiſſioners are hereby authoriſed to adminiſter) Then the Perſon and Perſons ſo doubly charged ſhall, for ſo much as ſhall be ſo certified, be diſcharged in every other County, City or Place. And if any Perſon that ought to be Taxed by virtue of this Act, for or in reſpect of his Perſonal Eſtate, ſhall by changing his Place of Reſidence, or by any other Fraud or Covin eſcape from the Taxation, and not be

Taxed, and the ſame be proved before the Commiſſioners or any two of them, or before any two Juſtices of the Peace, of the County where ſuch Perſon dwelleth or reſideth, at any time within Six months next enſuing after ſuch Tax made, every Perſon that ſhall ſo eſcape from the Taxation and Payment, ſhall be charged upon Proof thereof, at the double value of ſo much as he ſhould or ought to have been Taxed at by this Act; The ſaid double value upon Certificate thereof made into the Exchequer by the Commiſſioners or Juſtices before whom ſuch Proof ſhall be made, to be Levied of the Goods, Lands, and Tenements of ſuch Perſons towards the Supply aforeſaid.

XIV. And be it further enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, That the Commiſſioners that ſhall be within any County, City or Place within their reſpective Limits, or the major part of them, ſhall Rate, Tax and Aſſeſs every other Commiſſioner joyned with them, for and in reſpect of the Goods, Chattels, and Perſonal Eſtate whereof ſuch Commiſſioner ſhall be poſſeſſed; And alſo for and in reſpect of the Offices and Employments of Profit, which at the time of ſuch Taxation ſhall be held and enjoyed by ſuch Commiſſioner, ſo as the Reſidence and uſual Dwelling-place of ſuch Commiſſioner ſo to be Taxed, be within the Diviſion of ſuch Commiſſioners by whom he is Taxed, and ſo as the Office or Employment held and enjoyed by ſuch Commiſſioner ſo to be Taxed, be likewiſe to be exerciſed within the Diviſion or Limits of ſuch Commiſſioners, by whom he is to be taxed; And the Commiſſioners within their Diviſion ſhall alſo Aſſeſs every Aſſeſſor within their Diviſion, who ſhall be poſſeſſed of any Goods and Chattels, or other Perſonal Eſtate, for which by this Act he ought to be Rated and Aſſeſſed; And as well all Summons upon every the ſaid Commiſſioners and Aſſeſſors, as the Aſſeſſments made and ſet by the Aſſeſſors aforeſaid, ſhall be Written, Eſtreated, Levied and Gathered as it ſhould and ought to have been if the ſaid Commiſſioners had not been named Commiſſioners.

XV. And be it further Enacted and Ordained by the Authority aforeſaid, That all and every Perſon and Perſons having any Share or Shares, or Intereſt in the freſh Stream of Running-water brought to the North parts of *London*, commonly called the *New River*; or in the *Thames* Water-Works; or in the *Hyde-Park* or *Marybone* Waters, or any Rents or Profits ariſing thereby; And all Perſon and Perſons having any Share or Intereſt in the Stock or Stocks for Printing of Books in or belonging to the Houſe commonly called the King's Printing-houſe, ſhall pay for the ſame the Sum of One ſhilling for every Twenty ſhillings of the clear Yearly Value thereof; And that all Companies of Merchants in *London* charged by this Act, ſhall be Aſſeſſed by the Commiſſioners to be nominated and appointed for the ſaid City, or any Three of them, for their reſpective joynt Stock and Stocks; And all and every Perſon and Perſons having any Share or Shares, or Intereſt in the *New River* Water brought to the North parts of *London*, or in the *Thames* Water-Works, or the *Hyde-park*, or *Marybone* Waters, or any Rents or Profits ariſing thereby charged by this Act; And alſo the ſaid Stock and Shares for Printing, as aforeſaid, ſhall be aſſeſſed for the ſame in like manner by the ſaid Commiſſioners or any Three of them, after the Rates herein contained; And the ſame ſhall be paid to ſuch Perſon or Perſons, as the ſaid Commiſſioners ſhall appoint, by the Governors and Treaſurers of the ſaid reſpective Companies, and by the Treaſurers of the ſaid River-Water and Water-Works, and Stock for Printing, and be deducted at and out of their next Dividends.

XVI. Provided always, and it is hereby Declared, That the ſeveral Rates and Taxes, to which the Lords and Peers of this Realm, ſhall be liable by virtue of this Act, for or in reſpect of their Perſonal Eſtates and Offices, ſhall be received by a Collector, to be nominated by the Peers; which ſaid Collector ſhall cauſe the ſame to be paid into Their Majeſties Receipt of Exchequer at *Weſtminſter*, upon or before the Firſt day of *December*, in the Year of our Lord One thouſand ſix hundred eighty nine, or within Thirty days after.

XVII. Provided alſo, That this Act ſhall not extend to the Inhabitants of *Scotland*, *Ireland*, *Jerſey* or *Guernſey*, for or concerning any ſuch Perſonal Eſtate aforeſaid, which they, or any to their uſe, have within the Places aforeſaid, or to any who having been Inhabitants of *Ireland*, and have fled into this Kingdom, ſince the Firſt day of *November* One thouſand ſix hundred eighty eight, for or concerning any Perſonal Eſtate which they, or any to their uſe, have in this Kingdom of *England*, or in the ſaid Kingdom of *Ireland*; And if any Perſon or Perſons Certified, Aſſeſſed or Rated, for or in reſpect of any Real or Perſonal Eſtate, or for or in reſpect of any Matter or Thing, for which by this Act he or they is or may be Rated or Charged, do find him or themſelves aggrieved with ſuch Aſſeſſing or Rating, and do within Ten days after Demand thereof made, complain to the Commiſſioners, the ſaid Commiſſioners, or any two or more of them (whereof one of the Commiſſioners who Signed or Allowed his or their Rate to be one) ſhall and may within Fourteen days next after ſuch Complaint, particularly Examine any Perſon or Perſons upon his or their Oath (other then the Party complaining) touching the value of his or their Real or Perſonal Eſtate, and other the Matters aforeſaid, and upon due Examination, or Knowledge thereof, abate, defalk, increaſe or enlarge the ſaid Aſſeſſment; And the ſame ſo abated, increaſed or enlarged, ſhall be Certified or Eſtreated by them into the Exchequer in manner aforeſaid; And to that end the ſaid Commiſſioners are hereby required to meet together for the determining of ſuch Complaints and Appeals accordingly.

XVIII. And it is further Enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, That if any Aſſeſſor, Collector, Receiver, or other Perſon appointed by the Commiſſioners, ſhall wilfully neglect, or refuſe to perform his Duty in the due and ſpeedy Execution of this Act, the ſaid reſpective Commiſſioners, or any three or more of them, may and ſhall, by virtue of this Act, Impoſe on ſuch Perſon and Perſons, ſo refuſing or neglecting their Duties, any Fine not exceeding the Sum of Five Pounds for any one Offence, the ſame to be Levied and Certified as aforeſaid, into his Majeſties Court of Exchequer, and Charged upon the reſpective Receiver General amongſt the reſt of the Rates aforeſaid; And the ſaid Commiſſioners, or any two or more of them, may or ſhall from time to time call for, and require an Accompt from the reſpective

ſpective Receiver General, of all the Moneys received by him of the ſaid Head Collectors, and of the payment thereof into His Majeſties Receipt of Exchequer, according to the Direction of this Act; And in caſe of any failure in the Premiſſes, the ſaid Commiſſioners, or any two or more of them, are hereby required to cauſe the ſame to be forthwith Levied and Paid according to the true intent and meaning of this Act; And in caſe of any Controverſie ariſing between the ſaid Commiſſioners, concerning any Rates or Aſſeſſments to be laid by virtue of this Act, the Commiſſioners that ſhall be concerned therein ſhall have no Voice, but ſhall withdraw during the Debate of ſuch Controverſie, until it be determined by the reſt of the Commiſſioners; And all Queſtions and Differences that ſhall ariſe touching any of the ſaid Rates, Taxes, Aſſeſſments or Levies, ſhall be heard and finally determined by two or more of the Commiſſioners, upon Complaint thereof to them made, by any Perſon or Perſons thereby grieved, without further Trouble or Suit in Law; And the ſaid Receivers General ſhall give Acquittances *gratis* to the ſaid Head Collectors, for all Moneys of them received; And the ſaid Head Collectors ſhall alſo give Acquittances *gratis* to the Subcollectors, for all ſuch Moneys as ſhall be paid by them in purſuance of this Act; And the ſaid Subcollectors ſhall make and deliver to the ſaid Head Collectors, a perfect Schedule fairly written in Parchment under their Hands and Seals, Signed and Allowed by any two or more of the reſpective Commiſſioners, containing the Names, Sirnames, and Places of abode, of every Perſon within their reſpective Collection, that ſhall make default of payment of any of the Sums that ſhall be Rated or Aſſeſſed on ſuch Perſon by virtue of this Act, where no ſufficient Diſtreſs is to be found, and not otherwiſe, and the Sum and Sums charged on every ſuch Perſon: The ſame Schedule to be delivered by the Head Collector to the Receiver General of the County, City or Place reſpectively, to be by him Returned into their Majeſties Court of Exchequer, whereupon every Perſon ſo making default of payment may be charged by Proceſs of the Court, according to the courſe of the Court of Exchequer in ſuch Caſes.

XIX. And be it further Enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, That no Letters Patents granted by their Majeſties, or any of their Royal Progenitors, to any Perſon or Perſons, Cities, Boroughs, or Towns Corporate within this Realm of any manner of Liberties, Priviledges, or Exemptions from Subſidies, Tolls, Taxes, Aſſeſſments or Aids, ſhall be conſtrued or taken to exempt any Perſon or Perſons, City, Borough or Town Corporate, or any the inhabitants of the ſame, from the Burthen and Charge of any Sum or Sums of Money granted by this Act; But that all and every ſuch Perſon and Perſons, City, Borough and Town Corporate, ſhall pay their Proportions of all Rates and Aſſeſſments by this preſent Act impoſed (any ſuch Letters Patents, Grants or Charters, or any Clauſe of *Non obſtante*, matter or thing therein contained, or any Law, Statute, Cuſtom or Preſcription, to the contrary notwithſtanding)

XX. Provided alſo, That no Perſon inhabiting in any City, Borough or Town Corporate, ſhall be compelled to be any Aſſeſſor or Collector of, or for any part of the Rates and Aſſeſſments hereby granted, in any Place or Places out of the Limits of the ſaid Borough or Town Corporate.

XXI. Provided alſo, That nothing in this Act contained, ſhall be extended to charge any Colledge or Hall in either of the Univerſities, or the Colledges of *Windſor*, *Eaton*, *Winton* or *Weſtminſter*, or any Hoſpitals or Almſhouſes, or any Free School, for or in reſpect of the Scites of the ſaid Colledges, or Halls, or Hoſpitals, or Almſhouſes, or Free School, or any Maſter, Fellow, or Scholar of any ſuch Colledge or Hall, or in any other Free Schools, or any Reader, Officer or Miniſter of the ſaid Univerſities, Colledges or Schools, or of any Almſmen of any Hoſpitals or Almſhouſes, for or in reſpect of any Stipend, Wages or Profits whatſoever, ariſing or growing due to them in reſpect of the ſaid ſeveral Places and Employments in the ſaid Univerſities, Colledges, Halls, Schools, Hoſpitals or Almſhouſes, nor to charge any of the Houſes or Lands belonging to *Chriſt's* Hoſpital, or the Hoſpitals of Saint *Bartholomew*, *Bridewell*, Saint *Thomas*, and *Bethlehem* Hoſpital within the City of *London* and Borough of *Southwark*, or any of them, or to any Colledge or Hall in either of the Univerſities, or to the Colledges of *Eaton*, *Wincheſter* or *Weſtminſter*, or to any Hoſpital, Almſhouſe or Free School whatſoever, for or in reſpect of any Rents or Revenues payable to the ſaid Hoſpitals, being to be Received and Diſburſed for the immediate Uſe and Relief of the Poor in the ſaid Hoſpitals.

XXII. Provided, That no Tenants of any Lands or Houſes, by Leaſe or Grant from any of the ſaid Hoſpitals, Colledges, Halls, Almſhouſes or Free Schools ſhall claim or enjoy any Freedom or Exemption by this Act, but that all the Houſes and Lands which they ſo hold, ſhall be Rated for ſo much as they are yearly worth, over and above the Rents reſerved and payable to the ſaid Hoſpitals, Colledges, Halls, Almſhouſes or Free Schools.

XXIII. Provided alſo, That where any Perſon inhabiting within the City of *London*, or any other City or Town Corporate, hath his Dwelling-houſe in one of the Pariſhes and Wards therein, and hath any Goods, Wares or Merchandizes chargeable by this Act, in one or more of the other Pariſhes or Wards in the ſame City, That then ſuch Perſon ſhall be Charged, Taxed and Aſſeſſed for ſuch his Goods or Merchandizes, in the Pariſh or Ward where he dwelleth, and not elſewhere in the ſaid City.

XXIV. Provided always, and be it further Declared and Enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, That for the avoiding all Obſtructions and Delays in Aſſeſſing and Collecting the Sums which by this Act are to be Rated and Aſſeſſed, all Places, Conſtablewicks, Diviſions and Allotments, which have uſed to be Rated and Aſſeſſed, ſhall Pay and be Aſſeſſed in ſuch County, Hundred, Rape, Wapentake, Conſtablewick, Diviſion, Place and Allotment as the ſame hath heretofore uſually been Aſſeſſed in, and not elſewhere.

XXV. Provided always, and be it further Enacted, That in any caſe any Lands or Houſes in any Pariſh, Place or Conſtablewick, ſhall lie unoccupied, and no Diſtreſſes can be found on the ſame, nor the Perſon of the true Owner or Proprietor can be found within the ſaid County, by reaſon whereof the Rate and Aſſeſſment upon ſuch unoccupied Lands cannot be Levied, That then upon Complaint thereof made to the Commiſſioners, for the County where ſuch Caſe ſhall happen to be, the ſaid Commiſſioners, or any two or more of them, ſhall certifie into their Majeſties Court of Exchequer, the Name of the Perſon whoſe Land or Houſe ſo lieth unoccupied, together with the Sum thereupon Aſſeſſed, and the Pariſh or Place where ſuch Land lieth; which Certificate is hereby declared to be a ſufficient Charge upon the Perſon and Land therein named, and ſhall make the Perſon Debtor to their Majeſties for the Sum ſo aſſeſſed; and the Court of Exchequer ſhall iſſue out Proceſs thereupon againſt the Body, Goods, and all other the Lands of ſuch Debtor, until the Sum ſo Aſſeſſed be fully and effectually Levied and paid to their Majeſties.

XXVI. And it is hereby further Enacted and Declared, That at the expiration of the reſpective Times in this Act preſcribed, for the full payment of the ſeveral and reſpective Rates and Aſſeſſments herein before Granted, the ſeveral and reſpective Commiſſioners, or any two or more of them, within their Diviſion and Hundred, ſhall and are hereby required to call before them, the Chief Collectors and Sub-collectors within each reſpective Diviſion and Hundred, to Examine and Aſſure themſelves of the full and whole Payment of the particular Sum and Sums of Money Charged within and upon the ſaid Diviſion and Hundred, and every Pariſh and Place therein, and of the due Return of the ſame into the Hands of the Receivers General of the ſaid County, City, Town and Place reſpectively, and by ſuch Receiver General to the Receipt of his Majeſties Exchequer, to the end there may be no failure in the payment of any part of the Rates and Aſſeſſments, which by this Act ought to be Levied and paid; and in caſe of any failure in the Premiſſes, the Commiſſioners, or any two of them, are to cauſe the ſame forthwith to be Levied and Paid according to the true intent and meaning of this Act.

XXVII. Provided always, and it is hereby Enacted, That it ſhall and may be lawful to and for any Perſon and Perſons to Advance and Lend unto their Majeſties upon the Security of this Act, any Sum or Sums of Money, and to have and receive for the Forbearance thereof, after the Rate of Seven pounds by the Hundred for One whole Year, and no more, directly or indirectly; And moreover, that no Money ſo lent upon the Security of this Act, ſhall be Rated or Aſſeſſed by virtue of this Act. 'And to the end 'that all Moneys which ſhall be Lent unto their Majeſties upon the Credit of this Act, may be well and 'ſufficiently Secured out of the Moneys ariſing and payable by this Act,'

XXVIII. Be it further Enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, That there ſhall be provided and kept in their Majeſties Exchequer, (That is to ſay) in the Office of the Auditor of the Receipts, one Book or Regiſter, in which all Moneys that ſhall be paid into the Exchequer by virtue of this Act, ſhall be Entred and Regiſtred apart and diſtinct from all other Moneys paid or payable to their Majeſties upon any other Branch of their Majeſties Revenue, or upon any other Accompt whatſoever; And that all and every Perſon and Perſons who ſhall Lend any Money to their Majeſties upon the Credit of this Act, and pay the ſame into the Receipt of the Exchequer, ſhall immediately have a Tally of Loan ſtruck for the ſame, and an Order for his Repayment bearing the ſame Date with his Tally; in which Order ſhall be alſo contained a Warrant for payment of Intereſt for Forbearance, after the Rate of Seven pounds *per Cent. per Annum*, for his Conſideration, to be paid every Three months, until Repayment of his Principal; And that all Orders for Repayment of Money ſhall be Regiſtred in courſe, according to the Date of the Tally reſpectively, without preference of one before another; And that all and every Perſon and Perſons ſhall be paid in courſe, according as their Orders ſhall ſtand entred in the ſaid Regiſter Book; ſo as that the Perſon, Native or Foreigner, his Executors, Adminiſtrators and Aſſigns, who ſhall have his Order or Orders firſt Entered in the ſaid Book of Regiſter, ſhall be taken and accounted as the firſt Perſon to be paid upon the Moneys to come in by virtue of this Act; And he or they who ſhall have his or their Order or Orders next Entered, ſhall be taken and accounted to be the ſecond Perſon to be paid, and ſo ſucceſſively and in courſe; And that the Moneys to come in by this Act, ſhall be in the ſame Order liable to the ſatisfaction of the ſaid reſpective Parties, their Executors, Adminiſtrators or Aſſigns ſucceſſively, without preference of one before another, and not otherwiſe, and not to be divertible to any other uſe, intent or purpoſe whatſoever; And that no Fee, Reward or Gratuity, directly or indirectly, be demanded or taken of any their Majeſties Subjects, for providing or making of any ſuch Books, Regiſters, Entries, View or Search, in or for payment of Money lent, or the Intereſt, as aforeſaid, by any of their Majeſties Officer or Officers, their Clerks or Deputies, on pain of payment of treble Damages to the Party grieved by the Party offending, with Coſts of Suit; Or if the Officer himſelf take or demand any ſuch Fee or Reward, then to loſe his Place alſo; And if any undue preference of one before another ſhall be made, either in point of Regiſtry or Payment contrary to the true meaning of this Act, by any ſuch Officer or Officers, Then the Party offending ſhall be liable by Action of Debt, or on the Caſe, to pay the value of the Debt, Damages and Coſts to the Party grieved, and ſhall be forejudged from his Place or Office; and if ſuch Preference be unduly made by any his Deputy or Clerk, without Direction or Privity of his Maſter, Then ſuch Deputy or Clerk only ſhall be liable to ſuch Action, Debt, Damages and Coſts, and ſhall be for ever after uncapable of his Place or Office; And in caſe the Auditor ſhall not Direct the Order, or the Clerk of the Pells Record, or the Teller make Payment according to each Perſons due Place and Order as afore Directed, Then he or they ſhall be judged to forfeit, and their reſpective Deputies and Clerks herein offending, to be liable to ſuch Action, Debt, Damages and Coſts, in ſuch manner as aforeſaid; All which ſaid Penalties, Forfeitures, Damages and Coſts to be incurred by any of the Officers of the Exchequer, or any their Deputies or Clerks, ſhall and may be recovered by Action of Debt, Bill, Plaint or Information, in any of their Majeſties Courts of

of Record at *Weſtminſter*, wherein no Eſſoyn, Protection, Priviledge, Wager of Law, Injunction or Order of Reſtraint ſhall be in any wiſe granted or allowed.

XXIX. Provided always, and be it hereby Declared, That if it happen that ſeveral Talleys of Loan, or Orders for Payments, as aforeſaid, bear Date, or be brought the ſame day to the Auditor of the Receipt to be Regiſtred, Then it ſhall be interpreted no undue Preference which of thoſe he Enters firſt, ſo he Enters them all the ſame day.

XXX. Provided alſo, That it ſhall not be interpreted any undue Preference to incur any penalty in point of payment, if the Auditor Direct, and the Clerk of the Pells Record, and the Teller do pay ſubſequent Orders of Perſons that come and demand their Money, and bring their Orders before other Perſons that did not come to demand their Money, and bring their Order in their courſe, ſo as there be ſo much Money reſerved as will ſatisfie precedent Orders, which ſhall not be otherwiſe diſpoſed, but kept for them, (Intereſt upon Loan being to ceaſe from the time the Money is ſo reſerved and kept in Bank for them.)

XXXI. And be it further enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, That every Perſon or Perſons to whom any Money ſhall be due by virtue of this Act, after Order Entred in the Book of Regiſter aforeſaid for payment thereof, his Executors, Adminiſtrators or Aſſigns, by Indorſement of his Order, may Aſſign and Transfer his Right, Title, Intereſt and Benefit of ſuch Order, or any part thereof, to any other; which being notified in the Office of the Auditor of Receipt aforeſaid, and an Entry or Memorial thereof alſo made in the Book of Regiſter aforeſaid for Orders (which the Officers ſhall upon requeſt, without Fee or Charge, accordingly make) ſhall Entitle ſuch Aſſignee, his Executors, Adminiſtrators and Aſſigns, to the Benefit thereof, and Payment thereon; and ſuch Aſſignee may in like manner Aſſign again, and ſo *toties quoties*; and afterwards it ſhall not be in the power of ſuch Perſon or Perſons who have made ſuch Aſſignments, to make void, releaſe or diſcharge the ſame, or any the Moneys thereby due, or any Part thereof.

XXXII. And be it further Enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, That if any Action, Suit, Plaint or Information ſhall be Commenced or Proſecuted againſt any Perſon or Perſons, for what he or they ſhall do in purſuance, or in Execution of this Act, ſuch Perſon or Perſons ſo Sued in any Court whatſoever, ſhall and may Plead the General Iſſue, Not guilty, and upon any Iſſue joyned, may give this Act, and the Special Matter in Evidence; And if the Plaintiff or Proſecutor ſhall become Nonſuit, or forbear further Proſecution, or ſuffer Diſcontinuance, or if a Verdict paſs againſt him, the Defendants ſhall recover their treble Coſts, for which they ſhall have the like Remedy, as in Caſe where Coſts by Law are given to the Defendants.

XXXIII. Provided always, and be it Enacted, That every Rate, Tax or Aſſeſſment which ſhall be made or impoſed by virtue of this Act of Parliament, in reſpect of any Houſe or Tenement which an Embaſſador, Reſident, Agent, or other Publick Miniſter of any Foreign Prince or State now doth, or ſhall hereafter inhabit or occupy, ſhall be paid by the Landlord or Owner of the ſaid Houſe or Tenements reſpectively.

XXXIV. And be it further Enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, That in all Priviledged and other Places, being Extraparochial, or not within any the Conſtablewicks or Precincts of the reſpective Aſſeſſors, to be appointed by virtue of this Act (although in any Monthly or other Tax they have not been Aſſeſſed or Rated heretofore) the ſaid Commiſſioners, or any two or more of them ſhall, and are hereby required to nominate and appoint two fit Perſons living in or near the ſaid Priviledged or other Places, as aforeſaid, to be Aſſeſſors for the ſaid Places, and to make and return their Aſſeſſments in like manner as by this Act is appointed in any Pariſh, Tything, or Place, and alſo to appoint one or more Collectors, who are hereby required to Collect and Pay the ſame according to the Rules appointed by this Act for Collecting and Paying all Sums of Money payable by this Act.

XXXV. Provided always, That nothing in this Act contained ſhall be conſtrued to alter, change, determine, or make void any Contracts, Covenants or Agreements whatſoever between the Landlord and Tenant, touching the payment of Taxes or Aſſeſſments; Any thing herein before mentioned to the contrary notwithſtanding.

XXXVI. Provided always, and be it further Enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, That no Commiſſioner or Commiſſioners who ſhall be Employed in the Execution of this Act, ſhall be liable for, or by reaſon of ſuch Execution to any of the Penalties mentioned in an Act made the Five and twentieth Year of King CHARLES the Second, *For the preventing of Dangers which may happen from Popiſh Recuſants.*

XXXVII. Provided always, and be it Enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, That from and after the Four and twentieth day of *June*, in the year of our Lord One thouſand ſix hundred eighty and nine, the Officers of the Receipt of their Majeſties Exchequer, ſhall and may receive and take for their Fees, Three farthings in the Pound, and no more, for all, or any Sum or Sums of Money to be iſſued or paid to any of their Majeſties Garriſons, or other Land Forces, out of the Moneys ariſing by an Act Entituled, *An Act for the Granting a preſent Aid to their Majeſties*, An Act Entituled, *An Act for Raiſing Money by a Poll, and otherwiſe, towards the Reducing of* Ireland, and by this preſent Act, or any other Act to be granted or made during this preſent Seſſion of Parliament.

XXXVIII. And it is hereby further Enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, That an Accompt ſhall be given and made unto the Commons in Parliament Aſſembled, of and for all and every Sum and Sums of Money whatſoever, that ſhall be Collected, Levied and Paid to the Uſe of their Majeſties by Virtue of this preſent Act, or of any other Act or Acts Made or Paſſed, or to be Made or Paſſed at any time or times during this preſent Seſſions of Parliament.

## SESSIO SECUNDA.

*Anno Regni* GULIELMI & MARIÆ *Regis & Reginæ Angliæ, Scotiæ, Franciæ & Hiberniæ, Secundo.*

### CAP. XIII.

### An Act for preventing Vexatious Suits againſt ſuch as acted for their Majeſties Service, in defence of the Kingdom.

Preamble.

'WHEREAS in this preſent year of our Lord, One thouſand ſix hundred and ninety, about 'the time that the Coaſts of this Kingdom were invaded by the *French*, the Lords and others 'of their Majeſties moſt Honourable Privy-Council, divers Lords, Gentlemen, and other good Subjects, 'being Magiſtrates and Officers, or acting in purſuance of their Orders, did for their Majeſties Service, 'and the Safety of the Kingdom, apprehend and impriſon ſeveral ſuſpected perſons, and did ſeize and 'uſe Horſes and Arms, and did cauſe the greateſt part of the Militia of this Kingdom to be raiſed, con-'tinued and maintained, otherwiſe than is authorized by the Acts made in the Reign of King CHARLES 'the Second in that behalf, and to march, and to be quartered in divers places upon that occaſion: That 'thoſe proceedings in that extraordinary Juncture, and the parties concerned therein may be Indemnified 'therefore; And for the preventing the Trouble and Charges which the ſaid good Subjects might be put 'to by the Proſecution of their Majeſties, their Heirs and Succeſſors, or by the means of Vexatious Suits 'of any perſon whatſoever, for and by reaſon of their Actings and Doings aforeſaid:'

All Proſecutions, &c. made void.

II. Be it enacted by the King and Queens moſt excellent Majeſties, by and with the Advice and Conſent of the Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and Commons in this preſent Parliament aſſembled, and by the Authority of the ſame, That all Perſonal Actions, Suits, Indictments, Informations, and all other Proſecutions whatſoever, for or by reaſon of the Premiſſes, be, and are hereby diſcharged and made void: And if any Action or Suit, hereby declared to be diſcharged, hath been or ſhall be commenced or proſecuted, every perſon ſo ſued, may plead the General-Iſſue, and give this Act and the ſpecial Matter in Evidence; And if the Plaintiff ſhall become Nonſuit, or forbear further Proſecution, or ſuffer Diſcontinuance, or if a Verdict paſs againſt him, the ſaid Defendant ſhall recover his double Coſts, for which he ſhall have the like remedy as in caſe where Coſts by Law are given to Defendants.

Defendant may plead the General Iſſue, and recover double Coſts,

---

*Anno Regni* GULIELMI & MARIÆ, *Regis & Reginæ Angliæ, Scotiæ, Franciæ & Hiberniæ, Quinto & Sexto.*

At the Parliament begun at *Weſtminſter* the Twentieth day of *March*, *Ann. Dom.* 1689. In the Second year of the Reign of our Sovereign Lord and Lady, WILLIAM and MARY, by the Grace of God, of *England*, *Scotland*, *France* and *Ireland*, King and Queen, Defenders of the Faith, *&c.* And from thence continued by ſeveral Prorogations and Adjournments to the Seventh Day of *November*, 1693. being the Fifth Seſſion of this preſent Parliament.

### CAP. XIV.

### An Act for Raiſing Money by a Poll payable Quarterly for One Year, for Carrying on a Vigorous War againſt *France*.

An explanation of clauſe in 5 & 6 W. & M. cap. 7 viz. that thoſe that have Fortunate Lots ſhall have the advantage of Blanks for other ſums.

AND whereas it was the true intent and meaning of an Act of this preſent Seſſion of Parliament, Entituled, *An Act for Granting to their Majeſties certain Rates and Duties upon Salt, and upon Beer, Ale, and all other Liquors, for ſecuring certain Recompences and Advantages in the ſaid Act mentioned, to ſuch perſons as ſhall voluntarily advance the Sum of Ten hundred thouſand pounds towards carrying on the War againſt* France, That in caſe any perſon ſhould contribute, or adventure ſeveral intire ſums of Ten pounds, in manner as is therein mentioned, That ſuch perſon ſhould not by any Fortunate Lot, be any ways barred of the yearly ſum of One pound for any other intire ſum of Ten pounds, contributed or adventured by ſuch perſon, as aforeſaid, which may be conceived as a Doubt, by reaſon of ſome obſcure Words in the ſaid Act. For the explaining whereof, It is hereby declared and enacted, That every perſon which hath or ſhall contribute or adventure ſeveral intire Sums of Ten pounds in manner aforeſaid,

ſaid, every ſuch perſon, his or her Executors, Adminiſtrators and Aſſigns, ſhall have, receive and enjoy, for and during the Term of Sixteen years therein mentioned, the ſeveral yearly ſums of One pound for every ſum of Ten pounds ſo contributed or to be contributed by him or her, as aforeſaid; excepting only for ſuch ſum of Ten pounds, which ſhall be Intituled to ſuch Fortunate Lot, as aforeſaid. And be it further Enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, That the Moneys which ſhall ariſe by the Rates and Duties of Excife upon Beer, Ale and other Liquors by the ſaid Act granted, during the laſt three Years of the Term of ſixteen Years, for which the ſame are thereby granted, or ſo much of the ſaid Moneys ariſing during the ſaid laſt three Years, as ſhall remain, after all Arrearages (if any ſuch ſhall be) of the annuities or yearly or other payments, to be made for the Moneys which are or ſhall be contributed or adventured, purſuant to the ſaid Act, ſhall be fully ſatisfied, ſhall be reſerved and diſpoſed as ſhall hereafter be directed by Act of Parliament, and not otherwiſe; any thing in the ſaid Act contained to the contrary notwithſtanding.

Excife for 3 laſt years of the 16 years ſhall be diſpoſed by parliament.

## CAP. XXII.

### An Act for the Licenſing and Regulating Hackney-Coaches and Stage-Coaches.

'WE your Majeſties moſt Loyal and Dutiful Subjects the Commons in Parliament Aſſembled, being ſenſible of the great and neceſſary Expence in which your Majeſties are engaged, for carrying on the preſent War againſt the *French* King, and being deſirous to ſupply the ſame, in ſuch manner as may be leaſt grievous to your Majeſties Subjects, have given and granted, and do hereby give and grant unto your Majeſties, the ſeveral rates and ſums of money herein after mentioned, and do beſeech your Majeſties that it may be enacted:'

Explained by 6 & 7 W. 3. Cap. 18. Preamble.

II. And be it enacted by the King and Queens moſt excellent Majeſties, by and with the advice and conſent of the Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and the Commons in this preſent Parliament Aſſembled, and by the Authority of the ſame, That from and after the tenth day of *May*, One thouſand ſix hundred ninety four, it ſhall and may be lawful to and for their Majeſties, their Heirs and Succeſſors under their Great Seal of *England*, to Nominate, Authorize and Appoint any perſon or perſons, not exceeding Five in number, to be Commiſſioners for the Regulating and Licenſing of all Hackney-Coaches within the Cities of *London* and *Weſtminſter*, and the Suburbs thereof, and within all and every the Pariſhes and Places comprized within the weekly Bills of Mortality, and for the Regulating and Licenſing all Stage-Coaches throughout the Kingdom of *England*, Dominion of *Wales*, and Town of *Berwick* upon *Tweed*, in ſuch manner as is herein after directed; which ſaid Commiſſioners to be Appointed, as aforeſaid, are hereby Impowered and Authorized to put in Execution the ſeveral Powers and Authorities herein after mentioned.

The King may appoint Commiſſioners to execute the powers in this Act.

III. And be it further enacted, That the Commiſſioners ſo Appointed ſhall have Power and Authority, and are hereby Impowered and Required, under their Hands and Seals, or under the Hands and Seals of the Major part of them, to Licenſe all ſuch perſons who ſhall drive or keep any Hackney-Coach, or Coach-Horſes within the Cities of *London* and *Weſtminſter*, or the Suburbs of the ſame, or within the Pariſhes comprized within the weekly Bills of Mortality; And that the number of all Hackney Coaches ſo to be licenſed, ſhall not exceed Seven hundred; and for every Licence ſo to be granted for each Coach there ſhall be paid to the ſaid Commiſſioners, or ſome other perſon to be appointed by their Majeſties, to receive the ſame for their Majeſties uſe, the ſum of fifty pounds of lawful money of *England*, and no more, by way of Fine for ſuch Licence; Which Sum of fifty pounds ſhall be paid by the perſon to be Licenſed, before the Licence ſhall be delivered to him; And the ſaid Licences, and every of them, ſhall be granted to continue for, and during the term of one and twenty years from the date of each reſpective Licence and no longer, and ſhall not afterwards be renewed, or continued for any longer time; neither ſhall any Licence be granted in Reverſion, to commence after the determination of others: And upon every of the ſaid Licences, there ſhall be reſerved and made payable unto their Majeſties, their Heirs and Succeſſors, the yearly Rent or Sum of four pounds, payable quarterly at the four moſt uſual feaſts of the year, (that is to ſay) the feaſt of St. *Michael* the Archangel, of the Nativity of our Lord *Chriſt*, of the Annunciation of the Bleſſed Virgin *Mary*, and of the Nativity of Saint *John Baptiſt*, with ſuch covenants, conditions and proviſoes therein to be inſerted for the more effectual payment thereof, as the ſaid Commiſſioners in their diſcretion ſhall think fit.

The Commiſſioners may appoint 700 Hackney Coaches in London, &c.

What ſhall be paid to the King for every Coach.

IV. And be it further enacted, That the ſaid Commiſſioners ſo appointed, ſhall have power and authority, and are hereby impowered and required under their Hands and Seals, or the Hands and Seals of the major part of them to licence all Stage Coaches which ſhall be kept or driven in any place or places within the Kingdom of *England*, dominion of *Wales* and town of *Berwick* upon *Tweed*; And that no licence to be granted for any Stage-Coach ſhall continue or be in force no longer than for one year from the date thereof; That upon every Licence ſo to be granted for keeping or driving a Stage-Coach, there be reſerved payable to their Majeſties, their Heirs and Succeſſors, the rent or annual ſum of eight pounds of lawful *Engliſh* money for one year, the ſame to be paid quarterly at the ſaid Four moſt uſual Feaſts of the year, with ſuch Covenants, Proviſoes and Conditions for the more effectual payment thereof, as the ſaid Commiſſioners in their diſcretion ſhall think fit and reaſonable; that every perſon licenſed, as aforeſaid, to keep or drive any Hackney Coach or Stage-Coach may, by writing under his Hand and Seal, Aſſign, or by his laſt Will in writing deviſe his, her or their reſpective Intereſt therein, and in default of ſuch Aſſignment or Deviſe, the Executors or Adminiſtrators of the perſons to whom ſuch Licences are granted, ſhall be intituled thereto, during the reſidue of the reſpective Intereſt therein,

Commiſſioners ſhall Licence all Stage Coaches for a year.

Rate to the King.

Perſons Licenſed both Stage or Hackney may grant or deviſe.

Aſſignment entred in the Commiſſioners Book.

therein, and the ſame ſhall be accounted Aſſets in their Hands; That an Entry ſhall be made of every ſuch Aſſignment in ſome Book or Books to be kept by the ſaid Commiſſioners for that purpoſe, which Entry ſhall be made without Fee or Reward, to which Book or Books every perſon concerned ſhall have free acceſs to inſpect the ſame at all ſeaſonable times, without Fee or Reward;

Executors, &c. how to claim.

And that every Legatee, Executors or Adminiſtrators claiming Title to any ſuch Licence, under any Will or Letters of Adminiſtration, ſhall, within Sixty days after the deceaſe of ſuch Teſtator or Inteſtate, produce before the ſaid Commiſſioners, ſuch Probate or Letters of Adminiſtration or Exemplification thereof.

Five Pounds Penalty upon perſons driving Coach without Licence.

V. And be it further enacted, That from and after the Four and twentieth Day of *June*, One thouſand ſix hundred ninety four, no perſon or perſons ſhall preſume to Drive or Let to Hire by the Hour or Day, or otherwiſe, any Hackney Coach or Coach-Horſes, within the Cities of *London* or *Weſtminſter*, or Suburbs of the ſame, or within the Pariſhes or Places compriſed within the Bills of Mortality, nor ſhall preſume to Drive or Let to Hire, as aforeſaid, any Stage-Coach or Coach-Horſes, in any place within the Kingdom of *England*, Dominion of *Wales*, or Town of *Berwick* upon *Tweed*, without ſuch Leave or Licence firſt obtained from the ſaid Commiſſioners, as aforeſaid, according to the particular Proviſions and Limitations of this Act, upon pain to forfeit for every ſuch Offence the ſum of Five pounds;

Coach Horſes to be Fourteen Hands high.

And that no Horſe, Gelding or Mare, to be uſed with any Hackney or Stage-Coaches, ſhall be under the Size of Fourteen Hands high, according to the Standards: And that every Coach ſo Licenſed, ſhall

Coaches to be Figured.

have a Mark of Diſtinction by Figure or otherwiſe, as the ſaid Commiſſioners ſhall think fit; And the ſaid Mark ſhall be placed on each ſide of every ſuch Coach, in the moſt convenient manner to be taken Notice of, to the end they may be known if any Complaint ſhall be made of them, and that no perſon ſhall be Licenſed to keep more than two Hackney-Coaches; which Coaches ſhall have every one of them ſeveral Figures or Marks of Diſtinction, in the ſame manner as if they did belong to ſeveral perſons; And that no perſon ſhall put the ſame Figure or Mark of Diſtinction upon his Coach that is appointed for any other Coach, nor ſhall Blot out, Obliterate, Alter or Deface the Figure or Mark of Diſtinction appointed by the ſaid Commiſſioners for his Coach, under the Forfeiture of Five pounds for every ſuch Offence, one Moiety whereof ſhall be to the Informer, and the other Moiety to the Uſe of their Majeſties;

Ancient Coachmen, &c. to be firſt Licenſed.

And the ſaid Commiſſioners for Licenſing and regulating of Coaches, are hereby required in the firſt place to Licence all ſuch perſons as have been Ancient Coachmen who have formerly had Licences by Act of Parliament, or the Widow or Widows of any of them, unleſs they ſhall neglect or refuſe to take ſuch Licences upon the reſpective Terms hereby allowed, within a reaſonable time to be limited by the ſaid Commiſſioners, not leſs than Twenty days.

Penalty upon Commiſſioners Licenſing above Seven hundred.

VI. And be it further enacted, That if any Commiſſioner ſo appointed, ſhall grant Licences for more than the Number of Seven hundred Hackney-Coaches, as before is directed, or ſhall grant any Licence for any Hackney-Coach or Stage-Coach, for any longer time than is herein before directed for Hackney-Coaches and Stage-Coaches reſpectively, he ſhall forfeit for every ſuch Offence, One hundred pounds, to be proſecuted and recovered by any perſon who will ſue for the ſame, by Action of Debt, Bill, Plaint or Information, in any of their Majeſties Courts of Record at *Weſtminſter*, in which no Eſſoign, Protection, Wager of Law, Priviledge, or more than one Imparlance ſhall be granted or allowed.

Rates of Hackney Coaches.

VII. And be it further enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, That no Hackney-Coachman ſo Licenſed, nor the Driver of ſuch Coach, ſhall preſume to take for his Hire in and about the Cities of *London* and *Weſtminſter*, or within Ten Miles thereof, above the Rate of Ten Shillings for a day, reckoning Twelve Hours to the Day, and by the Hour, not above Eighteen pence for the firſt Hour, and Twelve pence for every Hour after; And that no Gentleman or other perſon ſhall pay from any of the Inns of Court or thereabouts, to any part of Saint *James*'s or City of *Weſtminſter* (except beyond *Tuttle-Street*) above Twelve pence, and the ſame Prices from the ſame Places to the Inns of Court or Places thereabouts, and from any of the ſaid Inns of Court or thereabouts, to the *Royal Exchange*, Twelve pence; and if to the Tower of *London* or to *Biſhopſgate-Street* or *Aldgate* or thereabouts, Eighteen pence; and ſo from the ſame places to the ſaid Inns of Court, as aforeſaid, and the like Rates from and to any place at the

Penalty upon Coachman.

like diſtance with the places before mentioned. And if any Coachman ſhall refuſe to go at, or ſhall exact more for his Hire than the ſeveral Rates hereby limited, he ſhall for every ſuch Offence forfeit the ſum of Forty Shillings.

Commiſſioners may appoint Under Officers, who are to take no Fee except 2s. 6d. for the Licence.

VIII. And be it further enacted, That the ſaid Commiſſioners may appoint ſuch other Officer or Officers under them, as they ſhall find neceſſary for the Carrying on the ſaid Service, with ſuch moderate allowances as ſhall be fit, and the ſaid Commiſſioners and other Officers under them, and every of them, are hereby required not to take or demand, directly or indirectly, of any perſon for their Licences, any ſum of money or other Gratuity or Conſideration whatſoever, other than what is herein directed to be paid to their Majeſties, nor to take or demand any Fee or Reward from any perſon or perſons, for any thing by them to be done in Execution of their reſpective Offices or Employments, other than from their Majeſties, their Heirs and Succeſſors, upon pain to forfeit for every ſuch Offence their reſpective Offices and Employments, and to be incapable of any new Grant thereof; Except only that it ſhall be lawful for the Clerks for their pains in Writing and Ingroſſing each Licence, to have and receive the ſum of Two Shillings and ſix pence, and no more.

What Oath the Commiſſioners, &c. are to take. Seſſ. 1. Cap. 8.

IX. And be it further enacted, That the ſaid Commiſſioners, and every of them, and every Officer to be appointed under them, ſhall, before Two or more of the ſaid Commiſſioners, take an Oath for the due and faithful execution of their reſpective Offices and Employments, and ſhall likewiſe take the Oaths appointed by an Act of Parliament made in the firſt year of their Majeſties Reign, Entituled, *An Act for the Abrogating the Oaths of Supremacy and Allegiance, and Appointing other Oaths*; which ſaid Oaths, the ſaid Commiſſioners, or any Two of them, are hereby impowered to adminiſter; And that no perſon nor

perſons ſhall be capable of intermeddling with the Execution of the powers and authorities by this Act granted, or any of them, other than the power of adminiſtring the aforeſaid Oaths to their fellow Commiſſioners, until they ſhall have taken the ſaid Oaths, as aforeſaid.

Commiſſioners to pay the Money and give Account of Licences annually.

X. And be it further enacted by the authority aforeſaid, That all the Sums of Money, Rents and Revenues by this Act ariſing, over and above what ſhall be ſufficient for Salaries, and other incident Charges for Collecting or Managing the ſame, ſhall from time to time be annually paid by the ſaid Commiſſioners, or ſuch other perſon or perſons as ſhall be appointed by their Majeſties, to receive the ſame, into the Receipt of their Majeſties Exchequer: And the ſaid Commiſſioners ſhall, upon Oath, deliver Books of Accounts fairly written, containing all the Licences granted, and the Names and Sirnames of the reſpective perſons to whom ſuch Licences are granted, and the Rents and Profits thereby accrewed unto the Commiſſioners of the Treaſury, or Lord High Treaſurer, or Commiſſioners of the Treaſury for the time being, once in every year, or oftener if required.

Penalties how levied.

XI. And be it further enacted by the authority aforeſaid, That all Fines, Rents, Forfeitures and Penalties, that ſhall grow due and payable by virtue of this Act, or breach of any Orders or By-laws, that ſhall be made by the ſaid Commiſſioners, in purſuance of the authority to them given by this Act for that purpoſe, ſhall be levied by Diſtreſs of the Goods and Chattels of the Offender or Offenders by Warrant under the Hands and Seals of the ſaid Commiſſioners, or any Three or more of them, which ſhall be ſold within Ten Days, and the Overplus (all Charges being allowed) ſhall be returned to the Owner, and in default of Diſtreſs or non Payment, the perſon or perſons neglecting or refuſing to pay, ſhall, by Warrant under the Hands and Seals of the ſaid Commiſſioners, or any Three or more of them, be committed to priſon, there to continue without Bail or Mainprize, till he or they have paid ſuch Rent, Fine, Forfeiture or Penalty, as was due from him or them.

Offences determined by the Commiſſioners.

XII. And be it further enacted, That all the Offences againſt this Act, or any thing therein contained (other than the Offences of the Commiſſioners themſelves) ſhall be Heard and Determined in a Summary Way by the ſaid Commiſſioners, or any Three or more of them, upon the Oath of One or more Credible Witneſſes, (the Party accuſed being Summoned to make his Defence) or upon the Confeſſion of the Party offending; and one Moiety of all the Forfeitures and Penalties to be incurred by this Act, ſhall be to their Majeſties, their Heirs and Succeſſors, and the other Moiety to the Informer.

Perſons ſued for executing this Act Plead general Iſſue and have Double Coſts.

XIII. And be it further enacted, That if any perſon or perſons ſhall at any time be ſued or proſecuted for any thing by him or them done or executed in purſuance of this Act, he or they ſhall or may Plead the General Iſſue, and give this Act in Evidence for his Defence; and if upon a Tryal a Verdict ſhall paſs for the Defendant or Defendants, or Judgement ſhall be given againſt the Plaintiff or Plaintiffs upon Demurrer, or the Plaintiff or Plaintiffs be non-ſuit, diſcontinue or forbear proſecuting their ſaid Actions, then ſuch Defendant and Defendants ſhall have double Coſts to him or them awarded againſt ſuch Plaintiff or Plaintiffs; for which Coſts he ſhall have ſuch Remedy as in other caſes where Coſts are by Law given to Defendants.

No Certiorari.

XIV. Provided alſo, and be it enacted, That no Writ or Writs of *Certiorari* ſhall ſuperſede execution or other proceedings, upon any Order or Orders made by the ſaid Commiſſioners in purſuance of this Act, but that execution and other proceedings ſhall and may be had and made thereupon, any ſuch Writ or Writs or Allowance thereof notwithſtanding.

Commiſſioners may make By-Laws to bind the Coach-men.

XV. And be it further Enacted by the authority aforeſaid, That for the better Regulating and Ordering ſuch perſons who ſhall be Licenſed to keep Hackney or Stage Coaches, as aforeſaid, and to prevent Diſturbances, and other Inconveniencies in the Streets and High-ways, where ſuch Coaches ſhall Stand or be Driven, and for puniſhment thereof, it ſhall and may be lawful for the ſaid Commiſſioners, or the major part of them, from time to time, to make ſuch Orders, By-Laws and Ordinances to bind ſuch perſons only who ſhall have Licences to keep Coaches, their Executors, Adminiſtrators and Aſſigns, and to annex ſuch reaſonable penalties and forfeitures for the breach thereof, as to them in their Diſcretion ſhall ſeem fit, ſo as ſuch Orders, By-Laws or Ordinances be made agreeable to the true intent and meaning of this Act, and for the better putting in execution thereof, and for the good Government and Regulation of the perſons Licenſed to keep Coaches, and ſo as they do not contain any thing repugnant to the Laws of the Realm.

Acquittance to be gratis.

XVI. And be it further enacted, That upon payment of the ſeveral Sums of fifty Pounds hereby appointed to be paid as a Fine upon granting Licences, and upon payment of the reſpective Rents thereupon to be reſerved as they ſhall grow due, the ſaid Commiſſioners, or ſuch other perſon or perſons who ſhall be appointed, as aforeſaid, to receive the ſame, ſhall give Acquittances *gratis* to the reſpective perſons ſo paying the ſame, under their Hands and Seals, which Acquittances ſhall be a ſufficient Diſcharge to the perſons paying the ſame.

By-Laws to be approved by Lord Chancellor, &c. and executed by Juſtice of Peace, &c.

XVII. Provided nevertheleſs, and it is enacted, That ſuch Rules, Orders and By-Laws ſo to be made by the ſaid Commiſſioners, ſhall be allowed and approved by the Lord Chancellor, Lord Keeper, or Lords Commiſſioners, of the Great Seal of *England* for the time being, and the Two Chief Juſtices of either Bench, and the Lord Chief Baron of the Exchequer, or any Three of them; and after ſuch Allowance, the ſame ſhall be printed and made Publick; And the Breach of any of the Rules and Orders appointed by this Act, and the Penalties thereupon, and the Rules, Orders and By-Laws to be made by the ſaid Commiſſioners, and allowed, as aforeſaid, and the forfeitures and penalties thereupon, ſhall be puniſhable, and inflicted, and put in execution by any Juſtice of the Peace, Mayor, Bayliff, or other Magiſtrate of the County, City or Place where ſuch Offence ſhall be committed, in as full and ample manner, as the ſaid Commiſſioners hereby to be appointed might do the ſame, and as if the ſaid By-

By-Laws, Rules and Orders were particularly inſerted in this preſent Act; But no perſons ſhall be twice puniſhed for the ſame Offence.

One hundred ſeventy five Coaches by Turns to Drive upon the Lords Day. Cap. 7.

'XVIII. And whereas by one Act of Parliament made in the Nine and twentieth year of the Reign of 'King CHARLES the Second, Entituled, *An Act for the better Obſervation of the Lords Day, commonly 'called* Sunday, The Standing to Hire and Driving of Hackney-Coaches on the Lords Day are reſtrained; 'And whereas the ſaid reſtraint is many times found to be Inconvenient, as well in order to the Obſerva-'tion of the Day, as otherwiſe;' Be it therefore enacted by the authority aforeſaid, That it ſhall and may be lawful to and for the ſaid Commiſſioners to appoint (without any Fee or Reward for the ſame) One hundred ſeventy five and no more of the ſaid Hackney-Coaches to Ply, Stand and Drive on the Lords Day within the weekly Bills of Mortality only, ſo as the whole number of ſeven hundred may be imployed ſucceſſively.

Five pound Penalty for any other to Drive.

XIX. And be it further enacted by the authority aforeſaid, That if at any time after the ſaid Four and twentieth Day of *June*, any Hackney-Coach ſhall Ply, Stand or Drive upon the Lords Day, other than ſuch as ſhall be appointed, as aforeſaid, and for the Days only for which they ſhall be reſpectively appointed, as aforeſaid, or any where elſe within the Weekly Bills of Mortality, the Owner of ſuch Coach ſhall forfeit the ſum of Five Pounds, to be recovered by ſuch perſon as ſhall ſue for the ſame by Action of Debt, Bill, Plaint or Information, wherein no Protection, Priviledge or Wager of Law, or more than one Imparlance ſhall be allowed. 'And for the more effectual diſcovery of ſuch Coaches as ſhall offend 'herein,' Be it enacted by the authority aforeſaid, That the ſaid Commiſſioners ſhall direct to be printed and made publick, one Liſt or Account of all the particular Numbers of ſuch Hackney-Coaches as ſhall be appointed for every Lords Day ſucceſſively throughout the year.

Printed Liſt of the Sunday Coaches.

Account annual before the Auditors.

XX. And it is hereby further enacted, That an Account of the profits and duties ariſing by virtue of this Act, ſhall every year, during the continuance thereof, be made up before the Auditors of the Impreſt; And if any perſon or perſons, Bodies Politick or Corporate, ſhall at any time hereafter procure or accept from their Majeſties, their Heirs or Succeſſors, any Penſion, Gift or Grant for Years or Life, or any other Eſtate, or any Sum or Sums of Money out of the Revenue ariſing by virtue of this Act, That then every ſuch Grant ſhall be void, and the perſon or perſons procuring or accepting the ſame, ſhall forfeit the ſum of Five hundred pounds, the one Moiety of which forfeiture ſhall be to the uſe of the Poor of the Pariſh where the ſaid Offender ſhall inhabit, and the other Moiety to him that ſhall ſue for the ſame, by Action of Debt, Bill, Plaint or Information, in any of their Majeſties Courts of Record.

Grant of the King void, and 500 l. Penalty upon Grantee, &c.

---

*Anno Regni* GULIELMI & MARIÆ, *Regis & Reginæ Angliæ, Scotiæ, Franciæ, & Hiberniæ, Sexto.*

At the Parliament begun at *Weſtminſter* the Twentieth day of *March*, *Anno Dom.* 1689. In the Second year of the Reign of our Sovereign Lord and Lady, WILLIAM and MARY, by the Grace of God, of *England*, *Scotland*, *France*, and *Ireland*, King and Queen, Defenders of the Faith, *&c.* And from thence Continued by ſeveral Prorogations and Adjournments to the Twelfth day of *November*, 1694. being the Sixth Seſſion of this preſent Parliament.

## CAP. VI.

An Act for Granting to his Majeſty certain Rates and Duties upon Marriages, Births, and Burials and upon Batchelors and Widowers, for the Term of Five Years, for carrying on the War againſt *France* with Vigour.

Preamble.

'WE your Majeſties moſt Dutiful and Loyal Subjects the Commons in Parliament Aſſembled, from 'a deep ſenſe of the many great occaſions, which engage your Majeſty in many extraordinary 'Expences for the neceſſary Defence of your Realms, and the Proſecution of a War againſt *France* with 'Vigour, have cheerfully and unanimouſly given and granted unto your Majeſty, as an Additional Supply 'and Aid, the Rates, Duties, Impoſitions and Sums of Money herein after mentioned; and we moſt 'humbly beſeech your Majeſty that it may be enacted,'

Duties given upon Burials for 5 Years.

II. And be it enacted by the Kings moſt excellent Majeſty, by and with the Advice and Conſent of the Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and Commons in this preſent Parliament Aſſembled, and by the Authority of the ſame, That from and after the Firſt day of *May*, in the year of our Lord, One thouſand ſix hundred ninety and five, for and during the term of Five years, to commence and be accounted from the ſaid Firſt day of *May*, and no longer, there ſhall be raiſed, and levied and paid to his Majeſty, his Heirs and Succeſſors (over and above all other Duties whatſoever) for and upon the Burial of all perſons, who ſhall be Buried within the ſaid Term of Five years, at any place within the Kingdom of *England*, Dominion of *Wales*, and Town of *Berwick* upon *Tweed*, the ſeveral and reſpective Duties and Sums of Money herein after mentioned (that is to ſay;)

III. For

Particulars.

III. For, and upon the Burial of every perſon the ſum of Four ſhillings; And for, and upon the Burial of every perſon of the degree of a Duke of *England, Scotland* or *Ireland*, the ſum of Fifty pounds, over and above the ſaid Four ſhillings; and for, and upon the Burial of every Dutcheſs of any of the ſaid three Kingdoms, the like ſum of Fifty pounds, over and above the ſaid Four ſhillings; and for, and upon the Burial of every perſon of the degree of a Marqueſs or Marchioneſs of any of the ſaid three Kingdoms, the ſum of Forty pounds, over and above the ſaid Four ſhillings; and for, and upon the Burial of every perſon of the degree of an Earl or Counteſs of any of the ſaid three Kingdoms, the ſum of thirty pounds, over and above the ſaid Four ſhillings; and for and upon the Burial of every perſon of the degree of a Viſcount or Viſcounteſs of any of the ſaid three Kingdoms, the ſum of Five and twenty pounds, over and above the ſaid Four ſhillings; and for, and upon the Burial of every perſon of the degree of a Baron or Baroneſs of any of the ſaid three Kingdoms, the ſum of Twenty pounds, over and above the ſaid Four ſhillings; and for, and upon the Burial of every Eldeſt ſon of a Duke, of any of the ſaid three Kingdoms, or his Wife, the ſum of Thirty pounds, over and above the ſaid Four ſhillings; and for, and upon the Burial of every younger Son of a Duke of any of the ſaid three Kingdoms, or his Wife, the ſum of Five and twenty pounds, over and above the ſaid Four ſhillings; and for and upon the Burial of every Eldeſt ſon of a Marqueſs of any of the ſaid three Kingdoms, or his Wife, the ſum of Five and twenty pounds, over and above the ſaid Four ſhillings; and for, and upon the Burial of every Younger Son of a Marqueſs of any of the ſaid three Kingdoms, or his Wife, the ſum of twenty pounds, over and above the ſaid Four ſhillings; and for, and upon the Burial of every Eldeſt Son of an Earl of any of the ſaid three Kingdoms, or his Wife, the ſum of twenty pounds, over and above the ſaid Four ſhillings; and for and upon the Burial of every Younger Son of an Earl of any of the ſaid three Kingdoms, or his Wife, the ſum of Fifteen pounds, over and above the ſaid Four ſhillings; and for, and upon the Burial of every Eldeſt Son of a Viſcount of any of the ſaid three Kingdoms, or his Wife, the ſum of Seventeen pounds and ten ſhillings, over and above the ſaid Four ſhillings; and for, and upon the Burial of every Younger Son of a Viſcount of any of the ſaid three Kingdoms, or his Wife, the ſum of Thirteen pounds ſix ſhillings and eight pence, over and above the ſaid Four ſhillings; and for, and upon the Burial of every Eldeſt Son of a Baron of any of the ſaid three Kingdoms, or his Wife, the ſum of Fifteen pounds, over and above the ſaid Four ſhillings; and for, and upon the Burial of every Younger Son of a Baron of any of the ſaid three Kingdoms, or his Wife, the ſum of Twelve Pounds, over and above the ſaid Four ſhillings; and for, and upon the Burial of every Unmarried Daughter of a Duke of any the ſaid three Kingdoms, the ſum of Five and twenty pounds, over and above the ſaid Four ſhillings; and for, and upon the Burial of every Unmarried Daughter of a Marqueſs of any of the ſaid three Kingdoms, the ſum of Twenty pounds, over and above the ſaid Four ſhillings; and for, and upon the Burial of every Unmarried Daughter of an Earl of any of the ſaid three Kingdoms, the ſum of Fifteen pounds, over and above the ſaid four ſhillings; and for, and upon the Burial of every Unmarried Daughter of a Viſcount of any of the ſaid three Kingdoms, the ſum of Thirteen pounds ſix ſhillings and eight pence, over and above the ſaid four ſhillings; and for, and upon the Burial of every Unmarried Daughter of a Baron of any of the ſaid three Kingdoms, the ſum of Twelve pounds, over and above the ſaid Four ſhillings; and for, and upon the Burial of every Widow of a Duke of any of the ſaid three Kingdoms, the ſum of Fifty pounds, over and above the ſaid Four ſhillings; and for, and upon the Burial of every Widow of a Marqueſs, of any of the ſaid three Kingdoms, the ſum of Forty pounds, over and above the ſaid Four ſhillings; and for, and upon the Burial of every Widow of an Earl of any of the ſaid three Kingdoms, the ſum of Thirty pounds, over and above the ſaid Four ſhillings; and for, and upon the Burial of every Widow of a Viſcount of any of the ſaid three Kingdoms, the ſum of Five and twenty pounds, over and above the ſaid Four ſhillings; and for, and upon the Burial of every Widow of a Baron of any of the ſaid three Kingdoms, the ſum of Twenty pounds, over and above the ſaid Four ſhillings; and for, and upon the Burial of every perſon of the degree of a Baronet of any of the ſaid three Kingdoms, or of *Nova Scotia*, or his Wife, the Sum of Fifteen pounds, over and above the ſaid Four ſhillings; and for, and upon the Burial of every perſon that is a Knight of the Order of the *Bath*, or his Wife, the ſum of Fifteen pounds, over and above the ſaid Four ſhillings; and for, and upon the Burial of every perſon who is a Knight Batchelor, or his Wife, the ſum of ten pounds, over and above the ſaid Four ſhillings; and for, and upon the Burial of every Serjeant at Law, being the Kings Serjeant, the ſum of Twenty pounds, over and above the ſaid Four ſhillings; and for, and upon the Burial of the Wife of every Kings Serjeant, the ſum of ten pounds, over and above the ſaid Four ſhillings; and for, and upon the Burial of every other Serjeant at Law, the ſum of Fifteen pounds, over and above the ſaid Four ſhillings; and for, and upon the Burial of every ſuch other Serjeants Wife, the Sum of Seven pounds and ten ſhillings, over and above the ſaid Four ſhillings; and for, and upon the Burial of every perſon of the degree of an Eſquire, or ſo reputed, or owning or writing himſelf ſuch, or his Wife, the ſum of Five pounds, over and above the ſaid Four ſhillings; and for, and upon the Burial of every Gentleman, or reputed Gentleman, or owning or writing himſelf ſuch, or his Wife, the ſum of Twenty ſhillings, over and above the ſaid Four ſhillings; and for, and upon the Burial of every Younger Child of Baronets, Knights of the *Bath*, Knights Batchelors, Serjeants at Law, Eſquires or Gentlemen, or reputed Eſquires or Gentlemen, or owning or writing themſelves ſuch, and their Wives, the ſum of Twenty ſhillings, over and above the ſaid Four ſhillings; and for, and upon the Burial of every Widow of a Baronet, the ſum of Fifteen pounds, over and above the ſaid Four ſhillings; and for, and upon the Burial of every Widow of every Knight of the *Bath*, the ſum of Fifteen pounds, over and above the ſaid Four ſhillings: and for, and upon the Burial of every Widow of a Knight Batchelor, the Sum of Ten Pounds, over and above the ſaid Four ſhillings; and for, and upon the Burial of every Widow of every Serjeant at Law, being the

Kings

Kings Serjeant, the Sum of Ten pounds, over and above the ſaid Four ſhillings; And for, and upon the Burial of every Widow of every other Serjeant at Law, the Sum of Seven pounds and Ten ſhillings, over and above the ſaid Four ſhillings; And for, and upon the Burial of every Widow of an Eſquire, or reputed Eſquire, or ſo owning or writing himſelf as ſuch, the Sum of Five pounds, over and above the ſaid Four ſhillings; And for, and upon the Burial of every widow of every Gentleman, or reputed Gentleman, or ſo owning or writing himſelf as ſuch, the Sum of Twenty ſhillings, over and above the ſaid Four ſhillings; And for, and upon the Burial of every perſon of the order and degree of an Arch-Biſhop, the Sum of Fifty pounds, over and above the ſaid Four ſhillings; And for, and upon the Burial of every Arch-Biſhops Wife or Widow, the Sum of Ten pounds, over and above the ſaid Four Shillings; And for, and upon the Burial of every perſon of the degree and order of a Biſhop, the Sum of Twenty pound, over and above the ſaid Four ſhillings; And for, and upon the Burial of every Wife or Widow of every Biſhop, the Sum of Five Pounds, over and above the ſaid Four ſhillings; And for, and upon the Burial of every perſon of the degree of a Dean of any Cathedral or Collegiate Church, the Sum of Ten pounds, over and above the ſaid Four ſhillings; And for and upon the Burial of every Wife or Widow of every Dean, the ſum of Two pounds ten ſhillings, over and above the ſaid Four ſhillings; And for, and upon the Burial of every perſon of the Degree of an Arch-Deacon, the ſum of Two pounds ten ſhillings, over and above the ſaid Four ſhillings; And for, and upon the Burial of the Wife or Widow of every Arch-Deacon, the Sum of Twenty ſhillings, over and above the ſaid Four ſhillings; And for, and upon the Burial of every perſon of the degree of a Canon or Prebendary of any Cathedral or Collegiate Church, the ſum of two pounds ten ſhillings, over and above the ſaid Four ſhillings; And for, and upon the Burial of the Wife or Widow of every Canon or Prebendary, the ſum of Twenty ſhillings, over and above the ſaid Four ſhillings; And for, and upon the Burial of every perſon of the degree of a Doctor of Divinity, Law, or Phyſick, the ſum of Five Pounds, over and above the ſaid Four ſhillings; And for, and upon the Burial of the Wife or Widow of every ſuch Doctor of Divinity, Law, or Phyſick, the ſum of Twenty ſhillings, over and above the ſaid Four ſhillings; And for, and upon the Burial of every Son or Daughter of an Arch-Biſhop, Dean, Arch-Deacon, Canon, Prebendary, Doctor of Divinity, Law, or Phyſick, the ſum of Twenty ſhillings, over and above the ſaid Four ſhillings; and for, and upon the Burial of every perſon having a real Eſtate of the value of Fifty pounds *per Annum* or upwards, or a perſonal eſtate of the value of Six hundred pounds or upwards, and not otherwiſe hereby Charged under any of the Ranks, Orders, Qualifications or Degrees herein before mentioned, the ſum of Twenty ſhillings, over and above the ſaid Four ſhillings; And for, and upon the Burial of the Wife or Widow, Child or Children of every ſuch perſon having ſuch real or perſonal Eſtate, as aforeſaid, the Sum of Ten ſhillings, over and above the ſaid Four ſhillings.

**Payment into the Exchequer.**

IV. And be it further enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, That the ſeveral and reſpective Duties and Sums of money Granted, as aforeſaid, upon the Burials of the ſeveral perſons before mentioned, as the ſame ſhall ſeverally become due and payable, ſhall be anſwered and paid to his Majeſty, his Heirs and Succeſſors for the aforeſaid term of Five years, by the reſpective Heirs, Executors or Adminiſtrators of every ſuch perſon ſo Buried, as aforeſaid, before any other Debts or Duties whatſoever; And in default of payment thereof to the Collectors of the ſaid Duty upon Demand, the ſame ſhall be Charged upon, and Levied by Diſtreſs upon the Lands, Tenements and Hereditaments, or the Goods and Chattles of the perſons ſo Buried, in ſuch manner as herein after is directed; And the reſpective Duties hereby Charged upon the Burial of any perſon, who ſhall at the time of his or her death, be under the age of one and twenty years, ſhall be anſwered and paid by the Father of ſuch perſon (if living at the time of the death of ſuch perſon under Age) and if the Father be then dead, by the mother, if ſhe be then living, or otherwiſe, by the Guardian, Truſtee, Executor or Adminiſtrator of ſuch perſon; And the Duty Charged upon the Burial of any Wife, ſhall be paid by the Huſband of ſuch Wife.

**Manner of Levying.**

**Parents for Children, &c.**

**Duties upon Births for Five years.**

V. And be it further enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, that from and after the ſaid firſt day of *May*, for, and during the term of five years and no longer, there ſhall be Raiſed, levied and paid to his Majeſty, his Heirs and Succeſſors, for, and upon the Birth of every perſon (except as herein after is excepted) who ſhall be Born within the ſaid term of five years, at any place within the Kingdom of *England*, Dominion of *Wales*, or Town of *Berwick* upon *Tweed*, the ſeveral and reſpective Duties and ſums of Money herein after mentioned (that is to ſay;)

**Particulars.**

VI. For, and upon the Birth of every perſon and Child (except the Child or Children of ſuch as receive Alms) the ſum of Two ſhillings; And for, and upon the Birth of every eldeſt Son of every perſon of the degree of a Duke of *England*, *Scotland* or *Ireland*, or of his Wife by any other Huſband after his death, the ſum of Thirty pounds, over and above the ſaid Two ſhillings; And for, and upon the Birth of every other Son or Daughter of ſuch Duke, or of his Wife by any other Huſband after his death, the ſum of Five and twenty pounds, over and above the ſaid Two ſhillings; And for, and upon the Birth of every eldeſt Son of every perſon of the degree of a Marqueſs of any of the ſaid three Kingdoms, or of his Wife by any other Huſband after his death, the ſum of Five and twenty pounds, over and above the ſaid Two ſhillings; And for, and upon the Birth of every other Son or Daughter of ſuch Marqueſs, or of his Wife by any other Huſband after his death, the ſum of Twenty pounds, over and above the ſaid Two ſhillings; And for, and upon the Birth of every eldeſt Son of every perſon of the degree of an Earl, of any of the ſaid three Kingdoms, or of his Wife by any other Huſband after his death, the ſum of Twenty pounds over and above the ſaid two ſhillings; And for, and upon the Birth of every other Son or Daughter of ſuch Earl, or of his Wife by any other Huſband, after his death, the ſum of Fifteen pounds, over and above the ſaid Two ſhillings; And for, and upon the Birth of the eldeſt Son of every perſon of the degree of a Viſcount of any of the ſaid three Kingdoms,

doms, or of his Wife by any other Huſband after his Death, the Sum of Seventeen pounds ten ſhillings, over and above the ſaid Two ſhillings; And for, and upon the Birth of every other Son or Daughter of ſuch Vicount or of his Wife by any other Huſband after his death, the ſum of thirteen pounds ſix ſhillings and eight pence, over and above the ſaid Two ſhillings; And for, and upon the Birth of every eldeſt Son of every perſon of the degree of a Baron of any of the ſaid three Kingdoms, or of his Wife by any other Huſband after his Death, the ſum of Fifteen pounds, over and above the ſaid Two ſhillings; And for, and upon the Birth of every other Son or Daughter of ſuch Baron, or of his Wife by any other Huſband after his death, the ſum of Twelve pounds, over and above the ſaid Two ſhillings; And for, and upon the Birth of every eldeſt Son of every perſon of the degree of a Baronet, Knight of the Order of the *Bath*, or Knight Batchelor, the ſum of Five pounds, over and above the ſaid Two ſhillings; And for, and upon the Birth of every eldeſt Son of a Serjeant at Law, Eſquire or Gentleman, the ſum of Twenty ſhillings, over and above the ſaid two ſhillings; And for and upon the Birth of every younger Son or Daughter of Baronets, Knights of the *Bath*, Knights Batchelors, Serjeants at Law, Eſquires or Gentlemen, or ſo reputed, or owning or writing themſelves as ſuch, the ſum of twenty ſhillings, over and above the ſaid Two ſhillings; And for, and upon the Birth of every Son or Daughter of an Arch-Biſhop, Biſhop, Dean, Arch-Deacon, Canon, Prebendary, Doctor of Divinity, Law or Phyſick, the ſum of twenty ſhillings, over and above the ſaid two ſhillings; And for, and upon the Birth of every Son or Daughter of every perſon having a real Eſtate of the Value of Fifty pounds *per Annum* or upwards, or a perſonal Eſtate of the Value of Six hundred pounds or upwards, and not hereby otherwiſe Charged under any of the Ranks, Orders, Qualifications or Degrees herein before mentioned, the ſum of Ten ſhillings, over and above the ſaid two ſhillings.

Births of Children paid by Parents, &c.

VII. And be it further enacted by the authority aforeſaid, that the ſaid ſeveral and reſpective ſums of money, ſo impoſed as aforeſaid, for and upon the Birth or Births of any Child or Children within the Kingdom, or the Dominion, or Town aforeſaid, ſhall be Charged upon, and Anſwered and paid to his Majeſty, his Heirs and Succeſſors for the aforeſaid term of five years, by the Father, if living at the time of the Birth of any ſuch Child or Children, and if he ſhall be dead at the time of any ſuch Birth, by the Mother of ſuch Child or Children, ſo Born; And in caſe of the death of ſuch Father and Mother, at the time of the Birth, by ſuch perſon or perſons who ſhall take upon him, her, or them, the Guardianſhip or Care of ſuch Child or Children ſo born, to be reimburſed again in the firſt place, out of the real or perſonal Eſtate of ſuch Child or Children ſo born, (if any) to be Levied in ſuch manner as is herein after directed.

Duties upon Marriages, for Five years.

VIII. And be it further enacted by the authority aforeſaid, that from and after the ſaid Firſt day of *May*, for and during the ſaid term of five years, there ſhall be Raiſed, Levied and paid to his Majeſty, his Heirs and Succeſſors, for, and upon every Marriage of any perſons (except as herein after is excepted) who ſhall be Married within the ſaid term of Five years, and no longer, at any place within the Kingdom of *England*, Dominion of *Wales*, and Town of *Berwick* upon *Tweed*, the ſeveral and reſpective Duties and Sums of money herein after mentioned (that is to ſay:)

Particulars.

IX. For, and upon the reſpective Marriage of every perſon (except ſuch as receive Alms) the ſum of Two ſhillings and ſix pence; And for, and upon the Marriage of every perſon of the degree of a Duke of *England*, *Scotland*, or *Ireland*, the ſum of Fifty pounds, over and above the ſaid Two ſhillings and ſix pence; And for, and upon the Marriage of every perſon of the degree of a Marqueſs of any of the ſaid three Kingdoms, the ſum of Forty pounds, over and above the ſaid Two ſhillings and ſix pence; And for, and upon the Marriage of every perſon of the degree of an Earl of any of the ſaid three Kingdoms, the ſum of thirty pounds, over and above the ſaid Two ſhillings and ſix pence; And for, and upon the Marriage of every perſon of the degree of a Viſcount of any of the ſaid three Kingdoms, the ſum of Five and twenty pounds, over and above the ſaid Two ſhillings and ſix pence; And for, and upon the Marriage of every perſon of the degree of a Baron of any of the ſaid three Kingdoms, the ſum of twenty pounds, over and above the ſaid Two ſhillings and ſix pence; And for, and upon the Marriage of every eldeſt Son of a Duke of any of the ſaid three Kingdoms, the ſum of Thirty pounds, over and above the ſaid Two ſhillings and ſix pence; And for, and upon the Marriage of every younger Son of ſuch Duke, the ſum of Five and twenty pounds, over and above the ſaid Two ſhillings and ſix pence; And for, and upon the Marriage of every eldeſt Son of a Marqueſs of any of the ſaid three Kingdoms, the ſum of Five and twenty pounds, over and above the ſaid Two ſhillings and ſix pence; And for, and upon the Marriage of every younger Son of ſuch Marqueſs, the Sum of twenty pounds, over and above the ſaid Two ſhillings and ſix pence; And for, and upon the Marriage of every eldeſt Son of an Earl of any of the ſaid three Kingdoms, the ſum of twenty pounds, over and above the ſaid Two ſhillings and ſix pence; And for, and upon the Marriage of every younger Son of ſuch Earl, the ſum of Fifteen pounds, over and above the ſaid Two ſhillings and ſix pence; And for, and upon the Marriage of every eldeſt Son of a Vicount of any of the ſaid three Kingdoms, the ſum of Seventeen pounds and ten ſhillings, over and above the ſaid Two ſhillings and ſix pence; And for, and upon the Marriage of every younger Son of ſuch Vicount, the ſum of Thirteen pounds ſix ſhillings and eight pence, over and above the ſaid Two ſhillings and ſix pence; And for, and upon the Marriage of every eldeſt Son of a Baron of any of the ſaid three Kingdoms, the ſum of Fifteen pounds, over and above the ſaid Two ſhillings and ſix pence; And for, and upon the Marriage of every younger Son of ſuch Baron, the ſum of Twelve pounds, over and above the ſaid Two ſhillings and ſix pence; And for, and upon the Marriage of every perſon of the Degree of a Baronet of any of the ſaid three Kingdoms, or of *Nova Scotia*, the ſum of Fifteen pounds, over and above the ſaid Two ſhillings and ſix pence; And for, and upon the Marriage of every perſon that is a Knight of the Order of the *Bath*, the Sum of Fifteen pounds, over and above the ſaid Two ſhillings and

ſix pence; And for, and upon the Marriage of every perſon that is a Knight Batchelor, the Sum of Ten pounds, over and above the ſaid Two Shillings and Six pence; And for, and upon the Marriage of every Serjeant at Law, being the Kings Serjeant, the Sum of Twenty pounds, over and above the ſaid Two ſhillings and Six pence; And for, and upon the Marriage of every other Serjeant at Law, the Sum of Fifteen pounds, over and above the ſaid Two ſhillings and Six pence; and for, and upon the Marriage of every Eſquire, or reputed Eſquire, or owning, or writing himſelf to be ſuch, the Sum of Five pounds, over and above the ſaid Two ſhillings and Six pence; And for, and upon the Marriage of every Gentleman, or reputed Gentleman, or owning, or writing himſelf to be ſuch, the Sum of Twenty ſhillings, over and above the ſaid Two ſhillings and Six pence; And for, and upon the Marriage of every younger Son of a Baronet, Knight of the *Bath*, Knight Batchelor, Serjeant at Law, Eſquire or Gentleman, or reputed Eſquire or Gentleman, or writing or owning themſelves as ſuch, the Sum of Twenty ſhillings, over and above the ſaid Two ſhillings and Six pence; And for, and upon the Marriage of every perſon of the degree of an Arch-Biſhop, the Sum of Fifty pounds, over and above the ſaid two ſhillings and Six pence; And for, and upon the Marriage of every perſon of the degree of a Biſhop, the Sum of Twenty pounds, over and above the ſaid Two ſhillings and Six pence; And for, and upon the Marriage of every perſon of the degree of a Dean of any Cathedral or Collegiate Church, the Sum of ten pounds over and above the ſaid Two ſhillings and Six pence; And for, and upon the Marriage of every perſon of the degree of an Arch-Deacon, the Sum of Two pounds and Ten ſhillings, over and above the ſaid Two ſhillings and Six pence; And for, and upon the Marriage of every perſon of the degree of a Canon or Prebendary of any Cathedral or Collegiate Church, the Sum of Two pounds and Ten ſhillings, over and above the ſaid Two ſhillings and Six pence; And for, and upon the Marriage of every Perſon of the degree of a Doctor of Divinity, Law or Phyſick, the Sum of Five pounds, over and above the ſaid Two ſhillings and Six pence; And for, and upon the Marriage of every Son of an Arch-Biſhop, Biſhop, Dean, Arch-Deacon, Canon, Prebendary, Doctor of Divinity, Law or Phyſick, the Sum of Twenty ſhillings, over and above the ſaid Two ſhillings and Six pence; And for, and upon the Marriage of every perſon having a Real Eſtate of the Value of Fifty pounds *per Annum*, or upwards, or a perſonal Eſtate of the Value of Six hundred pounds or upwards, and not otherwiſe hereby Charged under the ſeveral Dignities, Ranks, Orders, Qualifications or Degrees herein before mentioned, the Sum of Twenty ſhillings, over and above the ſaid Two ſhillings and Six pence; And for, and upon the Marriage of every Son of every ſuch perſon or perſons having ſuch Real or perſonal Eſtate, as aforeſaid, the Sum of Ten ſhillings, over and above the ſaid Two ſhillings and Six pence.

**Huſbands to pay Duties.**

X. And be it further enacted by the authority aforeſaid, That the ſeveral and reſpective Duties and ſums of money, ſo to be raiſed and paid by Marriages, as aforeſaid as the ſame ſhall ſeverally become due and payable, ſhall be charged upon, and anſwered, and paid to his Majeſty, his Heirs and Succeſſors, for the aforeſaid term of Five years, by the huſband upon demand.

**Duty upon Batchelors, and Widowers without children for 5 years.**

XI. And be it further enacted by the authority aforeſaid, That every perſon Inhabiting and Reſiding, or which ſhall Inhabit and Reſide in the Kingdom of *England*, Dominion of *Wales* or Town of *Berwick* upon *Tweed*, being a Batchelor above the Age of Five and twenty years (except ſuch as receive alms) ſhall from and after the Firſt day of *May*, during the ſaid Term of five years, or ſo long time thereof as he ſhall continue a Batchelor, and no longer, pay to his Majeſty, his Heirs and Succeſſors, the Sum of one ſhilling yearly.

XII. And be it further enacted by the authority aforeſaid, That every perſon inhabiting and reſiding, or which ſhall Inhabit and reſide in the Kingdom of *England*, Dominion of *Wales*, and Town of *Berwick* upon *Tweed*, being a Widower, and having no Child or Children (except ſuch as receive Alms) ſhall from and after the ſaid Firſt day of *May*, during the ſaid term of Five years, or ſo long time thereof as he ſhall continue a Widower, and no longer, pay unto his Majeſty, his Heirs and Succeſſors, the ſum of one ſhilling yearly.

XIII. And be it further enacted by the authority aforeſaid, That from and after the ſaid Firſt day of *May*, all and every perſon and perſons of the ſeveral Orders, Ranks, Degrees and Qualifications hereinafter mentioned, inhabiting and reſiding, or which ſhall happen to inhabit and reſide in the Kingdom of *England*, Dominion of *Wales*, and Town of *Berwick* upon *Tweed*, being Batchelors above the Age of Five and twenty years, or Widowers without any Child or Children, ſhall pay to his Majeſty, his Heirs and Succeſſors yearly, during the ſaid term of Five years, or for ſo long time thereof as they ſhall continue Unmarried and no longer, the ſeveral and reſpective duties and ſums of Money herein

**Particulars.**

after mentioned, over and above the ſaid yearly ſum of One ſhilling, (that is to ſay;) Every perſon of the degree of a Duke of *England*, *Scotland* or *Ireland*, the yearly ſum of Twelve pounds and Ten ſhillings; and every perſon of the degree of a Marqueſs of any of the ſaid three Kingdoms, the yearly ſum of Ten pounds; every perſon of the degree of an Earl of any of the ſaid three Kingdoms, the yearly ſum of Seven pounds and ten ſhillings; every perſon of the degree of a Vicount of any of the ſaid three Kingdoms, the yearly ſum of Six pounds and five ſhillings; every perſon of the degree of a Baron of any of the ſaid three Kingdoms, the yearly ſum of Five pounds; every Eldeſt Son of a Duke of any of the ſaid three Kingdoms, the yearly ſum of Seven pounds and Ten ſhillings; every Younger Son of ſuch Duke the yearly ſum of Six pounds and five ſhillings; every Eldeſt Son of a Marqueſs of any of the ſaid three Kingdoms, the yearly ſum of Six pounds and five Shillings; every Younger Son of ſuch Marqueſs, the yearly ſum of Five pounds; every Eldeſt Son of an Earl of any of the ſaid three Kingdoms, the yearly ſum of Five pounds; every Younger Son of ſuch Earl, the yearly ſum of Three pounds and fifteen ſhillings; every Eldeſt Son of a Vicount of any of the ſaid three Kingdoms, the yearly ſum of Four pounds ſeven ſhillings and ſix pence; every Younger Son of ſuch Vicount,

Vicount, the yearly ſum of Three pounds ſix ſhillings and eight pence; every Eldeſt Son of a Baron of any of the ſaid Three Kingdoms, the yearly ſum of Three pounds fifteen ſhillings; every Younger Son of ſuch Baron the yearly ſum of Three pounds; every perſon of the degree of a Baronet of any of the ſaid three Kingdoms, or of *Nova Scotia*, the yearly ſum of Three pounds and fifteen ſhillings; every perſon that is a Knight of the Order of the *Bath*, the yearly ſum of three pounds and fifteen ſhillings; every perſon who is a Knight Batchelor, the yearly ſum of Two pounds ten ſhillings; every Serjeant at Law, being the Kings Serjeant, the yearly ſum of Five pounds; every other Serjeant at Law, the yearly ſum of Three pounds fifteen ſhillings; every Eſquire, or reputed Eſquire, or owning or writing himſelf to be ſuch, the yearly ſum of One pound five ſhillings; every Gentleman, or reputed Gentleman, or ſo owning or writing himſelf to be ſuch, the yearly ſum of Five ſhillings; every perſon of the Degree of an Arch Biſhop, the yearly ſum of Twelve pounds and ten ſhillings; every perſon of the Degree of a Biſhop, the yearly ſum of Five pounds; every perſon of the degree of a Dean of any Cathedral or Collegiate Church, the yearly ſum of Two pounds and ten ſhillings; every perſon of the degree of an Arch-Deacon, the yearly ſum of Twelve ſhillings and ſix pence; every Canon or Prebendary of any Cathedral or Collegiate Church, the yearly ſum of Twelve ſhillings and ſix pence; every perſon of the degree of a Doctor of Divinity, Law, or Phyſick, the yearly ſum of One pound and five ſhillings; every Son of an Arch-Biſhop, Biſhop, Dean, Arch-Deacon, Canon, Prebendary, Doctor of Divinity, Law or Phyſick, the yearly ſum of Five ſhillings; every other perſon having a Real Eſtate of the value of Fifty pounds *per Annum* or upwards, or a perſonal Eſtate of the value of Six hundred pounds or upwards, and not charged under any of the Orders, Ranks, Degrees or Qualifications aforeſaid, the yearly ſum of Five ſhillings; and every Son of ſuch perſon having ſuch Real or Perſonal Eſtate, the yearly ſum of Two ſhillings and ſix pence; Which ſaid ſeveral and reſpective yearly ſums hereby charged, ſhall be paid by two equal half-yearly payments, at the two moſt uſual Feaſts in the year (that is to ſay) at the Feaſts of St. *Michael* the Arch-Angel, and the Annunciation of the bleſſed Virgin *Mary*.

Perſon to pay only for his higheſt Degree.

XIV. Provided always, and be it enacted, That no perſon ſhall by virtue of this Act, be doubly charged, for, or in reſpect of the ſeveral Titles, Honours or Degrees, but that every ſuch perſon ſhall be charged and chargeable for ſuch Title, Honour or Degree only, as is higheſt rated by this Act.

Commiſſioners for Land-Tax to be Commiſſioners for the firſt year.

XV. And be it further enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, That for the better execution of this Act, and for the ordering and levying of the ſeveral ſums of Money, ſo as aforeſaid limited and appointed to be paid, the perſons nominated and appointed to be Commiſſioners for putting in execution an Act of this preſent Seſſion of Parliament, Entituled, *An Act for granting to his Majeſty an Aid of Four ſhillings in the Pound for one year, and for Applying the yearly ſum of Three hundred thouſand Pounds for Five years, out of the Duties of Tunnage and Poundage, and other ſums of Money payable upon Merchandizes Exported and Imported, for carrying on the War againſt* France *with Vigour*, ſhall be Commiſſioners for putting in execution this preſent Act, and the powers therein contained, within all and every the ſeveral and reſpective Counties, Ridings, Cities, Boroughs, Cinque-Ports, Towns and Places, for the Firſt year of the ſaid term of Five years, for which the Duties hereby impoſed are granted; which ſaid Commiſſioners, in order to the ſpeedy execution of this Act ſhall (in their reſpective Counties, Cities, Boroughs, Towns and Places, for which they are appointed Commiſſioners) reſpectively meet together at the moſt uſual or Common place of meeting, within ſuch of the ſaid Counties, Cities, Boroughs, Towns and places reſpectively, at or before the Thirtieth day of *April*, One thouſand ſix hundred ninety five; and the ſaid Commiſſioners, or ſo many of them as ſhall be preſent at the Firſt General Meeting, or the major part of them, may by their conſents and agreements, divide as well themſelves as other the Commiſſioners, not then preſent, for the execution of this Act, in Hundreds, Laths, Wapentakes, Rapes, Wards, Towns, and other Places, within their limits Priviledged or not Priviledged, in ſuch manner as to them ſhall ſeem meet; and ſhall direct their ſeveral or joynt precept or precepts, to ſuch Inhabitants, and ſuch number of them as they in their diſcretion ſhall think moſt convenient, to be Preſenters and Aſſeſſors, requiring them to appear before the ſaid Commiſſioners, at ſuch time and place as they ſhall appoint, not exceeding ten days; and at ſuch their appearances, the ſaid Commiſſioners, or ſo many of them as ſhall meet, ſhall openly read or cauſe to be read unto them, the ſeveral Rates and Duties in this Act mentioned, and openly declare the effect of their charge unto them, and how and in what manner they ought and ſhould make their Certificates and Aſſeſſments, according to the ſeveral Rates aforeſaid; and ſhall then and there prefix another day to the ſaid perſons to appear before the ſaid Commiſſioners, and bring in their Certificates in writing, of the Names, Sirnames, Eſtates, Degrees, Titles and Qualifications of all and every the perſons dwelling or reſiding within the limits of thoſe places with which they ſhall be charged, dividing them into ſeveral Columns as they are in Quality, Eſtate and Qualification, and the Names of all other perſons chargeable by this Act, and the ſums they are or ought reſpectively to pay upon Burials, Births or Marriages, and for their being Unmarried, according to the rules and directions of this Act, without concealment, love, favour, dread or malice, upon pain of forfeiture of any ſum not exceeding Five pounds, to be levied as by this Act is appointed, and ſhall alſo then return the Names of two or more able and ſufficient perſons, within the bounds or limits of thoſe Pariſhes or Places where they ſhall be Aſſeſſors reſpectively, to be Collectors of the ſeveral Rates and Duties granted to his Majeſty by this Act, which ſhall grow due and payable within the Firſt year of the ſaid term of Five years; for whoſe paying unto the Receiver General to be appointed by his Majeſty, his Deputy or Deputies, in manner following, ſuch Moneys as they ſhall be charged withal, the Pariſh or Place, by whom they are ſo imployed, ſhall be anſwerable; and every Aſſeſſor, ſo as aforeſaid, appointed or to be appointed, ſhall before he take upon him the execu-

tion of the ſaid imployment, take the Oaths mentioned and required to be taken, by an Act made in the Parliament held the Firſt year of the Reign of King WILLIAM and Queen MARY, Entituled, *An Act for the Abrogating the Oaths of Allegiance and Supremacy, and Appointing other Oaths*, and alſo take an Oath to be adminiſtred in theſe words following:

Aſſeſſors Oaths.

'YOU ſhall Swear well and truly to Execute the Duty of an Aſſeſſor, and to cauſe the Rates and Duties impoſed by an Act, Entituled, *An Act for Granting to his Majeſty certain Rates and Duties upon Marriages, Births and Burials, and upon Batchelors and Widowers, for the term of Five years, for Carrying on the War againſt* France *with Vigour*, to be duly and impartially Aſſeſſed, according to the beſt of your ſkill and knowledge; and therein you ſhall ſpare no perſon for Favour or affection, nor any Perſon Grieve for Hatred or Ill-will.'

Which Oaths any two or more of the Commiſſioners in the County, City or Place where the ſaid Aſſeſſment is to be made, have hereby power, and are hereby required to adminiſter.

Aſſeſſors to return a Certificate of Aſſeſſment, manner of Collecting.

XVI. And be it further enacted by the authority aforeſaid, That the Rates and Aſſeſſments charged by this Act, ſhall be aſcertained, and the Certificates thereof returned to the Commiſſioners, at or before the Thirteenth day of *May*, One thouſand ſix hundred ninety five; and upon the delivery and returning of ſuch Certificates or Aſſeſſments unto the ſaid Commiſſioners, they, or any three or more of them, ſhall forthwith iſſue out and deliver their Warrants or Eſtreats to ſuch Collectors as aforeſaid, for the ſpeedy collecting and levying of the ſaid aſſeſſments, as they ſhall reſpectively become due and payable, and all Moneys and Rates due thereupon, according to the intent and directions of this preſent Act; of all which the ſaid Collectors are hereby required to make demand of the Parties chargeable therewith, or at the places of their laſt abode, within ten days after the ſaid Duties hereby granted ſhall reſpectively become due and payable, and to pay in the ſame within twenty days after the Receipt thereof, at ſuch place as the Commiſſioners ſhall appoint, unto the reſpective Receiver General, his Deputy or Deputies, who are hereby impowered and required to call upon and haſten the Collectors to the ſaid payment; and in default of ſuch payment, to levy, by Warrant under the Hands and Seals of any two or more of the Commiſſioners, upon the Collectors, by diſtreſs and ſale of his or their Goods and Chattels, ſuch ſum and ſums of Money as he hath received, and as ought by him to have been paid, and is not paid by reaſon of his failure in doing his duty, according to the direction of this Act.

Duplicates to be given to Receivers General who are to pay into Exchequer half yearly.

XVII. And be it further enacted, That a true Duplicate of the ſaid Aſſeſſments be, in convenient time, made out and delivered unto the reſpective Receivers General, ſo as every of them may be duly charged to anſwer their reſpective Collections and Receipts; and that the reſpective Receivers General ſhall pay the ſeveral ſums of Money by them received by virtue of this Act, into his Majeſties Exchequer, by half-yearly payments, at the two moſt uſual Feaſts of the year, (that is to ſay) the Feaſt of St. *Michael* the Arch-Angel, and the Feaſt of the Annunciation of the Bleſſed Virgin *Mary*, or ſooner or oftner, if thereunto required by the Commiſſioners of his Majeſties Treaſury, or by the High Treaſurer or Commiſſioners of the Treaſury for the time being; and upon the return of any ſuch Certificate, the ſaid Commiſſioners, or any three or more of them, ſhall, and may, if they ſee cauſe, examine the Preſenters thereof; and if the ſaid Commiſſioners, or any three or more of them, within their ſeveral Limits, ſhall at the time of the return of the Certificates, or within Twenty days after, have certain knowledge, or vehemently ſuſpect that any perſon or perſons, who ought to be mentioned in the ſaid Certificates, is, or are omitted, or that any perſon or perſons in the ſaid Certificate mentioned, is or are of a higher Degree or Quality, or of a greater Eſtate than in the ſaid Certificate is mentioned, or is otherwiſe undercharged, or not duly charged according to the direction of this Act, the ſaid Commiſſioners, or any three or more of them, ſhall have power to ſummon ſuch perſon or perſons to appear before them, at a day and place prefixed, to be examined touching the Rates and Duties aforeſaid, or touching other matters which may any way concern the premiſſes; and if any perſon or perſons ſummoned to be ſo examined, ſhall neglect to appear, having not a reaſonable excuſe for ſuch his default, every perſon ſo making default, ſhall pay unto his Majeſty double the ſum of the Rate he ſhould or ought to have been ſet at. And moreover the ſaid Commiſſioners, or any two or more of them, ſhall have power, by all lawful ways and means, to examine and enquire into the Degrees, Ranks, Qualifications and Eſtates of ſuch perſons as are charged by this Act, and to ſet ſuch Rate or Rates upon every ſuch perſon or perſons, as ſhall be according to the true intent and meaning of this Act. And the ſaid Receiver General ſhall have an allowance of two pence in the pound, for all Moneys which ſhall be by him paid into the Receipt of the Exchequer; and that every Collector ſhall have three pence in the pound for what Money he ſhall Pay to the Receiver General, his Deputy and Deputies.

Commiſſioner upon return of Certificate may enquire and Rate perſons higher.

Receiver General and Collectors Fee.

Fee of Commiſſioners Clerk.

XVIII. And for the careful writing and tranſcribing the ſaid Warrants, Eſtreats and Duplicates in due time, Be it further enacted, That the Clerks of the Commiſſioners, who ſhall reſpectively perform the ſame, ſhall, by Warrant under two or more of the Commiſſioners Hands, have and receive from the reſpective Receivers General, their Deputy or Deputies, one peny in the pound of all ſuch Money as he ſhall have received by virtue of ſuch Warrants or Certificates, who is hereby appointed and allowed to pay the ſame accordingly; and if any perſon or perſons ſhall refuſe to pay the ſeveral ſum and ſums and proportions appointed by this Act for ſuch perſon to pay, upon demand made by the Officer or Collector of the place, according to the Precept or Eſtreats to him delivered by the Commiſſioners appointed by this Act, it ſhall and may be lawful to and for ſuch Officer or Collector, who are hereby thereunto authorized and required, for Non-payment thereof, to diſtrain the perſon or perſons ſo refuſ-

Manner of Levying.

ing

ing by his or their Goods or Chattels, and the diſtreſs ſo taken, to keep by the ſpace of Four days, at the coſts and charges of the Owners thereof, and if the ſaid Owner do not pay the reſpective ſums of Money due by this Act, within the ſaid Four days, then the ſaid diſtreſs to be appraiſed by two or more of the Inhabitants where the ſaid diſtreſs is taken, and there to be Sold by the ſaid Officer for payment of the ſaid Money, and the overplus coming by the ſaid Sale (if any be) over and above the charges of taking and keeping the ſaid diſtreſs, to be immediately reſtored to the Owner thereof; and moreover it ſhall and may be lawful to Break open (in the day time) any Houſe and (upon Warrant under the Hands and Seals of two or more of the ſaid Commiſſioners) any Cheſt, Trunk, Box or other things, where any ſuch Goods are, calling to their aſſiſtance the Conſtable, Tythingman, and Headborough within the Counties, Cities, Towns and Places, where any refuſal, neglect or reſiſtance ſhall be made; which ſaid Officers are hereby required to be aiding and aſſiſting in the premiſſes, as they will anſwer the contrary at their Peril; and if any perſon or perſons, appointed to pay any of the duties charged by this Act, ſhall refuſe or neglect to pay the ſaid ſum or ſums ſo appointed to be paid, by the ſpace of ten days after demand, as aforeſaid, where no ſufficient diſtreſs can or may be found, whereby the ſame may be levied, in every ſuch caſe, two or more of the Commiſſioners, or two Juſtices of the Peace, by this Act appointed for any ſuch City, County or Place, are hereby authorized, by Warrant under their Hands and Seals, to commit ſuch perſon or perſons to the Common Gaol, there to be kept without Bail or Mainprize, until payment ſhall be made; and if any perſon certified, aſſeſſed, or rated, find him or herſelf aggrieved with ſuch aſſeſſing or rating, and do within ten days after notice of ſuch aſſeſſments given, as herein after is directed, by reading thereof in the Church, complain to the ſaid Commiſſioners who ſigned or allowed their rate, they or any three or more of them ſhall and may, within ten days next after ſuch complaint, particularly examine the party ſo complaining, upon his or her Oath of his or her Rank, Degree, Qualification or Eſtate, and upon due examination or knowledge thereof, abate, defalk, encreaſe or enlarge the ſaid Aſſeſſment; and the ſame ſo abated, encreaſed or enlarged, ſhall be Eſtreated by them into the Exchequer in manner aforeſaid; and to that end the ſaid Commiſſioners are hereby required to meet together for the determining of ſuch Complaints and Appeals accordingly.

Perſons over aſſeſſed may appeal to Commiſſioners.

XIX. And be it further enacted that for the better and more effectual putting in Execution of this Act, the Juſtices of the Peace of the ſeveral and reſpective Counties, Ridings, Cities, Towns, Boroughs and places, within the Kingdom of *England*, Dominion of *Wales*, and Town of *Berwick* upon *Tweed*, ſhall and are hereby appointed Commiſſioners, for and during the four laſt years of the ſaid Term of five years, for which the Duties Impoſed by this Act are Granted; who are hereby Authorized and Required, from time to time to put in Execution the ſeveral Powers and Authorities hereby Granted them, according to the ſeveral directions of this Act.

Juſtices of Peace Commiſſioners for the 4 laſt years.

XX. And be it further enacted, for the better and more equal Charging the Duties ariſing by this Act, that at the end of every year of the ſaid term of five years, for which the ſaid Duties are hereby Granted, the Collectors for the next preceding year, ſhall cauſe a copy of the reſpective Aſſeſſments given to them, and of the collection made by them for ſuch Diviſion, Pariſh or Place, for which they were appointed Collectors reſpectively, to be fairly written and ſigned by them, but with ſuch alterations therein, as ſhall be neceſſary by reaſon of the Death, change of Quality or Degree, or Removal of any perſon or perſons or otherwiſe, and at the bottom thereof, ſhall write or cauſe to be written, the Names of two or more of the moſt ſubſtantial Inhabitants of the reſpective Cities, Towns, Boroughs, Diviſions or Places, for which they were Collectors, whom they in their judgement ſhall think fit to be appointed Collectors of the ſaid duties within the ſaid Cities, Boroughs, Towns, Diviſions or Places reſpectively for the enſuing year; and the ſaid Collectors are hereby appointed and required to deliver or cauſe to be delivered the ſaid Aſſeſſment ſo fairly written and ſigned by them, together with the Names of the perſons nominated by them, as fit to be Collectors for the year enſuing, or a true Duplicate thereof Signed, as aforeſaid, unto two or more Juſtices of the Peace for the reſpective Counties, Ridings, Cities, Towns, Diviſions or Places, for which they were appointed Collectors reſpectively, within the ſpace of ten days after the end of every year of the ſaid term of Five years, for which the duties mentioned in this Act are granted; which Juſtices of the Peace are hereby authorized and required, ſtrictly to peruſe the ſame, and examine the Preſenters thereof, and if the ſaid Juſtices or any two of them, within their ſeveral limits or diviſions, ſhall at the time of the delivery of ſuch Certificates or aſſeſſments, or within ten days after, have certain knowledge, or have cauſe to ſuſpect, that any perſon or perſons who ought to be mentioned in the ſaid Certificates, or Aſſeſſments is, or are omitted, or that any perſon or perſons in the ſaid Certificate mentioned, is or are of a higher degree or quality, or of a greater Eſtate than in the ſaid Certificate is mentioned, or is otherwiſe Undercharged, or not duly charged according to the direction of this Act, the ſaid Juſtices, or any two of them, ſhall have power to ſummon ſuch perſon or perſons to appear before them, at a day and place prefixt to be examined touching the rates and duties aforeſaid, or touching other matters which may any ways concern the Premiſſes; and if any perſon or perſons ſummoned to be ſo examined, ſhall neglect to appear, not having a reaſonable excuſe for ſuch his default, every perſon ſo making default, ſhall pay unto his Majeſty double the ſum of the rate he ſhould or ought to have been ſet at: And moreover, the ſaid Juſtices of the Peace, to whom ſuch Certificates or Aſſeſſments ſhall be delivered, or any two of them, or any other two Juſtices of the Peace of the reſpective Counties where ſuch Aſſeſſment ſhall be made, ſhall have power, and are hereby required, by all lawful ways and means, to examine and enquire into, and concerning the ſeveral Degrees, Ranks, Qualifications and Eſtates of ſuch perſons as are chargeable by this Act and thereupon to enlarge, alter, abate or diminiſh the ſaid Aſſeſſments ſo delivered to the ſaid Juſtices, ſo that ſuch Rate or Rates may be ſet and impoſed upon every ſuch perſon or perſons as ſhall be according to the true

Collectors how choſen annually. Aſſeſſment to be made every year, and Juſtices for 4 laſt years may heighten the Aſſeſſment.

intent and meaning of this Act; And the ſaid Juſtices of the Peace, or any three or more of them, ſhall, after ſuch peruſal and examination thereof, ſet their Hands to the ſaid reſpective Aſſeſſments teſtifying their Allowance thereof; And ſhall likewiſe nominate and appoint two of the perſons named in the ſaid Certificate or Aſſeſſment, to be Collectors for the reſpective Diviſions, and Places, for which they were ſo preſented; And ſhall forthwith deliver, or cauſe to be delivered ſuch Aſſeſſment, ſo by them Allowed of, unto the reſpective perſons by them nominated, to be Collectors for the year enſuing; Who are hereby ſtrictly enjoined and required to Collect and pay the ſeveral Rates and Duties ſo Rated and Aſſeſſed according to the Directions herein before contained, for and touching the Collectors of the ſaid Duties hereby Granted, and under the ſeveral Penalties and Forfeitures hereby inflicted upon Collectors for neglect or not performance of their Duty.

Vicars to read the Annual Aſſeſſment in the Church.

XXI. And be it further Enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, that the ſeveral and reſpective Collectors of the Duty granted by this Act, ſhall every year, during the continuance thereof, within the ſpace of ſix days after the reſpective Aſſeſſments or Certificates ſhall be to them delivered, deliver over the ſame, or a true Copy thereof, unto the reſpective Parſon, Vicar, Rector or Curate for the reſpective Pariſh, Diviſions or Places, for which they are appointed Collectors, under the penalty of forfeiting the Sum of Five pounds to his Majeſty; And the ſaid Parſons, Rectors, Vicars and Curates, are hereby required under the like penalty of Five pounds, to be forfeited to his Majeſty for every offence, on the next Lords Day, commonly called Sunday, after the Receipt thereof, openly and publickly to read or cauſe the ſame to be read in the Church, immediately after Divine Service in the morning, to the end that every perſon thereby Rated or Charged, may have notice of ſuch Rate or Charge, and if he or they find him or themſelves aggrieved thereby, they may complain and appeal according to the directions of this Act.

Perſons grieved in four laſt years may appeal to Juſtices.

XXII. And be it further enacted by the Authority aforeſaid that during the Four laſt years of the ſaid term of Five years, for which the Duties impoſed by this Act are granted, upon complaint made by any perſon or perſons Rated or aſſeſſed by virtue of this Act, to the Juſtices of the Peace who Signed or allowed his or their Rate or Aſſeſſment within ten days after ſuch notice, as aforeſaid, given, by reading the reſpective Rates and aſſeſſments in the Church, as before is directed, the ſaid Juſtices who Signed or Allowed the ſaid Rates, or any two of them, together with the other Juſtices of the ſaid County, Riding, City or Place, where ſuch Aſſeſſment was made, are hereby impowered at the next Quarter Seſſions, after ſuch Complaint, particularly to examine the parties ſo complaining, upon his or her Oath of his or her Rank, Degree, Qualification or Eſtate, and upon due examination or knowledge thereof, to abate, encreaſe, defalk or enlarge the ſaid Aſſeſſments, or any of them; And the ſame ſo abated, encreaſed or enlarged, ſhall be certified and delivered by them unto the reſpective Collectors of the ſaid Duties for their better direction in the Collection thereof; Who are hereby required to Collect and pay the ſame, according to the directions of this Act, under the ſeveral penalties and forfeitures hereby inflicted upon Collectors for neglect of, or not performing their duty; And a true Duplicate thereof ſhall be in convenient time by them made out and delivered unto the reſpective Receivers General, ſo as every of them may be duly Charged to anſwer their reſpective Collections and Receipts; and the ſaid Collectors and Receivers General are hereby required, to Pay all and every the ſums which ſhall be by them Collected or Received, at any time during the continuance of this Act, at ſuch times and places and in ſuch manner, and under ſuch Penalties and Forfeitures for not payment thereof, as herein before is directed.

Appeals final.

XXIII. And be it further enacted, that all Appeals once heard and determined by virtue of this Act, ſhall be final, without any further Appeal upon any pretence whatſoever.

Regiſter to be kept in every Pariſh of Marriages, Births and Burials.

XXIV. And be it further enacted for the better Levying and Collecting the Duties granted by this Act, that all perſons in holy Orders, Deans, Parſons, Deacons, Vicars, Curates, and their or any of their Subſtitutes, do within their reſpective Pariſhes, Precincts, and Places, take an exact and true account, and keep a Regiſter in writing of all and every perſon or perſons Married, Buried, Chriſtened or Born in his or their reſpective Pariſhes, or Precincts, or in ſuch Common Burying places as their reſpective Pariſhioners are uſually Buried in, to which Book or Regiſter, the Collectors for the reſpective Pariſhes and Places, and all other perſons concerned ſhall have free acceſs to view the ſame at all ſeaſonable times, without any Fee or Reward; And if any ſuch Parſon or Miniſter ſhall refuſe, or neglect to keep a true Regiſter thereof, as before is directed, ſuch Parſon or other Miniſter ſo offending, ſhall forfeit the ſum of one hundred pounds, to be recovered by ſuch perſon as ſhall ſue for the ſame in any of his Majeſty's Courts of Record at *Weſtminſter*, by any Action of Debt, Bill, Plaint or Information, wherein no Eſſoign, wager of Law or protection ſhall be allowed, and wherein the proſecutor ſhall recover his full Coſts, the moiety of which forfeiture ſhall be to the uſe of the Kings Majeſty, his Heirs and Succeſſors, and the other Moiety to the perſons who ſhall inform and ſue for the ſame.

Notice to be given to Collectors of Child born.

XXV. And be it further enacted by the authority aforeſaid, that the Parents of every Child which ſhall be born at any time within the ſaid term of Five years, or one of them, ſhall within Five days after ſuch birth, give notice to the collectors, or one of them of the Pariſh or Place where ſuch Child was born, and of the Chriſtian name of ſuch Child, and the day of its birth; And the ſaid Collectors, or one of them ſhall thereupon give a Certificate in writing under his or their hands unto ſuch Parent, teſtifying that ſuch notice was given, without Fee or Reward for the ſame; And in caſe any Child ſhall be born dead, then one of the Parents thereof ſhall bring a Certificate under the hands of two or more perſons teſtifying the ſame, unto the ſaid Collectors, or one of them; And in caſe any Parent ſhall neglect to give ſuch notice, as aforeſaid, he ſhall Forfeit the Sum of Forty ſhillings, one Moiety thereof to the Kings Majeſty, and the other moiety to the Informer.

XXVI. And

XXVI. And be it further enacted by the authority aforeſaid, that no letters patents granted by the Kings Majeſty, or any of his royal progenitors, or to be granted by his Majeſty to any perſon or perſons, Cities, Boroughs or Towns Corporate within this Realm, of any manner of Liberties, Priviledges or Exemptions from Subſidies, Tolls, Taxes, Aſſeſſments or Aids, ſhall be conſtrued or taken to exempt any perſon or perſons, City, Borough or Town Corporate, or any the Inhabitants of the ſame, from the Burthen and Charge of any ſum or ſums of money granted by this Act; And all *Non Obſtantes* in ſuch Letters Patents, made or to be made, in Bar of any Act or Acts of Parliament for the Supply or Aſſiſtance of his Majeſty, are hereby declared to be void and of none effect; Any ſuch Letters Patents, Grants or Charters, or any Clauſe of *Non Obſtante*, or other matter or thing therein contained, or any Law or Statute to the contrary notwithſtanding. Non Obſtantes to this or any other Act giving Supply void.

XXVII. And be it further enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, that where any perſon or perſons Chargeable with any Rates or Aſſeſſments by this Act Impoſed, ſhall be under the age of one and twenty years, in every ſuch caſe the Parents, Guardians and Tutors of ſuch Infants reſpectively, upon default of payment by ſuch Infants, ſhall be, and are hereby made Liable, and Charged with the payments which ſuch Infants ought to have made; And if ſuch Parents, Guardians or Tutors ſhall neglect or refuſe to pay, as aforeſaid, It ſhall and may be Lawful to proceed againſt them in like manner as againſt any other perſon or perſons making default of payment, as herein is mentioned; And all Parents, Guardians and Tutors, making payment, as aforeſaid, ſhall be Allowed all and every the ſums paid for ſuch Infants upon his or their Accounts. Guardians, &c. Charged for Infants.

XXVIII. And be it further enacted, that every perſon Rated or Aſſeſſed by virtue of this Act, ſhall be Rated at ſuch place where he or ſhe ſhall be Reſident at the time of the execution of this Act; And all perſons not being Houſholders, nor having a certain place of Reſidence, and all Servants ſhall be Taxed at the place where they ſhall be reſident at the time of the execution of this Act; And if any perſon who ought to be Taxed by virtue of this Act, ſhall at the time of this Aſſeſſment be out of the Realm, ſuch perſon ſhall be Rated therefore in ſuch County, City or Place where he was laſt abiding within this Realm. Place of Aſſeſſment.

XXIX. Provided, that if any perſon or perſons by reaſon of his or their having ſeveral Manſion Houſes or places of Reſidence or otherwiſe, ſhall be doubly Charged by occaſion of this Act, then upon Certificate made by any two or more of the Commiſſioners for the County, Riding, City or place of his or their perſonal Reſidence, under their Hands and Seals of the ſum or ſums Charged upon him or them, and in what capacity or reſpect he or they were ſo Charged, which Certificate the ſaid Commiſſioners are required to give without delay, Fee or Reward; And upon Oath made of ſuch Certificate before any Juſtice of the Peace for the County or Place where the ſaid Certificate ſhall be made (which Oath the ſaid Juſtice of Peace is hereby Authorized and Required to Adminiſter,) then the perſon or perſons ſo doubly Charged, ſhall, for ſo much as ſhall be ſo Certified, be diſcharged in every other County, City or Place; And if any other perſon that ought to be Taxed by virtue of this Act, ſhall by Changing his place of Reſidence, or by any other Fraud or Covin, eſcape from the Taxation, and not be Taxed, and the ſame be proved before the Commiſſioners or any two of them, or before any Juſtice of the Peace in the County, Riding, City or place where ſuch perſon dwelleth or reſideth, at any time within three months next enſuing after ſuch Tax made, every perſon that ſhall ſo eſcape from Taxation and Payment, ſhall be Charged, upon proof thereof, at double the value of ſo much as he ſhould or ought to have been Taxed by this Act, and the ſaid double value (upon Certificate thereof made into the Exchequer by the Commiſſioners or Juſtices before whom ſuch proof ſhall be made) to be levied of the Goods, Lands and Tenements of ſuch perſon. Certificate of Aſſeſſment to be given to diſcharge in another place.

'XXX. And for the better diſcovery of all ſuch perſons as are Charged by virtue of this Act,' Be it further enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, that every Houſholder ſhall, upon the demand of the Aſſeſſors or Collectors of the reſpective Pariſhes or Places, give an Account of the Names, Degrees, Qualifications and Eſtates of ſuch perſons as ſhall Sojourn or Lodge in the reſpective Houſes, under the penalty of Forfeiting to his Majeſty the Sum of Five pounds, to be Levied and Recovered in ſuch manner as other penalties in this Act mentioned are to be Levied and Recovered. Houſholders to give account of their Lodgers.

XXXI. Provided always, and be it further enacted, that if the heir of any perſon dying, ſhall pay the Duties Charged by this Act upon the Burial of ſuch perſon, or if the ſaid Duties ſhall be Levied, by virtue of this Act, upon the Lands, Tenements or Hereditaments deſcended to ſuch Heir, from the perſon upon whoſe Burial the ſaid Duties became due, that then ſuch Heir, his Executors or adminiſtrators ſhall be Intituled to recover ſo much from the Executors or Adminiſtrators of ſuch perſon, out of Aſſets of the ſaid Teſtator or Inteſtate, by Action of Debt, to be brought in any of his Majeſties Courts of Record at *Weſtminſter*. Heir paying for Anceſtor to be repaid by Executors.

XXXII. And it is further enacted and declared, that if any Collector, that ſhall by virtue of this Act, be appointed for the Receipt of any ſums of Money thereby to be Aſſeſſed, ſhall neglect or refuſe to pay any ſum or ſums of money, which ſhall be by him Received, as aforeſaid, and to Pay the ſame, as in and by this Act is directed, and ſhall detain in his or their Hands, any Money Received by them, or any of them, and not pay the ſame at ſuch time, as by this Act is directed, the Commiſſioners of each County, Riding, City or Town reſpectively, or any two or more of them in their reſpective Diviſions, are hereby Authorized and Impowered to Impriſon the perſon, and Seize and Secure the Eſtate, both real and perſonal, of ſuch Collector to him belonging, or which ſhall deſcend, or come into the Hands or Poſſeſſion of his Heirs, Executors or Adminiſtrators, whereſoever the ſame can be diſcovered and found; And the ſaid Commiſſioners, who ſhall ſo Seize and ſecure the Eſtate of any Collector or Collectors, ſhall be, and are hereby Impowered to appoint a time for the General meeting of the Commiſſioners for ſuch County, Riding, City, Town or Place, and there to cauſe publick Notice to be given at the place where ſuch meeting ſhall be appointed ſix days at leaſt before ſuch general meeting; And Manner of recovering money from Collectors.

the Commiſſioners preſent at ſuch general meeting, or the Major part of them, in caſe the moneys detained by any ſuch Collector or Collectors be not paid or ſatisfied, as it ought to be, according to the directions of this Act, ſhall and are hereby Impowered and Required to ſell and diſpoſe of all ſuch Eſtates which ſhall be for the Cauſe aforeſaid Seized and Secured, or any part of them, and to Satisfie and pay into the hands of the Receiver General, the Sum that ſhall be ſo detained in the Hands of ſuch Collector or Collectors, their Heirs, Executors or Adminiſtrators reſpectively.

Place of Aſſeſſment.

XXXIII. Provided, and be it further enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, that for the avoiding all obſtructions and delays in aſſeſſing and collecting the ſums which by this Act are to be rated and aſſeſſed, all places, Conſtablewicks, Diviſions and Allotments which have uſed to be rated and aſſeſſed, ſhall pay and be aſſeſſed in ſuch County, Hundred, Rape, Wapentake, Conſtablewick, Diviſion, Place and Allotment, as the ſame hath heretofore uſually been aſſeſſed in, and not elſewhere.

Commiſſioners to Aſſeſs Commiſſioners.

XXXIV. And be it further enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, that the Commiſſioners that ſhall be within any County, City or Place within the reſpective Limits, or the major part of them, ſhall rate and aſſeſs every other Commiſſioner joyned with them, for or in reſpect of the rates and duties hereby granted, ſo as the reſidence and uſual dwelling-place of ſuch Commiſſioner, ſo to be aſſeſſed, be within the diviſion of ſuch Commiſſioners by whom he is aſſeſſed; And the Commiſſioners within their diviſion ſhall aſſeſs every aſſeſſor, for all and ſingular the premiſſes for which, by this Act, he ought to be rated and aſſeſſed; And as well all ſums aſſeſſed upon every the ſaid Commiſſioners and aſſeſſors as the aſſeſſments made and ſet by the aſſeſſors aforeſaid, ſhall be levied and gathered as the ſame ſhould and ought to have been if ſuch Commiſſioners had not been named Commiſſioners.

Perſon in corporation not to be Aſſeſſor without.

XXXV. Provided alſo, that no perſon inhabiting in any City, Borough or Town-corporate ſhall be compelled to be any aſſeſſor or collector, of, or for any part of the rates and aſſeſſments, hereby granted, in any place or places out of the limits of the ſaid City, Borough or Town-corporate.

Aſſeſſment of Extraparochials.

XXXVI. And be it further enacted, that in all priviledged and other places, being extraparochial, and not within the conſtablewicks or precincts of the reſpective aſſeſſors to be appointed by virtue of this Act, the ſaid Commiſſioners, or any two or more of them, ſhall, and are hereby required to nominate and appoint two fit perſons, living in or near the ſaid priviledged or other places, as aforeſaid, to be aſſeſſors for the ſaid places, and to make and return their ſaid aſſeſſments in like manner as by this Act is appointed in any pariſh, tything or place, and alſo to appoint two or more Collector or Collectors, who are hereby required to collect and pay the ſame, according to the rates appointed by this Act for collecting and paying all ſums of money payable by this Act.

No noli proſequi for Offenders.

XXXVII. Provided alſo, and be it enacted, that no ſtay of proſecution upon any Command, Warrant, Motion, or Order, or direction by *non vult ulterius proſequi* ſhall be had, made, admitted, received or allowed by any Court whatſoever, in any ſuit or proceeding by Action of Debt, Bill, Plaint or Information or otherwiſe, for the recovery of all or any the pains, penalties or forfeitures, upon any perſon or perſons by this Act inflicted or therein mentioned, for, or in order to the Conviction or Diſability of any perſon offending againſt this Act.

Perſon coming to live in a Town after Aſſeſſment may be aſſeſſed by Commiſſioners.

' XXXVIII. And for the more effectual charging all perſons chargeable with any of the duties ariſing ' by virtue of this Act,' be it enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, that if after the aſſeſſments directed by this Act ſhall be made, any perſon ſhall come to inhabit or reſide in any diviſion or place, where ſuch perſon was not Rated or Taxed, the Commiſſioners acting within ſuch diviſion or place, are hereby required and impowered to ſummon ſuch perſon before them; and unleſs he or ſhe ſhall produce a Certificate, made according to the directions of this Act, whereby it ſhall appear that he or ſhe was aſſeſſed, and hath paid the duties ariſing by ſuch aſſeſſment in ſome other place, the ſaid Commiſſioners ſhall and are hereby required to cauſe ſuch perſon to be aſſeſſed, and the money ariſing by ſuch aſſeſſment, to be levied and paid according to the true intent and meaning of this Act.

Puniſhment of Collectors neglect, &c. Rules betwixt Collectors, and Receivers General.

XXXIX. And be it further enacted, that if any Aſſeſſor, Collector, or other perſon appointed by the Commiſſioners, ſhall wilfully neglect or refuſe to perform his duty in the due and ſpeedy execution of this Act, the ſaid reſpective Commiſſioners, or any three or more of them, may and ſhall by virtue of this Act, impoſe on ſuch perſon or perſons ſo refuſing or neglecting their duties any Fine, not exceeding the ſum of twenty pounds for any one offence, the ſame to be levied and certified, as aforeſaid, and charged upon the reſpective Receivers General, amongſt the reſt of the Rates aforeſaid; And the ſaid Commiſſioners, or any two or more of them, may or ſhall from time to time call for and require an account from the reſpective Receivers General of all the money received by them of the ſaid Collectors, and of the payments thereof into his Majeſties Exchequer, according to the directions of this Act; And in caſe of a failure in the premiſſes the ſaid Commiſſioners or any two or more of them, are hereby required to cauſe the ſame to be forthwith levied and paid according to the true intent and meaning of this Act; And in caſe of any controverſie ariſing between the ſaid Commiſſioners concerning the ſaid rates or aſſeſſments, the Commiſſioners that ſhall be concerned therein, ſhall have no voice, but ſhall withdraw during the debate of ſuch controverſie, until it be determined by the reſt of the Commiſſioners; And all queſtions and differences that ſhall ariſe touching any of the ſaid rates, taxes, aſſeſſments or levies, ſhall be heard and finally determined by three or more of the Commiſſioners; upon complaint thereof to them made by any perſon or perſons thereby grieved, without further trouble or ſuit in Law; And the ſaid Receiver General, his deputy or deputies, ſhall give acquittances *gratis* to the ſaid Collectors for all moneys of them received in purſuance of this Act, which acquittances ſhall be a full diſcharge to the ſaid Collectors, reſpectively; And the ſaid Collectors ſhall make and deliver to the ſaid Receivers General, their deputy or deputies, a perfect Schedule fairly written in Parchment, under their Hands and Seals, ſigned and allowed by any two or more of the ſaid reſpective Commiſſioners containing the names and ſirnames

and

and places of abode of every perſon, as well Peer as Commoner, within their reſpective collection, that ſhall make default of payment of any of the ſums that ſhall be rated or aſſeſſed on ſuch perſon, for ſuch rate or duty by virtue of this Act, and the ſum and ſums charged on every ſuch perſon, the ſame to be returned by him into his Majeſties Exchequer; whereupon every perſon ſo making default of payment, may be charged by proceſs of the Court, according to the courſe thereof in that behalf.

Conſtable to execute Commiſſioners Warrants.

XL. Provided always, and be it enacted, That all Conſtables, Headboroughs, Tythingmen, and other his Majeſties Officers, ſhall, and are hereby required and enjoined to be reſpectively aiding and aſſiſting in the execution of this Act, and to obey and execute ſuch Precepts or Warrants, as ſhall be to them directed in that behalf, by the reſpective Commiſſioners hereby appointed, or any two or more of them.

Perſon ſued for Executing this Act ſhall plead general Iſſue, &c.

XLI. And be it further enacted by the authority aforeſaid, That if any action, plaint, ſuit or information ſhall be commenced or proſecuted againſt any perſon or perſons for what he or they ſhall do in purſuance, or in execution of this Act, ſuch perſon or perſons ſo Sued in any Court whatſoever, ſhall or may plead the General Iſſue, Not Guilty, and upon any Iſſue joyned, may give this Act, and the Special Matter in evidence; and if the Plaintiff or Proſecutor ſhall become Nonſuit, or forbear further proſecution, or ſuffer diſcontinuance, or if a Verdict paſs againſt him, the Defendant or Defendants ſhall recover their treble Coſts, for which they ſhall have the like remedy, as in any caſes, where coſts by the Law are given to Defendants.

Collectors to pay the Money to Receiver General, but not to travel above 10 miles.

XLII. And be it further enacted by the authority aforeſaid, That all moneys due and payable by this Act, ſhall be paid by the particular Collectors of the reſpective Counties, Cities, Boroughs, Towns, Pariſhes and Places who ſhall collect the ſame, unto ſuch Receiver General, as ſhall by his Majeſty be appointed to receive the ſame, or the Deputy or Deputies of ſuch Receiver General, to be appointed under his Hand and Seal, whereof Notice ſhall be given by the Receiver General unto the Commiſſioners or any two of them, within their reſpective Diviſions, within Ten days after their firſt General Meeting, and ſo from time to time within Ten days after every Death or removal of any Deputy, if any ſuch ſhall happen; and the Receipt of ſuch Receiver General, his Deputy or Deputies, or any of them, ſhall be a ſufficient diſcharge unto every ſuch Collector.

XLIII. And be it further enacted, That the particular Collectors, for payment of any ſums by them received unto ſuch Receiver General, or his Deputy, ſhall not be obliged to travel above Ten miles from the place of their habitations.

Puniſhment of Receivers General for ſetting an *Inſuper* unjuſtly upon Collectors.

XLIV. And for the better preventing ſuch unjuſt vexations as might be occaſioned by ſuch perſons as ſhall be appointed Receivers General of any of the ſums of money granted by this Act: and to the intent the Receivers General may return a true account into his Majeſties Court of Exchequer, of ſuch ſums of money as ſhall be received by them, and every of them, their, and every of their Deputy and Deputies, Be it further enacted by the authority aforeſaid, that if any ſuch Receiver General, ſhall return or certifie unto the ſaid Court any ſum or ſums of money, to be in arrear or unpaid, after the ſame have been received, either by ſuch Receiver General, or his Deputy or Deputies, or any of them, or ſhall cauſe any perſon or perſons to be ſet *Inſuper* in the ſaid Court, for any ſum or ſums of money that hath been ſo received, that then every ſuch Receiver General ſhall forfeit to every perſon and perſons that ſhall be moleſted, vexed or damaged, by reaſon of ſuch unjuſt certificate, return, or ſetting *Inſuper*, treble the damages that ſhall be thereby occaſioned, the ſaid damages to be recovered by Action of debt, bill, plaint or Information, in which no eſſoign, protection, or wager of law ſhall be allowed, nor any more than one Imparlance, and ſhall alſo forfeit to his Majeſty, his heirs and ſucceſſors, double the ſum that ſhall be ſo unjuſtly certified, or returned, or cauſed to be ſet *Inſuper*.

Commiſſioners exempt from Penalties of 25 Car. 2. Cap. 2.

XLV. And be it further enacted by the authority aforeſaid, That no Commiſſioner or Commiſſioners, who ſhall be employed in the execution of this Act ſhall be liable, for, or by reaſon of ſuch execution to any of the Penalties mentioned in an Act made in the Five and twentieth Year of King CHARLES the Second, for the preventing of dangers which may happen from Popiſh Recuſants.

Levying of duties.

XLVI. Provided always, and be it enacted, That all Penalties and Forfeitures to be incurred for any offences againſt this Act, for which there is no particular way of levying herein before preſcribed or appointed, ſhall be levied by Warrant under the Hands and Seals of two or more of the reſpective Commiſſioners of the diviſion or place where any ſuch offence was or ſhall be committed, by diſtreſs and ſale of the Goods of the Offender, rendring the Overplus to the Owner thereof, after a deduction of reaſonable charges for diſtraining the ſame.

Penalty upon Collectors not delivering Duplicates to next Collectors.

XLVII. Provided always, and be it enacted, That if any Collector, appointed by virtue of this Act to collect the duties hereby granted, ſhall neglect or refuſe to deliver a Copy or Duplicate fairly written and ſigned by him, of the aſſeſſment, by which he collected the ſaid Duties, together with the Names of Two or more of the Inhabitants of the Pariſh or Place for which he was Collector, to be appointed Collectors for the year next enſuing, at ſuch time and in ſuch manner as herein before is directed, every Collector ſo offending ſhall forfeit the ſum of twenty pounds to his Majeſty, to be recovered and levied in ſuch manner as herein is directed.

Overſeers of the Poor to pay Tax for Poors Burial.

XLVIII. Provided always, and be it enacted, That the ſeveral duties and ſums of money due and payable by this Act, for and upon the Burial of any perſon, who in his Life time, and at the time of his Death, was relieved where he Inhabited by virtue of any Act of Parliament made for the relief of the Poor ſhall be paid and anſwered to his Majeſty, by the Church-wardens and Overſeers of the Poor for that Pariſh or Place where ſuch perſon was laſt relieved or maintained, out of ſuch money as they ſhall receive for the relief of the Poor of their reſpective Pariſhes or Places, and ſhall be allowed the ſame upon their accounts; and in default of payment, the ſaid Churchwardens and Overſeers ſhall be liable to be diſtrained upon, and otherwiſe proſecuted and puniſhed, in ſuch manner, as any other per-

ſons neglecting or refuſing to pay the Duties payable by them upon demand, are hereby made lyable to be diſtrained upon or proſecuted.

Place of demand for Burial Tax.

XLIX. Provided always, that a demand at the houſe where the perſon died, upon whoſe Burial any duty is payable by this Act of the money due for ſuch Burial, ſhall be conſtrued and deemed to be a good demand thereof by virtue of this Act.

Corporation to pay for their Poor of that Suburbs.

L. And whereas in Cities, Corporations, and other great Towns, where there are more Pariſhes than one, and the poor people in the ſame do generally live in the ſkirts or outſides of ſuch Cities, Corporations, and other great Towns: And in caſe ſuch poor Pariſhes ſhould, by virtue of this Act, be liable to pay the tax laid upon the burial of every perſon which received Alms within their reſpective Pariſhes, it would be extreamly burthenſome: For remedy whereof, Be it enacted by the authority aforeſaid, that the Churchwardens and Overſeers of every Pariſh, in every City or Corporation, or Liberties or Suburbs thereof, and of every great Town, who have more Pariſhes than one, as aforeſaid, ſhall during the continuance of this Act, upon or before the Tenth day of *May* in every year, deliver unto the Mayor, Chief Magiſtrate, or Head Officer or Officers of every ſuch City, Corporation or great Town, a Schedule, or Liſt in Writing, which ſhall contain the Name of every Poor perſon Buried in their reſpective Pariſhes within the year preceding, and for whoſe Burial they paid the Duty impoſed by this Act; upon the delivery whereof ſuch Churchwardens, Overſeers of the poor, or ſome of them, ſhall make Oath before the ſaid Mayor, Juſtice of the Peace, Chief Magiſtrate, or Head Officer, of the truth of the ſaid Schedule or Liſt (which Oath they are reſpectively hereby impowered to adminiſter) and after delivery of ſuch Schedule or Liſts, in manner aforeſaid, the ſaid Mayors, Chief Magiſtrates, or other Head Officers, ſhall reſpectively cauſe all the ſaid ſums, ſo paid by the ſaid reſpective Churchwardens or Overſeers of the poor, upon the Burial of every ſuch poor perſon in the ſaid ſeveral Schedules mentioned to be taxed upon the ſeveral Cities, Corporations and great Towns in general, with other charges for relief of the Poor, and in the like manner, and within Two months after the ſame ſhall be aſſeſſed, ſhall cauſe payment to be made to the reſpective Churchwardens and Overſeers of the Poor for the year preceding, of all ſuch ſum and ſums of money as they reſpectively paid in their reſpective Pariſhes, for the Burial of poor perſons in the ſame year.

Accounting of the Receivers.

LI. And be it further enacted by the authority aforeſaid, That ſuch Receiver or Receivers General, or other perſon or perſons who is or ſhall be imployed in the receiving, collecting or paying the ſeveral Duties upon Marriages, Births and Burials, and alſo upon Batchelors and Widowers by this Act granted, ſhall and are hereby required, between the Firſt day of *May*, One thouſand ſix hundred ninety ſix, and the Firſt day of *November*, following, and ſo from year to year yearly at thoſe times, during the continuance of this Act, to deliver in their reſpective accounts thereof to his Majeſties Auditors of the Impreſts for the time being, or one of them, who ſhall be, and are hereby from time to time reſpectively authorized to examine upon Oath the ſaid Receiver or Receivers General, or other perſon or perſons Accomptants, which are or ſhall be imployed in raiſing, receiving and collecting the ſaid duties, of what ſum or ſums of money was or were by them or any of them reſpectively raiſed, collected or received within the time of ſuch their accounts, and likewiſe what part thereof was by them or any of them paid into the Receipt of his Majeſties Exchequer, or by virtue of any Warrant of Privy Seal, or Warrant of the Lord High Treaſurer or Commiſſioners of his Majeſties Treaſury for the time being, otherwiſe paid, and to whom, and for what ſervice or ſervices; and in making the ſaid accounts to and before the ſaid Auditors, or one of them, they are to produce proper vouchers for every ſum or ſums of money ſo by them or any of them raiſed, received and paid, according to the ancient methods of the Exchequer, to the end it may appear upon Record, what the ſame amounted to in a year, for which ſuch account or accounts ſhall be made, and what thereof was paid, and to whom, and for what uſe and ſervice, uſes and ſervices, as aforeſaid, and what remains unpaid, and reſts *inſuper* upon each reſpective Receiver and Collector; and ſuch account or accounts ſo to be taken by the ſaid Auditor, is and are to be declared before the Lord Treaſurer or Lords Commiſſioners of the Treaſury, and Chancellor of the Exchequer, now and for the time being, according to the courſe of the Exchequer in ſuch caſes.

Penalty upon Vicar Marrying in Priviledged place without Licence.

LII. And be it further enacted by the authority aforeſaid, That no perſon ſhall be Married at any Place pretending to be exempt from the Viſitation of the Biſhop of the Dioceſs, without a Licence firſt had and obtained, except the Banns ſhall be Publiſhed and Certified according to Law: and that every Parſon, Vicar and Curate, who ſhall Marry any perſons contrary to the true intent and meaning hereof, ſhall forfeit the ſum of one hundred pounds, to be recovered by action of debt, bill, plaint or information in any of his Majeſties Courts of Record, one moiety whereof to the King, his Heirs and Succeſſors, and the other moiety to the Informer who ſhall Sue for the ſame, and ſhall for the Second offence be Suſpended *ab Officio & Beneficio*, for the ſpace of Three years.

Fellows of Colledges Exempt from the Tax.

LIII. And whereas the Fellows, Students, Scholars and Exhibitioners of the Foundations of Endowments of any Colledge or Hall in the two Univerſities, are, by the Statutes in their reſpective Colledges and Halls, to be diſplaced from their Places and Maintenance therein, if they ſhall Marry: Be it enacted by the authority aforeſaid, That the Rates and Taxes by this Act impoſed, or to be impoſed on Batchelors, ſhall not extend to ſuch Fellows, Students or Scholars of Houſes, or Scholars having Exhibitions in any ſuch Colledges or Halls; any thing herein contained to the contrary notwithſtanding.

Maſter of Family ſhall pay for Infant Dying, and how repaid.

LIV. Provided always, and be it further enacted, That where any perſon under the Age of One and twenty years, ſhall not be Reſident at the time of his or her Death, with his or her Father or Mother, that in ſuch caſe the Maſter or Miſtreſs of the Family or Houſe where ſuch perſon ſhall die, ſhall pay the ſeveral duties and ſums of money, which ſhall become due and payable, by virtue of this Act, for and

and upon the Burial of ſuch perſon; and in default of payment, the ſaid duties and ſums of money ſhall be levied by diſtreſs and ſale of the Goods and Chattels of ſuch Maſter or Miſtreſs, or otherwiſe, as by this Act is directed touching the duties payable by virtue thereof; and ſuch Maſter or Miſtreſs, paying ſuch duties, as aforeſaid, ſhall, and is hereby intituled to deduct and retain ſo much as he or ſhe ſhall ſo pay, out of the Eſtate of ſuch perſon ſo dying in his or her hands; and in caſe ſuch Maſter or Miſtreſs ſhall not have ſufficient Eſtate in his or her hands belonging to the perſon Deceaſed, then ſuch Maſter or Miſtreſs ſhall, and is hereby intituled to demand and recover ſo much Money, as he or ſhe ſhall ſo pay, from the Father of ſuch perſon, if living, and if there ſhall be no Father living, then from ſuch perſon who was, or took upon him or her ſelf to be Guardian or Truſtee of ſuch Child, by Action of Debt, to be brought in any of his Majeſties Courts of Record at *Weſtminſter*, wherein no eſſoign, wager of Law or protection ſhall be allowed.

Certificate of Degree, &c. of perſons Dying.

LV. And for the better preſerving the Genealogies, Deſcents and Alliances of the Nobility and Gentry, Be it further enacted by the authority aforeſaid, That upon the Burial of every perſon or perſons, of any the Degrees, Ranks, Titles or Qualities aforementioned, for which a duty of twenty ſhillings or upwards is charged by this Act (except ſuch perſons as are charged only for, or in reſpect of their having Fifty pounds *per Annum*, or ſix hundred pounds Perſonal Eſtate) the party lyable to pay the ſaid duty, ſhall deliver, or cauſe to be delivered to the Collector or Collectors appointed by this Act, a Certificate in writing, under his or her Hand and Seal, Engroſſed in Parchment, or otherwiſe, expreſſing the Name, Sirname, Title, Quality, Office and Employment (if any) of ſuch deceaſed perſon, with the Age, Time of Death, Place of Burial, Marriages and Iſſue, and the Ages of ſuch Iſſue, together with the Names, Sirnames, Titles and Qualities of the Parents of ſuch deceaſed perſons; which Certificates ſhall be Tranſmitted to the Receiver General, his Deputy or Deputies, who ſhall deliver them to the Kings Heralds and Purſuivants at Arms; and the ſaid Officers of Arms ſhall thereupon forthwith number, ſchedule, and digeſt the ſame in Alphabetical order, in Books to be provided for that purpoſe, and ſhall File up the Originals, in the Colledge of Arms for publick uſe, and ſhall be anſwerable for the keeping thereof, without any Fee or Reward for ſo doing.

Clauſe of Credit for 650000 l. at 8 l. per Cent.

LVI. And be it enacted by the authority aforeſaid, That it ſhall and may be lawful, to and for any perſon or perſons, Natives or Foreigners, Bodies Politick or Corporate, to advance and Lend to his Majeſty, into the Receipt of his Exchequer, upon the credit of this Act, any ſum or ſums of money, not exceeding the ſum of Six hundred and fifty thouſand pounds in the whole, and to have and receive for the forbearance of all ſuch money as ſhall be Lent, Intereſt not exceeding the rate of Eight pounds *per Centum per Annum*.

Officers to keep a diſtinct Account.

LVII. And be it further enacted and ordained by the authority aforeſaid, That all and every the Officer and Officers, who ſhall be concerned in the levying, collecting and receiving the duties ariſing by this Act, do keep a ſeparate and diſtinct Account thereof, and the ſame ſhall, from time to time, be brought and paid into the Receipt of the Exchequer.

Order, Tally Payment in courſe and Preference.

LVIII. And be it further enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, That there ſhall be provided and kept in his Majeſties Exchequer (that is to ſay) in the Office of the Auditor of the receipts, one Book in which all moneys that ſhall be paid into the Exchequer, by virtue of this Act, ſhall be Entred and Regiſtred apart and diſtinct from all other Moneys paid or payable to his Majeſty upon any account whatſoever; and that all and every perſon and perſons, Natives or Foreigners, Bodies Politick or Corporate, who ſhall Lend any Money to his Majeſty upon the Credit of this Act, and pay the ſame into the Receipt of the Exchequer, ſhall immediately have a Talley of Loan ſtruck for the ſame, and an Order for his or their Repayment, bearing the ſame Date with the Talley; in which Order ſhall be alſo contained a Warrant for payment of Intereſt for Forbearance, not exceeding the Rates aforeſaid, for his or their Conſideration, to be paid every Three months, until the Repayment of his or their Principal; And that all Orders for Repayment of Money ſhall be Regiſtred in courſe, according to the Date of the Tally reſpectively, without preference of one before another; And that all and every Perſon and Perſons ſhall be paid in courſe, according as their Orders ſhall ſtand Regiſtred in the ſaid Book, ſo as that the Perſon, Native or Foreigner, his or their Executors, Adminiſtrators or Aſſigns, who ſhall have his, her or their Order or Orders firſt Entered in the ſaid Book, ſhall be taken and accounted as the firſt Perſon to be paid upon the Moneys to come in by virtue of this Act; And he or they who ſhall have his or their Order or Orders next Entered, ſhall be taken and accounted to be the ſecond Perſon to be paid, and ſo ſucceſſively and in courſe; And that the Moneys to come in by this Act, ſhall be in the ſame Order liable to the ſatisfaction of the ſaid reſpective Parties, their Executors, Adminiſtrators or Aſſigns ſucceſſively, without preference of one before another, and not otherwiſe, and not to be divertible to any other uſe, intent or purpoſe whatſoever; And that no Fee, Reward or Gratuity, directly or indirectly, be demanded or taken of any of his Majeſties Subjects, for providing or making of any ſuch Books, Regiſters, Entries, View or Search, as aforeſaid, or in, or for the payment of Money lent, or the Intereſt, as aforeſaid, by any of his Majeſties Officer or Officers, their Clerks or Deputies, on pain of payment of treble Damages to the Party grieved, by the Party offending, with Coſts of Suit; Or if the Officer himſelf take or demand any ſuch Fee or Reward, then to loſe his Place alſo; And if any undue preference of one before another ſhall be made, either in point of Regiſtry or Payment contrary to the true meaning of this Act, by any ſuch Officer or Officers, Then the Party offending ſhall be liable by Action of Debt, or on the Caſe, to pay the value of the Debt, Damages and Coſts to the Party grieved, and ſhall be forejudged from his Place or Office; and if ſuch Preference be unduly made by any his Deputy or Clerk, without Direction or Privity of his Maſter, Then ſuch Deputy or Clerk only ſhall be liable to ſuch Action, Debt, Damages and Coſts, and ſhall be for ever after uncapable of his Place

or Office; And in caſe the Auditor ſhall not direct, or the Clerk of the Pells Record, or the Teller make Payment according to each Perſons due Place and Order as afore Directed, Then he or they ſhall be judged to forfeit, and their reſpective Deputies and Clerks herein offending, to be liable to ſuch Action, Debt, Damages and Coſts, in ſuch manner as aforeſaid; All which ſaid Penalties, Forfeitures, Damages and Coſts to be incurred by any of the Officers aforeſaid, any their Deputies or Clerks, ſhall and may be recovered by Action of Debt, Bill, Plaint or Information, in any of his Majeſties Courts of Record at *Weſtminſter*, wherein no Eſſoign, Protection, Priviledge, Wager of Law, Injunction or Order of Reſtraint ſhall be in any wiſe granted or allowed.

LIX. Provided always, and be it hereby Declared, That if it ſhall happen that ſeveral Talleys of Loan, or Orders for Payment, as aforeſaid, bear Date, or be brought the ſame day to the Auditor of the Receipt to be Regiſtred, Then it ſhall be interpreted no undue Preference which of thoſe he Enters firſt, ſo he Enters them all the ſame day.

LX. Provided alſo, That it ſhall not be interpreted any undue Preference to incur any Penalty in point of payment, if the Auditor Direct, and the Clerk of the Pells Record, and the Teller pay ſubſequent Orders of Perſons that come and demand their Money, and bring their Orders in their courſe, ſo as there may be ſo much Money reſerved as will ſatisfie precedent Orders, which ſhall not be otherwiſe diſpoſed, but kept for them, (Intereſt upon Loan being to ceaſe from the time the Money is ſo reſerved and kept in Bank for them.)

Order transferrable,

LXI. And be it further enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, That every Perſon or Perſons to whom any Money ſhall be due by virtue of this Act, after Order Entred in the Book or Regiſter aforeſaid for payment thereof, his Executors, Adminiſtrators or Aſſigns, by Indorſement of his Order may Aſſign and Transfer his Right, Title, Intereſt and Benefit of ſuch Order, or any part thereof, to any other; which being notified in the Office of the Auditor of Receipt aforeſaid, and an Entry or Memorial thereof alſo made in the Book of Regiſter aforeſaid for Orders (which the Officers ſhall upon requeſt, without Fee or Charge, accordingly make) ſhall Entitle ſuch Aſſignee, his Executors, Adminiſtrators or Aſſigns, to the Benefit thereof, and Payment thereon; and ſuch Aſſignee may in like manner Aſſign again, and ſo *toties quoties*; and afterwards it ſhall not be in the power of ſuch Perſon or Perſons who have or hath made ſuch Aſſignments, to make void, releaſe or diſcharge the ſame.

Proviſion for Salaries,

LXII. Provided always, and be it enacted, That it ſhall and may be lawful to and for his Majeſty, his Heirs and Succeſſors, out of the Duties ariſing by this Act, to cauſe ſuch ſum and ſums of Money to be expended, and paid from time to time for Salaries and other incident charges, as ſhall be neceſſary in and for the receiving, collecting, levying or managing of the ſame Duties, during the ſaid term therein by this Act granted; any thing herein contained to the contrary notwithſtanding.

Quakers, Papiſts and Jews cohabiting, to pay, but not to make their Marriages good in Law.

LXIII. Provided always and be it further enacted by the authority aforeſaid, That all perſons commonly called Quakers, or reputed ſuch, and all Papiſts or reputed Papiſts, whether they are Popiſh Recuſants Convict, or not, and all Jews, or any other perſons who ſhall cohabit and live together as Man and Wife, ſhall and are hereby made lyable to pay the ſeveral and reſpective Duties and ſums of money payable upon Marriages, according to their reſpective Degrees, Titles, Orders and Qualifications, as they ought to have paid by virtue of this Act, if they had been Married according to the Law of *England*; which Duties and ſums of Money ſhall be collected, levyed and paid in ſuch manner, and ſubject to ſuch rules and directions, and under ſuch Penalties and forfeitures, as are in this Act ſpecified and contained, for and concerning payment of the ſeveral and reſpective duties payable upon Marriages, any thing herein contained to the contrary notwithſtanding; and upon every pretended Marriage which ſhall be made by any ſuch perſon, within the ſaid term of Five years, according to the Method and Forms uſed amongſt them, the Man ſo entring into ſuch pretended ſtate of Matrimony, ſhall within Five days after, give Notice thereof to the Collectors, or one of them, of the Pariſh or Place where he Lives; and in default of giving ſuch Notice, he ſhall forfeit the ſum of Five pounds, one Moiety thereof to the Kings Majeſty, the other Moiety to the Informer.

LXIV. Provided always, That nothing herein contained ſhall be conſtrued to make good or effectual in Law any ſuch Marriage or pretended Marriage, but that they ſhall be of the ſame Force and virtue, and no other, as they would have been if this Act had never been made.

*Anno Regni* ANNÆ *Reginæ Angliæ, Scotiæ, Franciæ & Hiberniæ, primo.*

At the Parliament begun at *Weſtminſter* the Thirtieth Day of *December*, *Anno Dom.* 1701. In the Thirteenth Year of the Reign of our late Sovereign Lord King WILLIAM the Third; And from thence Continued to the Eighth Day of *March*, in the Firſt Year of the Reign of our Sovereign Lady ANNE, by the Grace of God of *England*, *Scotland*, *France* and *Ireland*, Queen, Defender of the Faith, *&c.*

## CAP. XIV.

### An Act for Enabling Her Majeſty to Appoint Commiſſioners to Treat for an Union between the Kingdoms of *England* and *Scotland*.

WHEREAS the Parliament of *Scotland* did in the Reign of their late Majeſties King *William* and Queen *Mary*, ſhew Their Deſire of an Union between the Kingdoms of *England* and *Scotland*, and in Order thereunto did Paſs an Act, Nominating Commiſſioners to Treat concerning the Union of the Two Kingdoms. And whereas the Queens moſt Excellent Majeſty, out of her Princely Zeal and Care for the Welfare and Happineſs of her Subjects, is deſirous of a nearer and more Compleat Union between Her Two Kingdoms of *England* and *Scotland*, and hath Recommended to Her Parliament of *England*, from the Throne, to Conſider of Proper Methods for Obtaining the ſame: To the end therefore that her Majeſties Royal and Gracious Purpoſes may be Accompliſhed, and ſuch a farther Union may be Treated and Agreed upon, as may Compleat and Confirm for ever a Conſtant Mutual Love and Friendſhip between the Subjects of both Realms; Be it Enacted by the Queens moſt Excellent Majeſty, by and with the Advice and Conſent of the Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and of the Commons in this preſent Parliament Aſſembled, and by the Authority of the ſame, That ſuch Perſons as ſhall be Nominated by Her Majeſty, under Her Great Seal of *England*, or ſuch and ſo many of them, as ſhall in that behalf be Appointed by Her Majeſty to be of the *Quorum*, ſhall, by Force of this Act, have full Power, Commiſſion and Authority, at ſuch time and times, and in ſuch Place or Places, as Her Majeſty ſhall Pleaſe to Appoint, to Aſſemble and Meet, and thereupon to Treat and Conſult, according to the Tenor or Purport of their Authority or Commiſſion in that behalf, with certain Commiſſioners as ſhall be Authorized by Authority of the Parliament of *Scotland*, of and concerning ſuch an Union of the ſaid Realms of *England* and *Scotland*, and of and concerning ſuch other Matters, Clauſes and Things whatſoever, as upon Mature Deliberation and Conſideration of the greateſt part of the ſaid Commiſſioners Aſſembled, as aforeſaid, and the Commiſſioners to be Authorized by the Parliament of *Scotland*, according to the Tenour or Purport of their Commiſſion in that behalf, ſhall in their Wiſdoms think Convenient and Neceſſary, for the Honour of Her Majeſty, and the Weal and Common Good of both the ſaid Kingdoms for ever; Which Commiſſioners of both the ſaid Kingdoms ſhall, according to the Tenour or Purport of their ſaid Authorities or Commiſſions in that behalf, reduce their Doings and Proceedings therein into Writings or Inſtruments *Quadrupartite*, every part to be Subſcribed and Sealed by them: To the end that one part thereof may, in all Humbleneſs, be preſented to the Queens moſt Excellent Majeſty, Two other Parts thereof to be Offered to the Conſideration of the Parliament for the Realm of *England*, and another part to be Offered to the Conſideration of the Parliament for the Realm of *Scotland*, at their next Seſſions, which ſhall be held in each Kingdom reſpectively, after ſuch Writings or Inſtruments ſhall be Subſcribed and Sealed by the ſaid Commiſſioners: That thereupon ſuch further Proceedings may be had, as by Her Majeſty and both the ſaid Parliaments ſhall be thought fit and neceſſary, for the Weal and Common Good of both the ſaid Kingdoms; to whom the entire Conſideration of the whole, and the Allowing or Diſallowing the whole, or any part thereof, as they ſhall think fit, is wholly reſerved.

II. Provided alſo, and be it Enacted and Declared, That no Matter or Thing to be Treated of, Agreed or Propoſed by the ſaid Commiſſioners, by Virtue of this Act, ſhall have any Force or Effect to be put in Execution, until it be Confirmed and Eſtabliſhed by Act of Parliament of *England*.

*Anno*

*Anno Regni* ANNÆ *Reginæ Magnæ Britanniæ, Franciæ, & Hiberniæ, quarto.*

At the Parliament ſummoned to be held at *Weſtminſter*, the Fourteenth Day of *June*, *Anno Dom.* 1705, in the Fourth Year of the Reign of our Sovereign Lady ANNE, by the Grace of God, of *Great Britain*, *France*, and *Ireland*, Queen, Defender of the Faith, *&c.* And from thence continued by ſeveral Prorogations to the Five and twentieth Day of *October*, 1705, and then begun and holden, being the Firſt Seſſion of this preſent Parliament.

## CAP. XVII.

### An Act to prevent Frauds frequently committed by Bankrupts.

WHEREAS many Perſons have and do daily become Bankrupt, not ſo much by reaſon of Loſſes and unavoidable Misfortunes, as to the intent to Defraud and Hinder their Creditors of their juſt Debts and Duties to them Due and Owing: For the Prevention thereof, Be it Enacted by the Queens moſt Excellent Majeſty, by and with the Advice and Conſent of the Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and Commons in this preſent Parliament Aſſembled, and by the Authority of the ſame, That if any Perſon or Perſons, who from and after the Four and twentieth Day of *June*, in the Year of our Lord, One thouſand ſeven hundred and ſix, ſhall become a Bankrupt within the ſeveral Statutes made againſt Bankrupts, or any of them, and againſt whom a Commiſſion of Bankrupts, under the great Seal of *England* ſhall be Awarded and Iſſued out, ſhall not within Thirty Days next after Notice thereof in Writing ſhall be left at the Place of the uſual Abode of ſuch Perſon or Perſons, and Notice given in the Gazette, That ſuch Commiſſion or Commiſſions is or are iſſued forth, and of the Time and Place of a Meeting of the ſaid Commiſſioners, Surrender him, her or themſelves to the Commiſſioners named in the ſaid Commiſſion, or ſome of them, and ſubmit to be Examined from time to time upon Oath, by and before the ſaid Commiſſioners, or the major part of them, by the ſaid Commiſſion Authorized, and in all things conform to the ſeveral Statutes already made concerning Bankrupts, and alſo upon ſuch Examination fully and truly Diſcloſe and Diſcover how and in what manner, and to whom, and upon what Conſideration he, ſhe or they hath or have Diſpoſed, Aſſigned or Tranſferred any of his, her or their Goods, Wares, Merchandizes, Money or other Effects or Eſtate, and all Books, Papers and Writings relating thereunto, of which he, ſhe or they were Poſſeſſed, or in or to which he, ſhe or they were any way Intereſted or Entitled, or which any Perſon or Perſons had, or hath, or have had in Truſt for him, her or them, or for his, her or their uſe, at any time before or after the Iſſuing out of the ſaid Commiſſion, and alſo deliver up unto the ſaid Commiſſioners, or the major part of the Commiſſioners by the ſaid Commiſſion Authorized, all ſuch part of his, her or their the ſaid Bankrupts Goods, Wares, Merchandizes, Effects and Eſtate, and all Books, Papers and Writings relating thereunto, as at the time of ſuch Examination ſhall be in his, her or their Poſſeſſion, Cuſtody or Power, (his, her or their, and his, her and their Wives and Childrens neceſſary Wearing Apparel only excepted) Then he, ſhe or they the ſaid Bankrupt, in caſe of any Default or Wilful Omiſſion therein, or in any the Premiſſes, and being thereof lawfully Convicted by Indictment or Information, ſhall ſuffer as a Felon, without the Benefit of Clergy.

II. Provided always, and it is hereby Declared and Enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, That it ſhall and may be lawful to and for the Lord Chancellor, or Lord Keeper, or Commiſſioners of the Great Seal of *England* for the time being, to Enlarge the time for ſuch Perſon or Perſons Surrendring him, her or themſelves, and Diſcloſing and Diſcovering his, her or their Eſtate and Effects, as aforeſaid, as the Lord Chancellor, Lord Keeper, or Commiſſioners ſhall think fit, not exceeding Sixty Days, ſo as ſuch Order for ſo Enlarging the Time, be made by the ſaid Lord Chancellor, Lord Keeper, or Commiſſioners, Five Days before the time on which ſuch Perſon or Perſons was or were ſo to Surrender him, her or themſelves, and make ſuch Diſcovery, as aforeſaid.

III. And be it further Enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, That if from and after the ſaid Four and twentieth Day of *June*, a Commiſſion of Bankrupt, under the Great Seal of *England*, ſhall Iſſue forth againſt any Perſon or Perſons, That then the Commiſſioners therein named, or the major part of them Authorized to put the ſaid Commiſſion in Execution, ſhall by virtue hereof, and of the ſaid Commiſſion, have full Power and Authority to ſend for and call before them, by ſuch Proceſs, Ways or Means, as they in their Diſcretions ſhall think convenient, all and every ſuch Perſon and Perſons as they ſhall be informed and believe can give any Account or Information of any Act or Acts of Bankruptcy committed by ſuch Perſon or Perſons, againſt whom ſuch Commiſſion ſhall Iſſue forth; and upon their Appearance to Examine them, and every of them, as well upon their Oaths, as otherwiſe, by ſuch Ways and Means as the ſaid Commiſſioners, or ſuch major part of them, are by Law Authorized to Examine, touching or concerning ſuch Bankrupts Eſtate, touching any Act or Acts of Bankruptcy committed by ſuch Perſon or Perſons againſt whom ſuch Commiſſion ſhall iſſue forth; and if any Perſon or Perſons, upon Payment or Tender, and Refuſal to Accept of ſuch reaſonable Charge, ſhall Refuſe or

Neglect to Come and Appear, not having a lawful Excuſe, to be made known to the ſaid Commiſſioners, and by them allowed, or being come before them, ſhall refuſe to be Sworn, or being of the People called *Quakers*, to take the Solemn Affirmation, by Law appointed for ſuch People, or being Sworn, or having taken ſuch Affirmation, ſhall refuſe to anſwer all ſuch Queſtions, as by the ſaid Commiſſioners ſhall be put unto him, her or them, relating to any Act of Bankruptcy committed by the Perſon or Perſons againſt whom ſuch Commiſſion is awarded, according to the true Intent and Meaning of this Act, That then it ſhall and may be lawful for the ſaid Commiſſioners, or ſuch major part of them, to commit to ſuch Priſon, as to them ſhall be thought meet, all ſuch Perſon or Perſons, and alſo to direct their Warrant or Warrants to ſuch Perſon or Perſons, as the ſaid Commiſſioners, or greater part of them, ſhall think meet, to Apprehend and Arreſt ſuch Perſon or Perſons as ſhall ſo refuſe to Appear, and to commit ſuch Perſon or Perſons to ſuch Priſon as the ſaid Commiſſioners, or ſuch major part of them, ſhall think meet, there to remain without Bail or Mainprize, until ſuch time as ſuch Perſon or Perſons ſhall ſubmit him or herſelf to the ſaid Commiſſioners, and be by them examined, according to the true Intent and Meaning of this Act. Provided, That no Perſon ſhall be obliged to Travel above Twenty Miles to be ſo Examined.

IV. And be it further Enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, That upon Certificate Made and Granted under the Hands and Seals of the ſaid Commiſſioners, or ſuch major part of them, that ſuch Commiſſion is iſſued forth, and ſuch Perſon or Perſons proved before them to become Bankrupt, That then it ſhall and may be lawful to and for all or any of the Judges of Her Majeſties Courts of Queens Bench, Common Pleas, or Court of Exchequer, and to and for all and every the Juſtices of the Peace within the Kingdom of *England*, Dominion of *Wales*, and Town of *Berwick* upon *Tweed*, (and they are hereby Impowered and Required, upon Application to them for that purpoſe made) to Grant his or their Warrant or Warrants under his or their Hands and Seals, as well for the Taking and Apprehending ſuch Perſon or Perſons, and him, her, or them to commit to the Common Gaol of the County where he, ſhe, or they ſhall be ſo Taken and Apprehended, there to remain, until he, ſhe, or they ſhall be thence Removed by Order of the ſaid Commiſſioners, or ſuch major part of them, by Warrant under their Hands and Seals; and the Goaler or Keeper, to whoſe Cuſtody ſuch Perſon or Perſons ſhall be Committed, is hereby Required forthwith to give Notice to ſome One of the ſaid Commiſſioners in the ſaid Commiſſion named of ſuch Perſon or Perſons being in his or their Cuſtody, to the intent the ſaid Commiſſioners may ſend their Warrant to the ſaid Goaler or Keeper (which they are hereby Impowered and Required forthwith to ſend) for the Delivering ſuch Bankrupt or Bankrupts to the Perſon or Perſons named in ſuch Warrant, and thereby Authorized to convey ſuch Perſon to the ſaid Commiſſioners, in Order to ſuch Examination and Diſcovery, as aforeſaid, as alſo to take and ſeize any the Wares, Goods, Merchandizes, or Effects of ſuch Perſon or Perſons, or any of his, her or their Books, Papers or Writings, or any other his or their Real or Perſonal Eſtate.

V. Provided always, and be it Enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, That if ſuch Perſon or Perſons ſo Apprehended and Taken within the ſaid Thirty Days, ſhall ſubmit to be Examined, and in all things Conform, as if he had Surrendred himſelf, as by this Act ſuch Bankrupt or Bankrupts is or are Required, then ſuch Perſon or Perſons ſo Submitting and Conforming, ſhall have the Benefit of this Act to all intents and purpoſes, as if he had Voluntarily Come in and Surrendred himſelf; Any thing herein to the contrary notwithſtanding.

VI. Provided always, and be it Enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, That if any Perſon or Perſons ſhall by reaſon of this Act incur the Penalty of Felony, that then ſuch Felons Goods and Eſtate ſhall go to, and be Divided amongſt the Creditors ſeeking Relief by ſuch Commiſſion; any Law, Uſage or Cuſtom to the contrary in any wiſe notwithſtanding.

VII. And be it further Enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, That all and every Perſon and Perſons ſo becoming Bankrupt, as aforeſaid, who ſhall, within the time Limited by this Act, Surrender him, her or themſelves to the major part of the Commiſſioners therein named, and in all things Conform as in and by this Act is Directed, ſhall be allowed the Sum of Five Pounds *per Centum* out of the Neat Product of all the Eſtate that ſhall be Recovered in and Received on ſuch Diſcovery, which ſhall be paid unto him by the Aſſignee or Aſſignees of the ſaid Commiſſioners, ſo as the ſaid Five Pounds *per Centum* ſhall not amount in the whole to above the Sum of Two hundred pounds, and ſhall be Diſcharged from all Debts by him, her, or them due and owing at the time that he, ſhe, or they did become Bankrupt; and in caſe any ſuch Bankrupt ſhall afterwards be Arreſted, Proſecuted or Impleaded for any Debt due before ſuch time as he, ſhe, or they became Bankrupt, ſuch Bankrupt ſhall be Diſcharged upon Common Bail, and ſhall and may Plead in General, That the Cauſe of ſuch Action or Suit did accrue before ſuch time as he became Bankrupt, and may give this Act and the Special Matter in Evidence, and if a Verdict paſs for the Defendant, or the Plaintiff ſhall become Nonſuited, or Judgment ſhall be given againſt the Plaintiff, the Defendant ſhall recover his Coſts, as in other Caſes.

VIII. Provided always, and it is hereby Declared and Enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, That if the Neat Proceed of ſuch Bankrupts Eſtate ſo to be Diſcovered, Recovered, and Received, together with what ſhall be otherwiſe Recovered and Received, ſhall not amount to ſo much as will Pay all and every the Creditors of ſuch Bankrupt the Sum of Eight Shillings in the Pound, after all Charges firſt had and deducted, That then, and in ſuch caſe, ſuch Bankrupt ſhall not be allowed the ſaid Sum of Five Pounds *per Centum*, of ſuch Eſtate as ſhall be ſo Recovered in, but ſhall be Allowed and Paid by the Aſſignees, ſo much Money as the ſaid Aſſignees and the major part of the ſaid Commiſſioners ſhall think fit to Allow to ſuch Bankrupt, and no more,

IX. And

IX. And for the better Diſcovery of the ſaid Bankrupts Eſtate, in caſe he, ſhe or they ſhall refuſe ro neglect to Surrender him, her or themſelves, and conform to this Act, as aforeſaid; Be it Enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, That all and every Perſon and Perſons, who ſhall have accepted of any Truſt or Truſts, and Conceal or Protect any Eſtate, either Real or Perſonal, of any Perſon becoming Bankrupt, as aforeſaid, from his, her or their Creditors, and ſhall not within Thirty Days next after ſuch Commiſſion ſhall iſſue forth, and Notice thereof given to ſuch Perſon or Perſons, Diſcover and Diſcloſe ſuch Truſt and Eſtate in Writing to ſome One of the Commiſſioners, and ſubmit himſelf to be Examined by the Commiſſioners, or ſuch major part of them as by the ſaid Commiſſion ſhall be Authorized, and truly Diſcover the ſame, ſhall forfeit the Sum of One hundred Pounds, and double the Value of the Eſtate, either Real or Perſonal ſo concealed, to and for the Uſe and Benefit of the ſaid Creditors, to be Recovered by Action of Debt, in any of Her Majeſties Courts of Record, in the Name of the Aſſignees of the ſaid Commiſſioners, in which Caſe Coſts ſhall be allowed to either Party as in other Common Caſes.

X. And be it further enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, That all and every Perſon and Perſons, who ſhall within ſixty Days next after the time allowed to ſuch Bankrupt to Surrender himſelf, and Conform, as aforeſaid, voluntarily Come in and make Diſcovery of any part of ſuch Bankrupts Eſtate, before the major part of the ſaid Commiſſioners, ſhall be allowed the Sum of Three Pounds *per Centum*, out of the Neat Proceed of all that ſhall be Recovered on ſuch Diſcovery, which ſhall be paid to the Perſon or Perſons ſo Diſcovering the ſame, by the Aſſignee or Aſſignees to whom the ſame ſhall be Aſſigned.

XI. And be it further Enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, That where there ſhall appear to the Commiſſioners, or the major part of them, that there hath been mutual Credit given between ſuch Perſon or Perſons, againſt whom ſuch Commiſſion ſhall iſſue forth, and any Perſon or Perſons who ſhall be Debtor or Debtors to ſuch Perſon or Perſons, and due Proof thereof made, and that the Accounts are open and unbalanced, That then it ſhall be Lawful for the Commiſſioners in the ſaid Commiſſion named, or the major part of them, or the Aſſignee or Aſſignees of ſuch Commiſſion, to Adjuſt the ſaid Account, and to take the Balance due in full Diſcharge thereof, and the Perſon Debtor to ſuch Bankrupt ſhall not be compelled or obliged to Pay more than ſhall appear to be due on ſuch Balance.

XII. Provided always, and be it Enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, That nothing in this Act ſhall be Conſtrued to extend to Grant any Priviledge, Benefit or Advantage to any Bankrupt whatſoever, againſt whom a Commiſſion under the Great Seal ſhall iſſue forth, who hath, for or upon Marriage of any of his or her Children, given, advanced or paid above the Value of One hundred Pounds, unleſs he or ſhe ſhall prove, by his or her Books fairly kept, or otherwiſe, and upon his or her Oath, before the major part of the Commiſſioners in ſuch Commiſſion named, that he or ſhe had at the time thereof, over and above the Value ſo given, advanced or paid, remaining in Goods, Wares, Debts, Ready Money, or other Real or Perſonal Eſtate ſufficient to pay and ſatisfie unto each and every Perſon to whom he or ſhe was any way Indebted, their full and intire Debts.

XIII. Provided always, and be it Enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, That the ſaid Commiſſioners, or the major part of them, ſhall appoint within the ſaid Thirty Days, not leſs than Three ſeveral Meetings for the Purpoſes aforeſaid, the laſt of which ſhall be on the ſaid Thirtieth Day hereby limited for ſuch Bankrupts Appearance.

XIV. Provided always, and be it hereby Enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, That if any Perſon or Perſons ſhall be Sued or Proſecuted by any Action, Bill, Plaint or Information, for any thing done or to be done by him, her or them in Proſecution of this Act, It ſhall and may be Lawful to and for ſuch Perſon or Perſons to plead the General Iſſue, and to give this Act, and the Special Matter in Evidence.

XV. Provided alſo, and be it enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, That nothing in this Act contained ſhall extend to Give or Grant any Liberty, Privilege, Benefit or Advantage in this Act mentioned, to any Perſon whatſoever, againſt whom a Commiſſion of Bankrupts ſhall be awarded, who ſhall have Loſt in any one Day the Sum or Value of Five Pounds, or in the whole the Sum or Value of One hundred Pounds, within the Space or Term of Twelve Months next preceding his or her becoming a Bankrupt, in playing at or with Cards, Dice, Tables, Tennis, Bowls, Shovel-board, or in or by Cock-Fightings, Horſe-Races, Dog-Matches, or Foot-Races, or other Paſtimes, Game or Games whatſoever, or in or by bearing a Share or Part in the Stakes, Wagers, or Adventures, or in or by Betting on the Sides or Hands of ſuch as do or ſhall Play, Act, Ride or Run, as aforeſaid.

XVI. And be it further Enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, That this Act ſhall continue and be in force for the ſpace of Three Years, and from thence to the End of the next Seſſion of Parliament, and no longer.

XVII. And for the better Encouragement of ſuch Perſons as already are become Bankrupts, to make a true and juſt Diſcovery of their Eſtates, and to deliver the ſame up, for the Uſe and Benefit of their Creditors; Be it further Enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, That all and every Perſon and Perſons who are become Bankrupts, and againſt whom a Commiſſion of Bankrupt hath Iſſued, before the Tenth Day of *March*, One thouſand ſeven hundred and five, who ſhall Voluntarily, on or before the Four and twentieth Day of *June*, One thouſand ſeven hundred and ſix, Surrender him, her or themſelves to the Commiſſioners in ſuch Commiſſion named, or the major part of them, and Submit to be Examined from time to time upon Oath by and before the ſaid Commiſſioners, or the major part of them, and in all things Conform to the ſeveral Statutes already made concerning Bankrupts, and to this preſent Act, ſhall to all intents and purpoſes have the Benefit of this Act.

XVIII. Provided

XVIII. Provided always, and be it further Enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, That if ſuch Perſon or Perſons, ſo Voluntarily Surrendring him, her, or themſevles, ſhall afterwards Neglect, or Omit to Diſcover and Deliver his, her or their Eſtates and Effects, and in every thing act and do as in this Act is Directed, every ſuch Perſon or Perſons ſhall be taken and adjudged to be a Fraudulent Bankrupt within the true intent and meaning of this Act, and thereof being Lawfully Convicted, ſhall ſuffer as a Felon without the Benefit of Clergy.

XIX. Provided alſo, and be it further Enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, That no Diſcovery upon Oath to be made by any Bankrupt of his or her Eſtate and Effects purſuant to this Act, ſhall Entitle ſuch Bankrupt to the Benefits allowed by this Act, unleſs the Commiſſioners of Bankrupts, or the greater part of them that ſhall be named in the Commiſſion Iſſued, or to be Iſſued againſt him or her, ſhall in Writing under their Hands and Seals, Certifie to the Lord Chancellor of *England*, Lord Keeper, or Commiſſioners for the Cuſtody of the Great Seal of *England* for the time being, that ſuch Bankrupt hath made Diſcovery of his Eſtate and Effects, and in all things Conformed himſelf according to the Directions of this Act, and that there doth not appear to them any reaſon to doubt of the Truth of ſuch Diſcovery, or that the ſame is not a full Diſcovery of all ſuch Bankrupts Eſtate and Effects; and unleſs ſuch Certificate ſhall be Allowed and Confirmed by the Lord Chancellor, Lord Keeper, or Commiſſioners for the Cuſtody of the Great Seal of *England* for the time being, or by ſuch Two of the Judges of the Courts of Queens Bench, Common Pleas, and Court of Exchequer at *Weſtminſter*, to whom the Conſideration of ſuch Certificate ſhall be referred by the Lord Chancellor, Lord Keeper, or Commiſſioners for the Cuſtody of the Great Seal of *England* for the time being, and the Creditors of ſuch Bankrupts are to be allowed to be heard, if they ſhall think fit, before the reſpective Perſons aforeſaid, againſt the making ſuch Certificate, and againſt the Confirmation thereof.

XX. And whereas Commiſſions of Bankrupts have been often Executed with great Expence in Eating and Drinking, at the Meetings of the Commiſſioners, or ſome of them therein Named, to the great Prejudice of the Bankrupts and their Creditors; Be it further Enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, that there ſhall not be paid or allowed by the Creditors, or out of the Eſtate of the Bankrupts, any Monies whatſoever for Expences in Eating or Drinking of the Commiſſioners, or of any other Perſons at the times of the Meetings of the ſaid Commiſſioners, or of any of the Creditors, or others, in Order to execute or prepare Matters for the Execution of ſuch Commiſſions; And if any Perſon or Perſons named, or to be made, as a Commiſſioner or Commiſſioners in any ſuch Commiſſion, ſhall Order any ſuch Expence to be made, or Eat or Drink at any ſuch Meeting at the Charge of the Creditors, or out of the Eſtate of ſuch Bankrupt, every ſuch Commiſſioner ſo offending, ſhall be Diſabled for ever after to Act as a Commiſſioner in ſuch, or any other Commiſſion founded on the Statutes made againſt Bankrupts.

---

*Anno Regni* ANNÆ *Reginæ Angliæ, Scotiæ, Franciæ, & Hiberniæ, quinto.*

At the Parliament Summoned to be Held at *Weſtminſter*, the Fourteenth Day of *June*, *Anno Dom.* 1705. In the Fourth Year of the Reign of our Sovereign Lady ANNE, by the Grace of God, of *England*, *Scotland*, *France* and *Ireland*, Queen, Defender of the Faith, *&c.* And from thence Continued by ſeveral Prorogations to the Five and twentieth day of *October*, 1705. And then Begun and Holden, being the Firſt Seſſion of this preſent Parliament. And from thence Continued by ſeveral Prorogations to the Third Day of *December*, 1706. Being the Second of this preſent Parliament.

## CAP. XXII.

### An Act to Explain and Amend an Act of the laſt Seſſion of Parliament, for Preventing Frauds frequently Committed by Bankrupts.

WHEREAS an Act made in the Firſt Seſſion of this preſent Parliament, held in the Fourth and Fifth Years of Her Majeſties Reign, Intituled, *An Act for Preventing Frauds frequently Committed by Bankrupts*, hath not Anſwered the good Intent thereof; but on the contrary, many notorious Frauds and Abuſes have been Committed, notwithſtanding the Proviſions and Penalties in the ſaid Act: For Prevention whereof for the future, and for Explaining and Amending the ſaid late Act, Be it Enacted by the Queens moſt Excellent Majeſty, by and with the Advice and Conſent of the Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and Commons in this preſent Parliament Aſſembled, and by the Authority of the ſame, That if any Perſon or Perſons, who ſhall become Bankrupt within the ſeveral Statutes made againſt Bankrupts, or any of them, or any other Perſon or Perſons, by or with his, her or their Order, Conſent or Privity, ſhall from and after the Five and twentieth Day of *April*, in the Year of our Lord, One thouſand ſeven hundred and ſeven, Remove, Carry away, Conceal, Deſtroy or Imbezel any of the Goods, Wares, Merchandizes, Monies, or Effects, whereof he, ſhe or they,

they, or any Perſon or Perſons in Truſt for him, her or them, is or are Poſſeſſed or Entitled unto, to the Value of Twenty Pounds, or upwards, or any Books of Accompts, Bonds, Bills, Notes, Papers or Writings relating thereunto, with Intent to Defraud his, her, or their Creditors, every ſuch Perſon and Perſons ſo becoming Bankrupt, and being thereof lawfully convicted, ſhall ſuffer as a Felon without Benefit of Clergy; And in ſuch caſe ſuch Bankrupts Goods and Eſtates ſhall go to, and be divided amongſt the Creditors; any Law, Uſage or Cuſtom to the contrary notwithſtanding.

II. And be it further Enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, that from and after the ſaid Five and twentieth Day of *April*, in the Year of our Lord, One thouſand ſeven hundred and ſeven, no Perſon or Perſons that have, or hath, or ſhall become Bankrupts, ſhall be Diſcharged from all or any of his, her or their Debts owing at the time of ſuch Bankruptcy, or be Entitled to any Allowance or Benefit given or provided by the ſaid late Act of Parliament made in the Fourth and Fifth Years of Her now Majeſties Reign, unleſs the Allowance thereby given, and the Certificate by the ſaid Act directed to be made and confirmed, ſhall be firſt Signed by Four Parts in Five in Number and Value of the Creditors of ſuch Bankrupts, who ſhall have duly proved their Debts, or ſome others by them Authorized thereunto, teſtifying their Conſent to ſuch Allowance and Certificate, (Saving and Excepting only ſuch Allowances and Certificates which have been already Made and Granted according to the true Intent and Meaning of the ſaid late Act, which ſhall be good and Effectual in the ſame manner (and no other) as if this preſent Act had not been made) Any thing in the ſaid late Act, or herein contained, to the contrary notwithſtanding.

III. Provided always, and be it Enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, That every Bond, Bill, Note, Contract, Agreement, or other Security whatſoever to be made or given by any Bankrupt, or by any other Perſon for him, unto or to the uſe of, or in Truſt for any Creditor or Creditors, or for Securing the Payment of any Debt or Sum of Money due from ſuch Bankrupt, at the time of his becoming Bankrupt, or any part thereof, between the time of his becoming a Bankrupt, and the time of ſuch Bankrupts Diſcharge, as a Conſideration, or to the intent to Induce or Perſwade him or her to Conſent to or Sign any ſuch Allowance or Certificate, ſhall be wholly Void and of no Effect; And the Monies thereby Secured or Agreed to be Paid, ſhall not be Recovered or Recoverable; Any thing herein contained, or any Law, Cuſtom or Uſage to the contrary notwithſtanding.

IV. And be it further Enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, That where any Commiſſion of Bankrupts ſhall iſſue out from and after the ſaid Five and twentieth Day of *April*, in the Year of our Lord, One thouſand ſeven hundred and ſeven, the Commiſſioners therein named, or the major of them, ſhall forthwith cauſe Notice thereof to be given in the Gazette, and ſhall appoint a Time and Place for the Creditors to Meet, which Meeting, for the City of London, and all Places within the Bills of Mortality, ſhall be at the *Guildhall* of the ſaid City, in Order to chooſe Aſſignee or Aſſignees of the Bankrupts Eſtate; And the ſaid Commiſſioners, or the major part of them, ſhall Aſſign every ſuch Bankrupts Eſtate and Effects unto ſuch Perſon or Perſons only, and no other, as ſhall be Nominated and Choſen by the major part of the Creditors then preſent; And the Aſſignee or Aſſignees ſo choſen, ſhall be obliged to keep Books of the Accompt of the Bankrupts Eſtate, with Liberty for any of the Creditors to reſort to and inſpect them.

V. Provided always, That it ſhall and may be Lawful for the ſaid Commiſſioners, or the major part of them, as often as they ſhall ſee Cauſe for the better Preſerving or Securing the Bankrupts Eſtate, immediately to appoint and make one or more Aſſignee or Aſſignees of the ſaid Eſtate, or any part thereof, which Aſſignee or Aſſignees, or any of them, ſhall or may be Removed or Diſplaced at the ſaid Meeting of the Creditors; if the major part of them then preſent ſhall ſo think fit; And ſuch Aſſignee or Aſſignees as ſhall be ſo Removed or Diſplaced, ſhall Deliver up and Aſſign all the Effects and Eſtate of the Bankrupt, which before that time ſhall come to his, her or their Hands or Poſſeſſion, or ſhall have been Aſſigned to him, her or them, unto ſuch other Aſſignee or Aſſignees as ſhall be Choſen by the ſaid major part of the Creditors preſent at ſuch Meeting, and the Effects and Eſtate of the Bankrupt which ſhall be ſo Delivered up or Aſſigned, ſhall be to all intents and purpoſes as effectually Veſted in ſuch New Aſſignee or Aſſignees, as if the firſt Aſſignment had been made to him, her or them by the ſaid Commiſſioners; and if any of the ſaid firſt Aſſignees ſhall Refuſe or Neglect, by the ſpace of Fourteen Days next after Notice given of the Choice of ſuch New Aſſignee or Aſſignees, and of his, her or their Conſent to accept ſuch Aſſignment, ſignified to the firſt Aſſignee or Aſſignees, by Writing under his, her or their Hands, to make ſuch Aſſignment and Delivery, as aforeſaid, every ſuch firſt Aſſignee or Aſſignees ſhall reſpectively Forfeit the Sum of One hundred pounds, over and above the Value of ſuch Money, Goods and Effects that came to his or their Hands reſpectively by Virtue of ſuch Aſſignment, to be Divided and Diſtributed among the Creditors as the Bankrupts Eſtate is or ought to be, and to be Recovered by Action of Debt, Bill, Plaint or Information in any of Her Majeſties Courts of Record at *Weſtminſter*, by ſuch Perſon or Perſons as the ſaid major part of the Creditors ſhall appoint to Sue for the ſame, with full Coſts of Suit, wherein no Priviledge, Protection or Wager of Law, or more than one Imparlance ſhall be allowed; Any Law, Cuſtom or Uſage to the contrary notwithſtanding.

VI. And be it alſo further Enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, That ſuch Aſſignee or Aſſignees ſo to be Choſen, as aforeſaid, or the major part of them, ſhall be and are hereby Impowered to make Compoſitions with any perſon Debtor or Accomptant to ſuch Bankrupt, where the ſame ſhall appear neceſſary and reaſonable, and to take ſuch reaſonable part as can upon ſuch Compoſition be gotten, in full Diſcharge of ſuch Debts or Accompts; Any Law, Cuſtom or Uſage to the contrary notwithſtanding.

VII. And for preventing the taking out Commiſſions of Bankrupt Fraudulently or Maliciouſly, Be it further Enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, That no Commiſſion of Bankrupts under the Great Seal of *England*, ſhall, after the Five and twentieth Day of *April*, in the Year of our Lord, One thou-

ſand ſeven hundred and ſeven, be Awarded or Iſſued out againſt any Perſon whatſoever, at the Inſtance, or upon the Petition of any one or more Creditor or Creditors, unleſs the Single Debt of ſuch Creditor do amount to the Sum of one hundred Pounds or upwards, or unleſs the Debt of Two Creditors ſo Petitioning as aforeſaid, ſhall amount to One hundred and fifty Pounds, and upwards, or unleſs the Debt of Three or more Creditors ſo Petitioning, as aforeſaid, ſhall amount to Two hundred Pounds, and upwards; And the Creditor or Creditors Petitioning for ſuch Commiſſion, ſhall, before the ſame be Granted, give Bond to the Lord Chancellor, Lord Keeper, or Commiſſioners of the Great Seal for the time being, in the Penalty of Two hundred Pounds, to be Conditioned for Proving his, her or their Debts, and alſo for Proving the Party a Bankrupt at the time of taking out ſuch Commiſſion; And if ſuch Debt or Debts ſhall not be really due and owing, or if after ſuch Commiſſion taken out it cannot be proved that the Party was a Bankrupt at the time, but on the contrary it ſhall appear, that ſuch Commiſſion was taken out Fraudulently or Maliciouſly, That then the Lord Chancellor, Lord Keeper, or Commiſſioners of the Great Seal, for the time being, ſhall and may, upon Petition of the Party or Parties grieved, Aſſign ſuch Bond to Recompence him, her or them in Damages; Any Law, Cuſtom or Uſage to the contrary notwithſtanding.

VIII. Provided always, and it is hereby further Declared and Enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, That no Farmer, Grazier or Drover of Cattle, or any Perſon who is or hath been a Receiver General of Taxes Granted by Parliament, ſhall be Entitled to any of the Benefits given by this or the ſaid late Act made in the Fourth and Fifth Years of her Majeſties Reign, nor be deemed a Bankrupt within the ſame, or any former Acts made againſt Bankrupts; Any Law, Cuſtom or Uſage to the contrary notwithſtanding.

IX. And be it further Enacted by the Authority aforeſaid, That this Act ſhall continue and be in Force for the ſpace of Two Years, and from thence to the end of the next Seſſion of Parliament, and no longer.

END OF THE TENTH VOLUME.

BRITISH MUSEUM 17 NO 96